MPPSC 2026

ASSISTANT PROFESSOR

PAPER II

NODIA

ZOOLOGY

CHAPTERWISE MCQ BANK

- 3000+ MCQs with Full Explanation
- As per Syllabus released by MPPSC
- Specialised Study Material prepared by Experts

Scan QR for Demo PDF

Nodia

GET ALL STUDY MATERIAL IN ONE APP!

- Textbooks
- Previous Year Chapterwise Question Banks
- 30 Sets Sample Papers
- Worksheets

FREE!

DOWNLOAD NOW!

SCAN & DOWNLOAD

GET IT ON Google Play

MPPSC 2026

ASSISTANT PROFESSOR

PAPER – II

ZOOLOGY

CHAPTER-WISE MCQ BANK
AS PER SYLLABUS RELEASED BY MPPSC

NODIA

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

MPPSC ASSISTANT PROFESSOR ZOOLOGY
Edition March 2026
Published by :NODIA
An Imprint of NODIA EDITIONS LLP

Information contained in this book has been obtained by author, from sources believes to be reliable. However, neither NODIA nor its author guarantee the accuracy or completeness of any information herein and NODIA nor its author shall be responsible for any error, omissions, or damages arising out of use of this information. This book is published with the understanding that NODIA and its author are supplying information but are not attempting to render engineering or other professional services.

© NODIA EDITIONS LLP

NODIA

MRP ₹670.00

available at amazon

This book is available on amazon and flipkart only and not available in market.

NODIA EDITIONS LLP
125, Sector 6, Vidyadhar Nagar, Jaipur 302039
Phone :+91 9024037387
email : mail@nodia.in

CONTENTS

Chap 01	Molecules and their Interaction	9-72
Chap 02	Cellular organization and processes	73-140
Chap 03	Cell Communication and cell signaling	141-211
Chap 04	Developmental Biology	212-277
Chap 05	Structure and Function of Invertebrates	278-341
Chap 06	Structure and Functions of Vertebrates	342-406
Chap 07	Inheritance Biology	407-469
Chap 08	Diversity of Life Forms and Applied Zoology	470-531
Chap 09	Ecological Principles	532-594
Chap 10	Evolution and Behaviour	595-657

www.nodia.in

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

Assistant Professor Exam-2025
Second Paper
Syllabus-Zoology

UNIT - 01 Molecules and their Interaction

- Composition, structure and function of biomolecules (Carbohydrates, Lipids-Proteins, Nucleic acids and Vitamins.
- Bioenergetics, Glycolysis, Kreb's cycle, oxidative phosphorylation, coupled reaction, group transfer.
- Principles of catalysis, enzymes and enzyme kinetics; enzyme action and regulation. Coenzyme. Factors influencing enzyme action.
- Protein structure (Primary, Secondary, Tertiary and Quaternary structure), A, B, Z DNA; tRNA, mRNA & rRNA.
- Metabolism of carbohydrates, lipids, Proteins & nucleotides.

UNIT - 02 Cellular organization and processes

- Cell Membrane structure and functions Different models to explain structure of cell membrane. Membrane proteins diffusion, osmosis, ion channels, active transport, ion pumps, mechanism of sorting and regulation of intracellular transport, electrical properties of membranes.
- Structural organization and functions of cell wall, nucleus, mitochondria, golgi bodies, lysosomes, endoplasmic reticulum, peroxisomes, plastids, vacuoles, chloroplast, structure & function of cytoskeleton and its role in motility.
- Organization of genes and chromosomes; interrupted genes, gene families, structure of chromatin and chromosomes, unique and repetitive DNA, heterochromatin- euchromatin, transposons.
- Mitosis and meiosis cell division, their regulation, steps in cell cycle, and control of cell cycle.
- DNA replication, Unit of replication, enzymes involved replication, DNA damage and repair mechanism.
- RNA synthesis and processing, Transcription factors and machinery, transcription activators and repressors, RNA polymerases, capping- elongation and termination.
  Protein synthesis and its regulations, Prokaryotic and eukaryotic gene expression, role of chromatin in regulating gene expression and gene silencing.

UNIT - 03 Cell Communication and cell signaling

- Host parasite interactions, Recognition and entry processes of different- pathogens like bacteria, viruses into Animal host cells, alteration of host cell behavior by pathogens virus & induced cell transformation, pathogen bacteria induced diseases in animals.
- Cell signaling, Hormones and their receptors, cell surface receptor, signaling through protein coupled receptors, signal transduction pathways, second messengers, regulation of signaling pathways.
- Cellular communication, Regulation of hematopoiesis, general principles of cell communication, cell adhesion and roles of different adhesion molecules, gap- junctions, extracellular matrix, integrins, neurotransmission and its regulation.
- Cancer: Genetic rearrangements in progenitor cells, oncogenes, tumor suppressor genes, cancer and the cell cycle, virus & induced cancer, metastasis, interaction of cancer cells with normal cells, apoptosis, therapeutic interventions of uncontrolled cell growth.

INDIA

- Innate and adaptive immune system: Cells and molecules involved in innate and acquired immunity, antigens, antigenicity and immunogenicity, B and T cell epitopes, structure and function of antibody molecules, generation of antibody diversity, monoclonal antibodies, antigen & antibody interactions, MHC molecules, antigen processing and presentation, activation and differentiation of B and T cells, B and T cell receptors, humoral and cell mediated immune responses, primary and secondary immune modulation, the complement system, cell mediated effectors functions, inflammation, hypersensitivity and autoimmunity, immune response during bacterial (tuberculosis), parasitic (malaria) and viral (HIV) infections, congenital and acquired immunodeficiency, vaccines.

UNIT - 04 Developmental Biology

- Basic concepts of development: Potency, commitment, specification, induction-competence, determination and differentiation, morphogenetic development, cell fate and cell lineages; stem cells, genomic equivalence and the cytoplasmic determinants, imprinting, mutants and transgene in analysis of development.
- Gametogenesis, fertilization and early development: Production of gametes, cell surface molecules in sperm & egg recognition in animals, zygote formation, cleavage, blastula formation, embryonic fat map, gastrulation and formation of germ layers in animals, embryogenesis.
- Morphogenesis and organogenesis in animals: axes and pattern formation in Drosophila, Amphibia and chick organogenesis, eye lens induction, limb development and regeneration in vertebrates, differentiation of neurons, post embryonic development & larval formation, metamorphosis; environmental regulation of normal development, sex determination.
- Programmed cell death, aging and senescence.
- Formation of extra Embryonic membranes in vertebrate, placenta, its types and functions in vertebrates.

UNIT - 05 Structure and function of Invertebrates

- Origin of metazoa, organization of coelom (Acoelomates, Pseudocoelomates and Coelomates)
  Amoeboid, flagellar and ciliary movement in protozoa, different methods of locomotion in Coelentrata, Annelida and Echinodermata.
- Patterns of feeding and digestion in lower invertebrates and in Arthropoda, Molluscs, Echinodermata, Fitter feeding in Polychaeta.
- Respiration Organs: Gills, lungs and trachea, respiratory pigments, mechanism of respiration. Excretion in lower and higher invertebrates. Osmoregulation.
- Nervous system: primitive and advanced nervous system.
- Larval forms and their evolutionary significance in Helminthes, Arthropods, Molluscs and Echinodermates.
- Structure, affinities and life history of Rotifera, Entoprocta, Phoronida and Ectoprocta.

UNIT - 06 Structure and functions of Vertebrates

- Blood and circulation: Blood corpuscles, haemopoiesis, plasma function, blood volume, blood volume regulation, blood groups, hemoglobin. Comparative anatomy of heart structure, myogenic heart, specialized tissue, ECG its principle and significance, cardiac cycle, heart as a pump, blood pressure, neural and chemical regulation of heart beat.
- Comparison of respiratory organs in different vertebrates, transport of gases, exchange of gases, neural and chemical regulation of respiration.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

- Comparative anatomy of brain and spinal cord, Central and Peripheral Nervous system, neural control of muscle tone and sensory organs- eye and ear.
- Comparative anatomy of kidney, urine formation, urine concentration, waste elimination, micturition, regulation of water balance, electrolyte balance, acid & base.
- Thermoregulation of body temperature- physical, chemical, neural regulation.
- Alimentary canal, Digestion, Absorption in vertebrates, BMR (Basic Metabolism Rate)
- Endocrine glands, basic mechanism of hormone action, hormones and diseases; reproductive organs and their functions, neuroendocrine regulation.

UNIT - 07 Inheritance Biology

- Mendelian principles, Dominance, segregation, independent assortment, deviation from Mendelian inheritance.
- Concept of gene; Allele, multiple alleles, pseudo-allele, complementation tests. Extensions of Mendelian principles: dominance, incomplete dominance, linkage and crossing over, sex linkage, sex limited and sex influenced characters.
- Extra chromosomal inheritance: Inheritance of mitochondrial and chloroplast genes, maternal inheritance.
- Human genetics: Pedigree analysis, karyotypes, genetic disorders.
- Mutation: Types, causes and detection, loss of function, gain of function, germinal verses somatic mutation.
- Structural and numerical alterations of chromosomes: Deletion, duplication, inversion, translocation, ploidy and their genetic implications.
- Recombination: Homologous and non homologous recombination, Recombinant DNA Technology.

UNIT - 08 Diversity of life forms and applied Zoology

- Principles and methods of taxonomy: concepts of species and hierarchical tax, binominal nomenclature, classical and quantitative methods of taxonomy of animals. Important criteria used for classification.
- Levels of structural organization: Unicellular, colonial and multicellular forms; levels of organization of tissues, organs and systems.
- Natural history of Indian subcontinent: Major habitat types of the subcontinent, geographic origins and migrations of species; common Indian mammals, birds.
- Common parasites and pathogens of humans and domestic animals.
- Culture of fresh water fishes and prawn. Fisheries resources in M.P. Sericulture Bee culture.

UNIT - 09 Ecological Principles

- Environment: Physical environment, biotic environment, biotic and abiotic Interactions.
  Habitat and niche: Concept of habitat and niche.
  Population ecology: Characteristics of a population; population growth curves, population regulation, concept of metapopulation, demes and dispersal, interdemic extinctions, age structured populations.
- Species interactions: Types of interactions, interspecific competition, herbivory, carnivory, symbiosis.
  Community ecology: Nature of communities, community structure and attributes, levels of species diversity and its measurement, edges and ecotones.

NODIA

- Ecosystem: Structure and function, energy flow and mineral cycling (CNP); primary production and decomposition; structure and function of some Indian ecosystems: terrestrial (forest, grassland) and aquatic (fresh water, marine, esturine).
- Biogeography: Major terrestrial biomes, theory of island biogeography, biogeographical zones of India.
- Applied ecology: Environmental pollution; global environmental change, biodiversity status, monitoring and documentation; major drivers of biodiversity change; biodiversity management.
- Conservation biology: Principles of conservation, major approaches to management, Wild life conservation, Project Tiger, Biosphere reserves, National parks and National Sanctuaries of M.P.

UNIT - 10 Evolution and Behavior

- Emergence of evolutionary thoughts: Lamarck, Darwin concepts of variation- adaptation, struggle, fitness and natural selection, Mendelism; Modern Synthetic Theory of Evolution; Micro, Macro and Mega evolution.
- Origin of basic biological molecules, concept of Oparin.
- Origin of cells and unicellular evolution: abiotic synthesis of organic monomers and Haldane, experiment of Miller (1953); the first cell, evolution of prokaryotes; origin of eukaryotic cells, evolution of unicellular eukaryotes.
- Paleontology and evolutionary history: The evolutionary time scale, eras, periods and epochs, major events in the evolutionary time scale, stages in evolution of Homo sapiens (Man), Fossil Park in M.P.
- Population genetics & populations, gene pool, gene frequency; Hardy & Weinberg law; concepts and rate of change in gene frequency through natural selection migration and random genetic drift, adaptive radiation and modifications, isolating mechanisms, speciation, and its types.
- Brain Behavior and Evolution: Ethology and its branches Approaches and methods in study of behavior, proximate and ultimate causation: altruism and evolution & group selection, kin selection, reciprocal altruism: neural basis of learning, memory, cognition, sleep and arousal; biological clocks, development of behavior, social communication, social dominance: use of space and territoriality: parental care, aggressive behavior; habitat selection and migration, orientation and navigation.

www.nodia.in

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

CHAPTER 01
Molecules and their Interaction

1. Which of the following biomolecules is primarily composed of amino acids linked by peptide bonds?
(A) Carbohydrates
(B) Proteins
(C) Lipids
(D) Nucleic acids

2. What is the main function of carbohydrates in a living organism?
(A) Acting as the primary source of energy
(B) Storing genetic information
(C) Catalyzing biochemical reactions
(D) Forming the structure of cell membranes

3. Identify the incorrect statement regarding lipids.
(A) They are characterized as being insoluble in water.
(B) They serve as long-term energy storage for the cell.
(C) They are polymers composed of repeating monomer units.
(D) They are essential components of cellular membranes.

4. The process by which an energetically unfavorable reaction is driven by an energetically favorable one is known as:
(A) Oxidative phosphorylation
(B) Group transfer
(C) Substrate-level phosphorylation
(D) Coupled reaction

5. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: The primary structure of a protein is the linear sequence of its amino acids.
Statement II: The primary structure is stabilized primarily by hydrogen bonds.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

6. Which form of DNA is a left-handed helix with a zigzagging phosphodiester backbone?
(A) A-DNA
(B) Z-DNA
(C) B-DNA
(D) t-DNA

7. All of the following are components of a nucleotide EXCEPT:
(A) A pentose sugar
(B) A phosphate group
(C) A nitrogenous base
(D) A peptide bond

NODIA

8. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Competitive inhibitors increase the apparent Km of an enzyme.
Reason (R): Competitive inhibitors bind to the active site of the enzyme, competing with the substrate.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

9. The net yield of ATP molecules per molecule of glucose in glycolysis under aerobic conditions is:
(A) 4 ATP
(B) 8 ATP
(C) 2 ATP
(D) 32 ATP

10. Which of the following is a fat-soluble vitamin?
(A) Vitamin K
(B) Vitamin C
(C) Vitamin B12
(D) Vitamin B1

11. Consider the following statements about enzyme action:
1. Enzymes increase the activation energy of a reaction.
2. The active site of an enzyme is complementary to the substrate.
3. Enzyme activity is independent of pH and temperature.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 2 only
(B) 1 and 2
(C) 2 and 3
(D) 1, 2, and 3

12. The final electron acceptor in the electron transport chain during oxidative phosphorylation is:
(A) NAD+
(B) Oxygen
(C) Water
(D) Cytochrome c

13. Which type of RNA molecule carries the genetic code from the nucleus to the ribosome for protein synthesis?
(A) tRNA (transfer RNA)
(B) rRNA (ribosomal RNA)
(C) mRNA (messenger RNA)
(D) snRNA (small nuclear RNA)

14. The catabolism of fatty acids to produce acetyl-CoA is known as:
(A) Glycolysis
(B) Gluconeogenesis
(C) Lipogenesis
(D) Beta-oxidation

15. Match the metabolic pathway with its primary function.
List I: (Pathway)
P. Glycolysis,
Q. Kreb's cycle,
R. Gluconeogenesis,
S. Glycogenolysis
List II: (Function)
1. Synthesis of glucose,
2. Breakdown of glucose,
3. Breakdown of glycogen,
4. Oxidation of acetyl-CoA
(A) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

16. What term describes the overall three-dimensional folding of a single polypeptide chain?
(A) Primary structure
(B) Tertiary structure
(C) Secondary structure
(D) Quaternary structure

17. The Michaelis constant (Km) for an enzyme is a measure of:
(A) The maximum rate of the catalyzed reaction.
(B) The affinity of the enzyme for its substrate.
(C) The number of active sites on the enzyme molecule.
(D) The total concentration of the enzyme present.

18. Which of the following correctly identifies a pyrimidine base found in DNA?
(A) Thymine
(B) Adenine
(C) Guanine
(D) Uracil

19. In the context of bioenergetics, a reaction with a positive ΔG is:
(A) Spontaneous and exergonic
(B) At equilibrium
(C) Non-spontaneous and endergonic
(D) Spontaneous and endergonic

20. A coenzyme is best defined as:
(A) A protein that assists an enzyme in its catalytic activity.
(B) An inorganic ion that binds to the active site of the enzyme.
(C) A substance that binds to and chemically inactivates an enzyme.
(D) A non-protein organic molecule required for enzymatic activity.

21. Arrange the following steps of the Kreb's cycle in the correct sequence, starting from the entry of Acetyl-CoA.
1. Formation of Succinyl-CoA
2. Formation of Citrate
3. Formation of Fumarate
4. Formation of α-ketoglutarate

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(A) 2, 4, 1, 3
(B) 1, 2, 3, 4
(C) 2, 1, 4, 3
(D) 4, 2, 1, 3

22. The conversion of pyruvate to acetyl-CoA is a critical step that links which two metabolic pathways?
(A) Glycolysis and Gluconeogenesis
(B) Glycolysis and the Kreb's cycle
(C) The Kreb's cycle and Oxidative Phosphorylation
(D) Fatty acid synthesis and Glycogenolysis

23. Which of the following is an incorrect pair of a biomolecule and its function?
(A) Protein - Catalysis of biochemical reactions
(B) Nucleic Acid - Storage of genetic information
(C) Carbohydrate - Structural component in plant cell walls
(D) Lipid - Short-term, rapid energy supply

24. The α-helix and β-sheet are examples of a protein's:
(A) Secondary structure
(B) Primary structure
(C) Tertiary structure
(D) Quaternary structure

25. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Oxidative phosphorylation generates the majority of ATP in aerobic organisms.
Reason (R): It involves the transfer of electrons through a series of carriers to a final electron acceptor, creating a proton gradient.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

26. An allosteric inhibitor affects an enzyme by:
(A) Binding to a site other than the active site, causing a conformational change.
(B) Binding to the active site and blocking substrate access.
(C) Covalently modifying the substrate.
(D) Increasing the enzyme's affinity for the substrate.

27. The synthesis of purine nucleotides starts with which precursor molecule?
(A) Aspartate
(B) Glycine
(C) Glutamine
(D) Ribose-5-phosphate

28. Consider the following statements regarding nucleic acids:
1. In DNA, adenine pairs with guanine.
2. The two strands of a DNA double helix are parallel.
3. RNA contains the sugar ribose, whereas DNA contains deoxyribose.
Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 only
(B) 3 only
(C) 1 and 2
(D) 2 and 3

29. Which of the following is a key regulatory enzyme in the glycolysis pathway?
(A) Aldolase
(B) Enolase
(C) Phosphofructokinase-1 (PFK-1)
(D) Triose phosphate isomerase

30. Group transfer potential is a measure of:
(A) The rate at which an enzyme transfers a group.
(B) The total energy stored in a molecule.
(C) The potential of a molecule to form a polymer.
(D) The tendency of a molecule to donate a specific chemical group.

31. In the structure of tRNA, which region is responsible for binding to a specific amino acid?
(A) The 3' acceptor stem
(B) The anticodon loop
(C) The D loop
(D) The TΨC loop

32. The process of transamination is central to the metabolism of:
(A) Carbohydrates
(B) Amino acids
(C) Lipids

NODIA

(D) Nucleotides

33. Which of the following bonds stabilizes the tertiary structure of a protein?
(A) Peptide bonds and covalent linkages between amino acids.
(B) Disulfide bridges, hydrogen bonds, and hydrophobic interactions.
(C) Hydrogen bonds and simple electrostatic attractions.
(D) Phosphodiester bonds between neighboring nucleotides.

34. A non-competitive inhibitor of an enzyme:
(A) Decreases Vmax but does not affect Km.
(B) Increases Km but does not affect Vmax.
(C) Increases both Km and Vmax.
(D) Decreases both Km and Vmax.

35. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: Glycogen is a branched polysaccharide of glucose.
Statement II: Cellulose is an unbranched polysaccharide of glucose that humans can easily digest.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

36. The Kreb's cycle occurs in which part of the eukaryotic cell?
(A) Cytosol
(B) Inner mitochondrial membrane
(C) Nucleus
(D) Mitochondrial matrix

37. Match the coenzyme with the vitamin from which it is derived.
List I: (Coenzyme)
P. NAD+
Q. FAD
R. CoA
S. TPP
List II: (Vitamin)
1. Riboflavin
2. Niacin
3. Thiamine
4. Pantothenic acid
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

38. The energy for the synthesis of ATP during oxidative phosphorylation is provided directly by:
(A) The breakdown of glucose.
(B) The flow of protons through ATP synthase.
(C) The flow of electrons through the electron transport chain.
(D) The hydrolysis of GTP.

39. The quaternary structure of a protein refers to the:
(A) Sequence of amino acids in the polypeptide chain.
(B) Regular, repeating folding patterns like α-helices.
(C) Overall 3D shape of a single polypeptide.
(D) Arrangement and interaction of multiple polypeptide subunits.

40. Which statement best describes the function of rRNA?
(A) It acts as a structural and catalytic core of the ribosome.
(B) It carries amino acids to the active site of protein synthesis.
(C) It serves as a primary template for the synthesis of proteins.
(D) It regulates the level of gene expression within the nucleus.

41. Saturated fatty acids are characterized by:
(A) Having one or more double bonds in their hydrocarbon chain.
(B) Being liquid at room temperature.
(C) The absence of double bonds in their hydrocarbon chain.
(D) Containing a phosphate group in their structure.

42. Consider the following statements about metabolism:
1. Anabolic pathways involve the breakdown of complex molecules.
2. Catabolic pathways generally release energy.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

3. The Kreb's cycle is an exclusively anabolic pathway.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 only
(B) 2 only
(C) 1 and 3
(D) 2 and 3

43. Which factor does NOT typically influence the rate of an enzyme-catalyzed reaction?
(A) Temperature
(B) Substrate concentration
(C) Enzyme concentration
(D) Atmospheric pressure

44. The backbone of a nucleic acid strand is composed of alternating:
(A) Sugar and amino acid units.
(B) Sugar and phosphate units.
(C) Nitrogenous base and phosphate units.
(D) Nitrogenous base and sugar units.

45. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): In B-DNA, the two polynucleotide chains are coiled in a right-handed double helix.
Reason (R): The stability of the B-DNA double helix is maintained solely by the phosphodiester backbone.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

46. The removal of an amino group from an amino acid is a process called:
(A) Transamination
(B) Decarboxylation
(C) Hydroxylation
(D) Deamination

47. The most abundant form of DNA found in physiological conditions is:
(A) B-DNA
(B) A-DNA
(C) Z-DNA
(D) C-DNA

48. A holoenzyme is composed of:
(A) Only a protein component.
(B) An apoenzyme and a cofactor.
(C) Two or more polypeptide chains.
(D) An enzyme and its substrate.

49. Which intermediate of the Kreb's cycle is a 5-carbon compound?
(A) Citrate
(B) α-ketoglutarate
(C) Succinate
(D) Malate

50. The synthesis of glycogen from glucose is called:
(A) Glycogenesis
(B) Glycogenolysis
(C) Glycolysis
(D) Gluconeogenesis

NODIA

51. Place the following events of muscle contraction fuel usage in order, from the initial seconds to prolonged activity.
1. Breakdown of muscle glycogen
2. Use of ATP reserves
3. Oxidation of fatty acids
4. Use of phosphocreatine

(A) 2, 4, 1, 3
(B) 1, 2, 3, 4
(C) 2, 1, 4, 3
(D) 4, 2, 1, 3

52. What is the primary product of purine nucleotide catabolism in humans?
(A) Urea
(B) Ammonia
(C) Allantoin
(D) Uric acid

53. Which of the following is an example of a monosaccharide?
(A) Sucrose
(B) Lactose
(C) Fructose
(D) Maltose

54. In enzyme kinetics, Vmax represents:
(A) The substrate concentration at which the reaction velocity is half-maximal.
(B) The maximum velocity achieved when the enzyme is saturated with substrate.
(C) The initial velocity of the reaction.

(D) The equilibrium constant of the reaction.

55. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: Vitamins are organic compounds required in small quantities for various metabolic functions.
Statement II: All vitamins can be synthesized by the human body in adequate amounts.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

56. The structure of tRNA is often described as a "cloverleaf" in two dimensions. This is an aspect of its:
(A) Secondary structure
(B) Primary structure
(C) Tertiary structure
(D) Quaternary structure

57. The transfer of a phosphate group from a high-energy compound like phosphoenolpyruvate to ADP is an example of:
(A) Oxidative phosphorylation
(B) Photophosphorylation
(C) Substrate-level phosphorylation
(D) A coupled reaction without phosphorylation

58. Which of the following is NOT a function of proteins?
(A) Long-term storage of genetic information
(B) Transport of molecules
(C) Catalysis of reactions
(D) Structural support for cells and tissues

59. Consider the following statements about the Kreb's cycle:
1. It is an aerobic pathway, as it depends on oxygen as a direct reactant.
2. For each molecule of acetyl-CoA that enters, one molecule of $FADH_2$ is produced.
3. The cycle begins with the reaction of acetyl-CoA and malate.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 2 only
(B) 1 and 2
(C) 1 and 3
(D) 1, 2, and 3

60. An uncoupler of oxidative phosphorylation, such as 2,4-dinitrophenol (DNP), functions by:
(A) Blocking the electron transport chain at Complex I.
(B) Dissipating the proton gradient across the inner membrane.
(C) Inhibiting ATP synthase directly.
(D) Preventing the entry of pyruvate molecules into the matrix.

61. Which type of bond links monosaccharides together to form a polysaccharide?
(A) Peptide bond
(B) Phosphodiester bond
(C) Glycosidic bond
(D) Hydrogen bond

62. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The enzyme kinetics of allosteric enzymes do not follow the Michaelis-Menten equation.
Reason (R): Allosteric enzymes often display cooperativity, resulting in a sigmoidal plot of reaction velocity versus substrate concentration.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

63. The metabolism of lipids generates more energy per gram than the metabolism of carbohydrates because:
(A) Lipids are more reduced than carbohydrates.
(B) Lipids are more oxidized than carbohydrates.
(C) Lipids are soluble in water.
(D) The C-H bonds in carbohydrates are higher in energy.

64. Identify the correct pair of a macromolecule and its monomer.
(A) Protein - Polypeptide
(B) Starch - Glucose
(C) DNA - Amino acid
(D) Lipid - Nucleotide

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

65. The anticodon is a sequence of three nucleotides found on which molecule?
(A) mRNA
(B) tRNA
(C) rRNA
(D) DNA

66. Match the protein structure level with its description.
List I: (Protein Structure Level)
P. Primary,
Q. Secondary,
R. Tertiary,
S. Quaternary
List II: (Description)
1. 3-D folding,
2. Association of subunits,
3. Amino acid sequence,
4. Local folding
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-2, R-4, S-1
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

67. What is the role of a catalyst in a chemical reaction?
(A) It increases the free energy change (ΔG) of the reaction.
(B) It is consumed during the reaction.
(C) It lowers the activation energy of the reaction.
(D) It shifts the equilibrium of the reaction.

68. Which of the following pathways is the principal source of NADPH for reductive biosynthesis?
(A) Glycolysis
(B) Kreb's cycle
(C) Oxidative phosphorylation
(D) Pentose phosphate pathway

69. In B-DNA, how many base pairs are there per turn of the helix?
(A) Approximately 8.5
(B) Approximately 12.0
(C) Approximately 10.5
(D) Approximately 15.0

70. The key reaction in the Kreb's cycle that produces GTP (or ATP) via substrate-level phosphorylation is the conversion of:
(A) Fumarate to malate
(B) Succinyl-CoA to succinate
(C) Isocitrate to α-ketoglutarate
(D) Malate to oxaloacetate

71. A zwitterion is an amino acid that has:
(A) A net positive charge.
(B) A net negative charge.
(C) Two peptide bonds.
(D) No net electrical charge.

72. Consider the following statements regarding vitamins:
1. Vitamin C is a water-soluble vitamin essential for collagen synthesis.
2. Vitamin D can be synthesized in the skin upon exposure to sunlight.
3. Vitamin B12 deficiency can lead to pernicious anemia.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

73. The phenomenon where the binding of one substrate molecule to an enzyme facilitates the binding of subsequent substrate molecules is known as:
(A) Competitive inhibition
(B) Allosteric inhibition
(C) Positive cooperativity
(D) Non-competitive inhibition

74. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: The process of gluconeogenesis synthesizes glucose from non-carbohydrate precursors like lactate and amino acids.
Statement II: Gluconeogenesis is simply the reverse of all the steps of glycolysis.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

75. The phosphodiester bond connects:
(A) Two amino acids in a protein chain.
(B) A fatty acid chain to a glycerol molecule.

NODIA

(C) A nitrogenous base to the pentose sugar.
(D) The 3' carbon of one sugar to the 5' carbon of another.

76. Which of these is NOT a product of the Kreb's cycle for one molecule of acetyl-CoA?
(A) 3 NADH
(B) 1 Pyruvate
(C) 1 $FADH_2$
(D) 1 GTP (or ATP)

77. Which of the following statements about enzyme regulation is incorrect?
(A) Allosteric regulation involves binding at a site other than the active site.
(B) Covalent modification, like phosphorylation, can alter enzyme activity.
(C) Enzyme synthesis and degradation rates are constant and not subject to regulation.
(D) Feedback inhibition occurs when a product of a pathway inhibits an earlier step.

78. Cholesterol is a precursor for all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Steroid hormones (e.g., testosterone)
(B) Bile acids
(C) Vitamin D
(D) Amino acids

79. The Urea cycle is the primary pathway for the excretion of excess nitrogen from the breakdown of:
(A) Amino acids
(B) Fatty acids
(C) Glucose
(D) Purines

80. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Glycolysis can proceed under anaerobic conditions.
Reason (R): In the absence of oxygen, pyruvate is converted to lactate or ethanol to regenerate NAD+ for continued glycolysis.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

NODIA

81. What distinguishes A-DNA from B-DNA?
(A) A-DNA is left-handed, while B-DNA is right-handed.
(B) A-DNA has a wider, more compact helical structure.
(C) A-DNA is found in high-salt conditions, while B-DNA is found in low-salt.
(D) A-DNA lacks a major groove.

82. A Lineweaver-Burk plot is a graphical representation used to determine:
(A) The enzyme kinetic parameters Km and Vmax.
(B) The amino acid sequence of a protein.
(C) The three-dimensional structure of an enzyme.
(D) The equilibrium constant of a reaction.

83. Arrange the complexes of the mitochondrial electron transport chain in the order that electrons pass through them.
1. Cytochrome c oxidase (Complex IV)
2. NADH-Q oxidoreductase (Complex I)
3. Cytochrome bc1 complex (Complex III)
4. Succinate-Q reductase (Complex II)

(A) $1 \rightarrow 3 \rightarrow 2 \rightarrow 4$
(B) $2 \rightarrow 3 \rightarrow 1$
(C) $4 \rightarrow 2 \rightarrow 3 \rightarrow 1$
(D) $2 \rightarrow 4 \rightarrow 1 \rightarrow 3$

84. Phospholipids are crucial components of cell membranes because they are:
(A) Entirely hydrophobic
(B) Entirely hydrophilic
(C) Positively charged
(D) Amphipathic

85. Which of the following statements correctly describes a coupled reaction in bioenergetics?
(A) Two reactions that occur in different cellular compartments.
(B) An anabolic reaction is paired with another anabolic reaction.
(C) An exergonic reaction drives an endergonic reaction.
(D) A reaction that produces both ATP and heat.

86. The conversion of Fumarate to Malate in the Kreb's cycle is catalyzed by the enzyme Fumarase. This reaction involves the addition of:

(A) A phosphate group
(B) Water
(C) An amino group
(D) Carbon dioxide

87. Which of the following is an essential fatty acid, meaning it cannot be synthesized by the human body?
(A) Palmitic acid
(B) Stearic acid
(C) Oleic acid
(D) Linoleic acid

88. Consider the following statements about protein structure:
1. Denaturation involves the disruption of a protein's primary structure.
2. The tertiary structure is stabilized by interactions between amino acid R-groups.
3. The β-sheet is an example of secondary structure.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2
(B) 2 and 3
(C) 1 and 3
(D) 1, 2, and 3

89. The regulation of enzyme activity by the final product of a metabolic pathway is known as:
(A) Competitive inhibition
(B) Allosteric activation
(C) Feedback inhibition
(D) Covalent modification

90. The process of forming ATP from ADP and Pi using energy derived from a proton gradient is called:
(A) Chemiosmosis
(B) Substrate-level phosphorylation
(C) Glycolysis
(D) Decarboxylation

91. A key difference between mRNA and tRNA is that:
(A) mRNA contains uracil, whereas tRNA contains thymine instead.
(B) mRNA is much smaller than tRNA molecules.
(C) mRNA carries amino acids, while tRNA carries the code.
(D) mRNA is typically linear, whereas tRNA has a cloverleaf fold.

92. The first committed step in the pyrimidine nucleotide biosynthesis pathway is catalyzed by:
(A) Ribonucleotide reductase
(B) Aspartate transcarbamoylase (ATCase)
(C) Thymidylate synthase
(D) PRPP synthetase

93. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: High levels of ATP and citrate inhibit the key glycolytic enzyme, phosphofructokinase-1.
Statement II: This inhibition is a logical regulatory mechanism because high ATP and citrate indicate an energy-rich state.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct and Statement II is the correct explanation of Statement I.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct but Statement II is not the correct explanation of Statement I.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

94. The breakdown of proteins into their constituent amino acids is primarily a process of:
(A) Deamination
(B) Dehydration synthesis
(C) Oxidation
(D) Hydrolysis

95. Match the metabolic state or hormone with its primary effect.
List I: (Metabolic State/Hormone)
P. Insulin
Q. Glucagon
R. Well-fed
S. Starvation
List II: (Primary Effect)
1. Glycogenolysis
2. Ketogenesis
3. Glycogen synthesis
4. Glycolysis
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

96. Which vitamin is essential for the carboxylation of glutamate residues in proteins involved in blood clotting?
(A) Vitamin A
(B) Vitamin K
(C) Vitamin C
(D) Vitamin E

97. An enzyme that has been denatured has lost its:
(A) Primary structure
(B) Secondary and tertiary structure
(C) Amino acid sequence
(D) Peptide bonds

98. The complete oxidation of one molecule of glucose via cellular respiration yields approximately how many ATP molecules?
(A) 30-32
(B) 2
(C) 8
(D) 15

99. In the double-reciprocal Lineweaver-Burk plot, the y-intercept represents:
(A) -1/Km
(B) Km/Vmax
(C) 1/Vmax
(D) 1/Km

100. The two strands of the DNA double helix are held together by:
(A) Covalent bonds between the bases.
(B) Peptide bonds between the sugar-phosphate backbones.
(C) Ionic bonds between the phosphate groups.
(D) Hydrogen bonds between the complementary bases.

101. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): ATP is considered the "energy currency" of the cell.
Reason (R): The hydrolysis of the terminal phosphoanhydride bond of ATP is a highly exergonic reaction.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

102. Which of the following metabolic pathways occurs in the cytosol of a eukaryotic cell?
(A) Kreb's cycle
(B) Glycolysis
(C) Oxidative phosphorylation
(D) Beta-oxidation of fatty acids

103. Which of the following is an example of a dilsaccharide?
(A) Glucose
(B) Ribose
(C) Glycogen
(D) Lactose

104. Consider the following statements about enzyme kinetics:
1. In the presence of a competitive inhibitor, Vmax can be reached if substrate concentration is high enough.
2. A non-competitive inhibitor binds reversibly to the enzyme-substrate complex only.
3. The Michaelis-Menten model assumes the formation of a steady-state enzyme-substrate complex.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 3
(B) 2 only
(C) 1 and 2
(D) 1, 2, and 3

NODIA

105. The process by which nitrogen from the air is converted into ammonia, a form usable by living organisms, is central to nucleotide and amino acid synthesis. Which group of organisms is primarily responsible for this?
(A) Plants
(B) Animals
(C) Nitrogen-fixing bacteria
(D) Fungi

106. In protein structure, a motif refers to:
(A) A recognizable folding pattern involving one or more secondary structure elements.
(B) The entire tertiary structure of a small protein.
(C) The arrangement of multiple subunits.
(D) The linear sequence of amino acids in a specific region.

107. The enzyme ATP synthase is located in the:
(A) Mitochondrial matrix
(B) Outer mitochondrial membrane
(C) Cytosol
(D) Inner mitochondrial membrane

108. The main difference between a nucleoside and a nucleotide is that a nucleotide contains:
(A) A different type of sugar.
(B) A phosphate group.
(C) A purine instead of a pyrimidine.
(D) A double-ring base structure.

109. What is the metabolic fate of pyruvate in human muscle cells under anaerobic conditions?
(A) It is converted to acetyl-CoA.
(B) It is converted to ethanol.
(C) It is converted to lactate.
(D) It enters the gluconeogenesis pathway.

110. Which statement about the genetic code is incorrect?
(A) The code is read in triplets of bases called codons.
(B) The code is degenerate, meaning some amino acids are specified by more than one codon.
(C) The code is nearly universal across all life forms.
(D) The code is overlapping.

111. The active form of Vitamin D, calcitriol, functions in the regulation of which mineral?
(A) Calcium
(B) Iron
(C) Iodine
(D) Sodium

112. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: All enzymes are proteins.
Statement II: Some RNA molecules, called ribozymes, can also act as biological catalysts.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

113. Arrange the major stages of complete glucose oxidation in the correct order.
1. Kreb's Cycle
2. Oxidative Phosphorylation
3. Glycolysis
4. Pyruvate Oxidation

(A) 3, 1, 4, 2
(B) 3, 4, 1, 2
(C) 1, 3, 4, 2
(D) 4, 3, 1, 2

114. The β-oxidation spiral for a saturated fatty acid with 'n' carbons (where n is an even number) yields how many molecules of acetyl-CoA?
(A) n / 2
(B) n
(C) n – 1
(D) (n / 2) – 1

115. A mutation that changes a codon for an amino acid into a stop codon is called a:
(A) Missense mutation
(B) Silent mutation
(C) Nonsense mutation
(D) Frameshift mutation

116. The specific location on an enzyme where the substrate binds and catalysis occurs is called the:
(A) Allosteric site
(B) Regulatory site
(C) Binding pocket
(D) Active site

117. Which of the following molecules acts as an electron shuttle between Complex I/II and Complex III in the electron transport chain?
(A) Cytochrome c
(B) NAD+
(C) Coenzyme Q (Ubiquinone)
(D) FAD

118. Which of the following is an example of a fibrous protein?
(A) Hemoglobin
(B) Keratin
(C) Myoglobin
(D) Pepsin

119. The synthesis of ATP is an endergonic process. In a coupled reaction within a cell, what is the

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

most common immediate source of energy to drive this synthesis?
(A) Heat from the environment.
(B) Hydrolysis of glucose molecules.
(C) Input of light energy.
(D) Hydrolysis of a higher phosphate transfer molecule.

120. Match the inhibitor with its mode of action.
List I: (Inhibitor)
P. Competitive
Q. Non-competitive
R. Uncompetitive
S. Allosteric
List II: (Mode of Action)
1. Binds ES only
2. Binds E or ES
3. Binds active site
4. Binds regulatory site
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

121. Glycogen phosphorylase, the key enzyme in glycogenolysis, is activated by:
(A) High insulin levels.
(B) Elevated ATP concentration.
(C) Glucagon and epinephrine signals.
(D) Glucose-6-phosphate levels.

122. The major structural difference between starch and cellulose is:
(A) The type of glycosidic linkages.
(B) The type of monosaccharide unit.
(C) The presence of branching in cellulose but not starch.
(D) The solubility in water.

123. The function of the enzyme primase during DNA replication is to:
(A) Unwind the DNA double helix.
(B) Join Okazaki fragments together.
(C) Remove incorrect nucleotides.
(D) Synthesize an RNA primer for initiation.

124. Consider the following statements about bioenergetics:
1. A reaction at equilibrium has a ΔG of zero.
2. The standard free energy change (ΔG°') assumes a pH of 7.0 and 1M concentrations of reactants and products.
3. A catabolic pathway as a whole is typically endergonic.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2
(B) 2 and 3
(C) 1 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

NODIA

125. The final product of glycolysis, pyruvate, enters the mitochondrion and is converted into what molecule before entering the Kreb's cycle?
(A) Lactate
(B) Oxaloacetate
(C) Acetyl-CoA
(D) Citrate

126. Which of the following amino acids contains a sulfur atom?
(A) Leucine
(B) Serine
(C) Tyrosine
(D) Methionine

127. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The melting temperature (Tm) of DNA is higher for DNA with a greater G-C content.
Reason (R): Guanine-Cytosine base pairs are linked by three hydrogen bonds, whereas Adenine-Thymine pairs are linked by two.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

128. The primary role of the pentose phosphate pathway is to produce:
(A) ATP and NADH
(B) NADPH and ribose-5-phosphate
(C) $FADH_2$ and GTP
(D) Pyruvate and lactate

129. How does an enzyme increase the rate of a reaction?
(A) By increasing the kinetic energy of the substrate molecules.

(B) By providing an alternative reaction pathway with a lower activation energy.
(C) By changing the overall free energy change (ΔG) of the reaction to be more favorable.
(D) By shifting the reaction equilibrium towards the products.

130. A protein domain is best described as:
(A) A distinct, stable, and independently folding structural unit of a polypeptide.
(B) A small cluster of amino acids with a specific function.
(C) Another term for a subunit in a multimeric protein.
(D) A region of random coil in a protein's structure.

131. The transfer of an acyl group is a key function of which coenzyme?
(A) Biotin
(B) Tetrahydrofolate
(C) Coenzyme A
(D) Pyridoxal phosphate

132. The phenomenon of "wobble" during translation allows:
(A) The ribosome to skip over codons.
(B) A codon to code for multiple acids.
(C) mRNA reading in both directions.
(D) One tRNA to recognize multiple codons.

133. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: The Kreb's cycle is an amphibolic pathway.
Statement II: It functions in both catabolism (oxidation of acetyl-CoA) and anabolism (providing precursors for biosynthesis).
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct and Statement II is the correct explanation of Statement I.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct but Statement II is not the correct explanation of Statement I.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

134. Which of the following is NOT a characteristic of the B-form of the DNA double helix?
(A) It is a right-handed helix.
(B) It is the form adopted by DNA-RNA hybrids.
(C) The base pairs are nearly perpendicular to the helix axis.
(D) It has a narrow, deep major groove and a wide, shallow minor groove.

135. In a metabolic pathway, the reaction that commits a substrate to that pathway is often:
(A) The final step of the pathway.
(B) A readily reversible reaction.
(C) A reaction with a ΔG near zero.
(D) The main point of regulation for the pathway.

136. Which class of enzymes catalyzes the joining of two molecules, coupled with the hydrolysis of ATP?
(A) Ligases
(B) Hydrolases
(C) Lyases
(D) Isomerases

137. During prolonged fasting, the brain adapts to use which molecules as a major source of fuel?
(A) Fatty acids
(B) Amino acids
(C) Ketone bodies
(D) Lactate

138. The nitrogenous base Uracil is found in:
(A) RNA only
(B) Both DNA and RNA
(C) DNA only
(D) Neither DNA nor RNA

139. A triglyceride is composed of:
(A) Three glycerol molecules and one fatty acid.
(B) One glycerol molecule, two fatty acids, and a phosphate group.
(C) A long chain of alcohol and a fatty acid.
(D) One glycerol molecule and three fatty acids.

140. Consider the following statements regarding glycolysis:
1. It occurs in the mitochondrial matrix.
2. It produces a net of two NADH molecules per glucose.
3. It requires oxygen to proceed.
Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 2 only
(B) 1 and 2

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(C) 3 only
(D) 1, 2 and 3

141. The isoelectric point (pI) of an amino acid or protein is the pH at which:
(A) The molecule is most soluble.
(B) The protein is in its most active state.
(C) The molecule has no net charge.
(D) The protein is fully denatured.

142. Match the scientist (s) with their major contribution.
List I: (Scientist)
P. Watson/Crick
Q. Michaelis/Menten
R. Hans Krebs
S. Linus Pauling
List II: (Major Contribution)
1. Protein structure,
2. Citric acid cycle,
3. Enzyme kinetics,
4. DNA structure
(A) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1
(D) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2

143. The energy released by electron transport in mitochondria is used to transport protons from the matrix to the intermembrane space. This process creates a(n):
(A) Proton-motive force (electrochemical gradient).
(B) pH gradient only.
(C) Electrical potential only.
(D) ATP gradient.

144. Which coenzyme is a required for transamination reactions?
(A) Thiamine pyrophosphate (TPP)
(B) Pyridoxal phosphate (PLP)
(C) Lipoamide
(D) Biotin

145. In competitive inhibition of an enzyme, the inhibitor:
(A) Binds to the enzyme at a site different from the active site.
(B) Structurally resembles the substrate and binds to the active site.
(C) Binds irreversibly to the enzyme-substrate complex.
(D) Lowers the Vmax of the reaction.

NODIA

146. A diet deficient in Niacin (Vitamin B3) can lead to which disease?
(A) Pellagra
(B) Scurvy
(C) Beriberi
(D) Rickets

147. Arrange the following biomolecules in the central dogma of molecular biology in the correct order of information flow.
1. Protein
2. RNA
3. DNA
(A) 3, 1, 2
(B) 2, 3, 1
(C) 3, 2, 1
(D) 1, 2, 3

148. The oxidation of one NADH molecule by the electron transport chain leads to the synthesis of approximately how many ATP molecules?
(A) 1.5
(B) 3.5
(C) 4.0
(D) 2.5

149. Hemoglobin exhibits quaternary structure because it is composed of:
(A) A single long polypeptide chain with multiple domains.
(B) Both α-helices and β-sheets.
(C) Four polypeptide subunits.
(D) An amino acid sequence rich in proline.

150. Which of these is a catabolic process?
(A) Synthesis of protein from amino acids
(B) Breakdown of fatty acids into acetyl-CoA
(C) Synthesis of glycogen from glucose
(D) Synthesis of DNA from nucleotides

151. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: The Z-form of DNA is a right-handed helix.
Statement II: The Z-form is characterized by a deep minor groove and a flattened or non-existent major groove.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.

(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

152. The enzyme that catalyzes the rate-limiting step of glycolysis is:
(A) Phosphofructokinase-1
(B) Hexokinase
(C) Pyruvate kinase
(D) Aldolase

153. What is the fundamental difference between fats and oils?
(A) Fats are derived from plants, while oils are from animals.
(B) Fats contain glycerol, while oils do not.
(C) Fats are composed of saturated fatty acids and are solid at room temperature, while oils have unsaturated fatty acids and are liquid.
(D) Fats are carbohydrates, while oils are lipids.

154. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The active site of an enzyme is a three-dimensional cleft formed by amino acid residues that may be far apart in the primary sequence.
Reason (R): Protein folding brings distant residues into close proximity to form a functional active site.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

155. Which of the following is a key intermediate in the metabolism of carbohydrates, lipids, and proteins?
(A) Pyruvate
(B) Glucose-6-phosphate
(C) Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate
(D) Acetyl-CoA

156. The structure of mRNA is best described as:
(A) A highly folded cloverleaf structure.
(B) A linear, single-stranded polymer of ribonucleotides.
(C) A double helix with complementary base pairing.
(D) A catalytic component of the ribosome.

157. Which of the following metabolic pathways is primarily anabolic?
(A) Glycolysis
(B) Kreb's cycle
(C) Gluconeogenesis
(D) Beta-oxidation

158. Consider the following statements about protein denaturation:
1. It is the loss of the protein's native three-dimensional structure.
2. It always involves the breaking of peptide bonds.
3. Denaturation typically results in a loss of biological function.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 3
(B) 2 and 3
(C) 1 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

159. The reaction catalyzed by hexokinase in glycolysis is an example of:
(A) Group transfer (of a phosphoryl group)
(B) Substrate-level phosphorylation
(C) Isomerization
(D) Oxidation-reduction

160. Which of the following statements about vitamins is correct?
(A) They are inorganic nutrients required in large amounts.
(B) Many function as coenzymes or precursors to coenzymes.
(C) They are a major source of energy for the body.
(D) All vitamins are fat-soluble.

161. The bond between the α-carbon and the carboxyl carbon in an amino acid is:
(A) A peptide bond
(B) A single covalent bond
(C) A hydrogen bond
(D) An ionic bond

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

162. How does an uncompetitive inhibitor affect the kinetic parameters of an enzyme?
(A) Decreases both Vmax and Km.
(B) Increases Km but Vmax remains unchanged.
(C) Decreases Vmax but Km remains unchanged.
(D) Increases both Vmax and Km.

163. The anticodon loop of a tRNA is complementary to:
(A) A sequence on the rRNA.
(B) The amino acid attachment site.
(C) A codon on the mRNA.
(D) A promoter sequence on the DNA.

164. The final three reactions of the Kreb's cycle (Succinate → Fumarate → Malate → Oxaloacetate) serve to regenerate:
(A) Acetyl-CoA
(B) Citrate
(C) Isocitrate
(D) Oxaloacetate

165. The term "bioenergetics" refers to the study of:
(A) The structure and function of biomolecules.
(B) The speed of biochemical reactions.
(C) Energy transformations in living organisms.
(D) The genetic basis of metabolism.

166. Which of the following statements about lipids is incorrect?
(A) Steroids are a class of lipids characterized by a four-ring structure.
(B) All lipids contain fatty acids.
(C) Phospholipids are the main components of biological membranes.
(D) They are efficient molecules for energy storage.

167. In enzyme action, "induced fit" refers to the idea that:
(A) The enzyme is rigid and the substrate must fit perfectly.
(B) The substrate changes shape to fit into a rigid enzyme active site.
(C) The enzyme induces a change in the product after the reaction.
(D) Substrate binding triggers a conformational shift in the enzyme.

168. The primary function of the Kreb's cycle is to:
(A) Oxidize acetyl-CoA and generate reducing equivalents (NADH and $FADH_2$).
(B) Produce ATP through substrate-level phosphorylation exclusively.
(C) Synthesize glucose from pyruvate.
(D) Break down glucose into two molecules of pyruvate.

169. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: The α-helix is a type of protein secondary structure stabilized by intramolecular hydrogen bonds.
Statement II: In an α-helix, the hydrogen bonds form between the carbonyl oxygen of one amino acid and the amide hydrogen of an amino acid four residues away.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct and Statement II provides a correct detail for Statement I.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct but Statement II is not a detail of Statement I.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

170. Which of the following is NOT a component of the electron transport chain in mitochondria?
(A) ATP synthase
(B) Cytochrome c
(C) Coenzyme Q
(D) Iron-sulfur proteins

171. Match the biomolecule class with its characteristic linkage bond.
List I: (Biomolecule Class)
P. Protein,
Q. Polysaccharide,
R. Nucleic Acid,
S. Triglyceride
List II: (Characteristic Bond)
1. Glycosidic,
2. Ester,
3. Peptide,
4. Phosphodiester
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

172. The complete catabolism of purine bases in humans leads to the formation of:
(A) Urea
(B) Uric acid
(C) Ammonia
(D) β-Alanine

173. The turnover number (kcat) of an enzyme represents:
(A) The substrate concentration required to achieve half the maximal velocity.
(B) The equilibrium constant of the reaction.
(C) The number of substrate molecules converted to product per unit time by a single enzyme molecule when saturated.
(D) The total concentration of enzyme present.

174. Which of the following is the most reduced form of carbon?
(A) Methanol (CH3OH)
(B) Carbon dioxide (CO_2)
(C) Formic acid (HCOOH)
(D) Methane (CH4)

175. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Most metabolic pathways are regulated.
Reason (R): Regulation of metabolic pathways allows cells to respond to changing environmental conditions and metabolic needs, preventing wasteful production or depletion of metabolites.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

176. Which of the following is a characteristic of A-DNA compared to B-DNA?
(A) It is a left-handed helix.
(B) It is wider and more compact.
(C) It is narrower and more elongated.
(D) It has no major or minor grooves.

177. The enzyme responsible for breaking down starch into smaller sugars is:
(A) Lipase
(B) Amylase
(C) Protease
(D) Nuclease

178. Consider the following statements about coenzymes:
1. NAD+ and FAD are coenzymes involved in redox reactions.
2. Coenzymes are always inorganic metal ions.
3. A coenzyme is often chemically changed during a reaction and needs to be regenerated.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 3
(B) 2 only
(C) 1 and 2
(D) 1, 2, and 3

179. A beta-sheet is a protein secondary structure characterized by:
(A) A coiled, helical backbone.
(B) Interactions between the R-groups of distant amino acids.
(C) Hydrogen bonds between polypeptide chains or segments of the same chain lying side-by-side.
(D) The association of multiple protein subunits.

180. The process of glycogenolysis is the:
(A) Synthesis of glycogen from glucose.
(B) Breakdown of glucose to pyruvate.
(C) Synthesis of glucose from non-carbohydrate sources.
(D) Breakdown of glycogen to glucose.

NODIA

181. In the first reaction of the Kreb's cycle, acetyl-CoA (2 carbons) combines with oxaloacetate (4 carbons) to form:
(A) Malate (4 carbons)
(B) Succinate (4 carbons)
(C) Citrate (6 carbons)
(D) a-ketoglutarate (5 carbons)

182. Which of the following correctly pairs a vitamin with its deficiency disease?
(A) Vitamin B1 (Thiamine) - Scurvy
(B) Vitamin D - Rickets
(C) Vitamin C (Ascorbic acid) - Beriberi
(D) Vitamin A - Pellagra

183. Given below are two statements:

Statement I: Anabolic pathways are divergent, starting from a few precursors to synthesize many different biomolecules.
Statement II: Catabolic pathways are convergent, breaking down many different biomolecules into a few common intermediates.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

184. The function of ribosomal RNA (rRNA) is primarily:
(A) To act as a structural and catalytic component of the ribosome.
(B) To carry the genetic code for a protein.
(C) To transport amino acids to the ribosome.
(D) To regulate gene expression by binding to mRNA.

185. In a Lineweaver-Burk plot (1/v vs 1/[S]), how would the plot for a competitive inhibitor compare to the uninhibited reaction?
(A) The lines would have the same x-intercept but different y-intercepts.
(B) The lines would be parallel.
(C) The lines would have the same y-intercept but different x-intercepts.
(D) The lines would be identical.

186. Which molecule serves as the direct donor of one-carbon units in various methylation reactions?
(A) S-adenosylmethionine (SAM)
(B) ATP
(C) Tetrahydrofolate
(D) Biotin

187. The term for the structure containing the complete assembly of a virus's genetic material and its protein coat is the:
(A) Nucleoid
(B) Nucleosome
(C) Nucleolus
(D) Nucleocapsid

188. Which of the following is a non-reducing sugar?
(A) Glucose
(B) Sucrose
(C) Fructose
(D) Maltose

189. The step in glycolysis that commits glucose to the pathway is the phosphorylation of fructose-6-phosphate to fructose-1,6-bisphosphate. This is because:
(A) It represents the very first step in the pathway.
(B) It is the only step in the pathway that requires ATP energy.
(C) It is highly exergonic and irreversible under cellular conditions.
(D) Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate can be converted back to glucose easily.

190. Which of these is an example of a tertiary structure interaction in a protein?
(A) Hydrogen bond between backbone C=O and N-H groups in an alpha helix.
(B) A peptide bond between two amino acids.
(C) The association of two separate polypeptide chains.
(D) A salt bridge (ionic bond) between an acidic R-group and a basic R-group.

191. The oxidation of one molecule of $FADH_2$ by the electron transport chain leads to the synthesis of approximately how many ATP molecules?
(A) 1.5
(B) 1.0
(C) 2.5
(D) 3.0

192. Which of the following best describes the role of group transfer in bioenergetics?
(A) Transferring functional groups to make molecules more water-soluble for excretion.
(B) Using the transfer of a high-energy group (like phosphate) to drive an endergonic process.
(C) Moving electrons between molecules in redox reactions.
(D) Shifting the position of a functional group within the same molecule.

193. The two bypass reactions in gluconeogenesis that are different from the corresponding reactions in glycolysis are the conversion of:

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(A) Glucose to G6P and F6P to F-1,6-BP
(B) Pyruvate to PEP and F-1,6-BP to F6P
(C) G3P to 1,3-BPG and PEP to Pyruvate
(D) PEP to Pyruvate and Glucose to G6P

194. The sequence of nucleotides in a DNA or RNA molecule determines its:
(A) Primary structure
(B) Secondary structure
(C) Tertiary structure
(D) Quaternary structure

195. Which of the following statements about enzyme catalysis is correct?
(A) Enzymes are permanently altered after catalyzing a reaction.
(B) Enzymes change the equilibrium constant (Keq) of a reaction.
(C) Enzymes increase the reaction rate by lowering the activation energy barrier.
(D) Each enzyme can catalyze a wide variety of different reactions.

196. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The genetic code is said to be degenerate.
Reason (R): More than one codon can specify the same amino acid.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

197. Which of these is the primary storage polysaccharide in plants?
(A) Glycogen
(B) Cellulose
(C) Starch
(D) Chitin

198. The catabolism of amino acids often begins with a transamination reaction, which transfers the amino group to what common acceptor molecule?
(A) Pyruvate
(B) a-ketoglutarate
(C) Oxaloacetate
(D) Glutamate

199. Consider the following statements about lipids:
1. They are polymers of fatty acids.
2. Saturated fats have lower melting points than unsaturated fats of the same chain length.
3. Cholesterol is an important component of animal cell membranes, influencing fluidity.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 3 only
(B) 1 and 3
(C) 2 and 3
(D) 1, 2, and 3

NODIA

200. The active site of an enzyme is complementary to the:
(A) Transition state of the reaction.
(B) Substrate in its ground state.
(C) Product of the reaction.
(D) Allosteric inhibitor.

201. Which complex in the mitochondrial electron transport chain does NOT pump protons across the inner membrane?
(A) Complex I (NADH-Q oxidoreductase)
(B) Complex III (Cytochrome bc1 complex)
(C) Complex II (Succinate-Q reductase)
(D) Complex IV (Cytochrome c oxidase)

202. The synthesis of a new DNA strand occurs in which direction?
(A) 5' to 3'
(B) 3' to 5'
(C) In both directions simultaneously
(D) From the center outwards

203. Which of the following is a key difference between glycolysis and gluconeogenesis?
(A) Glycolysis occurs in the cytosol, while gluconeogenesis occurs in the mitochondria.
(B) Glycolysis produces ATP, while gluconeogenesis produces GTP.
(C) Glycolysis uses NAD+, while gluconeogenesis uses FAD.
(D) Glycolysis is catabolic, while gluconeogenesis is anabolic.

204. What type of interaction is most responsible for stabilizing the secondary structures (α-helices and β-sheets) of proteins?

(A) Disulfide bonds
(B) Hydrogen bonds
(C) Hydrophobic interactions
(D) Ionic bonds

205. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: Coenzymes are organic molecules, while cofactors can be either organic molecules or inorganic ions.
Statement II: A tightly bound coenzyme is called a prosthetic group.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

206. In one round of beta-oxidation, a saturated fatty acyl-CoA is shortened by two carbons, yielding one molecule of $FADH_2$, one molecule of NADH, and one molecule of:
(A) Pyruvate
(B) Malonyl-CoA
(C) Succinyl-CoA
(D) Acetyl-CoA

207. Match the RNA type with its primary function.
List I: (RNA Type)
P. mRNA,
Q. tRNA,
R. rRNA,
S. snRNA
List II: (Primary Function)
1. Spliceosome component,
2. Ribosome catalyst,
3. Amino acid carrier,
4. Genetic info carrier
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1
(D) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2

208. The standard free energy of hydrolysis for ATP to ADP + Pi is approximately:
(A) +30.5 kJ/mol
(B) -30.5 kJ/mol
(C) -7.3 kJ/mol
(D) 0 kJ/mol

209. The binding of 2,3-Bisphosphoglycerate (2,3-BPG) to hemoglobin:
(A) Increases its affinity for oxygen.
(B) Decreases its affinity for oxygen.
(C) Causes the hemoglobin to dissociate into its subunits.
(D) Binds to the iron atom in the heme group.

210. Which statement best describes the metabolism of nucleotides?
(A) De novo synthesis pathways build them from simple precursors, while salvage pathways recycle them.
(B) Purines and pyrimidines are synthesized using identical pathways.
(C) Nucleotides are a major source of metabolic energy for the cell.
(D) The breakdown of all nucleotides produces uric acid.

211. Which of the following is an example of an aldotetrose carbohydrate?
(A) Glucose
(B) Ribose
(C) Erythrose
(D) Fructose

212. Covalent modification is a form of enzyme regulation. Which of the following is a common example of reversible covalent modification?
(A) Proteolytic cleavage
(B) Competitive inhibition
(C) Feedback inhibition
(D) Phosphorylation and dephosphorylation

213. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The two strands of a DNA molecule are antiparallel.
Reason (R): One strand runs in the 5' to 3' direction, while the other runs in the 3' to 5' direction.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

214. The malate-aspartate shuttle is important for:

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(A) Transporting fatty acids into the mitochondria.
(B) Transporting reducing equivalents (NADH) from the cytosol into the mitochondrial matrix.
(C) Transporting acetyl-CoA out of the mitochondria.
(D) Transporting ATP out of the mitochondria.

215. The structural difference between ribose and deoxyribose is the absence of a hydroxyl group at which carbon position in deoxyribose?
(A) C-1'
(B) C-3'
(C) C-5'
(D) C-2'

216. Which of the following is an anaplerotic reaction for the Kreb's cycle?
(A) The carboxylation of pyruvate to form oxaloacetate.
(B) The conversion of citrate to isocitrate.
(C) The conversion of succinate to fumarate.
(D) The condensation of acetyl-CoA and oxaloacetate.

217. Consider the following statements about the genetic code:
1. AUG serves as the start codon and also codes for Methionine.
2. There are three stop codons: UAA, UAG, and UGA.
3. The code is ambiguous, meaning a single codon can specify more than one amino acid.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2
(B) 2 and 3
(C) 1 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

218. The hydrophobic effect is a major driving force in:
(A) The folding of proteins into their tertiary structure.
(B) The formation of peptide bonds.
(C) The replication of DNA.
(D) The hydrolysis of ATP.

NODIA

219. Which of the following pathways would be most active in the liver after a carbohydrate-rich meal?
(A) Gluconeogenesis and glycogenolysis
(B) Beta-oxidation and ketogenesis
(C) Urea cycle and glycogenolysis
(D) Glycolysis and glycogenesis

220. The high negative charge density of ATP, which contributes to its high group transfer potential, is due to:
(A) The adenine base.
(B) The triphosphate group.
(C) The ribose sugar.
(D) Its interaction with magnesium ions.

221. Which of the following amino acids has an R-group that can form hydrogen bonds?
(A) Alanine
(B) Valine
(C) Serine
(D) Leucine

222. The role of Cytochrome c in the electron transport chain is to:
(A) Accept electrons from Complex I and donate them to Complex III.
(B) Accept electrons from Complex II and donate them to Complex IV.
(C) Act as the final electron acceptor.
(D) Accept electrons from Complex III and donate them to Complex IV.

223. The Watson-Crick model of DNA is the B-form. What condition favors the formation of the A-form helix?
(A) Low water concentration (dehydrating conditions)
(B) High water concentration
(C) High temperature
(D) Alternating purine-pyrimidine sequences

224. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: Allosteric enzymes typically have multiple subunits and multiple active sites.
Statement II: The binding of an allosteric regulator to one subunit can cause a conformational change that affects the other subunits.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.

(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

225. Which of the following is NOT derived from cholesterol?
(A) Progesterone
(B) Insulin
(C) Bile salts
(D) Vitamin D

226. The enzyme catalase protects the cell by breaking down which harmful byproduct of metabolism?
(A) Hydrogen peroxide
(B) Superoxide radical
(C) Hydroxyl radical
(D) Lactic acid

227. In the overall process of glycolysis, for each molecule of glucose, how many molecules of pyruvate are produced?
(A) 1
(B) 3
(C) 2
(D) 4

228. The peptide bond has partial double-bond character. This is significant because it:
(A) Makes the bond highly flexible and free to rotate.
(B) Allows for easy hydrolysis of the bond without an enzyme.
(C) Is the primary site for allosteric regulation.
(D) Makes the bond rigid, restricting polypeptide conformation.

229. A key difference in nucleotide synthesis is that:
(A) Purine synthesis uses aspartate, while pyrimidine synthesis does not.
(B) Purine synthesis requires ATP, while pyrimidine synthesis does not.
(C) The purine ring is built on sugar; the pyrimidine ring is built first.
(D) The pyrimidine ring is derived from the purine ring.

230. Match the pathway with its location.
List I:
P. Glycolysis,
Q. Kreb's Cycle,
R. ETC,
S. Fatty Acid Synthesis
List II:
1. Matrix,
2. Inner Membrane,
3. Cytosol,
4. Cytosol
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

231. Which of the following carbohydrates is a structural component of plant cell walls and is indigestible by humans?
(A) Starch
(B) Glycogen
(C) Fructose
(D) Cellulose

232. In a reaction catalyzed by an enzyme, the enzyme-substrate complex (ES) is formed:
(A) As a transient intermediate in the reaction pathway.
(B) As a permanent, irreversible complex.
(C) After the product has been formed.
(D) Only in the presence of an inhibitor.

233. The oxidation of $FADH_2$ releases less energy than the oxidation of NADH because:
(A) $FADH_2$ carries only one electron.
(B) $FADH_2$ is re-oxidized in the cytosol, not the mitochondria.
(C) The electrons from $FADH_2$ enter the electron transport chain at a later point (Complex II).
(D) FAD has a lower affinity for electrons than NAD+.

234. Consider the following statements about protein folding:
1. Hydrophobic amino acid residues tend to be buried in the interior of a water-soluble protein.
2. The final folded structure of a protein represents its lowest energy state.
3. Chaperone proteins assist in the correct folding of many other proteins.
Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 only

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) 1 and 2
(C) 2 and 3
(D) 1, 2, and 3

235. What is the role of ligase in DNA replication and repair?
(A) To unwind the DNA helix.
(B) To synthesize RNA primers.
(C) To add methyl groups to the DNA.
(D) To join fragments of DNA by forming phosphodiester bonds.

236. A futile cycle in metabolism refers to:
(A) A pathway that regenerates its starting material, like the Kreb's cycle.
(B) The simultaneous operation of a pathway and its reverse pathway, leading to a net consumption of ATP.
(C) A metabolic pathway that produces no useful energy or biosynthetic precursors.
(D) The breakdown and resynthesis of a protein.

237. Which of the following is an example of a globular protein?
(A) Collagen
(B) Keratin
(C) Myoglobin
(D) Elastin

238. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Unsaturated fatty acids have lower melting points than saturated fatty acids of the same length.
Reason (R): The cis double bonds in unsaturated fatty acids introduce kinks in the hydrocarbon chain, preventing efficient packing.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

239. The reaction catalyzed by Pyruvate Kinase is a key regulatory step in glycolysis. It is an example of:
(A) Substrate-level phosphorylation
(B) Oxidative decarboxylation
(C) Isomerization
(D) Dehydration

240. The TΨC loop of a tRNA molecule is important for:
(A) Binding to the amino acid.
(B) Binding to the ribosomal surface.
(C) Binding to the mRNA codon.
(D) Catalyzing peptide bond formation.

NODIA

241. Which of the following is NOT a fate of pyruvate in metabolism?
(A) Conversion to lactate
(B) Direct entry into the electron transport chain
(C) Conversion to acetyl-CoA
(D) Conversion to oxaloacetate

242. The specificity of an enzyme refers to its ability to:
(A) Distinguish between its substrate and other similar molecules.
(B) Catalyze a reaction at a very high rate.
(C) Function over a wide range of pH values.
(D) Bind to a coenzyme.

243. The primary structure of a protein is ultimately determined by:
(A) The cellular environment (pH, temperature).
(B) Post-translational modifications.
(C) The sequence of nucleotides in the gene encoding it.
(D) The availability of amino acids in the cell.

244. A molecule that binds to an enzyme and decreases its activity is known as a(n):
(A) Substrate
(B) Activator
(C) Coenzyme
(D) Inhibitor

245. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: The Kreb's cycle is a strictly aerobic process.
Statement II: Although oxygen is not a direct reactant in the cycle, the cycle depends on the regeneration of NAD+ and FAD, which occurs via the oxygen-dependent electron transport chain.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct and Statement II is the correct explanation of Statement I.

(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct but Statement II is not the correct explanation of Statement I.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

246. The fluidity of a cell membrane is increased by:
(A) Increasing the number of saturated fatty acids.
(B) Increasing the number of unsaturated fatty acids.
(C) Increasing the length of the fatty acid chains.
(D) Decreasing the temperature.

247. The removal of introns and joining of exons in a primary mRNA transcript is a process called:
(A) Capping
(B) Tailing
(C) Translation
(D) Splicing

248. The role of biotin as a coenzyme is to:
(A) Mediate carboxylation reactions.
(B) Transfer one-carbon units in various oxidation states.
(C) Transfer acyl groups.
(D) Participate in redox reactions.

249. Which of the following is a pyrimidine base?
(A) Adenine
(B) Guanine
(C) Cytosine
(D) Both A and B

250. The conversion of glucose-6-phosphate to fructose-6-phosphate in glycolysis is an example of what type of reaction?
(A) Isomerization
(B) Oxidation
(C) Reduction
(D) Hydrolysis

251. The association of DNA with histone proteins to form chromatin is an example of what level of structural organization?
(A) Primary structure of DNA
(B) Secondary structure of DNA
(C) Quaternary structure of proteins
(D) Tertiary structure of DNA

252. Which vitamin is the precursor for the coenzyme Flavin Adenine Dinucleotide (FAD)?
(A) Niacin (B3)
(B) Riboflavin (B2)
(C) Thiamine (B1)
(D) Pantothenic Acid (B5)

253. The Bohr effect describes the observation that:
(A) The affinity of hemoglobin for O_2 increases as pH decreases.
(B) The binding of CO_2 to hemoglobin is non-competitive with O_2.
(C) The affinity of hemoglobin for O_2 decreases as pH decreases.
(D) Hemoglobin affinity for O_2 drops as acidity in the blood increases.

254. Match the enzyme class with the reaction it catalyzes.
List I:
P. Oxidoreductase,
Q. Transferase,
R. Hydrolase,
S. Lyase
List II:
1. Hydrolysis,
2. Group transfer,
3. Redox,
4. Cleavage of bonds
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

255. In the urea cycle, where do the two nitrogen atoms that are incorporated into a urea molecule come from?
(A) Free ammonia (NH_4^+) and aspartate
(B) Two molecules of glutamate
(C) Aspartate and glutamine
(D) Two molecules of free ammonia (NH_4^+

256. A Ramachandran plot is used to visualize:
(A) The electron density of a protein crystal.
(B) The sterically allowed rotational angles of the polypeptide backbone.
(C) The kinetic parameters of an enzyme.
(D) The elution profile of a protein from a chromatography column.

NODIA

257. Consider the following statements regarding the structure of RNA:
1. RNA is typically single-stranded, but it can fold into complex secondary and tertiary structures.
2. The sugar in RNA is deoxyribose.
3. RNA contains the bases A, G, C, and T.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 only
(B) 1 and 2
(C) 2 and 3
(D) 1, 2, and 3

258. What is the metabolic purpose of converting pyruvate to lactate under anaerobic conditions?
(A) To regenerate NAD+ so that glycolysis can continue.
(B) To produce additional ATP.
(C) To produce lactate as a fuel source for the brain.
(D) To directly inhibit the Kreb's cycle.

259. The energy required to destabilize existing chemical bonds and initiate a chemical reaction is known as:
(A) Free energy
(B) Enthalpy
(C) Activation energy
(D) Entropy

260. Which of the following is true about allosteric regulation?
(A) It involves an inhibitor that is a structural analog.
(B) The regulator binds covalently to the enzyme.
(C) It always results in the inhibition of enzyme activity.
(D) Regulators bind to distinct sites and cause structural shifts.

261. The process of beta-oxidation of fatty acids takes place in the:
(A) Cytosol
(B) Endoplasmic reticulum
(C) Mitochondrial matrix
(D) Golgi apparatus

262. The function of the enzyme telomerase is to:
(A) Synthesize the lagging strand during DNA replication.
(B) Replicate the ends of linear chromosomes.
(C) Repair damaged DNA.
(D) Join Okazaki fragments.

263. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: Glycogen and starch are both polymers of α-glucose.
Statement II: Glycogen is more highly branched than amylopectin, a component of starch.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

264. The chemiosmotic theory describes how:
(A) A proton gradient across a membrane is coupled to ATP synthesis.
(B) ATP is synthesized by substrate-level phosphorylation.
(C) Electrons are transported through a series of carriers.
(D) Glycolysis and the Kreb's cycle are linked.

265. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The melting temperature (Tm) of a DNA molecule depends on its base composition.
Reason (R): G-C pairs, having three hydrogen bonds, are more stable than A-T pairs, which have two hydrogen bonds.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

266. A reaction with a large negative value for ΔG will:
(A) Be strongly exergonic and spontaneous.
(B) Proceed rapidly.
(C) Proceed slowly.
(D) Be strongly endergonic and non-spontaneous.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

267. Which of the following is an irreversible step in the glycolysis pathway under cellular conditions?
(A) The conversion of glucose-6-phosphate to fructose-6-phosphate.
(B) The conversion of 3-phosphoglycerate to 2-phosphoglycerate.
(C) The conversion of dihydroxyacetone phosphate to glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate.
(D) The conversion of phosphoenolpyruvate to pyruvate.

268. An apoenzyme is:
(A) The non-protein part of a holoenzyme.
(B) The protein part of a holoenzyme.
(C) A fully active enzyme.
(D) An enzyme complexed with its substrate.

269. The "wobble" hypothesis explains the degeneracy of the genetic code by allowing for non-standard base pairing at which position of the codon-anticodon interaction?
(A) The first position of the codon.
(B) The second position of the codon.
(C) The third position of the codon.
(D) All three positions equally.

270. Which of the following is an intermediate in both glycolysis and the pentose phosphate pathway?
(A) Pyruvate
(B) Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate
(C) Acetyl-CoA
(D) Glucose-6-phosphate

271. In a folded protein, the arrangement of two or more polypeptide chains into a functional protein complex constitutes which level of structure?
(A) Quaternary
(B) Primary
(C) Secondary
(D) Tertiary

272. A key function of lipids in cell membranes is to:
(A) Catalyze reactions at the cell surface.
(B) Act as a barrier to the passage of polar molecules.
(C) Store genetic information.
(D) Provide a rigid structural framework for the cell.

273. Consider the following statements about nucleic acid structure:
1. The 5' end of a polynucleotide chain has a free phosphate group.
2. The 3' end of a polynucleotide chain has a free hydroxyl group.
3. The bases are attached to the 2' carbon of the pentose sugar.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2
(B) 2 and 3
(C) 1 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

274. The main purpose of the reactions in the Kreb's cycle is to harvest high-energy electrons from the carbon fuels. These electrons are captured in the form of:
(A) NADH and $FADH_2$
(B) ATP and GTP
(C) CO_2 and H_2O
(D) Acetyl-CoA and oxaloacetate

NODIA

275. If an enzyme's Vmax is 100 μmol/min, what is the reaction velocity when the substrate concentration is equal to the Km?
(A) 25 μmol/min
(B) 75 μmol/min
(C) 50 μmol/min
(D) 100 μmol/min

276. Which of the following is a second messenger that plays a key role in the signaling cascade initiated by hormones like glucagon and epinephrine to regulate glycogen metabolism?
(A) ATP
(B) Inositol trisphosphate (IP3)
(C) Glucose-6-phosphate
(D) Cyclic AMP (cAMP)

277. The attachment of an amino acid to its corresponding tRNA molecule is catalyzed by:
(A) Peptidyl transferase
(B) tRNA polymerase
(C) Aminoacyl-tRNA synthetase
(D) Ribosomal RNA

278. The carbons of glucose are ultimately released as what molecule during the complete aerobic respiration process?
(A) H_2O

(B) CO_2
(C) Lactate
(D) Acetyl-CoA

279. Which of the following statements about the active site of an enzyme is incorrect?
(A) It is a three-dimensional cleft or crevice.
(B) It binds the substrate through multiple weak interactions.
(C) It contains catalytic groups that participate in the reaction.
(D) It constitutes the bulk of the total enzyme volume.

280. Given below are two statements:
Statement I: The primary structure of a protein is determined by the gene that encodes it.
Statement II: The higher-order structures (secondary, tertiary, quaternary) are a consequence of the primary structure.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

281. The vitamin that functions as a part of Coenzyme A, which is essential for acyl group transfer, is:
(A) Riboflavin (B2)
(B) Niacin (B3)
(C) Pantothenic acid (B5)
(D) Pyridoxine (B6)

282. The term "amphipathic" describes a molecule that:
(A) Has both hydrophilic and hydrophobic regions.
(B) Has both acidic and basic properties.
(C) Can act as both an oxidizing and a reducing agent.
(D) Exists in two different isomeric forms.

283. Match the Kreb's cycle enzyme with the reaction it catalyzes.
List I:
P. Citrate synthase,
Q. Aconitase,
R. Isocitrate DH,
S. Succinate DH
List II:
1. Succinate to Fumarate,
2. Isocitrate to α-KG,
3. Citrate to Isocitrate,
4. Acetyl-CoA + OAA to Citrate
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1
(D) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2

284. Which of the following is the best example of a "coupled reaction"?
(A) The breakdown of glucose into two pyruvate molecules.
(B) The hydrolysis of ATP (exergonic) providing energy for a muscle contraction (endergonic).
(C) The conversion of glucose-6-phosphate to fructose-6-phosphate.
(D) The diffusion of ions across a cell membrane.

285. The "lock and key" model of enzyme action proposed by Emil Fischer has been largely superseded by the:
(A) Transition state model
(B) Michaelis-Menten model
(C) Induced fit model
(D) Allosteric model

286. Which of the following is an essential amino acid?
(A) Alanine
(B) Glycine
(C) Proline
(D) Leucine

287. During starvation, the body increases the rate of gluconeogenesis. The primary precursor for this process in the liver is:
(A) Amino acids from muscle protein breakdown.
(B) Acetyl-CoA from fatty acid breakdown.
(C) Glycogen stored in the liver.
(D) Ketone bodies from the blood.

288. Given below are two statements: one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The enzyme reverse transcriptase synthesizes DNA from an RNA template.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

Reason (R): This process contradicts the classical central dogma of molecular biology.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

289. The structure of Z-DNA is favored by:
(A) High GC content.
(B) Alternating sequences of pyrimidines and purines (e.g., GCGCGC).
(C) Low salt concentration.
(D) Dehydrating conditions.

290. What is the net energetic output of one turn of the Kreb's cycle (starting from one acetyl-CoA)?
(A) 3 NADH, 1 $FADH_2$, 1 GTP
(B) 2 NADH, 1 $FADH_2$, 1 ATP
(C) 3 NAD+, 1 FAD, 1 GDP
(D) 1 NADH, 3 $FADH_2$, 2 ATP

291. Which of the following is NOT a lipid?
(A) Cholesterol
(B) Triglyceride
(C) Glycogen
(D) Phospholipid

292. The formation of a dipeptide from two amino acids involves:
(A) The formation of a glycosidic bond and the release of water.
(B) The formation of a phosphodiester bond and the consumption of ATP.
(C) The formation of a hydrogen bond.
(D) The formation of a peptide bond and the release of water.

293. Which statement accurately describes the function of tRNA?
(A) It acts as a template for protein synthesis.
(B) It is a major structural component of the ribosome.
(C) It carries a specific amino acid to the ribosome for protein synthesis.
(D) It splices pre-mRNA into mature mRNA.

294. Consider the following statements about enzyme inhibition:
1. A competitive inhibitor can be overcome by increasing the substrate concentration.
2. A non-competitive inhibitor decreases the apparent Vmax of the enzyme.
3. An uncompetitive inhibitor binds only to the free enzyme.

Which of the above statements is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2
(B) 2 and 3
(C) 1 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

NODIA

295. The Cori cycle involves the metabolic cooperation between which two tissues?
(A) Liver and brain
(B) Adipose tissue and muscle
(C) Brain and heart
(D) Muscle and liver

296. A molecule like NADH has high "group transfer potential" where the group being transferred is:
(A) A pair of electrons (as a hydride ion)
(B) A phosphate group
(C) An acyl group
(D) A methyl group

297. The α-helix structure in a protein is primarily stabilized by:
(A) Hydrophobic interactions between R groups.
(B) Ionic bonds between charged R groups.
(C) Hydrogen bonds between backbone carbonyl and amide groups.
(D) Disulfide bridges between cysteine residues.

298. The primary difference in composition between DNA and RNA is:
(A) RNA contains the sugar ribose and the base uracil; DNA contains deoxyribose and thymine.
(B) RNA contains adenine, while DNA does not.
(C) DNA contains a phosphate backbone, while RNA does not.
(D) DNA is single-stranded, while RNA is double-stranded.

299. In the absence of oxygen, yeast cells convert pyruvate to ethanol and carbon dioxide. The main purpose of this fermentation is to:
(A) Generate additional ATP.
(B) Produce CO_2 for carbonation.

(C) Synthesize ethanol as an energy reserve.
(D) Regenerate NAD+ to allow glycolysis to continue.

300. Which of the following best defines metabolism?
(A) The process of breaking down food into nutrients.
(B) The sum of all chemical reactions occurring within a living cell.
(C) The generation of ATP through oxidative phosphorylation.
(D) The synthesis of proteins from amino acids.

www.nodia.in

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

ANSWERS

1. (B) Proteins
These complex macromolecular structures consist of long chains of amino acid residues joined by covalent linkages known as peptide bonds. They play diverse roles in biological systems, including acting as enzymes, structural components, and signaling molecules. Their unique three-dimensional shapes, determined by specific sequences of these residues, are essential for their specialized biological functions.

2. (A) Acting as the primary source of energy
These organic compounds serve as the most immediate and readily accessible fuel for cellular processes. Through metabolic pathways such as glycolysis, they are broken down to release chemical energy stored in their bonds. This energy is subsequently captured in the form of adenosine triphosphate, which powers various essential biological activities across all living organisms.

3. (C) They are polymers composed of repeating monomer units.
Unlike proteins, nucleic acids, and complex carbohydrates, these hydrophobic substances are not considered true polymers. They are typically composed of glycerol and fatty acids or possess steroid ring structures rather than repeating monomeric units. While they serve vital roles in energy storage and membrane structure, they lack the repetitive chain architecture found in traditional biological polymers.

4. (D) Coupled reaction
This bioenergetic mechanism allows a thermodynamically non-spontaneous process to occur by linking it to a highly spontaneous one. By sharing a common intermediate, the overall free energy change of the combined steps becomes negative. This strategy is fundamental for driving essential life processes, such as active transport and biosynthetic pathways, that would otherwise not occur.

5. (C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
The linear sequence of amino acids represents the first level of organization in a polypeptide chain. While this sequence is held together by strong covalent peptide bonds, it is not stabilized by hydrogen bonding. Hydrogen bonds are instead the primary forces responsible for maintaining higher-order structural motifs, such as the regular patterns found in secondary structures.

NODIA

6. (B) Z-DNA
This specific structural variant of the double helix exhibits a unique left-handed orientation. Its phosphate-sugar backbone follows a characteristic zigzag pattern, which is significantly different from the smooth curves seen in more common forms. This conformation is typically associated with specific sequences of alternating purines and pyrimidines and plays a role in regulating gene expression.

7. (D) A peptide bond
The basic building blocks of nucleic acids consist of three distinct chemical parts: a five-carbon sugar, a phosphate group, and a nitrogen-containing base. While these components are linked by specific covalent bonds within the unit, the linkage mentioned here is exclusively found between amino acids in proteins. Consequently, it is not a part of the nucleotide structure.

8. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
These molecules function by mimicking the substrate's shape, allowing them to bind directly to the enzyme's active site. This physical occupation prevents actual substrate binding, effectively reducing the enzyme's affinity for the substrate. This competition necessitates a higher substrate concentration to reach half-maximal velocity, thereby increasing the calculated Michaelis constant while the maximum velocity remains unchanged.

9. (C) 2 ATP
During the initial stages of glucose breakdown in the cytoplasm, four energy-carrying molecules are produced through substrate-level phosphorylation. However, the pathway requires an initial investment of two molecules to activate the glucose. Therefore, the total energy profit remains exactly two molecules per glucose unit before the products enter the mitochondria for further oxidation under aerobic conditions.

10. (A) Vitamin K
This essential nutrient belongs to a class of organic compounds that are absorbed along with dietary fats and stored in the liver and adipose tissues. Unlike water-soluble nutrients that are easily excreted, these substances require bile for proper absorption. This specific molecule plays a critical role in the synthesis of proteins required for blood coagulation and bone metabolism.

11. (A) 2 only
Biological catalysts function by lowering the energy barrier required for a chemical reaction to proceed. Their efficiency is highly dependent on environmental factors like acidity and temperature, which can alter their shape. The specific region where catalysis occurs is precisely shaped to fit the substrate, ensuring high specificity and effective interaction through a lock-and-key or induced-fit mechanism.

12. (B) Oxygen
In the final stage of cellular respiration, electrons are passed through a series of protein complexes located in the inner mitochondrial membrane. At the very end of this transport chain, these electrons combine with protons and a specific gas to form water. This final step is crucial for maintaining the flow of electrons and sustaining the proton gradient.

13. (C) mRNA (messenger RNA)
This type of ribonucleic acid serves as a temporary copy of a specific gene. It carries the instructions for building a protein from the genomic repository to the cellular machinery responsible for translation. By acting as an intermediary, it ensures that the genetic information is accurately conveyed to the site where amino acids are assembled into functional polypeptides.

14. (D) Beta-oxidation
This metabolic pathway involves the sequential removal of two-carbon fragments from a long acyl chain. These fragments are released as units that can enter the citric acid cycle for further energy production. This process occurs within the mitochondria and is the primary method by which stored fats are converted into a form that can generate adenosine triphosphate.

15. (A) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
Metabolic pathways serve distinct roles: glucose is degraded through glycolysis, while the citric acid cycle handles the oxidation of two-carbon units. Conversely, the body synthesizes glucose from non-carbohydrate precursors via gluconeogenesis. The mobilization of stored energy occurs through glycogenolysis, where the polymer glycogen is broken down into glucose units to be used as fuel by the cell.

16. (B) Tertiary structure
This level of organization represents the comprehensive spatial arrangement of all atoms within a single polypeptide chain. It results from long-range interactions between amino acid side chains, including hydrophobic forces, ionic bonds, and disulfide bridges. This intricate folding is what gives the protein its functional shape, allowing it to interact specifically with other molecules in the cell.

17. (B) The affinity of the enzyme for its substrate.
This kinetic parameter represents the substrate concentration at which the reaction rate is exactly half of its maximum value. A low value indicates that the catalyst reaches its half-maximal velocity at low substrate levels, suggesting a very strong interaction. Conversely, a high value signifies a weaker interaction, requiring more substrate to occupy the active sites of the catalyst.

18. (A) Thymine
This specific nitrogenous base is characterized by a single-ring structure and is a fundamental component of the genetic material. It always forms two hydrogen bonds with its complementary purine partner, adenine, to stabilize the double helix. While other single-ring bases exist, this one is specifically found in deoxyribonucleic acid rather than ribonucleic acid, where a different base is used.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

19. (C) Non-spontaneous and endergonic
A positive change in free energy indicates that a chemical process requires an external input of energy to proceed. Such reactions do not occur on their own under standard conditions because the products contain more free energy than the reactants. In biological systems, these energy-requiring processes must be coupled with energy-releasing reactions, like the hydrolysis of adenosine triphosphate.

20. (D) A non-protein organic molecule required for enzymatic activity.
These small, carbon-based substances are essential helpers that bind to certain enzymes to enable their catalytic function. They often act as temporary carriers for chemical groups, electrons, or protons during the reaction. Many of these molecules are derived from vitamins and are vital for various metabolic pathways, as the protein part of the enzyme alone cannot perform the reaction.

21. (A) 2, 4, 1, 3
The citric acid cycle starts when a two-carbon unit joins a four-carbon molecule to create a six-carbon compound. This molecule is then transformed into a five-carbon intermediate through decarboxylation. Subsequent steps lead to the formation of a four-carbon thiol ester, which is then converted into a simpler four-carbon hydrocarbon. This sequence ensures the efficient extraction of high-energy electrons.

22. (B) Glycolysis and the Kreb's cycle
The transformation of the three-carbon product of sugar breakdown into a two-carbon unit is a pivotal junction in metabolism. This oxidative decarboxylation occurs in the mitochondria and prepares the carbon skeleton for entry into the cyclic pathway that completes its oxidation. Without this bridge, the energy produced in the cytoplasm could not be efficiently processed through aerobic respiration.

23. (D) Lipid - Short-term, rapid energy supply
These hydrophobic molecules are specialized for the dense, long-term storage of chemical energy within specialized tissues. Unlike sugar polymers, which provide quick fuel, these compounds yield significantly more energy per gram but are mobilized more slowly. They are vital for insulating organisms and providing a steady energy source during periods of extended fasting rather than for immediate, rapid use.

24. (A) Secondary structure
These regular, repeating patterns represent the local spatial arrangement of a polypeptide backbone. They are primarily stabilized by hydrogen bonds forming between the carbonyl oxygen and amide hydrogen of the peptide chain. The helical twist and the pleated sheet are the most common examples, serving as fundamental structural building blocks that lead to the final three-dimensional shape of the protein.

25. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Most of the energy produced during aerobic respiration comes from a process that utilizes an electrochemical gradient. Electrons harvested from fuels are passed through a chain of carriers, providing the energy to pump protons across a membrane. The resulting pressure drives a molecular motor that synthesizes energy-carrying molecules, making this the most efficient way to generate power for the cell.

26. (A) Binding to a site other than the active site, causing a conformational change.
This type of regulation occurs when a molecule attaches to a specific regulatory region far from the catalytic center. This binding triggers a structural shift that propagates through the entire protein, altering the shape of the active site. As a result, the enzyme's ability to bind its substrate or catalyze the reaction is reduced, effectively slowing down the metabolic pathway.

27. (D) Ribose-5-phosphate
The pathway for creating these double-ringed nucleotides begins with a specific five-carbon sugar derived from the pentose phosphate pathway. This sugar is first activated to a high-energy intermediate, which then serves as the scaffold upon which the complex ring structure is built step-by-step. This ensures that the genetic building blocks are correctly assembled starting from a fundamental carbohydrate base.

28. (B) 3 only
The structural differences between the two main types of nucleic acids are fundamental to their

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

biological roles. One uses a five-carbon sugar with an extra oxygen atom, while the other uses a modified version lacking that oxygen. Furthermore, the strands in the double helix are oriented in opposite directions, and specific base-pairing rules dictate that adenine always pairs with thymine.

29. (C) Phosphofructokinase-1 (PFK-1)
This enzyme controls one of the most important committed steps in the breakdown of glucose. It catalyzes the phosphorylation of a fructose intermediate, a reaction that is essentially irreversible under cellular conditions. Because it is highly sensitive to the energy status of the cell, its activity determines whether the fuel should be processed for energy or stored as larger molecules.

30. (D) The tendency of a molecule to donate a specific chemical group.
This thermodynamic property quantifies the change in free energy that occurs when a particular functional unit is moved from a donor molecule to water. Molecules with a high value are considered "high-energy" compounds because they can easily transfer that group to an acceptor. This concept is essential for understanding how energy is stored and utilized in various metabolic reactions.

31. (A) The 3' acceptor stem
This specific structural region of the adapter molecule is where the linkage to a particular building block of proteins occurs. It consists of a short single-stranded tail that ends in a specific sequence, providing a site for covalent bonding. This precise connection is vital for ensuring that the correct amino acid is incorporated into the growing polypeptide chain during translation.

32. (B) Amino acids
This fundamental chemical reaction involves the movement of an amino group from one molecule to a keto acid. It is a critical step in the synthesis and degradation of protein building blocks, as it allows the body to redistribute nitrogen and create new molecules. This process is essential for nitrogen balance and provides a link between protein and carbohydrate metabolism.

33. (B) Disulfide bridges, hydrogen bonds, and hydrophobic interactions.
The complex three-dimensional folding of a polypeptide is maintained by several types of chemical forces. Strong covalent bonds can form between sulfur atoms, while weaker attractions occur between polar groups or through the exclusion of water from nonpolar regions. Together, these varied interactions ensure that the protein remains in its specific functional shape, which is necessary for its biological activity.

34. (A) Decreases Vmax but does not affect Km.
This form of inhibition occurs when a molecule binds to an enzyme at a location other than the active site. Because the inhibitor does not compete with the substrate, it does not change the enzyme's affinity for it. However, it hinders the catalytic process itself, effectively reducing the maximum possible rate of the reaction regardless of how much substrate is present.

35. (C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
While both substances are polymers of the same simple sugar, their linkages and branching patterns differ significantly. The animal storage form is highly branched, allowing for rapid mobilization. In contrast, the structural plant component forms long, straight fibers that provide strength to cell walls. Humans lack the specific digestive enzymes required to break the unique bonds in these fibers, making them indigestible.

36. (D) Mitochondrial matrix
This essential cyclic pathway takes place within the innermost compartment of the specialized organelles often called the powerhouse of the cell. The fluid-filled space contains the necessary enzymes and substrates to oxidize fuel molecules. By occurring in this specific location, the produced electron carriers are immediately available to the transport chain located on the surrounding inner membrane, maximizing the efficiency of energy production.

NODIA

37. (B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
Many essential helpers for metabolic reactions are derived from specific water-soluble vitamins. For instance, niacin is converted into a carrier for hydride ions, while riboflavin becomes a

carrier for hydrogen atoms. Pantothenic acid is a structural component of the molecule that carries acyl groups, and thiamine is necessary for reactions that involve the breaking of carbon-carbon bonds.

38. (B) The flow of protons through ATP synthase
The actual assembly of energy-rich molecules is powered by a mechanical rotation within a complex protein machinery. This rotation is driven by the movement of ions down their electrochemical gradient, from the intermembrane space back into the central compartment. This mechanism transforms the potential energy of the gradient into chemical energy, completing the final step of the energy-harvesting process.

39. (D) Arrangement and interaction of multiple polypeptide subunits.
This highest level of organization describes how distinct protein chains assemble to form a single functional complex. These separate units are held together by the same types of non-covalent interactions that stabilize individual chains. This cooperative arrangement allows for more sophisticated regulation and specialized functions that cannot be achieved by a single, isolated polypeptide chain acting alone.

40. (A) It acts as a structural and catalytic core of the ribosome.
This type of ribonucleic acid provides the physical framework for the cellular machinery that builds proteins. Beyond just being a scaffold, it also performs the essential chemical task of linking amino acids together via peptide bonds. This makes it a ribozyme, highlighting its role as a biological catalyst that is central to the translation of genetic information into functional polypeptides.

41. (C) The absence of double bonds in their hydrocarbon chain.
These long-chain organic molecules contain the maximum possible number of hydrogen atoms for every carbon atom in their structure. Because there are no kinks created by double bonds, the chains are straight and can pack tightly together. This efficient packing is the reason why these substances are typically found in a solid state at room temperature, as seen in many animal fats.

42. (B) 2 only
Metabolic processes are divided into two main categories: those that build complex structures and those that tear them down. Pathways that break down large molecules into smaller units typically release stored chemical energy, which the cell can then capture and use. Other pathways involve both building and breaking processes, serving as versatile hubs for the cell's various chemical needs.

43. (D) Atmospheric pressure
The speed of biological reactions is influenced by factors that change the collision frequency or the structural integrity of the catalysts. Changes in heat or acidity can dramatically alter how well these proteins function. Similarly, having more reactants or catalysts present typically speeds up the process. However, common changes in surrounding physical weight do not significantly affect these molecular-level biochemical interactions.

44. (B) Sugar and phosphate units.
The structural integrity of a nucleic acid chain is provided by a repeating framework of two specific chemical units. These units are linked by strong covalent bonds to form a continuous, stable exterior. The nitrogen-containing bases project inward from this backbone, but they do not contribute to the actual continuous linkage that holds the entire strand together over its entire length.

45. (C) A true but R is false.
The standard structural model of the genetic material describes a right-handed double helix. While the sugar-phosphate framework provides the primary linkage along each strand, the overall stability of the double-stranded structure relies on multiple forces. These include hydrogen bonds between complementary base pairs and the vertical stacking interactions between the aromatic rings of the bases, which are excluded from water.

46. (D) Deamination
This biochemical process involves the stripping away of a nitrogen-containing functional group from an organic molecule. It is a vital step in the breakdown of amino acids, as it allows the remaining carbon skeleton to be used for energy

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

or converted into other metabolites. The removed group is typically converted into ammonia and then processed for safe excretion from the body.

47. (A) B-DNA
This configuration represents the standard structural state of the genetic material under the aqueous, high-humidity environment typically found within living cells. It is a right-handed helix with distinct grooves that allow proteins to interact with the encoded sequence. Its stable and flexible nature makes it the most common and functionally significant form for storing and replicating biological information.

48. (B) An apoenzyme and a cofactor.
Many biological catalysts require a non-protein assistant to become fully functional. When the protein part is joined with its necessary organic or inorganic partner, the resulting complete and active unit is produced. This combination ensures that the enzyme has all the necessary chemical groups to perform its specific task, as the protein alone often lacks the required catalytic tools.

49. (B) α-ketoglutarate
This specific intermediate in the citric acid cycle is produced through the oxidative decarboxylation of a six-carbon molecule. During this step, one carbon atom is released as carbon dioxide, and high-energy electrons are captured. This molecule is also a key junction in metabolism, as it can be easily converted into certain amino acids, linking carbohydrate and protein metabolic pathways.

50. (A) Glycogenesis
When blood sugar levels are high, the body stores excess fuel in the form of a highly branched polysaccharide in the liver and muscles. This synthetic process involves the activation of sugar units and their sequential addition to a growing chain. This storage mechanism ensures that the organism has a readily available energy reserve that can be quickly mobilized when needed.

51. (A) 2, 4, 1, 3
During physical exertion, the body utilizes different energy sources in a specific timeline. First, existing stores of energy-carrying molecules are used, followed immediately by a rapid-acting chemical buffer. As these are depleted, the breakdown of stored sugar polymers begins to provide fuel. Finally, for long-duration activity, the body shifts toward the more complex process of breaking down stored fatty acids.

52. (D) Uric acid
In the human body, the degradation of double-ringed nitrogenous bases results in a final nitrogen-containing waste product. Because humans lack the specific enzyme to further break down this compound, it is excreted in the urine. Maintaining proper levels of this substance is important, as excessive accumulation can lead to the formation of painful crystals in the joints or kidneys.

53. (C) Fructose
This simple sugar consists of a single carbohydrate unit and cannot be broken down into smaller sugar molecules by hydrolysis. It is a common component of fruits and honey and is known for its high sweetness. Unlike more complex sugars that contain multiple units linked together, this molecule is absorbed directly into the bloodstream during digestion to be used by the cell.

54. (B) The maximum velocity achieved when the enzyme is saturated with substrate.
This parameter represents the theoretical limit of a biological catalyst's speed under a given set of conditions. It occurs when every available active site on the enzyme molecules is occupied by a reactant. At this point, adding more substrate will not increase the rate of the reaction, as the catalysts are working at their absolute highest capacity to process the molecules.

55. (C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
These essential organic molecules are vital for maintaining health and supporting various metabolic processes, often acting as precursors to coenzymes. While they are necessary for life, the human body cannot produce most of them in sufficient quantities, if at all. Therefore, they must be obtained through the diet, making them a crucial component of balanced nutrition for all individuals.

56. (A) Secondary structure
This description refers to the specific pattern of base-pairing within a single ribonucleic acid

NODIA

strand that creates several loops and a double-helical stem. This arrangement is formed by hydrogen bonds between complementary bases, giving the molecule its characteristic shape. This two-dimensional layout is a critical intermediate step that determines how the molecule will eventually fold into its complex three-dimensional functional form.

57. (C) Substrate-level phosphorylation
This metabolic process involves the direct move of a high-energy phosphate group from a reactant molecule to a diphosphate carrier. Unlike the complex process occurring in the mitochondria, this reaction does not require oxygen or an electrochemical gradient. It is a simple, direct way for the cell to generate energy-rich molecules during pathways like the breakdown of glucose in the cytoplasm.

58. (A) Long-term storage of genetic information
While these macromolecules perform an incredible variety of tasks, including moving substances, speeding up reactions, and providing physical structure, they do not serve as the primary repository of hereditary data. That specific role is reserved for nucleic acids, which possess the unique chemical stability and structure required to accurately preserve and pass on genetic instructions over many generations of cells.

59. (A) 2 only
This cyclic pathway is essential for extracting energy from fuel, but oxygen itself does not participate in any of the cycle's individual chemical steps. Instead, the cycle produces high-energy electron carriers, one of which is generated during the conversion of succinate. The process actually begins when a two-carbon unit combines with a four-carbon molecule called oxaloacetate to form a six-carbon citrate.

60. (B) Dissipating the proton gradient across the inner membrane.
These substances work by making the inner mitochondrial membrane permeable to ions, allowing them to leak back into the matrix without passing through the energy-generating machinery. This breaks the link between electron transport and the synthesis of energy-carrying molecules. While the fuel continues to be oxidized, the released energy is lost as heat instead of being captured in a useful chemical form.

61. (C) Glycosidic bond
This type of covalent linkage forms when a hydroxyl group on one sugar molecule reacts with the hemiacetal or hemiketal group of another. This reaction involves the removal of a water molecule, joining the two units through an oxygen atom. These bonds are the fundamental connections that allow simple sugars to assemble into large, complex chains like starch, cellulose, or glycogen.

62. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
These specialized enzymes do not follow standard saturation patterns because the binding of a molecule at one site influences the behavior of other sites on the same protein. This interaction leads to a non-linear relationship where the reaction rate increases sharply over a narrow range of substrate concentration. This cooperative behavior is essential for fine-tuning metabolic pathways in response to small changes.

63. (A) Lipids are more reduced than carbohydrates.
These hydrophobic molecules contain a much higher proportion of carbon-hydrogen bonds compared to oxygen-containing functional groups. Because these bonds hold more potential energy that can be harvested through oxidation, they are far more efficient for energy storage. When these substances are broken down, they yield more than twice the amount of chemical energy per gram than sugars or proteins.

64. (B) Starch - Glucose
Biological macromolecules are built from smaller, repeating units. For instance, the primary storage molecule in plants is a long chain composed entirely of a specific simple sugar. This sugar acts as the basic building block, or monomer, which is linked together to form the large polymer. Understanding these relationships is fundamental to grasping how the body stores and utilizes different types of nutrients.

65. (B) tRNA
This specific triplet of nucleotides is located on the adapter molecule that brings amino acids to the protein-building machinery. Its sequence

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

is exactly complementary to the three-letter instructions found on the messenger molecule. This precise base-pairing ensures that the correct amino acid is placed in the proper order, accurately translating the genetic code into a functional chain of amino acids.

66. (C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Protein structure is organized hierarchically: the initial level is the sequence of building blocks, followed by localized patterns like spirals or folds. The overall three-dimensional shape of a single chain comes next, which is determined by interactions between distant parts of the molecule. Finally, many functional proteins are formed by the specific clustering of multiple distinct polypeptide chains working together as a unit.

67. (C) It lowers the activation energy of the reaction.
This substance functions by providing an alternative pathway for a chemical process that requires less initial effort to begin. By stabilizing the transition state, it allows more molecules to reach the energy threshold needed for the reaction to occur at a given temperature. This significantly increases the speed of the reaction without altering the final equilibrium or being consumed in the process.

68. (D) Pentose phosphate pathway
This metabolic route serves two major purposes separate from the primary energy-generating pathways. It produces five-carbon sugars necessary for nucleic acid synthesis and generates a specialized electron donor used in biosynthetic processes. This donor is particularly important for building fatty acids and cholesterol, as well as for maintaining the cell's internal environment in a state that prevents damage from oxidative stress.

69. (C) Approximately 10.5
The standard structural model of the genetic material features a double helix with a specific geometry. In this common configuration, the two strands complete a full rotation over a distance that includes roughly ten pairs of bases. This specific spacing allows the molecule to maintain a stable, functional shape while providing room for other proteins to bind and read the encoded biological instructions.

70. (B) Succinyl-CoA to succinate
This specific step in the citric acid cycle is unique because it directly produces a high-energy phosphate molecule without the need for an electron transport chain. The energy released by breaking a high-energy thiol ester bond is captured to join a phosphate group to a diphosphate carrier. This reaction represents one of the few instances where chemical energy is harvested directly within this cycle.

71. (D) No net electrical charge.
This term describes a molecule that possesses both a positive and a negative electrical group simultaneously, which cancel each other out. For amino acids, this typically occurs at a specific pH where the amino group is protonated and the carboxyl group is deprotonated. While the molecule contains individual charged atoms, the overall molecule remains neutral, affecting its solubility and behavior in biological systems.

72. (D) 1, 2, and 3
These essential organic compounds play diverse and critical roles in the body. One is a water-soluble molecule vital for building connective tissue, while another can be produced by the body itself when triggered by environmental light. A third is necessary for healthy blood cells and nerve function, and its absence can cause specific types of serious illness. Together, they demonstrate the varied requirements for health.

73. (C) Positive cooperativity
This biological phenomenon occurs in multisubunit proteins where the initial interaction with a substrate molecule triggers a structural change in the entire complex. This change makes it easier for subsequent substrate molecules to attach to the remaining empty sites. This behavior allows the protein to respond very sensitively to small changes in concentration, ensuring that it can function efficiently when the substrate is available.

74. (C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
While the body can create sugar from simple building blocks like lactic acid or certain amino acids, this pathway is not merely the reverse of the breakdown process. Several steps in the breakdown of glucose are so energetically

NODIA

favorable that they are irreversible. Consequently, the synthetic pathway must use entirely different enzymes and bypass reactions to overcome these thermodynamic hurdles and successfully produce new glucose.

75. (D) The 3' carbon of one sugar to the 5' carbon of another.
This strong covalent linkage is the primary bond that forms the backbone of nucleic acid strands. It consists of a phosphate group that bridges two different carbohydrate units by connecting specific carbon atoms. This repeating pattern creates a continuous and directional chain, which is essential for the stable storage of genetic information and the correct reading of the biological code during replication.

76. (B) 1 Pyruvate
This cyclic metabolic pathway processes a two-carbon unit to produce several high-energy products. During a single revolution, three molecules of a specific electron carrier and one of another are generated, along with a single energy-rich phosphate molecule. However, the three-carbon molecule mentioned is actually the starting material that is converted into the two-carbon unit *before* the cycle begins, rather than being a product.

77. (C) Enzyme synthesis and degradation rates are constant and not subject to regulation.
The cell maintains precise control over its metabolic activity through several layers of coordination. This includes changing the shape of enzymes through the binding of small molecules or by adding chemical groups like phosphate. Most importantly, the total amount of an enzyme is also tightly managed by adjusting how quickly it is produced or broken down, allowing the cell to adapt to changing needs.

78. (D) Amino acids
This four-ringed lipid molecule serves as a fundamental building block for several critical biological substances. It is converted into various signaling molecules that regulate development and metabolism, as well as compounds that aid in fat digestion. It even plays a role in the production of a specific vitamin in the skin. However, it is not involved in the synthesis of protein building blocks.

79. (A) Amino acids
When the building blocks of proteins are broken down for energy, the nitrogen-containing groups are released as potentially toxic ammonia. To safely manage this waste, the body processes it through a specialized cyclic pathway, primarily in the liver. This pathway converts the ammonia into a non-toxic, water-soluble compound that can be easily transported to the kidneys and excreted from the body in urine.

80. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
When oxygen is unavailable, the cell cannot use the standard mitochondrial pathway to recycle the electron carriers needed for sugar breakdown. To solve this, it uses a simpler process to transform the product of glucose degradation into a different molecule. This reaction accepts electrons, thereby freeing up the carriers to return and help extract more energy from glucose, allowing the pathway to continue functioning.

81. (B) A-DNA has a wider, more compact helical structure.
These two forms of the double helix differ in their physical dimensions and the tilt of their base pairs. One form is more tightly wound and shorter, resulting in a broader diameter and a different groove shape compared to the standard model. This more compact configuration is typically adopted by nucleic acids in environments with less water or by certain hybrids of different types of strands.

82. (A) The enzyme kinetic parameters Km and Vmax.
This specialized chart is created by taking the reciprocal values of the reaction speed and the substrate concentration. By plotting these values, a straight line is formed, making it much easier to calculate key characteristics of the catalyst. This approach allows researchers to determine how quickly the enzyme can work at its peak and its relative strength of interaction with the molecules it processes.

83. (B) $2 \rightarrow 3 \rightarrow 1$
The passage of electrons through the energy-generating chain follows a specific path through large protein complexes. They generally start by entering at a complex that handles NADH and

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

then move to a middle complex. From there, they are transferred to the final complex where they contribute to the formation of water. This orderly flow is essential for building the gradient that ultimately produces energy.

84. (D) Amphipathic
These essential membrane molecules possess a unique dual nature, containing both a water-loving head and a water-fearing tail. This characteristic causes them to spontaneously assemble into a double layer when placed in an aqueous environment. The tails point inward to avoid water, while the heads face outward, creating a stable and flexible barrier that defines the boundaries of the cell and its internal compartments.

85. (C) An exergonic reaction drives an endergonic reaction.
This fundamental concept in biochemistry involves linking a process that releases free energy with one that requires an energy input. By sharing a common intermediate, the energy "lost" by one reaction is directly captured and used to power the other. This ensures that essential but unfavorable biological processes can proceed efficiently, provided they are paired with a sufficiently favorable energy-releasing step.

86. (B) Water
This specific transformation in the citric acid cycle involves the hydration of a four-carbon unsaturated dicarboxylic acid. An enzyme adds the components of H_2O across a double bond, resulting in a saturated molecule with a new hydroxyl group. This step is a necessary preparation for the final oxidation that will eventually regenerate the starting material needed for the cycle to continue its work.

87. (D) Linoleic acid
Most types of fats can be synthesized by the human body from simpler precursors. However, certain polyunsaturated molecules contain specific double-bond arrangements that our metabolic machinery cannot create. These substances must be obtained directly from the diet through foods like vegetable oils and seeds. They are vital for maintaining healthy cell membranes and for producing local signaling molecules that regulate various body functions.

NODIA

88. (B) 2 and 3
The complex shape of a protein is built in levels: local patterns like pleated sheets are formed first, followed by an overall three-dimensional folding driven by side-chain interactions. While this folding is delicate and can be disrupted by heat or chemicals, the actual sequence of amino acids remains intact because it is held by very strong covalent bonds. Only the higher-order structural arrangements are lost.

89. (C) Feedback inhibition
This elegant regulatory mechanism occurs when the accumulated end product of a metabolic pathway binds to an enzyme that acts at a much earlier step. This binding slows down the entire sequence, preventing the cell from wasting resources by producing more of a substance than it currently needs. Once the product levels drop, the inhibition is released, and the pathway can resume its activity.

90. (A) Chemiosmosis
This process describes the link between electron transport and energy production. As electrons move through carriers, they provide the power to push ions across a membrane, creating a high-pressure reservoir of potential energy. When these ions flow back through a specialized molecular turbine, that potential energy is transformed into the chemical energy used to assemble the cell's primary energy-carrying molecules.

91. (D) mRNA is typically linear, whereas tRNA has a cloverleaf fold.
These two types of ribonucleic acids have very different physical shapes related to their specific jobs. One acts as a simple, extended strand of instructions that can be easily read by the ribosome. The other is a compact, highly structured molecule with several loops that allow it to carry an amino acid and recognize specific codes. Both, however, share the same fundamental building blocks and chemistry.

92. (B) Aspartate transcarbamoylase (ATCase)
The synthesis of single-ringed nitrogenous bases is regulated primarily at an early step where two simple molecules are joined together. This enzyme is highly sensitive to the levels of the pathway's final products, allowing it to slow down or speed up production as needed. By

controlling this specific reaction, the cell ensures it has the right balance of building blocks for its genetic material.

93. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct and Statement II is the correct explanation of Statement I.
The cell uses specific signaling molecules to monitor its energy status and regulate the breakdown of fuel. When there is plenty of available power and high levels of intermediates from the citric acid cycle, it makes sense to slow down the initial steps of glucose degradation. This prevents the unnecessary consumption of sugar when the cell's energy and biosynthetic needs are already satisfied.

94. (D) Hydrolysis
The degradation of these large polymers into their individual building blocks is achieved by adding a water molecule to break the covalent linkages between them. This chemical reaction is the exact opposite of the way they are built. By using specialized enzymes to perform this task, the body can recycle the building blocks to create new proteins or break them down further for energy.

95. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
The body's metabolic state is controlled by specific messengers. One hormone promotes the storage of fuel and building of polymers after eating, while another signals the mobilization of those stores during fasting. When food is plentiful, the body focuses on using and storing sugar. During prolonged periods without food, it shifts toward more specialized processes like the creation of alternative fuel sources from fats.

96. (B) Vitamin K
This fat-soluble nutrient is essential for the chemical modification of several proteins that are vital for stopping bleeding. It acts as a helper for an enzyme that adds a specific chemical group to the amino acids within these proteins, allowing them to bind to calcium. This binding is a necessary step for these proteins to become active and form the stable clots needed for healing.

97. (B) Secondary and tertiary structure
When a protein is exposed to extreme heat or chemical changes, its delicate three-dimensional folding and local patterns are disrupted. This loss of shape occurs because the relatively weak interactions that maintain the fold are broken. Although the molecule loses its biological function, the strong covalent bonds that hold the amino acid chain together remain intact, meaning the basic sequence of the protein is preserved.

NODIA

98. (A) 30-32
The total yield of energy-carrying molecules from the full oxidation of a single sugar unit is quite high due to the efficiency of the mitochondrial pathways. While only a small amount is produced in the initial steps in the cytoplasm, the subsequent processing of electron carriers through the transport chain generates the vast majority of the final output. The exact number can vary slightly depending on the cell type.

99. (C) 1/Vmax
In this specialized mathematical transformation of enzyme data, the point where the plotted line crosses the vertical axis provides a direct way to find the peak possible speed of the reaction. Because the graph uses reciprocal values, this specific crossing point is mathematically equal to one divided by the maximum velocity. This makes it a valuable tool for comparing the efficiency of different biological catalysts.

100. (D) Hydrogen bonds between the complementary bases.
The two strands of the genetic double helix are held together by specific, non-covalent attractions between nitrogen-containing units that face inward. These attractions follow strict rules where certain units only pair with specific others, ensuring the two strands remain perfectly matched. While these individual bonds are relatively weak, the thousands of them occurring together along the length of the molecule provide a very stable overall structure.

101. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
This molecule is central to cellular metabolism because it can easily release a large amount of energy when its outer chemical bond is broken. This energy-releasing process is highly favorable, making it an ideal partner for driving other reactions that require an energy input. Because

of this versatility, the molecule acts as a universal link, transferring energy from fuel-breaking processes to energy-consuming cellular tasks.

102. (B) Glycolysis
This initial stage of glucose breakdown is the only major energy-producing pathway that occurs in the main fluid-filled compartment of the cell. Unlike the more complex processes that require specialized double-membraned organelles, these reactions can happen in any part of the cytoplasm. This allows the cell to begin harvesting energy from sugar regardless of whether oxygen or mitochondria are readily available.

103. (D) Lactose
This carbohydrate consists of two simple sugar units, glucose and galactose, which are covalently linked together. It is most commonly found in dairy products and must be broken down by a specific digestive enzyme before it can be absorbed. While other sugars might consist of single units or long, complex chains, this specific molecule is a classic example of a two-unit sugar.

104. (A) 1 and 3
Kinetic models of biological catalysts help explain how different substances interfere with their function. Some inhibitors can be "out-competed" if enough reactants are added, allowing the reaction to eventually reach its full potential speed. These models often assume that the catalyst and reactant form a stable, intermediate complex that exists in a balanced state before the final products are released into the surrounding environment.

105. (C) Nitrogen-fixing bacteria
Most living things cannot use the nitrogen that makes up most of our atmosphere. Only a very specific group of microorganisms has the specialized enzymes needed to break the strong triple bond of atmospheric nitrogen and convert it into a chemically reactive form. This process is the primary source of the nitrogen that eventually ends up in the proteins and genetic material of all other living organisms.

106. (A) A recognizable folding pattern involving one or more secondary structure elements.
This term describes a recurring structural arrangement found in many different proteins, often consisting of a specific combination of helices and sheets. While it is smaller than an entire functional domain, it represents a stable building block that often performs a similar task in different molecules. These patterns are essential for organizing the complex three-dimensional structure of a polypeptide into a predictable and functional shape.

107. (D) Inner mitochondrial membrane
The molecular machinery responsible for assembling the cell's main energy-carrying molecules is embedded within the highly folded internal boundary of the mitochondria. This specific location is crucial because it allows the machine to sit directly in the path of the ions flowing down their concentration gradient. This structural arrangement ensures that the potential energy of the gradient is efficiently captured and converted into chemical energy.

108. (B) A phosphate group
The basic building blocks of genetic material are built in stages. The first stage consists of a five-carbon sugar attached to a nitrogen-containing base. To become a fully functional unit ready to be linked into a chain, a specific acidic functional group must be added to the sugar. This addition transforms the molecule, giving it the necessary chemical properties and energy to participate in the formation of nucleic acids.

109. (C) It is converted to lactate.
During intense physical activity when oxygen levels drop, the cell cannot process the products of sugar breakdown through its usual mitochondrial pathways. To keep the initial energy-harvesting steps running, it transforms the final three-carbon product of those steps into a different molecule. This alternative reaction helps recycle the necessary chemical carriers, although it results in the temporary accumulation of a substance that can cause localized acidity.

110. (D) The code is overlapping.
The system used by cells to translate genetic information into proteins is characterized by specific, non-redundant reading rules. Each set of three letters specifies an amino acid, and several different sets can sometimes specify the same one. Most importantly, the cellular machinery reads these sets one after another without any

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

letters being shared between neighboring groups, ensuring a clear and unambiguous translation of the genetic instructions.

111. (A) Calcium
The active form of this fat-soluble substance acts like a hormone to maintain proper levels of a vital mineral in the bloodstream. It does this by increasing the absorption of this mineral from the digestive tract and regulating its release from bones. This function is essential for maintaining strong skeletal structure and ensuring that nerves and muscles can function properly throughout the body.

112. (D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is incorrect.
While the majority of biological catalysts are made of amino acid chains, it is now known that some molecules made of ribonucleotides can also perform this function. These specialized strands can fold into complex shapes that allow them to speed up specific chemical reactions, such as the splicing of other genetic messages. This discovery expanded our understanding of how life functions at the most fundamental molecular level.

113. (B) 3, 4, 1, 2
The process of fully extracting energy from a sugar molecule follows a logical sequence. It begins in the main body of the cell with an initial breakdown, followed by a transition step that prepares the resulting pieces. These pieces then enter a cyclic pathway in the mitochondria for further oxidation. Finally, the harvested electrons are used in a specialized chain to produce the majority of the cell's power.

114. (A) n / 2
The breakdown of long fatty acid chains involves repeatedly cutting off two-carbon units from the end of the molecule. Because each cut releases a two-carbon fragment that becomes a specific metabolic intermediate, a chain with an even number of carbons will eventually be completely transformed into these units. This mathematical relationship explains why these substances are such a concentrated and predictable source of energy for the cell.

115. (C) Nonsense mutation
This specific type of genetic change occurs when a single letter in the DNA code is altered in a way that creates a premature "stop" instruction. When the cell attempts to build the corresponding protein, the process is cut short at this location. This usually results in a shortened, non-functional protein, which can have significant effects on the health and development of the organism.

116. (D) Active site
This specialized region of a biological catalyst consists of a unique pocket or groove where chemical reactions take place. It is lined with specific amino acids that recognize the reactant and hold it in the perfect orientation for the reaction to occur. This precise physical and chemical matching is the reason why enzymes are so specific and can speed up reactions so dramatically compared to non-catalyzed processes.

NODIA

117. (C) Coenzyme Q (Ubiquinone)
This small, hydrophobic molecule resides within the interior of the mitochondrial membrane and plays a crucial role as a mobile carrier. Because it can move freely through the fatty environment of the membrane, it serves as a bridge, carrying electrons from the first two major complexes to the third. This mobility is essential for maintaining the continuous flow of electrons required for energy production.

118. (B) Keratin
This class of proteins is characterized by long, thread-like shapes that often bundle together to form strong, insoluble structures. Unlike the more common rounded proteins that dissolve easily in cellular fluids, these are designed for physical strength and protection. They provide the structural framework for hair, nails, and the outer layer of skin, making them essential for the mechanical integrity of various tissues.

119. (D) Hydrolysis of a higher phosphate transfer molecule.
The synthesis of energy-carrying molecules is an uphill task that requires a significant push. In the cell, this push is most commonly provided by the breaking of a phosphate bond in another molecule that has an even higher tendency to release that group. By direct transfer, the energy

from the more favorable breakdown is used to build the less favorable new bond, effectively storing the energy.

120. (B) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
Different types of inhibitors interfere with biological catalysts in distinct ways. Some mimic the substrate to block the main catalytic pocket, while others bind elsewhere on the protein, regardless of whether the substrate is already there. A third type only attaches once the substrate has already entered the pocket. Finally, some molecules bind to specific control sites to regulate the protein's overall activity through structural shifts.

121. (C) Glucagon and epinephrine signals.
The mobilization of stored sugar is triggered by hormones that indicate the body needs more fuel in the blood or is preparing for a "fight or flight" response. These signals initiate a cascade of reactions that add a phosphate group to the key breakdown enzyme, switching it from an inactive state to an active one. This ensures that sugar is released only when it is actually needed.

122. (A) The type of glycosidic linkages.
These two common plant polymers are made of the exact same simple sugar building blocks but differ in how those blocks are connected. One uses a configuration that creates helical shapes suitable for energy storage, while the other uses a different orientation that results in rigid, straight fibers for structural support. Humans can digest the storage form but lack the enzymes to break the bonds in the structural one.

123. (D) Synthesize an RNA primer for initiation.
The machinery that copies genetic material cannot start building a new strand from scratch; it requires an existing starting point. This specialized enzyme provides that starting point by assembling a short sequence of ribonucleotides on the template strand. This temporary segment provides the necessary free end for the main copying enzyme to attach and begin adding the building blocks of the new DNA strand.

124. (A) 1 and 2
The study of energy changes in biological systems relies on specific definitions. A system that shows no net change in the concentration of reactants and products is considered to be at a specific state with no net energy flow. Furthermore, standard measurements are established under specific conditions of concentration and acidity to allow for consistent comparison between different chemical reactions across all branches of biochemistry.

125. (C) Acetyl-CoA
Before the final product of sugar breakdown can be fully oxidized, it must undergo a specialized transformation within the mitochondria. A carbon atom is removed as carbon dioxide, and the remaining two-carbon fragment is attached to a large carrier molecule. This new molecule is the essential entry point for the cyclic pathway that will complete the energy-harvesting process, linking the initial breakdown to the final stages of respiration.

126. (D) Methionine
This specific building block of proteins is one of only two common amino acids that include a sulfur atom in their side chain. It is particularly important because it often serves as the very first amino acid in a newly synthesized polypeptide. Its presence is vital for several metabolic processes, including the transfer of small chemical groups and the formation of stabilized protein structures through specific interactions.

127. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The thermal stability of the genetic double helix is directly related to the specific chemical pairs that hold it together. One particular pair is joined by three separate attractions, while another is joined by only two. Consequently, a strand containing a higher percentage of the triple-bonded pairs requires more energy, in the form of higher heat, to break the strands apart and melt the DNA structure.

128. (B) NADPH and ribose-5-phosphate
This metabolic pathway is not primarily focused on generating energy. Instead, it serves as a source of two critical components: a specialized electron donor used for building complex molecules like fats and a five-carbon sugar that is the essential foundation for creating new genetic material. By providing these materials, the pathway supports

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

both the growth of the cell and its ability to defend against chemical stress.

129. (B) By providing an alternative reaction pathway with a lower activation energy.
Biological catalysts do not change the starting or ending energy levels of a chemical reaction, nor do they shift the final balance of products. Instead, they work by creating a different route for the reaction to follow, one that is much easier for the molecules to navigate. This "shortcut" allows many more molecules to successfully complete the reaction every second, resulting in a much faster overall process.

130. (A) A distinct, stable, and independently folding structural unit of a polypeptide.
Large proteins are often composed of several compact, three-dimensional regions that can fold into their final shape on their own. Each of these units typically performs a specific task, such as binding a particular molecule or performing a catalytic step. This modular organization allows complex proteins to have multiple specialized functions and facilitates the evolution of new proteins through the shuffling and combination of these stable building blocks.

131. (C) Coenzyme A
This essential metabolic helper is characterized by its ability to carry and transfer fragments containing a specific carbon-based group. By forming a high-energy bond with these fragments, it activates them for participation in various chemical reactions, such as the entry of fuel into the citric acid cycle or the synthesis of fatty acids. Its versatile nature makes it a central hub in the cell's complex network of metabolic transformations.

132. (D) One tRNA to recognize multiple codons.
The rules of genetic translation include a specific type of flexibility in the pairing between the third letter of a codon and its corresponding adapter molecule. This flexibility allows a single adapter to correctly identify and bind to several different but related genetic codes. This system reduces the total number of different adapter molecules the cell must produce while still ensuring that the correct amino acid is accurately placed in the protein.

133. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct and Statement II is the correct explanation of Statement I.
This cyclic pathway is a versatile hub that serves two different but complementary roles in the cell. While its most famous job is to finish breaking down fuel to harvest energy, it also provides several chemical intermediates that are used as starting materials for building complex molecules like amino acids and heme. This dual nature allows the pathway to participate in both the destruction and construction phases of metabolism.

134. (B) It is the only step in the pathway that requires ATP energy.
The standard structural model for the double helix is characterized by its specific right-handed twist and distinct surface grooves. While it is the most common form under physiological conditions, it is not the configuration typically seen when a DNA strand is paired with an RNA strand. In those hybrid cases, the molecule adopts a different, more compact shape that is better suited to the structural differences of the ribonucleotide chain.

135. (D) The main point of regulation for the pathway.
In any complex metabolic sequence, the step that forces a molecule to complete the entire pathway is usually the most heavily controlled. This "point of no return" is typically an irreversible reaction that is sensitive to the energy needs of the cell. By regulating this specific junction, the cell can efficiently turn the entire pathway on or off based on current metabolic conditions, avoiding the waste of precious resources.

NODIA

136. (A) Ligases
This class of biological catalysts specializes in joining two large molecules together to form a new chemical bond. Because this process is energetically unfavorable, it must be paired with the breakdown of a high-energy molecule to provide the necessary power. These catalysts are essential for tasks like repairing breaks in genetic material or linking together the building blocks of various complex cellular components.

137. (C) Ketone bodies
When the body has been without food for an extended period and sugar levels are low, the liver

begins converting fatty acids into specialized, water-soluble fuel molecules. These molecules are unique because they can cross the protective barrier of the central nervous system, which most fats cannot do. This adaptation allows the brain to continue functioning effectively even when its primary fuel source is not available in sufficient amounts.

138. (A) RNA only
This nitrogen-containing base is one of the four essential components used to build ribonucleic acid. In that molecule, it serves as the partner for adenine, similar to how a different base is used in deoxyribonucleic acid. This chemical difference is one of the key features that distinguishes the two types of nucleic acids, reflecting their separate roles in storing and transmitting biological information within the cell.

139. (D) One glycerol molecule and three fatty acids.
These common fats consist of a single three-carbon alcohol backbone linked to three long hydrocarbon chains. This arrangement makes them highly hydrophobic and ideal for storing large amounts of energy in a compact, anhydrous form. They are the primary components of body fat in animals and vegetable oils in plants, providing a dense reservoir of fuel that can be harvested when the organism requires more energy.

140. (A) 2 only
The initial stage of glucose breakdown occurs in the main fluid of the cell and produces a specific yield of electron carriers and energy-carrying molecules. This process is versatile because it can proceed regardless of whether oxygen is present. While it produces several useful products, it does not take place within the specialized energy-producing organelles, and its net output of carriers is exactly two per glucose molecule.

141. (C) The molecule has no net charge.
For any molecule that contains both acidic and basic groups, there is a specific acidity level where the positive and negative charges perfectly balance each other out. At this point, the molecule will not migrate when placed in an electric field. This characteristic is unique for every protein and amino acid, significantly influencing how they interact with their environment and how they can be separated and studied in a laboratory.

142. (A) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
The history of biochemistry is defined by researchers who uncovered fundamental principles of life. One pair described the helical structure of the genetic code, while another established the mathematical rules for how catalysts function. A third scientist identified the central cyclic pathway for energy production, and another clarified the basic patterns of how proteins fold, together forming the foundation of our modern understanding of molecular biology.

143. (A) Proton-motive force (electrochemical gradient).
The movement of electrons provides the energy to build up a high concentration of ions on one side of the internal mitochondrial membrane. This creates a state of high potential energy, resulting from both a difference in concentration and a difference in electrical charge. This combined force is the actual power source that drives the assembly of the cell's primary energy-carrying molecules as the ions flow back across.

144. (B) Pyridoxal phosphate (PLP)
This versatile coenzyme is derived from vitamin B6 and is absolutely necessary for reactions that involve the movement of nitrogen-containing groups between molecules. It works by forming a temporary covalent bond with the amino acid, stabilizing the intermediate and allowing the chemical group to be moved. This process is essential for building new proteins and for breaking down others for energy, making it central to nitrogen metabolism.

145. (B) Structurally resembles the substrate and binds to the active site.
This form of interference occurs when a molecule has a shape similar enough to the natural reactant that it can enter and occupy the catalyst's functional pocket. By physically blocking the entrance, it prevents the actual reactant from entering. Because this is a matter of physical occupation, the effect can be overcome by flooding the area with more of the actual reactant, eventually pushing the impostor out.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

146. (A) Pellagra
This disease is caused by a severe deficiency of a specific B-vitamin that is a precursor to essential electron carriers. It is characterized by symptoms affecting the skin, digestive system, and mental function. Because the body's ability to process fuel and maintain tissues is compromised without this nutrient, the resulting illness can be very serious if not treated by restoring the necessary levels of the vitamin in the diet.

147. (C) 3, 2, 1
The standard flow of biological information within a cell follows a predictable path. It starts with the permanent repository of instructions, which is then copied into a temporary, mobile message. This message is then translated into a functional chain of building blocks that fold into a working molecule. This sequence ensures that the primary instructions are preserved while allowing the cell to produce the tools it needs to survive.

148. (D) 2.5
The oxidation of this specific electron carrier by the mitochondrial transport chain provides enough energy to pump a certain number of ions across the membrane. When these ions flow back through the energy-generating motor, they drive the production of roughly two and a half units of the cell's main energy-rich molecule. This relationship is a key factor in calculating the total energy efficiency of cellular respiration from a single glucose unit.

149. (C) Four polypeptide subunits.
This oxygen-carrying protein is a classic example of complex structural organization because it is not a single, isolated chain. Instead, it is composed of four distinct polypeptide units that cluster together and work in a highly coordinated manner. This multi-unit arrangement allows the protein to respond cooperatively to oxygen levels, making it much more efficient at picking up and releasing its cargo where it is needed most.

150. (B) Breakdown of fatty acids into acetyl-CoA
Metabolism includes processes that tear down large molecules to release their stored chemical energy. This specific pathway involves the sequential removal of two-carbon units from long chains, transforming them into a form that can be fully oxidized. This destruction is essential for harvesting the energy stored in fats, contrasting with other pathways that focus on building new structures or storing fuel for the future as larger polymers.

151. (D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.
While the standard model of the genetic double helix is a right-handed spiral, a specific alternative configuration exists that twists in the opposite direction. This left-handed form has a unique physical shape with a zigzagging backbone and a relatively flat outer surface, lacking the prominent grooves seen in the standard form. These structural differences are important for how certain proteins recognize and interact with specific regions of the genetic code.

NODIA

152. (A) Phosphofructokinase-1
The speed of the entire pathway for breaking down glucose is primarily determined by this single enzyme. It performs an irreversible chemical step that is highly sensitive to the energy state of the cell. When energy levels are high, the enzyme slows down, and when they are low, it speeds up. This ensures that the cell only processes its fuel when it actually needs more power or biosynthetic materials.

153. (C) Fats are composed of saturated fatty acids and are solid at room temperature, while oils have unsaturated fatty acids and are liquid.
These two types of lipids differ primarily in the chemical structure of their hydrocarbon chains and their resulting physical state. One type features straight chains that can pack together tightly, leading to a firm consistency. The other type contains kinks caused by double bonds, which prevent tight packing and keep the substance fluid. This distinction is usually related to whether the substance comes from animal or plant sources.

154. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The functional heart of a biological catalyst is formed by the intricate folding of its amino acid chain. Even though the specific building blocks involved in catalysis might be located far apart in the initial linear sequence, the folding process brings them into perfect proximity. This

creates a specialized three-dimensional pocket with the exact chemical environment needed to bind a substrate and facilitate a fast chemical transformation.

155. (D) Acetyl-CoA
This versatile two-carbon molecule serves as the common denominator for almost all of the cell's metabolic activities. It is the product of breaking down sugars, fats, and several amino acids, and it is the essential fuel that enters the citric acid cycle for final oxidation. Additionally, it acts as the starting material for building new fats and other complex lipids, making it a central crossroads in cellular chemistry.

156. (B) A linear, single-stranded polymer of ribonucleotides.
This type of nucleic acid is designed to be a flexible and mobile carrier of information. It consists of a single chain of building blocks that can be easily read by the protein-synthesizing machinery of the cell. Unlike the more complex, folded shapes of other RNAs or the double-helical structure of genetic storage, its primary structure is a simple sequence that directly encodes the instructions for assembling a specific polypeptide chain.

157. (C) Gluconeogenesis
Most of the body's metabolic pathways are dedicated to breaking down fuel, but this specific one is focused on building it. It allows the cell to create new sugar molecules from smaller, non-carbohydrate precursors. This synthetic process is vital for maintaining blood sugar levels during periods of fasting, ensuring that the brain and other critical organs have a steady supply of their preferred energy source even when food is unavailable.

158. (A) 1 and 3
When a protein is exposed to extreme conditions, it loses its functional three-dimensional shape, a process that usually results in the total loss of its biological activity. This change occurs because the weak interactions that hold the fold together are disrupted. However, the strong covalent bonds that link the amino acids together remain unbroken, so the basic sequence of the protein is preserved even if it can no longer work.

159. (A) Group transfer (of a phosphoryl group)
The very first step of glucose breakdown involves attaching a phosphate group to the sugar molecule. This reaction uses energy from a donor molecule to move the functional group onto the sugar, effectively trapping it inside the cell and activating it for further processing. This type of reaction is a fundamental way for cells to modify molecules and manage energy flow through their various metabolic pathways.

160. (B) Many function as coenzymes or precursors to coenzymes.
These essential organic compounds are required in very small amounts and do not provide a significant source of calories. Instead, their primary role is to serve as vital components for the catalysts that manage the cell's chemistry. Without these molecules, many enzymes could not perform their jobs, leading to the failure of critical metabolic processes and the development of serious deficiency diseases in the organism.

161. (B) A single covalent bond
Every building block of a protein features a central carbon atom connected to several other groups. The linkage between this central atom and the acidic part of the molecule is a standard shared-electron bond. While this bond is very strong and stable, it is not the same as the specialized linkage that connects one building block to the next in a long chain. That neighboring linkage has different properties that affect protein folding.

162. (A) Decreases both Vmax and Km.
This unusual type of inhibition happens when a molecule only attaches to the catalyst after the reactant is already in place. This binding creates a very stable complex that effectively removes active catalysts from the system, slowing down the peak possible speed. Because the inhibitor essentially locks the reactant in the active site, the system appears to have a higher attraction for the reactant, resulting in a lower calculated value for both parameters.

163. (C) A codon on the mRNA.
This specific set of three nucleotides is located at the tip of the adapter molecule that carries amino acids. Its job is to find and pair with its complementary match on the mobile genetic message. This interaction follows the strict rules

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

of base-pairing, ensuring that each amino acid is delivered to the correct spot in the growing chain as specified by the instructions being read from the genetic code.

164. (D) Oxaloacetate
The final stage of the citric acid cycle consists of several chemical transformations that work together to reset the pathway. By sequentially modifying a four-carbon intermediate, the cycle eventually recreates the specific starting molecule needed to combine with a new incoming two-carbon unit. This regeneration is essential for the cycle's continuous operation, allowing it to process multiple fuel molecules in a never-ending, circular metabolic sequence.

165. (C) Energy transformations in living organisms.
This branch of science focuses on how life captures, stores, and uses energy. It examines the chemical reactions that break down fuels and the processes that build complex structures, all while following the fundamental laws of thermodynamics. By understanding these transformations, researchers can explain how cells perform work, maintain their internal order, and respond to their environment through a highly coordinated network of metabolic activities.

166. (B) All lipids contain fatty acids.
This diverse group of hydrophobic molecules is defined more by their lack of solubility in water than by a single common structure. While many common forms are indeed made of long hydrocarbon chains, others are based on a system of four fused carbon rings. These ring-based molecules perform critical roles as hormones and structural elements in membranes, showing that not every member of this class shares the same basic building blocks.

167. (D) Substrate binding triggers a conformational shift in the enzyme.
This modern model of catalytic function suggests that biological catalysts are not rigid structures. Instead, they are flexible molecules that adjust their shape slightly when they come into contact with a reactant. This adjustment brings the catalytic groups into the perfect position to facilitate the reaction, much like a glove stretching to fit a hand. This flexibility is a key factor in how enzymes achieve their incredible specificity and speed.

168. (A) Oxidize acetyl-CoA and generate reducing equivalents (NADH and $FADH_2$).
The main goal of this mitochondrial pathway is to strip high-energy electrons from fuel fragments and transfer them to specialized carrier molecules. While a tiny amount of energy is produced directly, the real value lies in these carriers, which deliver their cargo to the final stages of cellular respiration. This process is the most efficient way for the cell to extract the maximum amount of energy from the food it consumes.

169. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct and Statement II provides a correct detail for Statement I.
This common protein structural motif is a tightly coiled spiral held together by a specific pattern of hydrogen bonding. The attractions form between the oxygen of one amino acid's backbone and the nitrogen of another that is located a short, predictable distance further along the chain. This internal reinforcement provides the helix with great stability, allowing it to serve as a reliable building block for more complex three-dimensional protein shapes.

170. (A) ATP synthase
Most of the components in this mitochondrial system are protein complexes and mobile carriers that work together to pass electrons and pump ions. While these components are all involved in the overall energy-harvesting process, one specific molecular motor is not part of the transport sequence itself. Instead, it uses the results of that transport—the ion gradient—to perform the final chemical step of assembling the cell's primary energy-rich molecules.

171. (P) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
Biological molecules are held together by specific covalent links. Proteins use a linkage between amino acids, while complex sugars use an oxygen bridge between units. Nucleic acids are connected by a bridge involving a phosphate group, and fats are formed by a linkage between an alcohol and organic acids. Each type of bond has unique properties that determine the

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

physical and chemical behavior of the resulting macromolecule.

172. (B) Uric acid
In humans, the breakdown of double-ringed nitrogenous bases ends with the production of a specific nitrogen-containing compound. Because our bodies lack the ability to break this molecule down further, it is processed as a waste product and excreted through the kidneys. If this substance accumulates too much in the blood, it can precipitate and cause painful physical issues, highlighting the importance of efficient metabolic waste management.

173. (C) The number of substrate molecules converted to product per unit time by a single enzyme molecule when saturated.
This kinetic value measures the maximum catalytic efficiency of a single enzyme unit. It tells us exactly how many chemical transformations that one molecule can perform in a given second when it has a constant supply of reactants. This number can vary wildly between different catalysts, ranging from a few times a second to millions, reflecting the incredible power of these specialized biological tools.

174. (D) Methane (CH4)
In chemistry, the degree of reduction depends on how many hydrogen atoms are attached to a central carbon. A molecule where the carbon is bonded only to hydrogen atoms represents the highest possible energy state for that carbon because those bonds can be broken to release significant energy during oxidation. As oxygen atoms are added or hydrogen atoms are removed, the carbon becomes more oxidized and holds less potential energy.

175. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Cells do not let their chemical reactions run at random; instead, they maintain a highly organized system of control. By adjusting the activity of key enzymes in response to signals, the cell ensures it only builds or breaks down substances as needed. This constant fine-tuning prevents the waste of energy and materials, allowing the organism to survive in an environment where resources are often limited or changing.

176. (B) It is wider and more compact.
Compared to the standard model of the genetic double helix, this alternative form features a shorter and broader geometry. The base pairs are tilted more significantly relative to the center, leading to a wider diameter and a different arrangement of its surface grooves. This form is typically adopted by certain double-stranded RNA molecules or DNA-RNA hybrids, which have different structural requirements than standard double-stranded DNA.

NODIA

177. (B) Amylase
This specialized digestive enzyme begins the process of breaking down complex plant storage sugars into smaller, more manageable pieces. It is found in both saliva and pancreatic secretions, allowing digestion to start as soon as food enters the mouth. By cleaving the bonds between individual sugar units, it transforms large, insoluble polymers into simple sugars that can be easily absorbed through the intestinal wall into the bloodstream.

178. (A) 1 and 3
Many biological catalysts require small, carbon-based molecules to help them perform reactions that involve moving chemical groups or electrons. These helpers are often permanently changed during the process and must be reset by the cell to be used again. Many of these essential partners are derived from vitamins, showing why these nutrients are so critical for maintaining the body's various chemical processes and energy-harvesting pathways.

179. (C) Hydrogen bonds between polypeptide chains or segments of the same chain lying side-by-side.
This common structural motif consists of several segments of a polypeptide chain that align parallel or antiparallel to each other. The structure is held together by a network of attractions between the backbones of these neighboring segments, creating a flat or pleated sheet-like appearance. These stable arrangements are vital for building the core structure of many different proteins, providing them with either flexibility or great mechanical strength.

180. (D) Breakdown of glycogen to glucose.
When the body needs a quick source of energy, such as during exercise or between meals, it

mobilizes its stored sugar reserves. This metabolic pathway involves removing individual sugar units from the ends of a highly branched polymer stored in the liver and muscles. The released units are then activated and processed for energy or sent into the bloodstream to maintain the steady supply of fuel required by the brain.

181. (C) Citrate (6 carbons)
The very first step of the mitochondrial cyclic pathway involves merging a two-carbon fragment with a four-carbon carrier. This reaction is catalyzed by a specific enzyme and results in a six-carbon tricarboxylic acid. This molecule is the essential starting point for the rest of the cycle's energy-harvesting reactions. As the cycle continues, these carbons will eventually be oxidized and released, and the four-carbon carrier will be regenerated to start again.

182. (B) Vitamin D - Rickets
Every essential nutrient has a specific role, and its absence leads to predictable health problems. One fat-soluble vitamin is vital for the proper absorption of minerals needed for bone growth and maintenance. When children do not get enough of this nutrient through their diet or sunlight exposure, their bones become soft and weak, leading to characteristic deformities and skeletal pain. This highlights the direct link between molecular nutrition and physical health.

183. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Metabolism follows two opposite but organized directions. Pathways that break down a vast variety of different fuels—like sugars, fats, and proteins—eventually all lead toward a few common, simple intermediates. In contrast, biosynthetic pathways take those few simple building blocks and use them as starting points to create an enormous diversity of complex cellular components. Together, these convergent and divergent routes maintain the cell's delicate chemical balance.

184. (A) To act as a structural and catalytic component of the ribosome.
This class of nucleic acid molecules provides the essential framework for the cell's protein-building factories. Far from being a passive scaffold, these molecules also perform the critical chemical work of joining amino acids together into a chain. This ability to act as both a structure and a catalyst makes them central to the translation process, ensuring that the genetic instructions are accurately transformed into working proteins.

185. (C) The lines would have the same y-intercept but different x-intercepts.
In a specialized plot used to study biological catalysts, the presence of a molecule that fights for the active site changes the data in a predictable way. Because this type of interference can be overcome by adding more of the natural reactant, the maximum possible speed remains the same. This causes the plotted lines to meet at the same point on the vertical axis, even though their slopes and horizontal crossing points are different.

186. (A) S-adenosylmethionine (SAM)
This specialized molecule is the most common donor of a single-carbon group in many different biological reactions. It is formed from a specific amino acid and the cell's primary energy-carrying molecule. By providing this carbon group, it allows the cell to modify various substances, including DNA, proteins, and lipids, which is a critical step for regulating gene expression and maintaining the structural integrity of cellular components.

187. (D) Nucleocapsid
This term refers to the fundamental structure of a virus, consisting of the genomic material surrounded by its protective protein shell. This integrated unit is the core component that allows the virus to preserve its genetic instructions as it moves between host cells. While some viruses may have an additional outer layer, this basic assembly of protein and nucleic acid is the minimum requirement for a functional viral particle.

188. (B) Sucrose
Most common sugars can act as chemical reducing agents because they possess a reactive group that can open into a linear form. However, one specific two-unit sugar is formed by a bond that locks both of these reactive groups together. Because these groups are no longer free to participate in chemical reactions, the sugar does not show the standard reducing behavior. This

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

unique property makes it a stable and efficient molecule for transport in plants.

189. (C) It is highly exergonic and irreversible under cellular conditions.
This specific chemical transformation represents a "point of no return" in the breakdown of glucose. The reaction releases a significant amount of free energy, making it virtually impossible for the cell to reverse it using the same enzyme. By performing this step, the cell ensures that the fuel is committed to being processed for energy or building blocks rather than being diverted back toward the initial storage forms of sugar.

190. (D) A salt bridge (ionic bond) between an acidic R-group and a basic R-group.
The overall three-dimensional folding of a single protein chain is maintained by interactions between the side chains of amino acids that may be located far apart. One such interaction occurs between groups with opposite electrical charges, which attract each other to stabilize a specific part of the fold. These non-covalent forces are essential for ensuring that the protein reaches and maintains its functional shape, allowing it to perform its specialized biological tasks.

191. (A) 1.5
When this particular electron carrier is oxidized in the mitochondria, its electrons enter the transport chain at a later point than those from other carriers. As a result, fewer ions are pumped across the membrane per molecule. This reduced ion flow means that when the molecular motor eventually synthesizes energy-rich molecules, it produces only about one and a half units, reflecting a lower overall yield compared to other electron sources.

192. (B) Using the transfer of a high-energy group (like phosphate) to drive an endergonic process.
This bioenergetic strategy involves moving a reactive chemical unit from one molecule to another to enable a reaction that would not otherwise happen. Often, the movement of this group activates the receiving molecule, giving it the necessary chemical energy to undergo a subsequent transformation. This method is the primary way that cells use the energy stored in their main fuel carriers to power complex biosynthetic and transport processes throughout the organism.

193. (B) Pyruvate to PEP and F-1,6-BP to F6P
While most steps in sugar synthesis can use the same enzymes as those in its breakdown, several key reactions are too energetically favorable to be easily reversed. To get around these obstacles, the cell must use a different set of reactions and enzymes that bypass the one-way "valves" of the breakdown pathway. These specific workarounds are essential for allowing the body to successfully build new glucose from non-carbohydrate sources during periods of fasting.

194. (A) Primary structure
The most basic level of organization for a nucleic acid is the specific order of its building blocks along the chain. This sequence of nitrogen-containing units is what actually encodes the genetic information, much like the order of letters in a sentence. This linear arrangement is held together by strong covalent bonds and determines how the molecule will eventually fold and interact with other components to perform its biological functions.

NODIA

195. (C) Enzymes increase the reaction rate by lowering the activation energy barrier.
These biological catalysts function by making it much easier for a chemical reaction to start. They do not change the final outcome of the reaction or the total energy released, but they provide a more favorable environment for the reactants to interact. This significantly speeds up the process, allowing life-sustaining reactions that would normally take years to occur instead in a tiny fraction of a second.

196. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The system used by cells to translate genetic information is robust because it contains a built-in level of redundancy. Most of the building blocks of proteins can be specified by several different three-letter codes rather than just one. This feature is important because it means that some minor changes in the genetic sequence might not change the final protein at all, helping to protect the organism from the harmful effects of certain mutations.

197. (C) Starch
Plants store their excess energy in the form of a large polymer made of individual sugar units. This substance is typically stored in specialized structures within cells and can be broken down whenever the plant needs more fuel. It is a major component of human diets, as it is found in high concentrations in seeds, tubers, and grains, providing a dense and reliable source of dietary carbohydrates for many organisms.

198. (B) a-ketoglutarate
When breaking down amino acids, the first step is often to move their nitrogen group to a common five-carbon intermediate from the citric acid cycle. This transfer transforms the intermediate into the amino acid glutamate, while the original amino acid becomes a keto acid that can be used for energy. This central reaction is a key crossroads where the metabolism of proteins, carbohydrates, and energy production all meet and interact.

199. (A) 3 only
These diverse hydrophobic molecules are not built as chains of identical repeating units like sugars or proteins. While they vary in their structure and physical properties, one specific type is a multi-ringed molecule that is vital for maintaining the physical state of animal cell membranes. It helps regulate how fluid or rigid the membrane is, ensuring that the cell can survive and function properly at different temperatures and under various environmental conditions.

200. (A) Transition state of the reaction.
The most effective biological catalysts are not designed to fit the starting material perfectly. Instead, they are optimized to match the high-energy, unstable intermediate that forms halfway through the reaction. By providing a shape and chemical environment that stabilizes this specific state, the catalyst makes it much easier for the reaction to proceed. This explains why enzymes are so much more efficient than any non-biological catalyst at speeding up chemical transformations.

201. (C) Complex II (Succinate-Q reductase)
Most of the major protein assemblies in the mitochondrial energy-producing chain use the energy from moving electrons to push ions across the membrane. However, one specific complex functions differently because the energy released by its particular reaction is not high enough to power the movement of ions. While it successfully delivers electrons into the main transport sequence, it does not directly contribute to building the electrochemical gradient used to synthesize energy-rich molecules.

202. (A) 5' to 3'
The machinery that builds a new strand of genetic material always adds new building blocks to one specific end of the growing chain. This chemical requirement means that the new strand is always constructed in a single, predictable direction. Because of this limitation, the two original strands must be copied in different ways, leading to some parts being built continuously and others in short, separate fragments that are later joined together.

203. (D) Glycolysis is catabolic, while gluconeogenesis is anabolic.
These two metabolic pathways represent the opposite directions of glucose management in the cell. One pathway focuses on the breakdown of sugar to release energy and provide small building blocks, while the other is dedicated to building new sugar from non-carbohydrate sources. While they share many of the same chemical steps, their overall goals and the conditions under which they are activated are completely different, allowing the cell to maintain energy balance.

204. (B) Hydrogen bonds
The most common local patterns in protein structure, such as regular spirals and pleated sheets, are maintained by a specific type of weak chemical attraction. These attractions form repeatedly between parts of the molecule's own backbone, providing the necessary stability to hold these arrangements together. This internal reinforcement is a fundamental step in the folding process, creating the basic structural motifs that will eventually form the complete, functional three-dimensional protein.

205. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Many biological catalysts require additional components to be active. These assistants can be simple metal ions or more complex carbon-based molecules. In some cases, the assistant is so

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

tightly attached to the protein that it never leaves, acting as a permanent part of the functional unit. Together, these different types of helpers expand the range of chemical reactions that enzymes can perform, allowing the cell to carry out its complex metabolic tasks.

206. (D) Acetyl-CoA
The breakdown of long fatty acid chains occurs in a repeating cycle that removes two carbon atoms at a time. Each turn of this cycle produces several high-energy electron carriers and a single two-carbon unit attached to a carrier molecule. This unit is a central intermediate in metabolism, as it can directly enter the mitochondrial cyclic pathway to be fully oxidized for energy, representing the final payoff for the degradation of stored fat.

207. (B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
Different types of ribonucleic acid molecules are specialized for specific roles in the cell's genetic system. One type acts as the mobile message that carries instructions, while another serves as the adapter that delivers the building blocks of proteins. A third type provides the catalytic core for the assembly of those proteins, and a final type is involved in the specialized processing of the initial messages before they can be translated into functional molecules.

208. (B) -30.5 kJ/mol
This value represents the significant amount of free energy released when the terminal phosphate bond of the cell's main energy-carrying molecule is broken. The negative sign indicates that the process is highly favorable and releases energy rather than requiring it. This substantial energy release is what makes the molecule so effective at driving other, less favorable reactions throughout the cell, acting as the primary medium of biological energy exchange.

209. (B) Decreases its affinity for oxygen.
This small, negatively charged molecule binds to a specific pocket in the center of the oxygen-carrying protein, but only when it is not carrying any oxygen. By stabilizing this state, the molecule makes it harder for the protein to pick up new oxygen and easier to release what it already has. This regulation is crucial for ensuring that oxygen is efficiently delivered to tissues that need it most, especially at high altitudes or during exercise.

210. (A) De novo synthesis pathways build them from simple precursors, while salvage pathways recycle them.
The cell manages its supply of genetic building blocks through two distinct strategies. It can build them from scratch using simple materials like amino acids and sugars, a process that requires a significant investment of energy. Alternatively, it can recover and reuse pieces of broken-down nucleic acids from the cell or the diet. This combined approach ensures a steady supply of these vital materials while minimizing waste whenever possible.

211. (C) Erythrose
This carbohydrate belongs to a class of simple sugars that contain exactly four carbon atoms and possess a reactive group at the very end of the chain. While it is less common in our diet than larger sugars like glucose, it serves as an important intermediate in certain metabolic pathways, including the one that produces five-carbon sugars for genetic material. Its simple structure makes it a basic model for studying the chemistry of larger carbohydrates.

NODIA

212. (D) Phosphorylation and dephosphorylation
Cells can rapidly switch their catalysts on or off by adding or removing a specific chemical group, most commonly a phosphate. This modification is performed by specialized enzymes and is completely reversible, allowing the cell to fine-tune its metabolic activity in response to changing signals. This elegant system of control is one of the most common ways that hormones and other signaling molecules manage the body's internal chemical processes.

213. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The two strands that make up the genetic double helix are oriented in opposite directions, a feature that is essential for their stable pairing and for the correct copying of information. This arrangement means that one strand effectively runs "upside-down" relative to the other. This structural orientation is fundamental to how proteins interact with the DNA and how the cell

reads and duplicates its genetic instructions with high accuracy.

214. (B) Transporting reducing equivalents (NADH) from the cytosol into the mitochondrial matrix.
While many small molecules can easily enter the mitochondria, the main electron carriers produced during sugar breakdown cannot cross the inner membrane. To solve this problem, the cell uses a clever system of chemical reactions that transfers the high-energy electrons from carriers outside to carriers inside the organelle. This ensures that the energy harvested in the main part of the cell can still be used to produce the majority of its power.

215. (D) C-2'
The chemical difference between the sugars used in the two main types of nucleic acids is found at one specific carbon atom in the five-membered ring. In one sugar, this atom is attached to a hydroxyl group, while in the other, that group is replaced by a simple hydrogen atom. This minor modification has a huge effect on the stability and physical properties of the resulting polymer, determining how it stores and handles biological information.

216. (A) The carboxylation of pyruvate to form oxaloacetate.
Metabolic pathways that are circular require a steady supply of their intermediate molecules to keep running effectively. If these molecules are diverted for other uses, like building proteins, the cycle can slow down. To prevent this, the cell uses specialized "refilling" reactions that can create these intermediates from other sources. One common reaction takes a simple three-carbon molecule and adds a carbon atom to recreate the cycle's essential four-carbon starting material.

217. (A) 1 and 2
The system for translating genetic messages uses a specific set of rules to define where a protein starts and where it ends. One specific triplet of letters serves as the universal "start" signal and also defines the first amino acid in the chain. Three other specific triplets act like punctuation marks, telling the protein-building machinery that the chain is complete. These rules are remarkably consistent across almost every form of life on Earth.

218. (A) The folding of proteins into their tertiary structure.
When a long polypeptide chain is placed in an aqueous environment, it spontaneously folds in a way that buries its water-fearing amino acids in the center, away from the surrounding liquid. This exclusion of water is one of the strongest forces driving the creation of a protein's functional three-dimensional shape. This process minimizes the disruption of the surrounding water's own structure, resulting in a more energetically stable state for the entire system.

219. (D) Glycolysis and glycogenesis
After consuming a meal rich in carbohydrates, the body has a surplus of sugar in the bloodstream. In response to signaling molecules, the liver shifts its activity to utilize this available fuel for its own energy needs and to store the excess for future use. It does this by breaking down the sugar for immediate power and by linking individual units together to form a highly branched storage polymer, ensuring energy balance.

220. (B) The triphosphate group
The primary energy-carrying molecule of the cell owes its high chemical reactivity to a cluster of several negatively charged oxygen atoms. Because these like-charged groups are forced into close proximity within the molecule, they strongly repel each other, similar to a compressed spring. Breaking the bonds that hold them together releases this tension, providing the significant energy that the cell uses to drive its many biological processes and chemical reactions.

221. (C) Serine
Every protein building block has a side chain with unique properties. One common amino acid features a side chain ending in a polar hydroxyl group, which allows it to form weak attractions with water molecules or other polar groups within the protein. This ability is important for making the protein more soluble and for stabilizing its three-dimensional fold through internal attractions, unlike other amino acids that have only non-polar, water-fearing side chains.

222. (D) Accept electrons from Complex III and donate them to Complex IV.
This small, water-soluble protein serves as a mobile bridge between the final two large

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

protein complexes in the mitochondrial energy-producing chain. It sits loosely on the outer surface of the inner membrane, allowing it to easily pick up its electronic cargo from one complex and deliver it to the next. This shuttling is a vital step in maintaining the flow of electrons that ultimately leads to the production of the cell's energy.

223. (A) Low water concentration (dehydrating conditions)
While the standard right-handed helix is the most common form of the genetic material, it can change its shape in response to environmental factors. If the surrounding area becomes significantly drier or if the water is tied up with high levels of salts, the molecule shifts into a wider and more compact configuration. This alternative structural state is more stable under those specific conditions, showing the flexibility of the nucleic acid double helix.

224. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Specialized enzymes use a sophisticated method of control where they are built from several separate units, each with its own reactive site. When a control molecule binds to one part of the protein, it causes a structural change that ripples through all the other units, altering how they behave. This cooperative behavior allows the entire protein complex to respond very quickly and efficiently to small changes in the cell's internal environment.

225. (B) Insulin
While many important signaling molecules and structural components are derived from a common four-ringed lipid backbone, others are built from completely different materials. For example, the hormone that regulates blood sugar is actually a small protein made of two chains of amino acids linked together. This highlights the diversity of biological messengers, which can be made from either fats or proteins depending on their specific role and the requirements for their production.

226. (A) Hydrogen peroxide
During normal metabolic activity, cells sometimes produce reactive and potentially harmful oxygen-containing byproducts. To prevent these substances from damaging delicate cellular structures like proteins and DNA, the cell uses specialized enzymes to neutralize them. One such enzyme is incredibly fast, breaking down millions of these reactive molecules every second into harmless water and oxygen, providing a vital first line of defense against internal chemical stress that could otherwise be fatal.

NODIA

227. (C) 2
The initial process of sugar breakdown in the cell's main compartment consists of ten separate chemical steps. At the midpoint of this sequence, the six-carbon glucose molecule is split into two separate three-carbon fragments. Each of these fragments then continues through the remaining steps independently, eventually resulting in the production of two identical three-carbon final products. This doubling of the output is a key feature of the energy-harvesting efficiency of this metabolic pathway.

228. (D) Makes the bond rigid, restricting polypeptide conformation.
The specific chemical linkage that joins amino acids together in a protein chain has unique properties because of how its electrons are shared. This sharing prevents the bond from rotating freely, essentially keeping the four atoms involved in a single flat plane. This lack of flexibility is very important because it severely limits the number of ways a protein chain can fold, making it much easier for the protein to reach its specific, functional three-dimensional shape.

229. (C) The purine ring is built on sugar; the pyrimidine ring is built first.
The two main types of nitrogenous bases are assembled using very different biological strategies. For one type, the complex double-ring structure is constructed step-by-step directly onto an activated five-carbon sugar scaffold. For the other type, the simpler single-ring structure is completely finished first and only then attached to the sugar molecule. These different approaches reflect the unique metabolic origins and evolutionary history of the building blocks that make up our genetic material.

230. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
The cell's various chemical activities are organized into specific locations. The initial breakdown of

sugar and the construction of new fats occur in the main fluid body of the cell. In contrast, the more specialized tasks of finishing the oxidation of fuel and harvesting large amounts of energy are reserved for different parts of the mitochondria, either in the central compartment or embedded within the highly folded internal membranes of those organelles.

231. (D) Cellulose
This large carbohydrate polymer is built from the same simple sugar as starch but uses a different type of bond between the units. This difference results in long, straight fibers that can bundle together to form incredibly strong and rigid structures, which plants use to build their cell walls. Because humans do not have the specialized enzymes needed to break these specific bonds, the material passes through our digestive system without being absorbed.

232. (A) As a transient intermediate in the reaction pathway.
When a biological catalyst performs its task, it must first physically interact with its reactant molecule. They come together for a very short period to form a specialized structure where the chemical transformation actually occurs. Once the reaction is complete, this temporary assembly breaks apart, releasing the new products and freeing the catalyst to perform the same task again. This cycle of binding and release is the fundamental basis for all enzyme-driven reactions.

233. (C) The electrons from $FADH_2$ enter the electron transport chain at a later point (Complex II).
The energy yield from different electron carriers in the mitochondria is not equal. One carrier delivers its cargo to the very first complex in the chain, while another delivers its cargo to a later complex, bypassing the first energy-harvesting step. Because this second carrier misses the opportunity to help pump ions at the first location, it ultimately contributes less to the electrochemical gradient and produces fewer energy-rich molecules for the cell to use.

234. (D) 1, 2, and 3
The process by which a protein reaches its final shape is a carefully managed event. It is driven by the tendency of water-fearing groups to cluster in the center, away from the surrounding liquid. The resulting folded state is the most stable and lowest-energy configuration for that specific chain. To ensure that this happens correctly and quickly, specialized helper proteins often provide a protected environment where the folding can occur without being disrupted.

235. (D) To join fragments of DNA by forming phosphodiester bonds.
This essential molecular tool functions like a biological glue, sealing breaks or gaps in the sugar-phosphate backbone of a genetic strand. It is particularly important during the copying process, where it joins together the short, separate fragments that are built on one of the strands. By creating strong covalent bonds, it ensures the integrity of the genetic code and allows for the repair of damaged DNA that might otherwise lead to harmful mutations.

NODIA

236. (B) The simultaneous operation of a pathway and its reverse pathway, leading to a net consumption of ATP.
In metabolism, it is sometimes possible for two opposing processes to run at the same time, such as the building and breaking of sugar. If both run simultaneously, they effectively cancel each other out, with the only net result being the waste of energy. While this seems counterproductive, these cycles can sometimes be useful for generating heat or for allowing the cell to rapidly and sensitively control its metabolic activity through small adjustments.

237. (C) Myoglobin
This class of proteins is characterized by a compact, rounded shape that allows them to dissolve easily in the fluids of the cell. Their structure is formed by the intricate folding of a polypeptide chain into a complex three-dimensional arrangement. This specific example is found in muscle tissue, where its rounded shape and specialized internal pocket allow it to store oxygen and release it whenever the muscle is working hard and needs extra fuel.

238. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The physical state of different fats at room temperature is a direct result of their molecular shape. Fats with straight chains can easily line

up and pack tightly together, which makes them solid. In contrast, other fats have specific double bonds that cause their chains to bend or kink. These kinks prevent the molecules from packing together closely, keeping the substance in a liquid state even at cooler temperatures.

239. (A) Substrate-level phosphorylation
The final step of glucose breakdown involves moving a high-energy phosphate group directly from a metabolic intermediate to a diphosphate carrier. This reaction is essentially irreversible and is one of the key places where the cell regulates its metabolic speed. By performing this direct transfer, the cell harvests a small but vital amount of energy in a form that can be used immediately to power other essential biological tasks throughout the cytoplasm.

240. (B) Binding to the ribosomal surface.
This specific structural loop in the adapter molecule contains a modified base that is not found in standard RNA. Its unique shape and chemistry are essential for helping the molecule correctly position itself within the large protein-building machinery of the cell. By interacting with the structural components of that machinery, the loop ensures that the amino acid is held in exactly the right place for the protein chain to grow efficiently and accurately.

241. (B) Direct entry into the electron transport chain
The three-carbon final product of sugar breakdown is a central hub in metabolism with many possible fates. It can be turned into lactic acid if oxygen is low, or it can be converted into a two-carbon unit that enters the citric acid cycle. It can even be used to build new sugar or certain amino acids. However, it cannot directly interact with the complexes that pass electrons along the mitochondrial membrane to generate the cell's main power supply.

242. (A) Distinguish between its substrate and other similar molecules.
Biological catalysts are incredibly picky about the molecules they work with. Their active sites are precisely shaped to fit only one specific reactant or a very small group of similar ones. This ensures that the cell's thousands of chemical reactions occur in an organized and predictable manner, without the wrong molecules being modified at the wrong time. This high level of discrimination is a fundamental requirement for the complex and coordinated activity of life.

243. (C) The sequence of nucleotides in the gene encoding it.
The linear order of building blocks in any protein is not random; it is a direct translation of the instructions stored in the organism's genetic material. A specific set of rules, the genetic code, determines which nucleotide triplet corresponds to each amino acid. This means that the primary structure is fixed at the moment the gene is read, providing the essential blueprint that will ultimately determine how the protein folds and what function it performs.

244. (D) Inhibitor
This term describes any substance that interferes with the function of a biological catalyst. These molecules can work in many ways, such as by physically blocking the active site or by changing the protein's overall shape. By slowing down or stopping chemical reactions, they allow the cell to regulate its metabolic activity. They are also the basis for many medicines and poisons that work by targeting specific enzymes in the body or in harmful bacteria.

245. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct and Statement II is the correct explanation of Statement I.
The mitochondrial cyclic pathway is considered a process that requires oxygen, even though oxygen does not directly take part in any of the cycle's reactions. The reason is that the cycle produces specialized carriers that must be "reset" by giving their electrons to the transport chain. Since that chain requires oxygen as its final destination, the whole cycle will eventually grind to a halt if oxygen is not available to clear the path.

246. (B) Increasing the number of unsaturated fatty acids.
The physical state of a cell membrane is determined by how its lipid components are packed together. When the lipids have kinked chains caused by double bonds, they cannot pack as tightly, which keeps the membrane flexible and fluid. Increasing the proportion of these kinked chains allows the cell to maintain this fluidity even in cold environments, ensuring that

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

the membrane remains a functional and dynamic boundary rather than becoming too rigid or brittle.

247. (D) Splicing
Before a newly created genetic message can be used to build a protein, it must undergo a specialized editing process. This process identifies and removes non-coding regions that are interspersed within the functional instructions. The remaining coding pieces are then joined together to create a continuous and correct set of instructions. This editing allows a single gene to potentially produce several different versions of a protein, greatly increasing the complexity and versatility of the cell.

248. (A) Mediate carboxylation reactions.
This specialized coenzyme serves as a vital carrier for carbon dioxide, allowing the cell to add a carbon atom to various organic molecules. It is particularly important for the initial steps of building new fats and for the pathway that creates new sugar from smaller pieces. Because it is essential for these synthetic tasks, a deficiency in this nutrient can disrupt the cell's ability to store and manage its energy reserves effectively.

249. (C) Cytosine
This nitrogenous base is one of the essential building blocks for both DNA and RNA. It belongs to a class of single-ringed molecules that form specific pairs within the double helix or during the construction of mobile messages. In the standard genetic code, it always forms three hydrogen bonds with its complementary partner, making it a critical part of the mechanism that ensures biological information is accurately stored and copied across generations of cells.

250. (A) Isomerization
This type of chemical reaction involves rearranging the atoms within a molecule to create a different version of the same substance. In the second step of sugar breakdown, a six-carbon sugar with a reactive group at the end is converted into another six-carbon sugar with a reactive group in the middle. This small change is important because it prepares the molecule for the next steps in the pathway, where it will eventually be split into two identical pieces.

NODIA

251. (D) Tertiary structure of DNA
The enormous length of the genetic material must be carefully packaged to fit inside the tiny space of the cell's command center. This is achieved by wrapping the DNA around specialized proteins to form compact, thread-like structures. This level of organization is not just about saving space; it also helps regulate which genes are accessible to be read and copied. This packaging is a fundamental aspect of how the cell manages its vast library of instructions.

252. (B) Riboflavin (B2)
This water-soluble vitamin is a critical building block for a specialized coenzyme that carries out redox reactions in the mitochondria. By providing the essential chemical structure for this carrier, the vitamin allows the cell to harvest energy from various fuel sources during cellular respiration. Its importance is reflected in the fact that it is a common component of many foods, as every cell in the body needs it to produce the power it needs to survive.

253. (C) The affinity of hemoglobin for O_2 decreases as pH decreases.
This biological effect describes how the blood's oxygen-carrying protein responds to changes in its chemical environment. When tissues are active, they produce acidity and carbon dioxide, which causes the protein to release its oxygen more easily. This ensures that the hardest-working parts of the body receive the most oxygen exactly when they need it. This sensitive response is a beautiful example of how molecular structures are optimized to meet the dynamic needs of a living organism.

254. (B) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
Biological catalysts are categorized based on the specific chemical tasks they perform. Some handle the movement of electrons, while others transfer functional groups from one molecule to another. A third group uses water to break large molecules apart, and a fourth group specializes in breaking chemical bonds without the use of water or oxidation. This systematic classification helps scientists understand the vast and complex network of chemical reactions that sustain life.

255. (A) Free ammonia (NH4+) and aspartate
The pathway for disposing of nitrogenous waste in humans is an elegant cyclic process that collects its nitrogen atoms from two different sources. One atom comes from a simple, reactive molecule produced by the breakdown of various amino acids, while the second is delivered by a specific amino acid that enters the cycle directly. Together, these sources provide the nitrogen needed to build the final waste compound that can be safely eliminated from the body.

256. (B) The sterically allowed rotational angles of the polypeptide backbone.
This specialized chart is a powerful tool for visualizing the physical constraints on how a protein chain can fold. It shows which combinations of angles are possible between the building blocks of the backbone without the atoms bumping into each other. By looking at this plot, researchers can identify the common secondary structures like spirals and sheets, providing a clear picture of the fundamental rules that govern the three-dimensional architecture of every protein in nature.

257. (A) 1 only
While the primary job of the genetic material is to store information in a stable, double-stranded form, other types of nucleic acids are more dynamic. These single-stranded molecules can fold back on themselves to create complex shapes with several functional regions. These molecules are unique because they can act as both messages and catalysts. However, unlike their double-stranded counterparts, they use a different sugar and one unique nitrogenous base to perform their varied roles in the cell.

258. (A) To regenerate NAD+ so that glycolysis can continue.
When oxygen is unavailable, the usual mitochondrial pathway for recycling essential electron carriers is blocked. To prevent the entire energy-harvesting sequence from coming to a halt, the cell uses a backup reaction to transform its final product into a different molecule. This reaction accepts the "used" electrons, freeing up the carrier to return and help extract more energy from sugar. This emergency measure allows the cell to survive, even if it is much less efficient than aerobic respiration.

259. (C) Activation energy
Every chemical reaction, even one that releases energy overall, requires an initial investment to get started. This energy is needed to reach a high-energy, unstable state where the original bonds can be broken and new ones can form. Biological catalysts work by providing an alternative route that requires much less of this initial investment, allowing reactions that would be impossibly slow at body temperature to occur at the speeds necessary for life.

260. (D) Regulators bind to distinct sites and cause structural shifts.
This type of control occurs when a molecule attaches to a specific regulatory spot on a protein, away from the main functional area. This binding triggers a change in the protein's overall shape, which is then transmitted to the functional area to either speed up or slow down its activity. This system allows the cell to coordinate many different pathways by using various signaling molecules that act as universal switches for entire networks of chemical reactions.

261. (C) Mitochondrial matrix
The breakdown of long fatty acid chains is a highly organized process that takes place within the innermost compartment of the cell's specialized energy organelles. This location is ideal because it places the products of the breakdown—two-carbon units and high-energy electron carriers—exactly where they are needed for the final stages of energy extraction. This spatial organization maximizes efficiency by minimizing the distance that these reactive molecules must travel to be processed.

262. (B) Replicate the ends of linear chromosomes.
Every time a cell divides and copies its genetic material, the very tips of its long, linear molecules are difficult to copy completely, which can lead to the gradual loss of information. To prevent this, a specialized enzyme adds protective repeating sequences to the ends of the strands. This function is particularly important in cells that must divide many times, such as those in a growing embryo, as it helps preserve the integrity of the genome.

263. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
These two important storage molecules are both built from the same basic sugar units, but they are

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

used by different kingdoms of life. The version found in animals is a much more complex and highly branched structure compared to the version used by plants. This higher degree of branching is beneficial because it provides many more ends where sugar units can be quickly removed when the organism needs a sudden burst of energy, such as during intense physical activity.

264. (A) A proton gradient across a membrane is coupled to ATP synthesis.
This fundamental theory in biochemistry explains how the movement of electrons is linked to the production of energy-rich molecules. As electrons move through carriers, they power the pumping of ions across a membrane, creating a state of high potential energy. When these ions flow back through a specialized molecular turbine, that potential energy is transformed into the chemical energy used to assemble the cell's primary fuel source, essentially acting like a biological hydroelectric dam.

265. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The two strands of the genetic double helix are held together by specific pairs of nitrogenous bases. One particular pair forms three separate hydrogen bonds, while another forms only two. Because of this difference in strength, a molecule with a higher percentage of the triple-bonded pairs is more physically stable and requires more heat to break the two strands apart. This property is a direct result of the specific chemical interactions at the most fundamental molecular level.

266. (A) Be strongly exergonic and spontaneous.
In thermodynamics, a large negative value for the change in free energy indicates a reaction that is very favorable and will occur on its own under the right conditions. Such reactions release a significant amount of energy into their surroundings as they proceed. While this doesn't tell us how fast the reaction will happen, it tells us that the final state of the system will be much more stable and have less energy than the initial state.

267. (D) The conversion of phosphoenolpyruvate to pyruvate.
Most steps in the initial breakdown of sugar can be easily reversed by the cell, but a few specific reactions are so energetically favorable that they act as one-way valves. The very last step of the pathway is one of these irreversible junctions, where a high-energy phosphate group is moved to an energy carrier. This ensures that once the fuel has been processed this far, it is fully committed to finishing the energy-harvesting process rather than being turned back.

268. (B) The protein part of a holoenzyme.
Many biological catalysts are not fully functional on their own and require a non-protein assistant to perform their tasks. This term refers to the protein part of the complex when it is not currently joined with its necessary assistant. In this state, the enzyme is typically inactive because it lacks the chemical groups required for catalysis. Only when the protein and its assistant come together does the complete, functional, and active unit form, ready to facilitate chemical reactions.

269. (C) The third position of the codon.
The system for translating genetic information into proteins includes a specific type of flexibility that allows for more than one three-letter code to specify the same amino acid. This flexibility occurs primarily at the final letter of the code, where the rules for base-pairing are less strict than at the first two positions. This "relaxed" pairing allows the cell to use fewer different adapter molecules while still ensuring that the correct building block is placed in the growing protein chain.

NODIA

270. (D) Glucose-6-phosphate
This six-carbon sugar is a critical crossroads in metabolism, serving as the starting point for several different pathways. It can be sent through the primary breakdown route for energy or diverted into an alternative pathway that produces specialized electron donors and five-carbon sugars for genetic material. By managing the flow of this single intermediate, the cell can balance its needs for immediate power with its requirements for building complex molecules and defending against internal chemical stress.

271. (A) Quaternary
This highest level of structural organization describes how distinct, separately folded polypeptide chains come together to form a single, functional protein complex. These units are held together by the same types of weak attractions and strong bonds that stabilize the individual chains. This coordinated arrangement is common in many large proteins, allowing them to work more efficiently and providing a way for the cell to regulate their activity through the interaction of the different subunits.

272. (B) Act as a barrier to the passage of polar molecules.
The double layer of hydrophobic molecules that defines the outer boundary of the cell and its internal compartments is an essential structural feature of all living things. Because these molecules hate water, they create a natural barrier that prevents water-soluble substances from leaking out of or into the cell at random. This allows the cell to maintain its own unique internal environment, which is necessary for the delicate and highly organized chemical reactions of life to occur.

273. (A) 1 and 2
Every strand of genetic material has a specific chemical orientation defined by its two ends. One end features a free phosphate group, while the other features a free hydroxyl group on the sugar molecule. These ends are essential for the enzymes that copy and read the genetic information, as they only work in a single, specific direction. This directionality is a fundamental property of all nucleic acid chains, ensuring that the biological instructions are always read correctly.

274. (A) NADH and $FADH_2$
The main purpose of the mitochondrial cyclic pathway is to harvest high-energy electrons from the fragments of food molecules. These electrons are captured by specialized carrier molecules that then deliver their cargo to the final stages of cellular respiration. While a small amount of energy is produced directly, these electron-rich carriers are the real payoff of the cycle, as they provide the power needed to generate the vast majority of the cell's energy-rich molecules.

275. (C) 50 μmol/min
In the mathematical model of how biological catalysts work, there is a specific relationship between the concentration of a reactant and the speed of the reaction. One key characteristic is defined as the concentration at which the reaction occurs at exactly half of its theoretical maximum speed. This means that if you know the peak speed, you can easily predict how fast the catalyst will be working when it is supplied with this specific amount of its required starting material.

276. (D) Cyclic AMP (cAMP)
This small, mobile signaling molecule is produced in response to external hormones and acts as a universal messenger within the cell. It triggers a cascade of internal reactions that can rapidly change the activity of many different enzymes at once. This system is essential for the body's fast response to changes in energy needs, such as when it needs to mobilize stored sugar reserves to maintain blood sugar levels or prepare for sudden physical activity.

277. (C) Aminoacyl-tRNA synthetase
This specialized class of enzymes is responsible for the critical task of attaching each amino acid to its correct adapter molecule. Because there is a different version of the enzyme for every amino acid, it ensures that the genetic code is translated with incredibly high accuracy. This process is so fundamental that it effectively defines the meaning of each triplet of letters in the genetic message, making it the actual heart of the translation system.

278. (B) CO_2
When sugar is fully broken down for energy, its carbon atoms are removed one by one through a series of oxidative reactions. Each removed carbon is released in its most stable and low-energy form as a waste gas. This gas is then carried to the lungs and breathed out. This process represents the final step of the carbon's journey through the cell's metabolic pathways, having given up all of its potential energy to power the organism.

279. (D) It constitutes the bulk of the total enzyme volume.
The functional pocket of a biological catalyst where the chemical transformation occurs is

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

typically only a very small fraction of the entire protein's size. The majority of the molecule's mass is dedicated to providing the stable structural framework needed to hold this pocket in exactly the right shape and orientation. This highlights the incredible level of organization required for these molecules to function with such high speed and specificity at the molecular level.

280. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The complex three-dimensional shape of every protein is ultimately a direct consequence of its original linear sequence of amino acids. This initial sequence is specified by the genetic code and contains all the information needed for the protein to fold correctly. All higher-order arrangements, from local spirals to the clustering of multiple chains, are driven by the specific chemical properties and interactions of the amino acids in that original sequence, ensuring functional consistency.

281. (C) Pantothenic acid (B5)
This essential B-vitamin is a critical component of the large carrier molecule used to move and activate acyl groups in metabolism. It is involved in almost every major metabolic pathway, including the breakdown of sugars and fats and the entry of fuel into the citric acid cycle. Because it is so central to energy management and the building of complex lipids, it is found in a wide variety of foods and is needed by every cell in the body.

282. (A) Has both hydrophilic and hydrophobic regions.
This term describes a molecule that possesses a dual chemical nature, with one part that loves water and another part that fears it. This unique combination is what allows these molecules to spontaneously form complex structures like membranes when placed in an aqueous environment. By orienting themselves so their water-loving parts face the liquid and their water-fearing parts cluster together, they create the stable and flexible boundaries that define the fundamental unit of life—the cell.

283. (B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
The mitochondrial cyclic pathway is managed by several specialized catalysts, each performing a specific step in the sequence. One joins the two-carbon fuel fragment to a four-carbon carrier, while others rearrange the molecule's structure or strip away high-energy electrons. Each catalyst is precisely shaped to interact only with its specific intermediate, ensuring that the cycle flows in a single direction and that the maximum amount of energy is efficiently harvested from the fuel molecule.

284. (B) The hydrolysis of ATP (exergonic) providing energy for a muscle contraction (endergonic).
In biological systems, many essential processes like building new molecules or moving muscles require an input of energy that they cannot provide themselves. To solve this, the cell links these unfavorable tasks with favorable ones that release energy, such as the breaking of a phosphate bond in its primary energy-rich molecule. This direct pairing ensures that the energy released by one reaction is immediately captured and used by the other, allowing life's necessary work to proceed.

285. (C) Induced fit model
This modern model of catalytic function suggests that biological catalysts are not rigid, pre-formed structures. Instead, they are flexible molecules that adjust their shape slightly when they interact with a reactant. This adjustment creates a more perfect fit and brings the catalytic groups into the ideal position to facilitate the reaction. This flexibility explains how enzymes can achieve such incredible speed and specificity, far exceeding any simple lock-and-key mechanism proposed in the early days of biochemistry.

NODIA

286. (D) Leucine
While the human body can build many of the amino acids it needs from other materials, several others cannot be synthesized and must be obtained directly from the diet. This specific building block belongs to that essential group and is particularly important for signaling the cell to build new proteins and for providing a source of energy during times of fasting. Ensuring a steady supply of these essential nutrients is fundamental for maintaining health and supporting normal body growth.

287. (A) Amino acids from muscle protein breakdown.
During periods without food, the liver must find alternative sources of carbon to build new sugar

molecules and maintain the supply of fuel to the brain. Its primary source for this task is the nitrogenous building blocks of proteins, which are released when muscle tissue is gradually broken down. This reflects the body's priority of maintaining immediate energy balance for critical organs, even if it means sacrificing some of its own structural components in the short term.

288. (B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
The classical view of how biological information moves in a cell was once thought to be a strictly one-way street from the permanent storage to the mobile message. However, it was later discovered that some specialized agents possess an enzyme that can copy information in the opposite direction. While this discovery was a major shift in our understanding, it is just one of several ways that life manages and manipulates its genetic information for survival and reproduction.

289. (B) Alternating sequences of pyrimidines and purines (e.g., GCGCGC).
While the standard right-handed double helix is the most common form of the genetic material, it can adopt a unique left-handed shape under specific conditions. This alternative configuration is particularly favored when the DNA contains a repeating pattern of two different types of nitrogenous bases. This structural flexibility is more than just a chemical curiosity; it is thought to play a role in regulating how genes are turned on or off in response to cellular signals.

290. (A) 3 NADH, 1 $FADH_2$, 1 GTP
A single turn of the mitochondrial cyclic pathway produces several high-energy carrier molecules that are essential for the final stages of energy production. These include three molecules of one carrier and one of another, which carry their electronic cargo to the transport chain. Additionally, a single unit of an energy-rich phosphate molecule is produced directly. Together, these products represent the payoff for the oxidation of a single two-carbon fuel fragment during cellular respiration.

291. (C) Glycogen
This large, highly branched polymer is built from individual sugar units and is the primary way that animals store excess carbohydrate fuel in their liver and muscle tissues. Unlike the hydrophobic molecules that make up fats and cell membranes, this substance is easily broken down into simple sugars when the body needs a quick burst of energy. This storage strategy ensures a steady supply of fuel for various biological processes even between meals or during exercise.

292. (D) The formation of a peptide bond and the release of water.
The linkage between two protein building blocks is created by a chemical reaction that joins the acidic end of one to the nitrogen-containing end of the next. During this process, a single molecule of water is removed, creating a strong and stable covalent bond that holds the two pieces together. This repeating reaction is the fundamental way that all proteins, from the simplest to the most complex, are built one unit at a time in every cell.

293. (C) It carries a specific amino acid to the ribosome for protein synthesis.
This specialized molecule acts as a bridge between the genetic instructions and the building blocks of proteins. It possesses a unique shape with a specific three-letter code at one end and a corresponding amino acid at the other. This dual nature allows it to find the correct spot in the growing protein chain as specified by the mobile genetic message, ensuring that the final molecule is built with perfect accuracy according to the original instructions.

294. (A) 1 and 2
Different types of molecules can interfere with the activity of a biological catalyst. Some can be outmaneuvered by adding more of the natural reactant, allowing the reaction to eventually reach its full potential speed. Others bind to the catalyst in a way that permanently reduces its effectiveness, regardless of how much reactant is present. Understanding these different modes of interference is essential for researchers designing new medicines that work by targeting specific enzymes in the body.

295. (D) Muscle and liver
This metabolic cycle describes the cooperative relationship between two major tissues during intense physical activity. When working hard, one tissue produces a byproduct as it breaks

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

down sugar for quick energy. This byproduct is then transported through the blood to a different organ, which has the specialized enzymes needed to convert it back into sugar. This newly built sugar is then sent back through the blood, providing a continuous supply of fuel for the working muscles.

296. (A) A pair of electrons (as a hydride ion)
This essential carrier molecule specializes in harvesting and delivering high-energy electrons from fuel molecules during the various stages of cellular respiration. By capturing two electrons and a single proton, it becomes an activated carrier that can then donate its cargo to other reactions that need a push. This ability to shuttle electrons is a fundamental requirement for the energy-harvesting process, allowing the cell to convert the potential energy of food into a usable form.

297. (C) Hydrogen bonds between backbone carbonyl and amide groups.
This common structural motif in proteins is a tight spiral held together by a repeating pattern of weak chemical attractions. These attractions form between different parts of the molecule's own backbone, providing the necessary internal support to maintain the helical shape. This stable and flexible arrangement is one of the primary building blocks used to organize the complex three-dimensional structure of a polypeptide, allowing it to reach its functional state and perform its biological tasks.

298. (A) RNA contains the sugar ribose and the base uracil; DNA contains deoxyribose and thymine.
The two main types of nucleic acids used by life are distinguished by several key chemical differences. One uses a sugar with an extra oxygen atom and one unique nitrogenous base, while the other uses a modified sugar and a different base. These differences are not random; they determine the stability, physical shape, and biological role of each molecule, reflecting their separate functions in the storage and transmission of an organism's genetic instructions.

299. (D) Regenerate NAD+ to allow glycolysis to continue.
When oxygen is unavailable, the cell must find a way to reset the essential electron carriers it uses during the initial stages of sugar breakdown. To do this, it transforms its final product into different molecules that can accept the "used" electrons. This backup system is vital because it allows the cell to keep producing a small amount of energy even when its primary, more efficient pathways are blocked, ensuring survival in low-oxygen environments.

300. (B) The sum of all chemical reactions occurring within a living cell.
This comprehensive term covers all of the thousands of different chemical transformations that happen simultaneously inside every living cell. It includes the pathways that break down food to release energy and the processes that use that energy to build the complex structures of life. By organizing these reactions into highly coordinated networks, the cell can maintain its internal order, grow, respond to its environment, and reproduce, defining the fundamental activity of life itself.

www.nodia.in

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

CHAPTER 02

Cellular organization and processes

1. Which of the following models describes the plasma membrane as a dynamic structure where proteins are embedded in a sea of lipids?
(A) The Unit Membrane Model
(B) The Fluid Mosaic Model
(C) The Sandwich Model
(D) The Lipid Micelle Model

2. Consider the following statements regarding membrane transport:
Statement I: Simple diffusion requires a specific transport protein.
Statement II: Active transport moves substances against their concentration gradient and requires energy.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

3. Which organelle is primarily responsible for the synthesis of lipids and steroids, and for detoxification of harmful substances?
(A) Rough Endoplasmic Reticulum
(B) The complex Golgi apparatus
(C) Smooth Endoplasmic Reticulum
(D) The hydrolytic lysosome

4. The process by which a cell engulfs large particles or whole cells is known as:
(A) Pinocytosis
(B) Exocytosis
(C) Osmosis
(D) Phagocytosis

5. What is the primary function of the nucleolus within the eukaryotic nucleus?
(A) DNA replication and repair
(B) Storage of genetic material
(C) Ribosomal RNA synthesis
(D) Messenger RNA processing

6. Which of the following is an example of an ion pump that plays a crucial role in maintaining the resting potential of a neuron?
(A) The glucose transport protein
(B) The sodium-potassium pump
(C) The aquaporin water channel
(D) The calcium-release channel

7. A segment of DNA that is transcribed into RNA but is spliced out before translation is called a(n):
(A) Exon
(B) Promoter
(C) Operator
(D) Intron

NODIA

8. Match List I with List II regarding the components of the cytoskeleton and their primary protein subunits.
List I: (Cytoskeletal Element)
P. Microtubules
Q. Microfilaments
R. Intermediate filaments
S. Cilia and Flagella
List II: (Protein Subunit)
1. Keratin
2. Actin
3. Tubulin
4. Dynein and Tubulin
Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(D) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3

9. Which of the following statements about heterochromatin is incorrect?
(A) It is a tightly packed form of DNA.
(B) It stains darkly with DNA-specific stains.
(C) It is generally transcriptionally active.
(D) It is often found at the centromeres and

telomeres.

10. The regulation of the cell cycle involves proteins called cyclins and cyclin-dependent kinases (CDKs). What is the primary role of CDKs?
(A) Phosphorylation of target proteins
(B) Synthesis of new DNA molecules
(C) Degradation of phase cyclins
(D) Detection of cellular DNA damage

11. What is the fundamental "unit of replication" in a DNA molecule called?
(A) Okazaki fragment
(B) Origin of transcription
(C) Telomere
(D) Replicon

12. Consider the following statements about DNA repair mechanisms:
Statement I: Mismatch repair corrects errors made during DNA replication that escape proofreading.
Statement II: Photoreactivation is a light-dependent mechanism that repairs pyrimidine dimers.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

13. Which enzyme is responsible for synthesizing the short RNA primers required for initiating DNA replication?
(A) DNA polymerase I
(B) DNA ligase
(C) Primase
(D) Helicase

14. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The eukaryotic cell membrane is described as a fluid mosaic.
Reason (R): The lipid and protein components of the membrane can move laterally, and proteins are asymmetrically embedded within the lipid bilayer.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

15. The addition of a 5' cap to eukaryotic mRNA involves the addition of which modified nucleotide?
(A) 7-methylguanosine
(B) 7-methyladenosine
(C) 3-methylguanosine
(D) 5-methylcytosine

16. Which of the following is NOT a characteristic of active transport across a cell membrane?
(A) It requires energy, usually in the form of ATP.
(B) It is a passive process driven by kinetic energy.
(C) It can move substances against a concentration gradient.
(D) It involves specific carrier proteins.

17. Which of the following best describes the function of Golgi bodies?
(A) Protein synthesis for cell export
(B) Modification and sorting of lipids
(C) ATP generation via respiration
(D) Breakdown of cellular debris

18. Consider the following statements about the cell wall:
1. The plant cell wall is primarily composed of cellulose.
2. The fungal cell wall is primarily composed of chitin.
3. The bacterial cell wall is primarily composed of peptidoglycan.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

19. The electrical property of a membrane, known as the membrane potential, is primarily established by:
(A) Equal ion distribution in the cell

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Free movement of bilayer lipids
(C) Selective permeability of ions
(D) Symmetric phospholipid layers

20. What is the role of transcription factors in RNA synthesis?
(A) Catalyzing ribonucleotide polymerization
(B) Facilitating RNA splicing reactions
(C) Adding poly(A) tails to transcripts
(D) Binding DNA to regulate transcription

21. In eukaryotic gene expression, a protein that binds to a silencer element in DNA to decrease transcription is known as a:
(A) Transcription activator
(B) General transcription factor
(C) Transcription repressor
(D) RNA polymerase

22. Arrange the following steps of mitosis in the correct chronological order:
1. Anaphase
2. Prophase
3. Telophase
4. Metaphase

Choose the correct sequence.
(A) 2, 4, 1, 3
(B) 1, 2, 4, 3
(C) 2, 1, 4, 3
(D) 4, 2, 1, 3

23. Which statement correctly identifies a key difference between prokaryotic and eukaryotic protein synthesis?
(A) Eukaryotic mRNA is typically polycistronic, while prokaryotic mRNA is monocistronic.
(B) Transcription and translation are spatially separated in prokaryotes.
(C) The initiation codon in prokaryotes is always different from eukaryotes.
(D) Prokaryotes use a 70S ribosome, while eukaryotes use an 80S ribosome.

24. The compaction of DNA into chromatin involves wrapping the DNA around a core of which proteins?
(A) Histones
(B) Ligases
(C) Polymerases
(D) Topoisomerases

25. The mechanism of sorting proteins destined for the endoplasmic reticulum primarily involves:
(A) Carbohydrate tags in the Golgi
(B) Default protein transport to ER
(C) N-terminal signal sequences
(D) mRNA poly(A) tail interactions

26. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Lysosomes contain hydrolytic enzymes and maintain an acidic internal pH.
Reason (R): The acidic environment is optimal for the function of the degradative enzymes and is maintained by a proton pump in the lysosomal membrane.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

27. Which of the following is NOT a function of the cytoskeleton?
(A) Maintaining cell shape and providing structural support.
(B) Facilitating cell motility and movement of organelles.
(C) Playing a role in cell division by forming the mitotic spindle.
(D) Serving as the primary site of protein synthesis.

NODIA

28. Repetitive DNA sequences that can move from one location to another within the genome are called:
(A) Exons
(B) Transposons
(C) Plasmids
(D) Prions

29. The main enzyme responsible for the elongation of the new DNA strand during replication in prokaryotes is:
(A) DNA Polymerase I
(B) DNA Polymerase II
(C) DNA Polymerase III
(D) DNA Ligase

30. The process of removing introns and joining exons from a pre-mRNA molecule is known as:
(A) Capping
(B) Polyadenylation
(C) Termination
(D) Splicing

31. Match List I with List II regarding the phases of the cell cycle and their key events.
List I: (Phase)
P. G_1 Phase
Q. S Phase
R. G_2 Phase
S. M Phase
List II: (Key Event)
1. DNA replication
2. Mitosis and cytokinesis
3. Cell growth and preparation for DNA synthesis
4. Cell growth and preparation for mitosis
Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-1, Q-3, R-4, S-2
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2

32. What is the role of chromatin remodeling complexes in gene expression?
(A) Initiating transcript synthesis
(B) Altering nucleosome structure
(C) Silencing genes via methylation
(D) Splicing nuclear mRNA molecules

33. Which organelle is often referred to as the "powerhouse of the cell" because of its central role in ATP production via cellular respiration?
(A) Nucleus
(B) Mitochondrion
(C) Chloroplast
(D) Endoplasmic Reticulum

34. The net movement of water across a semipermeable membrane is called osmosis. Which cellular component is most directly involved in regulating this process in plant cells?
(A) The cell wall and vacuole
(B) The nucleus
(C) The mitochondria
(D) The cytoskeleton

35. Consider the following statements about gene families:
Statement I: A gene family is a set of several similar genes, formed by duplication of a single original gene.
Statement II: The globin genes that code for hemoglobin subunits are a classic example of a gene family.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

36. Peroxisomes are single-membrane-bound organelles that are primarily involved in:
(A) Secretory protein modification
(B) Storage of cellular calcium
(C) Packaging of secretion cargo
(D) Breakdown of fatty acids

37. What is the primary function of DNA ligase in DNA replication and repair?
(A) Unwinding DNA double helix
(B) Synthesis of RNA primers
(C) Joining Okazaki fragments
(D) Adding chain nucleotides

38. Consider the following statements about membrane proteins:
1. Integral proteins are permanently embedded within the lipid bilayer.
2. Peripheral proteins are temporarily associated with the surface of the membrane.
3. Transmembrane proteins span the entire width of the membrane.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

39. The checkpoint in the cell cycle that ensures all chromosomes are properly attached to the mitotic spindle before anaphase begins is the:
(A) G_1 cell checkpoint
(B) S phase checkpoint
(C) G_2 growth checkpoint

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(D) M phase checkpoint

40. In RNA processing, what is the function of the spliceosome?
(A) To remove introns and ligate exons.
(B) To add the 5' cap to the pre-mRNA.
(C) To add the poly(A) tail to the 3' end.
(D) To transport the mRNA out of the nucleus.

41. Gene silencing can be achieved through which of the following mechanisms?
(A) Increased histone acetylation
(B) Binding of transcriptional activators
(C) DNA methylation and histone deacetylation
(D) Removal of repressor proteins

42. Which of the following is a characteristic feature of meiosis but not mitosis?
(A) Synapsis of homologous chromosomes and crossing over.
(B) Chromosome duplication during interphase.
(C) Separation of sister chromatids.
(D) Formation of a spindle apparatus.

43. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Active transport requires ATP.
Reason (R): It moves solutes against their concentration or electrochemical gradient, a process that is energetically unfavorable and requires energy input.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

44. Which type of RNA polymerase in eukaryotes is responsible for transcribing genes that code for proteins (mRNA)?
(A) RNA Polymerase I
(B) RNA Polymerase II
(C) RNA Polymerase III
(D) Primase

45. The term "interrupted genes" refers to the fact that:
(A) DNA replication is paused
(B) Gene expression is regulated
(C) Exons are split by introns
(D) Genes have multiple start codons

46. Which statement best describes the difference between diffusion and osmosis?
(A) Energy use and requirements
(B) Membrane permeability traits
(C) Active and passive transport
(D) Solute versus solvent movement

47. The structural organization of chromatin that is less condensed and contains actively transcribed genes is known as:
(A) Euchromatin
(B) Heterochromatin
(C) A chromatid
(D) A centromere

48. A student observes a cell with a distinct cell wall, chloroplasts, and a large central vacuole. This cell is most likely from a:
(A) Human
(B) Plant
(C) Fungus
(D) Bacterium

49. What is the role of topoisomerase enzymes during DNA replication?
(A) Joining the lagging fragments
(B) Relieving the unwinding strain
(C) Synthesizing initiation primers
(D) Proofreading the DNA strands

NODIA

50. Arrange the following events of eukaryotic transcription in the correct order:
1. Elongation of the RNA transcript
2. Termination and release of the transcript
3. Binding of RNA polymerase and transcription factors to the promoter
4. RNA processing (capping, splicing, polyadenylation)

Choose the correct sequence.
(A) 3, 1, 2, 4
(B) 1, 3, 4, 2
(C) 3, 4, 1, 2
(D) 4, 3, 1, 2

51. The regulation of gene expression in prokaryotes often involves an operon. What is the function of the operator region within an operon?

(A) Binding site for RNA polymerases
(B) Coding for structural operon genes
(C) Binding site for repressor proteins
(D) Coding for regulatory repressor proteins

52. Which of the following is NOT a component of the endomembrane system?
(A) Endoplasmic Reticulum
(B) Golgi Apparatus
(C) Lysosomes
(D) Mitochondria

53. Match List I with List II concerning different types of DNA repair.
List I: (Repair Mechanism)
P. Base Excision Repair (BER)
Q. Nucleotide Excision Repair (NER)
R. Mismatch Repair (MMR)
S. Direct Reversal Repair
List II: (Type of Damage Repaired)
1. Bulky DNA lesions, such as pyrimidine dimers
2. Replication errors (e.g., A-G pair)
3. Damaged or non-bulky modified bases (e.g., uracil in DNA)
4. Reversal of alkylation by alkyltransferases
Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(D) P-1, Q-2, R-4, S-3

54. The movement of ions through specialized protein pores in the cell membrane, down their concentration gradient, is an example of:
(A) Simple diffusion
(B) Facilitated diffusion
(C) Active transport
(D) Endocytosis

55. The phase of meiosis where homologous chromosomes separate and move to opposite poles is:
(A) Metaphase I
(B) Anaphase II
(C) Metaphase II
(D) Anaphase I

56. Consider the following statements about the genetic code:
Statement I: The genetic code is degenerate, meaning multiple codons can specify the same amino acid.
Statement II: The genetic code is overlapping, with each nucleotide being part of three different codons.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

57. The smooth endoplasmic reticulum is abundant in liver cells. What is the most likely reason for this?
(A) Liver protein export roles
(B) Liver ATP demand levels
(C) Liver detoxification roles
(D) Liver organelle breakdown

58. The complex of DNA and associated proteins in a eukaryotic nucleus is referred to as:
(A) Chromatin
(B) A ribosome
(C) The nucleolus
(D) The cytoplasm

59. Which statement incorrectly describes the regulation of the cell cycle?
(A) Cyclins are proteins whose concentrations fluctuate throughout the cell cycle.
(B) CDKs are kinases that are constitutively expressed but are active only when bound to a cyclin.
(C) p53 is a tumor suppressor protein that can halt the cell cycle if DNA damage is detected.
(D) All cyclins are present at high concentrations throughout the entire cell cycle.

60. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): In eukaryotes, transcription occurs in the nucleus, while translation occurs in the cytoplasm.
Reason (R): Eukaryotic cells have a nuclear envelope that separates the genetic material and

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

transcription machinery from the ribosomes and translation machinery.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

61. What is the primary role of the signal recognition particle (SRP) in protein synthesis?
(A) To initiate transcription synthesis
(B) To carry translation amino acids
(C) To guide ribosomes to the ER
(D) To splice mRNA in the nucleus

62. The final electron acceptor in the mitochondrial electron transport chain is:
(A) Water
(B) NAD+
(C) ATP
(D) Oxygen

63. Consider the following cellular processes:
1. DNA Replication
2. Transcription
3. Translation

Which of these processes takes place within the nucleus of a typical eukaryotic cell?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

64. The structure that holds sister chromatids together is called the:
(A) Telomere
(B) Centromere
(C) Kinetochore
(D) Spindle fiber

65. If a cell is placed in a hypertonic solution, what will be the net movement of water?
(A) Water will move into the cell, causing it to swell.
(B) Water will move out of the cell, causing it to shrink.
(C) There will be no net movement of water.
(D) Water will move in and out of the cell at equal rates, with no change in cell volume.

66. Which of the following is an example of a mechanism of gene silencing that occurs post-transcriptionally?
(A) RNA interference (RNAi)
(B) DNA methylation
(C) Histone deacetylation
(D) Repressor binding to an operator

67. The cytoskeleton element responsible for forming the contractile ring during cytokinesis in animal cells is:
(A) Microtubules
(B) Intermediate filaments
(C) Microfilaments (Actin filaments)
(D) Myosin filaments alone

68. Match List I with List II regarding RNA polymerases in eukaryotes and their products.
List I: (Enzyme)
P. RNA Polymerase I
Q. RNA Polymerase II
R. RNA Polymerase III
S. Mitochondrial RNA Polymerase
List II: (Product)
1. mRNA, snRNA, miRNA
2. tRNA, 5S rRNA, U6 snRNA
3. Large rRNA precursors (28S, 18S, 5.8S)
4. Mitochondrial transcripts
Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-1, S-4
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2

69. Which of the following statements about the nucleus is incorrect?
(A) It is enclosed by a double membrane called the nuclear envelope.
(B) The nuclear envelope is continuous with the endoplasmic reticulum.
(C) It is the primary site of ATP synthesis.
(D) It contains the cell's genetic material.

70. The ends of eukaryotic chromosomes are protected by specialized structures called:
(A) Centromeres
(B) Telomeres
(C) Origins of replication
(D) Kinetochores

NODIA

71. The phenomenon where a single gene can give rise to multiple proteins through differential splicing of its pre-mRNA is called:
(A) Gene duplication
(B) Trans-splicing
(C) RNA editing
(D) Alternative splicing

72. Consider the following statements about cell division:
Statement I: Mitosis results in two genetically identical diploid daughter cells.
Statement II: Meiosis results in four genetically diverse haploid cells.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

73. The enzyme responsible for unwinding the DNA double helix at the replication fork is:
(A) DNA Polymerase
(B) Ligase
(C) Helicase
(D) Primase

74. A patient is diagnosed with a lysosomal storage disease. This condition is most likely caused by a genetic defect leading to:
(A) A lysosomal enzyme deficiency
(B) Mitochondrial ATP overproduction
(C) Golgi cargo packaging failure
(D) Membrane ion pump dysfunction

75. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The genetic material in prokaryotes is organized into a nucleoid, not a true nucleus.
Reason (R): Prokaryotic cells lack a membrane-bound nucleus and other membrane-bound organelles.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

76. Which of the following best defines a "gene family"?
(A) A group of genes that are all located on the same chromosome.
(B) A group of related genes that likely arose from a common ancestral gene through duplication.
(C) A set of genes that are transcribed into a single polycistronic mRNA.
(D) All the genes required for a single metabolic pathway.

77. The process by which vesicles from the Golgi apparatus fuse with the plasma membrane to release their contents outside the cell is called:
(A) Endocytosis
(B) Pinocytosis
(C) Exocytosis
(D) Phagocytosis

78. Which of the following events occurs during the anaphase of mitosis?
(A) Chromosomes condense and become visible.
(B) Chromosomes align at the equatorial plate.
(C) The nuclear envelope reforms.
(D) Sister chromatids separate and move to opposite poles.

NODIA

79. The role of cis-acting elements like enhancers in gene expression is to:
(A) Modulate the transcription rate
(B) Code for repressor proteins
(C) Terminate RNA polymerase activity
(D) Form the basic ribosome structure

80. Arrange the following levels of chromatin organization in order of increasing compaction:
1. Nucleosome (beads-on-a-string)
2. 30-nm chromatin fiber
3. Metaphase chromosome
4. Looped domains
Choose the correct sequence.
(A) 1, 2, 4, 3
(B) 2, 1, 4, 3
(C) 1, 4, 2, 3
(D) 3, 4, 2, 1

81. Okazaki fragments are formed during DNA replication on the:
(A) Leading strand only
(B) Lagging strand only
(C) Both the leading and lagging strands
(D) At the origin of replication

82. Which of the following is a function of the plant cell vacuole?
(A) Maintaining turgor pressure
(B) Synthesizing proteins
(C) Replicating DNA
(D) Producing ATP

83. Consider the following statements about transcription:
1. The DNA strand that is read to synthesize RNA is called the template strand.
2. The sequence of the RNA transcript is complementary to the template strand.
3. RNA synthesis proceeds in the 3' to 5' direction.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

84. What is the role of plastids in a plant cell?
(A) Cellular motility functions
(B) Digestion of waste products
(C) Regulating membrane transport
(D) Photosynthesis and storage

85. Which of the following is NOT a step in the processing of eukaryotic pre-mRNA?
(A) Addition of a 5' cap
(B) Splicing of introns
(C) Glycosylation
(D) Addition of a poly(A) tail

86. The main structural component of a plant cell wall is:
(A) Chitin
(B) Cellulose
(C) Peptidoglycan
(D) Keratin

87. Match List I with List II regarding different forms of transport across a cell membrane.
List I: (Transport Type)
P. Simple Diffusion
Q. Facilitated Diffusion
R. Active Transport
S. Osmosis
List II: (Characteristic Feature)
1. Requires ATP to move solutes against a gradient
2. Movement of water across a semipermeable membrane
3. Movement of lipid-soluble molecules directly through the bilayer
4. Movement of solutes down a gradient via a protein channel or carrier

Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3

88. The enzyme telomerase is crucial for:
(A) Maintaining chromosome length
(B) Initiating replication origins
(C) Repairing UV-induced dimers
(D) Joining the lagging fragments

89. What is the primary function of lysosomes?
(A) Protein synthesis and modification
(B) Lipid synthesis and detoxification
(C) Intracellular digestion of macromolecules and old organelles
(D) Energy production through oxidative phosphorylation

90. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Crossing over occurs during prophase I of meiosis.
Reason (R): It involves the exchange of genetic material between sister chromatids, leading to genetic variation.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

91. The G_1, S, and G_2 phases of the cell cycle are collectively known as:
(A) Mitosis
(B) Cytokinesis
(C) M phase
(D) Interphase

92. The structure of chromatin is dynamic. The "beads-on-a-string" structure refers to:
(A) The 30-nm chromatin fiber
(B) DNA wrapped in nucleosomes
(C) Condensed metaphase structure
(D) Protein scaffold looped domains

93. Consider the following statements about protein synthesis:
Statement I: The ribosome moves along the mRNA in the 5' to 3' direction.
Statement II: A new peptide bond is formed between the amino acid in the A site and the growing polypeptide chain in the P site.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

94. A research scientist wants to study the process of intracellular protein sorting. Which organelle would be of central importance to this investigation?
(A) Peroxisome
(B) Mitochondrion
(C) Nucleolus
(D) Golgi apparatus

95. All of the following are directly involved in the process of transcription EXCEPT:
(A) Ribosomes
(B) RNA polymerase
(C) A DNA template
(D) Ribonucleoside triphosphates

96. The "unit membrane" model proposed by Robertson suggested that all biological membranes have:
(A) A variable and fluid structure.
(B) A static, trilaminar structure (protein-lipid-protein).
(C) A structure composed only of lipids.
(D) Embedded ion channels for transport.

97. An incorrect pair of organelle and its function is:
(A) Mitochondria - Cellular respiration
(B) Smooth ER - Digestion of macromolecules
(C) Chloroplast - Photosynthesis
(D) Ribosome - Protein synthesis

98. Which checkpoint in the cell cycle is considered the "restriction point," after which the cell is committed to dividing?
(A) The G_1/S checkpoint
(B) The S/G_2 checkpoint
(C) The G_2/M checkpoint
(D) The anaphase checkpoint

NODIA

99. In the context of gene regulation, what is the role of an activator?
(A) Inhibiting transcript synthesis
(B) Adding 5' caps to new mRNA
(C) Increasing transcription rates
(D) Removal of non-coding introns

100. Xeroderma pigmentosum is a human genetic disorder caused by a defect in which cellular process?
(A) DNA replication
(B) Mismatch repair (MMR)
(C) Homologous recombination
(D) Nucleotide excision repair (NER)

101. Arrange the major stages of meiosis I in the correct sequence:
1. Anaphase I
2. Metaphase I
3. Prophase I
4. Telophase I

Choose the correct sequence.
(A) 3, 2, 1, 4
(B) 2, 3, 1, 4
(C) 1, 2, 3, 4
(D) 3, 1, 2, 4

102. Which of the following statements about ion channels is correct?
(A) They require ATP to transport ions.
(B) They are transmembrane proteins that form pores for specific ions to pass through.

(C) They are typically non-selective and allow any ion to pass.
(D) They transport ions against their concentration gradient.

103. Which component of the cytoskeleton is a hollow tube made of tubulin and is involved in forming the mitotic spindle?
(A) Microfilaments
(B) Intermediate filaments
(C) Myosin filaments
(D) Microtubules

104. Consider the following cellular structures:
1. Ribosomes
2. Mitochondria
3. Cell Wall

Which of these are found in both prokaryotic and eukaryotic cells?
(A) 1 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

105. The addition of a poly(A) tail to the 3' end of a eukaryotic pre-mRNA is an important step in its processing. What is the primary function of this tail?
(A) Signaling translation start
(B) Facilitating intron splicing
(C) Increasing mRNA stability
(D) Binding repressor proteins

106. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Mitochondria and chloroplasts contain their own DNA and ribosomes.
Reason (R): The endosymbiotic theory proposes that these organelles originated from free-living prokaryotic cells that were engulfed by an ancestral eukaryotic cell.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

107. The enzyme that proofreads the newly synthesized DNA strand and removes mismatched nucleotides during replication is:
(A) DNA helicase
(B) DNA primase
(C) DNA ligase
(D) DNA polymerase enzyme

108. Which statement accurately describes the regulation of prokaryotic gene expression, as exemplified by the lac operon?
(A) Chromatin regulation focus
(B) Control by repressor proteins
(C) Independent gene promoters
(D) Splicing regulatory points

109. What is the fate of a protein that is synthesized on a free ribosome in the cytoplasm and lacks any sorting signal?
(A) It will be imported into the nucleus.
(B) It will be secreted from the cell.
(C) It will remain in the cytosol.
(D) It will be inserted into the plasma membrane.

110. Match List I with List II regarding cytoskeletal components and their role in motility.
List I: (Structure/Process)
P. Ciliary movement
Q. Muscle contraction
R. Amoeboid movement
S. Chromosome separation in mitosis
List II: (Primary Cytoskeletal Element Involved)
1. Actin and Myosin filaments
2. Microtubules
3. Actin filament polymerization/ depolymerization
4. Microtubules (spindle fibers)

Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2

111. The term "semiconservative replication" means that:
(A) Each new DNA molecule consists of one old strand and one new strand.
(B) Only one strand of the parent DNA molecule is used as a template.
(C) Half of the parent DNA molecule is

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

degraded after replication.
(D) The replication process is only 50% accurate.

112. The cis-face and trans-face of the Golgi apparatus are also known as the:
(A) Exit and entry faces, respectively.
(B) Entry and exit faces, respectively.
(C) Medial and lateral faces, respectively.
(D) Apical and basal faces, respectively.

113. Consider the following statements about unique and repetitive DNA:
Statement I: Unique DNA sequences are present only once or a few times in the genome and typically code for proteins.
Statement II: Repetitive DNA consists of sequences that are present in many copies and includes transposons and satellite DNA.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

114. The phase of the cell cycle where the cell grows and synthesizes proteins and organelles in preparation for mitosis is:
(A) G_2 phase
(B) S phase
(C) G_1 phase
(D) M phase

115. Which of the following best describes the role of repressors in transcription?
(A) Binding and enhancing transcription
(B) Synthesizing the RNA molecules
(C) Blocking RNA polymerase binding
(D) Facilitating spliceosome activity

116. If the concentration of solutes outside a cell is lower than the concentration inside the cell, the external solution is said to be:
(A) Isotonic
(B) Hypertonic
(C) Saturated
(D) Hypotonic

NODIA

117. What is the fundamental difference between euchromatin and heterochromatin?
(A) Euchromatin contains RNA, while heterochromatin contains DNA.
(B) Euchromatin is highly condensed and transcriptionally inactive, while heterochromatin is less condensed and active.
(C) Euchromatin is less condensed and transcriptionally active, while heterochromatin is highly condensed and inactive.
(D) Euchromatin is found only in prokaryotes, while heterochromatin is in eukaryotes.

118. Which of the following is an incorrect pairing of a cellular component and its primary constituent?
(A) Ribosome - rRNA and protein
(B) Cytoskeleton - RNA and lipids
(C) Cell membrane - Phospholipids and protein
(D) Chromatin - DNA and histone proteins

119. A mutation in the gene encoding p53, a tumor suppressor protein, would most likely lead to:
(A) Enhanced DNA repair ability
(B) Increased cell division rates
(C) Permanent G_1 phase arrest
(D) Failure to halt the cell cycle

120. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The lagging strand is synthesized discontinuously in short fragments.
Reason (R): DNA polymerase can only synthesize DNA in the 5' to 3' direction, and the two strands of the DNA helix are antiparallel.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

121. The cristae of the inner mitochondrial membrane are significant because they:
(A) Sites for glycolysis pathway
(B) Calvin cycle enzyme centers
(C) Increase chain surface area

(D) Sites for lipid synthesis

122. Which process ensures that sister chromatids are separated to opposite poles during mitosis?
(A) The shortening of kinetochore microtubules.
(B) The breakdown of the nuclear envelope.
(C) The process of cytokinesis.
(D) The condensation of chromatin.

123. Consider the following statements regarding the cell membrane:
1. It is selectively permeable.
2. It contains proteins for transport and signaling.
3. In animal cells, cholesterol helps regulate membrane fluidity.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

124. The function of termination factors (release factors) in protein synthesis is to:
(A) Bind the translation start codon
(B) Recognize the mRNA stop codon
(C) Form the polypeptide bonds
(D) Fold the completed protein chain

125. The existence of "interrupted genes" was first discovered in:
(A) Bacteria
(B) Archaea
(C) Viruses (adenovirus) and higher eukaryotes
(D) Plants

126. Active transport systems that move two different substances in the same direction across the membrane are called:
(A) Uniporters
(B) Antiporters
(C) Aquaporins
(D) Symporters

127. What is the role of the kinetochore?
(A) It is a protein structure on the centromere where spindle fibers attach.
(B) It is the region of DNA at the end of a chromosome.
(C) It is the enzyme that synthesizes DNA.
(D) It is a component of the ribosome.

128. Match List I with List II for the stages of prophase I of meiosis.
List I: (Sub-stage)
P. Leptotene
Q. Zygotene
R. Pachytene
S. Diplotene
List II: (Key Event)
1. Synapsis (pairing of homologous chromosomes) begins
2. Chromosomes condense and become visible
3. Chiasmata become visible as homologous chromosomes begin to separate
4. Crossing over occurs between non-sister chromatids

Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2

129. How does chromatin structure regulate gene expression?
(A) Histones act as RNA polymerases
(B) Heterochromatin limits gene access
(C) Euchromatin blocks the factors
(D) Chromatin has no regulatory role

130. The movement of a substance across a biological membrane from an area of higher concentration to an area of lower concentration without the help of transport proteins is called:
(A) Simple diffusion
(B) Facilitated diffusion
(C) Active transport
(D) Osmosis

131. Which of the following is a key feature of the termination of transcription in eukaryotes?
(A) Stem-loop RNA structures
(B) Rho protein RNA binding
(C) Poly(A) tail transcription
(D) Random polymerase falling

132. The rough endoplasmic reticulum (RER) is characterized by the presence of which structures on its surface?
(A) Lysosomes
(B) Peroxisomes
(C) Golgi vesicles

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(D) Ribosomes

133. Consider the following statements about DNA replication enzymes:
Statement I: DNA helicase is responsible for separating the two strands of the DNA double helix.
Statement II: DNA ligase is responsible for synthesizing the new DNA strands.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

134. Which organelle plays a critical role in autophagy, the process of recycling the cell's own components?
(A) Golgi apparatus
(B) Lysosome
(C) Mitochondrion
(D) Nucleus

135. Arrange the following molecules in the order they are typically used or produced during the central dogma of molecular biology:
1. Protein
2. DNA
3. mRNA
Choose the correct sequence.
(A) 2, 3, 1
(B) 1, 2, 3
(C) 2, 1, 3
(D) 3, 2, 1

136. A key difference between mitosis and meiosis II is that:
(A) Meiosis II starts with haploid cells, whereas mitosis starts with diploid ones.
(B) Sister chromatids separate in mitosis, but homologous chromosomes separate in meiosis II.
(C) Meiosis II results in haploid cells, while mitosis results in diploid cells.
(D) DNA replication occurs before mitosis but not before meiosis II.

137. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Eukaryotic mRNAs undergo capping at the 5' end.
Reason (R): The 5' cap is essential for ribosome binding and initiation of translation, and it also protects the mRNA from degradation.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

138. The electrical potential difference across the plasma membrane of a non-excited cell is called the:
(A) Resting membrane potential
(B) Action potential
(C) Graded potential
(D) Threshold potential

139. Which of the following is an example of a "gene family"?
(A) The genes for all the enzymes in the glycolysis pathway.
(B) All genes located on chromosome 1.
(C) The genes that are expressed only in liver cells.
(D) The set of histone genes (H1, H_2A, H_2B, H3, H4).

140. Which of the following transport mechanisms is most likely used to move glucose into a cell when its concentration inside is higher than outside?
(A) Simple diffusion processes
(B) Secondary active transport
(C) Facilitated diffusion paths
(D) Standard osmosis movement

141. The function of the thylakoid membranes within a chloroplast is to:
(A) House Calvin cycle enzymes
(B) Store plant starch granules
(C) Perform light reactions
(D) Synthesize chloroplast proteins

NODIA

142. A cell that is metabolically active but not dividing is in which phase of the cell cycle?
(A) M phase
(B) S phase
(C) G_2 phase
(D) G_0 or G_1 phase

143. Consider the following statements about protein synthesis regulation:
1. In prokaryotes, regulation occurs primarily at the transcriptional level.
2. In eukaryotes, regulation can occur at transcriptional, post-transcriptional, translational, and post-translational levels.
3. Chromatin structure plays a significant role in eukaryotic but not prokaryotic gene regulation.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

144. DNA damage caused by ultraviolet (UV) radiation most commonly results in:
(A) Double-strand breaks
(B) Pyrimidine dimers (e.g., thymine dimers)
(C) Base mismatches
(D) Deamination of cytosine

145. What is the role of single-strand binding (SSB) proteins in DNA replication?
(A) They synthesize the RNA primer.
(B) They prevent the separated DNA strands from re-annealing.
(C) They join the Okazaki fragments.
(D) They unwind the DNA double helix.

146. A correct pair of a cell junction and its function is:
(A) Desmosome - Anchors cells together to resist mechanical stress.
(B) Tight junction - Allows passage of ions and small molecules between cells.
(C) Gap junction - Seals adjacent cells to prevent leakage of extracellular fluid.
(D) Plasmodesmata - Attaches animal cells to the extracellular matrix.

147. Which of the following is NOT a characteristic of transposons?
(A) They are mobile genetic elements.
(B) They can cause mutations by inserting into genes.
(C) They are always transcribed and translated into essential proteins.
(D) They are a form of repetitive DNA.

148. The most appropriate description of the function of the endoplasmic reticulum is:
(A) It is the sole site of energy production in the cell.
(B) It is a rigid outer layer that provides structural support.
(C) It is the control center containing the cell's genetic information.
(D) It is a network of membranes involved in protein and lipid synthesis.

149. The cyclin-CDK complex that is primarily responsible for driving a cell through the G_1/S transition is:
(A) Cyclin D / CDK4/6
(B) Cyclin A / CDK2
(C) Cyclin E / CDK2
(D) Cyclin E / CDK2 complex

150. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The primary structure of a protein is its amino acid sequence.
Reason (R): Protein synthesis is the process of translating the sequence of nucleotides in mRNA into a sequence of amino acids.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

151. Match List I with List II concerning cellular process and their primary location in a eukaryotic cell.
List I: (Process)
P. Glycolysis
Q. Krebs Cycle (Citric Acid Cycle)
R. Electron Transport Chain
S. Transcription
List II: (Location)

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

1. Mitochondrial matrix
2. Nucleus
3. Cytosol
4. Inner mitochondrial membrane

Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-4, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4

152. Which of the following statements about the cell cycle is incorrect?
(A) Interphase is a period of cellular rest with no metabolic activity.
(B) The S phase is when DNA synthesis occurs.
(C) The M phase includes both nuclear and cytoplasmic division.
(D) Checkpoints exist to monitor the integrity of the process.

153. A gene that contains multiple introns and exons is an example of a(n):
(A) Operon
(B) Polycistronic gene
(C) Interrupted gene
(D) Pseudogene

154. The fluidity of the cell membrane is decreased by:
(A) Saturated fatty acid increases
(B) Unsaturated fatty acid rises
(C) Rising temperature levels
(D) Decreasing lipid chain length

155. Consider the following statements about RNA polymerases:
Statement I: Prokaryotes have a single type of RNA polymerase for synthesizing all types of RNA.
Statement II: Eukaryotes have multiple types of RNA polymerases (I, II, and III), each specific for certain types of RNA.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

156. The mechanism by which a cell takes in fluid and dissolved solutes is called:
(A) Phagocytosis
(B) Pinocytosis
(C) Exocytosis
(D) Active transport

157. What is a key function of the cytoskeleton in relation to cell motility?
(A) Passive scaffolding support
(B) Synthesis of cellular ATP
(C) Dynamic polymer force generation
(D) Rigid cellular framework roles

158. During protein synthesis, the growing polypeptide chain is transferred from the tRNA in the:
(A) A site to the tRNA in the P site.
(B) E site to the tRNA in the P site.
(C) P site to the tRNA in the E site.
(D) P site to the tRNA in the A site.

159. Which repair mechanism is best suited for correcting a single damaged base, like uracil that has appeared in DNA?
(A) Base Excision Repair (BER)
(B) Nucleotide Excision Repair (NER)
(C) Mismatch Repair (MMR)
(D) Non-homologous end joining (NHEJ)

160. Which organelle has a double membrane, its own circular DNA, and can self-replicate?
(A) Golgi apparatus
(B) Endoplasmic reticulum
(C) Mitochondrion
(D) Lysosome

161. Consider the following cellular events:
1. Separation of homologous chromosomes
2. Formation of chiasmata
3. Separation of sister chromatids

Which of these events occur in meiosis but not in mitosis?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

162. The role of promoter sequences in transcription is to:
(A) Serve as the recognition and binding site for

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

RNA polymerase.
(B) Signal the termination of RNA synthesis.
(C) Code for the first amino acid of the protein.
(D) Stabilize the mRNA molecule.

163. The electrical properties of membranes are critical for nerve impulse transmission. An action potential is generated when:
(A) Potentials become hyperpolarized
(B) $Na+/K^+$ pump activity ceases
(C) Voltage-gated Na+ channels open
(D) Resting state levels stabilize

164. What is the main difference between prokaryotic and eukaryotic gene expression?
(A) Differences in genetic material
(B) Differences in operon organization
(C) Differences in ribosome mechanism
(D) Coupling of transcription and translation

165. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Transposons are sometimes called "jumping genes."
Reason (R): They are segments of DNA that can move from one position to another within the genome of a single cell.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

166. A mutation that changes a codon for an amino acid into a stop codon is called a:
(A) Missense mutation
(B) Nonsense mutation
(C) Silent mutation
(D) Frameshift mutation

167. Which of the following is NOT a characteristic of the nucleus?
(A) It is surrounded by a double membrane.
(B) It contains pores for transport.
(C) It houses the chromosomes.
(D) It is the site of glycolysis.

168. Which of the following best describes a replicon?
(A) A region of DNA or RNA that is replicated from a single origin of replication.
(B) A segment of DNA that is transcribed into one mRNA molecule.
(C) The entire set of chromosomes in a cell.
(D) The protein complex that carries out DNA replication.

169. Match List I with List II regarding process and key enzyme or factor.
List I: (Process)
P. DNA Replication (Elongation)
Q. Transcription (Initiation)
R. mRNA Splicing
S. DNA Repair (joining nicks)
List II: (Enzyme/Factor)
1. RNA Polymerase
2. Spliceosome
3. DNA Polymerase III
4. DNA Ligase
Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

170. Histone acetylation is a modification that typically leads to:
(A) A more open chromatin structure and gene activation.
(B) A more condensed chromatin structure and gene silencing.
(C) The initiation of DNA replication.
(D) The termination of transcription.

NODIA

171. The "control of cell cycle" refers to:
(A) Mechanism of constant division
(B) Process of sorting chromosomes
(C) Synthesis of genomic S-phase DNA
(D) Network of regulatory cyclin-CDKs

172. The presence of a cell wall made of peptidoglycan is a characteristic feature of:
(A) Plants
(B) Bacteria
(C) Fungi
(D) Animals

173. Which statement about the Golgi apparatus is incorrect?

(A) It consists of a stack of flattened membrane-bound sacs called cisternae.
(B) It receives proteins and lipids from the ER for further processing.
(C) It is the primary site of ATP synthesis in the cell.
(D) It sorts and packages molecules into vesicles for transport.

174. In a diploid organism with 2n=16 chromosomes, how many chromosomes will be present in a daughter cell after mitosis?
(A) 8
(B) 32
(C) 4
(D) 16

175. Consider the following statements about transcription termination:
Statement I: In prokaryotes, termination can be either Rho-dependent or Rho-independent.
Statement II: In eukaryotes, transcription termination is tightly coupled to the process of polyadenylation.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

176. Which model of the cell membrane failed to account for the dynamic nature of membrane proteins and their varied positions?
(A) The Fluid Mosaic Model
(B) The Davson-Danielli "sandwich" model
(C) The Singer-Nicolson model
(D) The Lipid Bilayer model

177. A cell is unable to break down and recycle its old, damaged mitochondria. This defect is most likely in the function of which organelle?
(A) Peroxisomes
(B) Lysosomes (through a process called mitophagy)
(C) Golgi apparatus
(D) Smooth ER

178. The primary structure of a protein is determined by the sequence of:
(A) Amino acids in the polypeptide chain
(B) Ribonucleotides in rRNA
(C) Deoxyribonucleotides in DNA
(D) Nucleotides in mRNA

179. What distinguishes active transport from facilitated diffusion?
(A) Carrier protein requirements
(B) Concentration gradient direction
(C) Energy use for uphill movement
(D) Relative process transport speed

180. The process of synapsis occurs during which stage of meiosis?
(A) Prophase II
(B) Anaphase I
(C) Metaphase I
(D) Prophase I (specifically, the zygotene substage)

181. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Unique DNA sequences make up a small fraction of the human genome but include most of the genes.
Reason (R): Repetitive DNA, including transposons and satellite DNA, constitutes a large portion of the genome but is generally non-coding.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

182. Which of the following is responsible for synthesizing ribosomal RNA (rRNA) in eukaryotes?
(A) RNA Polymerase II only
(B) RNA Polymerase I (for large rRNAs) and RNA Polymerase III (for 5S rRNA)
(C) Reverse Transcriptase
(D) DNA Polymerase

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

183. Arrange the steps for sorting a protein destined for secretion from a eukaryotic cell in the correct chronological order:
1. Entry into the Golgi apparatus for modification and sorting.
2. Synthesis on a ribosome attached to the rough ER.
3. Transport in a vesicle to the plasma membrane.
4. Passage through the ER lumen.

Choose the correct sequence.
(A) 2, 4, 1, 3
(B) 1, 2, 4, 3
(C) 2, 1, 4, 3
(D) 4, 2, 1, 3

184. The function of DNA polymerase's 3' to 5' exonuclease activity is:
(A) Proofreading and error correction
(B) Synthesis in the 3' to 5' direction
(C) Removal of the RNA primer sequences
(D) Joining together fragmented DNA

185. Consider the following regarding gene organization:
1. Interrupted genes contain non-coding introns.
2. Gene families arise from gene duplication events.
3. Transposons are static elements of the genome.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

186. Which cytoskeletal filaments are most stable and provide mechanical strength to cells, such as in skin epithelial cells?
(A) Intermediate filaments (e.g., keratins)
(B) Microtubules
(C) Microfilaments
(D) Myosin filaments

187. A major regulatory event for entry into mitosis is the activation of the Mitosis-Promoting Factor (MPF), which is a complex of:
(A) Cyclin D and CDK4
(B) Cyclin E and CDK2
(C) p53 and p21
(D) Cyclin B and CDK1

188. Which statement correctly describes the sorting of nuclear proteins?
(A) N-terminal ER signal sequences
(B) Post-translational NLS import
(C) Free signal-less diffusion paths
(D) Co-translational nuclear import

NODIA

189. The term "gene silencing" refers to:
(A) The process of permanently deleting a gene from the genome.
(B) A mutation that introduces a stop codon.
(C) The epigenetic repression of gene expression without altering the DNA sequence.
(D) The process of enhancing the transcription of a gene.

190. What is the role of ribosomes in protein synthesis?
(A) Carrying the nuclear genetic code
(B) Transporting the cell amino acids
(C) Providing ATP for peptide bonds
(D) Sites of mRNA-to-polypeptide translation

191. The separation of homologous chromosomes occurs during:
(A) Meiotic anaphase I
(B) Mitotic anaphase
(C) Meiotic anaphase II
(D) Mitotic metaphase

192. Match List I with List II regarding organelle and distinguishing feature.
List I: (Organelle)
P. Nucleus
Q. Mitochondrion
R. Lysosome
S. Peroxisome
List II: (Feature)
1. Contains catalase and breaks down H_2O_2
2. Contains hydrolytic enzymes at low pH
3. Enclosed by a double membrane with pores
4. Has an inner membrane folded into cristae

Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

193. Which of the following is NOT a required for DNA replication?
(A) A DNA template
(B) Ribosomes
(C) Deoxyribonucleoside triphosphates (dNTPs)
(D) DNA polymerase

194. A drug that inhibits the function of the sodium-potassium pump is applied to a neuron. What would be the most immediate effect on the cell's resting membrane potential?
(A) Gradual move toward zero potential
(B) More negative hyperpolarization
(C) No effect on resting potentials
(D) Immediate action potential onset

195. Consider the following statements about chromatin:
Statement I: Histone acetylation generally promotes transcription by creating a more open chromatin structure.
Statement II: DNA methylation is often associated with transcriptionally active regions of the genome.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

196. The genetic diversity in sexually reproducing organisms is enhanced by which two processes in meiosis?
(A) Cytokinesis and telophase
(B) DNA replication and metaphase alignment
(C) Spindle formation and chromosome condensation
(D) Crossing over and independent assortment of homologous chromosomes

197. All of the following are functions of the cell membrane EXCEPT:
(A) Providing a physical barrier between the cell and its environment.
(B) Regulating the transport of substances.
(C) Acting as the site of genetic information storage.
(D) Participating in cell-cell communication.

198. The structure formed by the association of mRNA with multiple ribosomes simultaneously is called a:
(A) Spliceosome
(B) Polysome or Polyribosome
(C) Nucleosome
(D) Replisome

199. Which of the following best describes the role of the cell wall in plants?
(A) Regulation of all cell molecules
(B) Primary photosynthesis center
(C) Coding segment for proteins
(D) Structural support and protection

200. Which of the following is a primary function of the smooth endoplasmic reticulum?
(A) Synthesis of lipids and steroid hormones
(B) Synthesis of proteins for secretion
(C) Assembly of ribosomes
(D) Digestion of cellular waste

201. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The genetic code is said to be universal.
Reason (R): In nearly all organisms, from bacteria to humans, the same codons specify the same amino acids, with very few exceptions.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

202. The enzyme complex that carries out transcription is:
(A) RNA polymerase
(B) DNA polymerase
(C) Ribosome
(D) Primase

203. Which of the following is a correct statement about the comparison of mitosis and meiosis?
(A) Mitosis involves two rounds of cell division, while meiosis involves one.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(B) The chromosome number is halved in mitosis but remains the same in meiosis.
(C) Homologous chromosomes pair up and form bivalents in mitosis but not in meiosis.
(D) Mitosis produces genetically identical daughter cells, while meiosis produces genetically varied cells.

204. The cytoskeleton gives a cell its shape, offers support, and facilitates movement through a network of:
(A) Phospholipid bilayers
(B) Protein filaments
(C) Polysaccharide chains
(D) Nucleic acids

205. In the context of intracellular transport, vesicles that bud off from the ER are typically transported to the:
(A) Nucleus
(B) Peroxisome
(C) Cis-face of the Golgi apparatus
(D) Plasma membrane directly

206. A key feature of active transport pumps is that they:
(A) Exist as always open channels
(B) Move only downhill gradients
(C) Consist of lipids over proteins
(D) Undergo conformational changes

207. Which of the following is an incorrect pairing of a cytoskeletal element and its subunit?
(A) Spindle fiber - Myosin
(B) Microtubule - Tubulin
(C) Microfilament - Actin
(D) Intermediate filament - Keratin

208. The phase of mitosis where chromosomes condense and the mitotic spindle begins to form is:
(A) Metaphase
(B) Prophase
(C) Anaphase
(D) Telophase

209. What is the function of the promoter TATA box in eukaryotes?
(A) Transcriptional termination signal
(B) General transcription factor binding
(C) RNA splicing catalytic location
(D) Tryptophan coding sequences

210. Consider the following cellular activities:
1. DNA replication
2. Transcription of mRNA
3. Synthesis of histones
Which of these activities primarily occur during the S phase of the cell cycle?
(A) 1 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

NODIA

211. Which of the following is a key regulatory step in eukaryotic gene expression that does not occur in prokaryotes?
(A) Promoter binding by polymerase
(B) Regulation via repressor protein
(C) Chromatin remodeling activities
(D) Sigma factor promoter recognition

212. A cell has a defective DNA polymerase that lacks 3'→5' exonuclease activity. What would be the consequence for this cell?
(A) Replication initiation failure
(B) Lagging strand synthesis stop
(C) Strands failing to unwind
(D) Elevated mutation rate levels

213. The large central vacuole in a mature plant cell is responsible for all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Storing water, ions, and nutrients.
(B) Maintaining turgor pressure against the cell wall.
(C) Containing the cell's genetic information.
(D) Sequestering waste products and toxic compounds.

214. Which statement about the regulation of protein synthesis is correct?
(A) Post-translational prokaryotic focus
(B) Multi-level eukaryotic regulation
(C) Prokaryotic nuclear complexity
(D) Universal chromatin regulation

215. Consider the following statements about meiosis:
Statement I: The number of chromosomes is reduced to half during meiosis I.
Statement II: Meiosis II is an equational division, similar to mitosis, where sister chromatids

separate.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

216. Match List I with List II regarding cellular component and primary function.
List I: (Component)
P. Cell Membrane
Q. Mitochondrion
R. Endoplasmic Reticulum
S. Chromosome
List II: (Function)
1. Carrier of genetic information
2. Synthesis of lipids and proteins
3. Selective permeability and transport
4. ATP production
Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1

217. The primary reason for the existence of Okazaki fragments is that:
(A) Polymerases act in short bursts
(B) Templates fragment before start
(C) Antiparallel strands/3' polarity
(D) Leading strand primer demand

218. An organism has genes that are physically clustered and are transcribed into a single long mRNA molecule, which is then translated to make several different proteins. This genetic arrangement is known as a(n):
(A) Operon
(B) Interrupted gene
(C) Gene family
(D) Transposon

219. The process by which the cytoplasm of a single eukaryotic cell is divided to form two daughter cells is known as:
(A) Karyokinesis
(B) Interphase
(C) Apoptosis
(D) Cytokinesis

220. The primary function of peroxisomes is to:
(A) Synthesize proteins for export.
(B) Carry out oxidative reactions that can produce and break down hydrogen peroxide.
(C) Modify and sort proteins received from the ER.
(D) Regulate the passage of ions across the cell membrane.

221. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The inner mitochondrial membrane is highly folded into cristae.
Reason (R): This folding decreases the surface area available for the electron transport chain, making ATP synthesis less efficient.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

222. Which of the following processes requires the action of RNA polymerase?
(A) DNA replication
(B) Translation
(C) DNA repair
(D) Transcription

223. What type of cytoskeletal element forms the core of microvilli?
(A) Microfilaments (Actin)
(B) Microtubules
(C) Intermediate filaments
(D) Septins

224. If a cell cannot form functional spliceosomes, what would be the immediate consequence?
(A) DNA replication would be inhibited.
(B) Introns would not be removed from pre-mRNA.
(C) Transcription would not initiate.
(D) Proteins would not be correctly folded.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

225. A key event that triggers the transition from metaphase to anaphase is:
(A) Synthesis of cellular cyclin B
(B) Activation of the APC complex
(C) Completing DNA replication
(D) Breakdown of nuclear envelopes

226. Which of the following is a correct statement regarding gene structure?
(A) A gene family consists of genes that have similar sequences and functions, likely derived from a common ancestor.
(B) All genes in eukaryotes are continuous and lack introns.
(C) "Unique DNA" refers to DNA that is found only in one individual of a species.
(D) Transposons are fixed, non-mobile parts of a chromosome.

227. The role of motor proteins like kinesin and dynein is to:
(A) Transport cell cargo on tracks
(B) Provide passive cell support
(C) Synthesize protein filaments
(D) Act as membrane ion channels

228. Consider the following statements about membrane transport:
1. Simple diffusion does not require a membrane protein.
2. Facilitated diffusion moves substances against their concentration gradient.
3. Active transport requires an input of energy.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

229. The synthesis of a DNA molecule from an RNA template is catalyzed by which enzyme?
(A) DNA polymerase
(B) RNA polymerase
(C) Reverse transcriptase
(D) DNA ligase

230. The primary composition of the eukaryotic cell wall, where present (e.g., in plants and fungi), is fundamentally different. It is cellulose in plants and _____ in fungi.
(A) Peptidoglycan
(B) Chitin
(C) Hyaluronic acid
(D) Lignin

231. The term "transposon" refers to a:
(A) Protein that transports substances across a membrane.
(B) Small RNA molecule involved in gene silencing.
(C) Region of a chromosome that is highly condensed.
(D) Segment of DNA that can move to different positions in the genome.

232. Which of the following best describes the function of the nucleolus?
(A) It is the primary site of ribosome synthesis and assembly.
(B) It is the site of cellular respiration.
(C) It stores the cell's main supply of lipids.
(D) It regulates the passage of materials into and out of the nucleus.

233. During the cell cycle, a complete duplication of the genome occurs during:
(A) G_1 phase
(B) G_2 phase
(C) S phase
(D) M phase

NODIA

234. Consider the following statements on eukaryotic gene expression:
Statement I: Transcriptional activators are proteins that bind to enhancer sequences to increase the rate of transcription.
Statement II: Transcriptional repressors bind to promoter sequences to block RNA polymerase binding.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

235. The mechanism that ensures replication errors like base-base mismatches are corrected after the replication fork has passed is called:
(A) Photoreactivation

(B) Base excision repair
(C) Non-homologous end joining
(D) Mismatch repair (MMR)

236. The electrical properties of a nerve cell membrane, such as the resting potential and action potential, are primarily determined by:
(A) Glucose movement mechanisms
(B) Ion permeability and pumps
(C) Membrane protein synthesis
(D) Lipid bilayer fluidity levels

237. The structure responsible for moving chromosomes during mitosis and meiosis is the:
(A) Cell wall
(B) Endoplasmic reticulum
(C) Mitotic spindle, composed of microtubules
(D) Nuclear envelope

238. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): In eukaryotes, a single gene can code for several different proteins.
Reason (R): This is often achieved through alternative splicing, where different combinations of exons from the same pre-mRNA are joined together.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

239. Which of the following is an example of an antiporter?
(A) The Na^+/K^+ pump, which moves Na^+ out and K^+ into the cell.
(B) A channel that allows K^+ ions to flow out of the cell.
(C) A carrier protein that moves both Na^+ and glucose into the cell together.
(D) An aquaporin that allows water to pass through the membrane.

240. The main difference in cytokinesis between plant and animal cells is that:
(A) Animal cells form a cell plate, while plant cells form a cleavage furrow.
(B) Plant cells form a cell plate, while animal cells form a cleavage furrow.
(C) Cytokinesis only occurs in animal cells.
(D) The process is identical in both plant and animal cells.

241. What is the role of chromatin in gene regulation?
(A) Direct catalysis of transcripts
(B) State-based gene accessibility
(C) No regulatory role whatsoever
(D) Direct splicing of pre-mRNA

242. Match List I with List II concerning the discovery or model associated with cellular organization.
List I: (Concept/Model)
P. Fluid Mosaic Model
Q. Endosymbiotic Theory
R. Discovery of Transposons
S. Unit Membrane Model
List II: (Scientist(s)/Proponent)
1. Lynn Margulis
2. J. David Robertson
3. Barbara McClintock
4. Singer and Nicolson
Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-4, R-3, S-2
(C) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4

243. The "unit of replication" or replicon in prokaryotes usually consists of:
(A) Multi-origin chromosome sets
(B) Expressed gene regions only
(C) Single-origin circular DNA
(D) DNA segments with telomeres

244. The regulation of intracellular transport ensures that proteins are delivered to their correct destinations. A protein destined for the mitochondrion would have a specific:
(A) GPI anchor
(B) N-terminal signal sequence for ER import
(C) Nuclear localization signal
(D) Mitochondrial targeting sequence

245. In meiosis, when does crossing over occur?
(A) Metaphase I
(B) Anaphase II
(C) Prophase I

NODIA

(D) Telophase II

246. Which of the following is true for both prokaryotic and eukaryotic gene expression?
(A) Transcription occurs in the nucleus.
(B) The genetic code is read in groups of three nucleotides (codons).
(C) mRNA is extensively processed before translation.
(D) Genes are organized into operons.

247. The enzyme responsible for breaking hydrogen bonds and separating DNA strands during replication is:
(A) DNA Polymerase
(B) Ligase
(C) Topoisomerase
(D) Helicase

248. Consider the following statements about membrane lipids:
1. Phospholipids form the basic bilayer structure.
2. Cholesterol modulates membrane fluidity in animal cells.
3. Glycolipids are found exclusively on the outer leaflet of the plasma membrane.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

249. An incorrect statement regarding mitosis is:
(A) It is a process of nuclear division.
(B) It is essential for growth, repair, and asexual reproduction.
(C) It results in daughter cells with half the chromosome number of the parent cell.
(D) It involves stages like prophase, metaphase, anaphase, and telophase.

250. The process of protein synthesis is also known as:
(A) Translation
(B) Replication
(C) Transcription
(D) Transformation

251. The role of cyclins in the control of the cell cycle is to:
(A) Directly phosphorylate target proteins.
(B) Act as enzymes that synthesize DNA.
(C) Degrade proteins at the end of M-phase.
(D) Bind to and activate cyclin-dependent kinases (CDKs).

252. Which of the following correctly pairs a component of the endomembrane system with its function?
(A) Rough ER - Synthesis of lipids and detoxification.
(B) Golgi apparatus - Modification, sorting, and packaging of proteins.
(C) Lysosome - ATP synthesis.
(D) Nuclear envelope - Protein synthesis.

253. The genetic material of a eukaryotic cell is organized into chromosomes. A chromosome is best described as:
(A) A single, circular molecule of DNA.
(B) A complex of rRNA and proteins.
(C) A single, long, linear DNA molecule associated with proteins.
(D) The entire collection of genes in a cell.

254. Consider the following statements about RNA processing:
Statement I: The removal of introns from pre-mRNA is called splicing.
Statement II: Capping and polyadenylation occur in the cytoplasm after the mRNA is transported.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

255. The fluidity of a cell membrane is important for its function. Which of the following processes would be inhibited if the membrane became too rigid?
(A) Lateral protein movement
(B) Membrane barrier functions
(C) Synthesis of cellular ATP
(D) Genetic information storage

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

256. Which of the following is NOT a feature of euchromatin?
(A) It is in a less condensed state.
(B) It is primarily composed of highly repetitive DNA sequences.
(C) It contains genes that are actively being transcribed.
(D) It stains lightly in micrographs.

257. A major difference between DNA polymerase and RNA polymerase is that:
(A) DNA polymerase requires a primer to initiate synthesis, while RNA polymerase does not.
(B) DNA polymerase synthesizes a DNA strand, while RNA polymerase synthesizes an RNA strand.
(C) DNA polymerase uses a DNA template, while RNA polymerase uses an RNA template.
(D) Both A and B are correct.

258. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Lysosomes are involved in the process of phagocytosis.
Reason (R): After a cell engulfs a particle into a phagosome, the phagosome fuses with a lysosome, whose hydrolytic enzymes digest the particle.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

259. A cell is treated with a drug that prevents the formation of microtubules. Which cellular process would be most directly affected?
(A) DNA replication
(B) Protein synthesis on the rough ER
(C) Formation of the mitotic spindle and chromosome segregation
(D) Active transport of ions across the membrane

260. The "lagging strand" in DNA replication is synthesized:
(A) Continuously in the same direction as the replication fork movement.
(B) Without the need for an RNA primer.
(C) As a single long molecule.
(D) Discontinuously in the direction opposite to the replication fork movement.

261. The primary function of transcription factors is to:
(A) Transport amino acids to the ribosome.
(B) Splice introns from pre-mRNA.
(C) Regulate the rate of gene transcription.
(D) Replicate the DNA.

262. Match List I with List II regarding phase of mitosis and characteristic event.
List I: (Phase)
P. Prophase
Q. Metaphase
R. Anaphase
S. Telophase
List II: (Event)
1. Sister chromatids separate and move to opposite poles.
2. Chromosomes align at the cell's equator.
3. Chromosomes decondense and nuclear envelope reforms.
4. Chromatin condenses into visible chromosomes.
Choose the correct option from the codes given below:
(A) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(B) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(D) P-1, Q-2, R-4, S-3

263. The role of chaperones in protein synthesis is to:
(A) Add carbohydrate groups to proteins.
(B) Transport proteins into the nucleus.
(C) Assist in the correct folding of newly synthesized polypeptide chains.
(D) Degrade misfolded proteins.

264. What is the significance of the G_2 checkpoint in the cell cycle?
(A) It checks for the successful completion of DNA replication and any DNA damage before entering mitosis.
(B) It ensures the cell is large enough to divide.
(C) It ensures all chromosomes are attached to the spindle.

NODIA

(D) It commits the cell to DNA replication.

265. Which of the following is true regarding ion pumps?
(A) They are a form of passive transport.
(B) They allow ions to move freely in any direction.
(C) They use energy, often from ATP hydrolysis, to move ions against their electrochemical gradient.
(D) They are involved in the transport of large molecules like glucose.

266. A gene that is transcribed but not translated into a protein could be a gene for:
(A) A ribosomal RNA (rRNA) or transfer RNA (tRNA).
(B) A structural protein like collagen.
(C) An enzyme like DNA polymerase.
(D) A receptor protein on the cell surface.

267. What is a key structural difference between DNA and RNA that is relevant to their function?
(A) DNA contains ribose sugar, while RNA contains deoxyribose sugar.
(B) DNA is typically single-stranded, while RNA is typically double-stranded.
(C) DNA contains the base uracil, while RNA contains the base thymine.
(D) The 2'-hydroxyl group on the ribose sugar in RNA makes it less stable than DNA.

268. Consider the following statements about the cell theory:
1. All living organisms are composed of one or more cells.
2. The cell is the basic unit of life.
3. All cells arise from pre-existing cells.

Which of these are fundamental principles of modern cell theory?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

269. The mechanism for regulating gene expression in prokaryotes that involves a repressor protein binding to the operator is a form of:
(A) Positive control
(B) Attenuation
(C) Negative control
(D) Post-translational control

270. During DNA replication, the enzyme that relieves torsional stress ahead of the replication fork by cutting and rejoining DNA is:
(A) Helicase
(B) Primase
(C) DNA ligase
(D) Topoisomerase

271. Which organelle is a major site for calcium ion storage and release in muscle cells (where it is known as the sarcoplasmic reticulum)?
(A) Smooth Endoplasmic Reticulum
(B) Lysosome
(C) Golgi apparatus
(D) Peroxisome

272. Consider the following statements about protein transport:
Statement I: Proteins destined for secretion are synthesized on free ribosomes in the cytosol.
Statement II: The sorting of proteins to their correct intracellular location is often determined by specific signal sequences within the polypeptide.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

273. The phenomenon of "gene silencing" by RNA interference (RNAi) involves:
(A) Promoter methylation roles
(B) Small RNA targeting of mRNA
(C) Histone deacetylation effects
(D) Repressor-operator binding

274. What is the final result of meiosis?
(A) Four haploid cells, genetically different from the parent cell.
(B) Two diploid cells, genetically identical to the parent cell.
(C) Four diploid cells, genetically different from the parent cell.
(D) Two haploid cells, genetically different from the parent cell.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

275. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The cell membrane is selectively permeable.
Reason (R): The hydrophobic lipid bilayer allows all polar molecules and ions to pass through freely while restricting nonpolar molecules.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

276. The attachment of ubiquitin to a protein marks it for:
(A) Secretion from the cell.
(B) Transport to the nucleus.
(C) Glycosylation in the Golgi.
(D) Degradation by the proteasome.

277. Which of the following is a function of the chloroplast stroma?
(A) It contains the pigments for capturing light energy.
(B) It is where the electron transport chain is located.
(C) It is the site of the light-independent reactions (Calvin cycle).
(D) It connects adjacent chloroplasts.

278. The term "genome" refers to:
(A) All the proteins in a cell.
(B) The complete set of genetic material (DNA) in an organism.
(C) The collection of all RNAs transcribed in a cell.
(D) Only the genes that code for proteins.

279. The purpose of adding a 5' cap and a 3' poly(A) tail to eukaryotic mRNA is to:
(A) Mark it for degradation
(B) Keep it in the nucleus
(C) Mediate exon removal
(D) Facilitate translation

280. If a eukaryotic cell in G_1 phase has 'X' amount of DNA, how much DNA would be present in the same cell during G_2 phase?
(A) 2X
(B) 0.5X
(C) X
(D) 4X

NODIA

281. An example of a protein that is part of the intermediate filament network is:
(A) Actin
(B) Tubulin
(C) Keratin
(D) Myosin

282. Which of the following pairs is incorrectly matched?
(A) Interrupted gene - Prokaryotic operon gene
(B) Gene family - Globin genes
(C) Repetitive DNA - Telomeric sequences
(D) Unique DNA - Most protein-coding genes

283. The regulation of gene expression at the level of chromatin involves all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Histone acetylation
(B) DNA methylation
(C) Chromatin remodeling complexes
(D) Polyadenylation of mRNA

284. The separation of sister chromatids characterizes which stage of cell division?
(A) Anaphase I of meiosis only
(B) Anaphase of mitosis and Anaphase II of meiosis
(C) Anaphase of mitosis only
(D) Metaphase of mitosis and Metaphase II of meiosis

285. In protein synthesis, the codon on the mRNA is recognized by the anticodon on the:
(A) Ribosomal RNA (rRNA)
(B) Small nuclear RNA (snRNA)
(C) Transfer RNA (tRNA)
(D) Messenger RNA (mRNA) itself

286. Which of the following is the best description of a lysosome?
(A) Lipid synthesis vesicles
(B) Animal cell ATP centers
(C) ER protein folding webs
(D) Digestive enzyme centers

287. Which of the following transport processes would be most affected by a drug that inhibits ATP synthesis in a cell?
(A) Active transport of K^+ ions into the cell.
(B) Simple diffusion of oxygen into the cell.
(C) Osmosis of water out of the cell.
(D) Facilitated diffusion of glucose into the cell.

288. The endomembrane system is a group of organelles that work together in the synthesis, modification, packaging, and transport of lipids and proteins. It includes all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Golgi apparatus
(B) Mitochondria
(C) Lysosomes
(D) Endoplasmic reticulum

289. Consider the following statements about transcription machinery:
1. RNA polymerase synthesizes RNA in a 5' to 3' direction.
2. The DNA template is read in a 3' to 5' direction.
3. Transcription factors help RNA polymerase bind to the promoter.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

290. The difference between heterochromatin and euchromatin lies in:
(A) The degree of condensation and transcriptional activity.
(B) The sugar composition of their DNA.
(C) The types of purine bases they contain.
(D) Their location exclusively in prokaryotes or eukaryotes.

291. During which phase of the cell cycle are the chromosomes decondensed and contained within a nuclear envelope?
(A) Prophase
(B) Metaphase
(C) Interphase (G_1, S, G_2)
(D) Anaphase

292. The "one gene-one enzyme" hypothesis has been modified to "one gene-one polypeptide" because:
(A) Some genes code for RNAs that are not translated.
(B) Many enzymes are made of multiple different polypeptide subunits, each coded by a separate gene.
(C) Alternative splicing allows one gene to code for multiple polypeptides.
(D) Both B and C are valid reasons for the modification.

293. Which of the following statements about the cell wall is correct?
(A) All living cells have a cell wall.
(B) Animal cells have a cell wall made of cellulose.
(C) The bacterial cell wall contains peptidoglycan, a target for some antibiotics.
(D) The primary function of the plant cell wall is to regulate all transport.

294. A research lab is studying a cell line with a high rate of DNA damage. They find that the cells are unable to repair bulky, helix-distorting lesions. This cell line most likely has a defect in:
(A) Mismatch repair (MMR)
(B) Nucleotide excision repair
(C) Base excision repair (BER)
(D) DNA photolyase activity

295. Consider the following statements about the cell cycle:
Statement I: The transition from G_2 to M phase is triggered by the activation of MPF (Maturation-Promoting Factor).
Statement II: MPF is a complex of Cyclin B and CDK1.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.

296. The synthesis of proteins that are destined to be embedded in the cell membrane occurs on:
(A) Ribosomes attached to the rough

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

endoplasmic reticulum.
(B) Free ribosomes in the cytosol.
(C) Ribosomes within the mitochondrion.
(D) Ribosomes within the nucleus.

297. Which of the following is a key event of Anaphase I in meiosis?
(A) Sister chromatids separate.
(B) Homologous chromosomes align at the metaphase plate.
(C) Homologous chromosomes separate and move to opposite poles.
(D) Crossing over occurs.

298. The primary role of plastids, such as amyloplasts and elaioplasts, in non-photosynthetic plant tissues is:
(A) Storage of starch and lipids, respectively.
(B) Energy production.
(C) Cell division.
(D) Water regulation.

299. In the regulation of the trp operon in E. coli, tryptophan acts as a:
(A) Standard operon inducer
(B) Enhancing co-activator
(C) Competitive inhibitor
(D) Activated co-repressor

300. Which of the following best defines a chromosome?
(A) The entire genetic content of a cell.
(B) A structure within the nucleus that is composed of a long molecule of DNA that is coiled together with proteins.
(C) A segment of DNA that codes for a single protein.
(D) A cellular organelle responsible for protein synthesis.

www.nodia.in

NODIA

ANSWERS

1. (B) The Fluid Mosaic Model
The fluid mosaic model describes the plasma membrane as a dynamic and flexible lipid bilayer. In this structure, various proteins are embedded and can move laterally within the sea of phospholipids. This arrangement allows the membrane to maintain its integrity while facilitating essential processes such as cell signaling, molecular transport, and structural adaptation within various cellular environments.

2. (D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.
Simple diffusion is a passive process where molecules move through the bilayer without transport proteins. Conversely, active transport requires energy, usually as ATP, to move solutes against their concentration gradient via specific carrier proteins. This mechanism is crucial for maintaining cellular homeostasis and regulating internal ion concentrations across the lipid membrane, supporting various physiological functions and electrical potentials.

3. (C) Smooth Endoplasmic Reticulum
The smooth endoplasmic reticulum lacks ribosomes on its surface, distinguishing it from the rough version. Its primary functions include synthesizing phospholipids and steroids, metabolizing carbohydrates, and detoxifying drugs or poisons. In specialized cells like liver cells, this organelle is highly developed to facilitate the efficient removal of toxic substances and the production of vital lipids for membrane maintenance.

4. (D) Phagocytosis
Phagocytosis is a form of endocytosis where a cell wraps its plasma membrane around large particles or whole organisms to form an internal vesicle. This process is essential for immune responses in specialized cells like macrophages and for nutrient uptake in many unicellular organisms. It involves significant cytoskeletal rearrangements to extend pseudopodia around the target for internal digestion.

5. (C) Ribosomal RNA synthesis
The nucleolus is a dense, non-membrane-bound structure found within the nucleus of eukaryotic cells. Its primary role involves the transcription of ribosomal RNA and the assembly of large and small ribosomal subunits. Once formed, these subunits exit through nuclear pores to the cytoplasm, where they eventually facilitate protein synthesis by forming functional ribosomes that translate messenger RNA sequences.

6. (B) The sodium-potassium pump
The sodium-potassium pump is a vital transmembrane protein that utilizes ATP to export three sodium ions while importing two potassium ions. This active transport mechanism establishes and maintains the electrochemical gradient necessary for resting membrane potential. Consequently, it enables neurons to generate electrical impulses and transmit signals throughout the nervous system, ensuring proper communication between different body tissues.

7. (D) Intron
Introns are non-coding sequences within a gene that are transcribed into pre-mRNA but removed during the process of RNA splicing. Only the remaining exons are joined together to form the mature messenger RNA used for translation. This structural feature allows for alternative splicing, enabling a single gene to produce multiple proteins, thereby increasing the functional complexity of eukaryotic organisms.

8. (A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
Microtubules are composed of tubulin dimers, providing structural support and tracks for intracellular transport. Microfilaments consist of actin subunits, essential for cell shape and movement. Intermediate filaments, like keratin, offer mechanical strength to cells. Cilia and flagella utilize a specific arrangement of tubulin and dynein motors to generate motility in eukaryotic cells, facilitating movement across liquid environments.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

9. (C) It is generally transcriptionally active.
Heterochromatin represents a highly condensed state of chromatin, making the DNA largely inaccessible to the transcription machinery. It typically stains darkly and is found in regions like centromeres and telomeres. Because of its tightly packed nature, heterochromatin is generally transcriptionally inactive, serving roles in structural integrity and gene regulation by preventing the expression of specific genetic sequences.

10. (A) Phosphorylation of target proteins
Cyclin-dependent kinases are essential enzymes that regulate the cell cycle by phosphorylating specific target proteins. They remain inactive until bound by regulatory proteins called cyclins. Once activated, these complexes trigger crucial transitions between different phases, ensuring that DNA replication and mitosis occur in a strictly controlled and sequential manner, maintaining the genomic stability of the dividing cell population.

11. (D) Replicon
A replicon is defined as a segment of DNA that is replicated from a single origin of replication. In prokaryotes, the entire circular chromosome usually functions as one replicon. However, eukaryotic chromosomes are much larger and contain multiple replicons to ensure the entire genome is copied efficiently within the timeframe of the S phase of the cell cycle.

12. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Mismatch repair is a post-replicative mechanism that identifies and fixes base-pairing errors missed by the proofreading activity of DNA polymerase. Photoreactivation is another specialized repair pathway that utilizes light energy to break covalent bonds in pyrimidine dimers caused by ultraviolet radiation. Both processes are essential for preserving the integrity of the genetic code and preventing potentially harmful mutations.

13. (C) Primase
Primase is a specialized RNA polymerase that synthesizes short RNA primers on the DNA template. These primers provide the essential 3'-hydroxyl group required for DNA polymerase to begin adding deoxyribonucleotides. This step is necessary because DNA polymerases cannot initiate synthesis from scratch and must extend from an existing strand, whether on the leading or the lagging template.

14. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The fluid mosaic model accurately describes the eukaryotic cell membrane as a bilayer of phospholipids where proteins are asymmetrically distributed. The fluidity allows lipids and proteins to move laterally, while the mosaic nature refers to the diverse proteins embedded within. This structural organization is vital for membrane functionality, facilitating communication, transport, and adaptation to the surrounding environment.

15. (A) 7-methylguanosine
During the processing of eukaryotic pre-mRNA, a 7-methylguanosine nucleotide is added to the 5' end through a unique 5'-to-5' triphosphate linkage. This modification, known as capping, occurs shortly after transcription begins. The cap is essential for protecting the transcript from degradation by nucleases, facilitating nuclear export, and serving as a recognition signal for the ribosome during translation initiation.

16. (B) It is a passive process driven by kinetic energy.
Active transport is a cellular process that moves substances against their concentration gradient, requiring a direct or indirect input of energy, typically from ATP. This process involves specific transmembrane carrier proteins that undergo conformational changes to transport solutes. Unlike passive transport, which relies on the kinetic energy of molecules moving down a gradient, active transport maintains essential internal conditions.

17. (B) Modification and sorting of lipids
The Golgi apparatus functions as a central hub for the modification, sorting, and packaging of proteins and lipids received from the endoplasmic reticulum. It adds carbohydrate chains to form glycoproteins or glycolipids and directs these molecules to their final destinations, such as the plasma membrane, lysosomes, or for secretion, ensuring that cellular components reach their correct functional locations.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

18. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Cell walls provide structural support and vary significantly across different organisms. Plants use cellulose, a polysaccharide of glucose, while fungi utilize chitin, a polymer of N-acetylglucosamine. Bacteria possess a unique cell wall composed of peptidoglycan, which consists of sugar chains cross-linked by short peptides. These distinct compositions reflect the evolutionary adaptations of each group to their specific habitats.

19. (C) Selective permeability of ions
The membrane potential is an electrical charge difference established by the selective permeability of the plasma membrane to specific ions, particularly sodium and potassium. Ion pumps and channels maintain unequal concentrations of these ions inside and outside the cell. This resulting gradient is critical for the function of excitable cells, allowing for the generation and propagation of electrical signals.

20. (D) Binding DNA to regulate transcription
Transcription factors are regulatory proteins that bind to specific DNA sequences, such as promoters or enhancers, to control the recruitment and activity of RNA polymerase. They can either promote or inhibit the transcription of target genes in response to internal or external signals. This regulation ensures that genes are expressed at the appropriate times and levels during cellular processes.

21. (C) Transcription repressor
Transcription repressors are regulatory proteins that bind to specific DNA sequences called silencers to inhibit or reduce the expression of target genes. They often work by blocking the binding of RNA polymerase or by recruiting enzymes that modify chromatin into a more condensed, inactive state. This negative regulation is essential for precise control over the complex patterns of gene expression.

22. (A) 2, 4, 1, 3
Mitosis follows a specific chronological sequence to ensure accurate chromosome segregation. It begins with prophase, where chromatin condenses, followed by metaphase, where chromosomes align at the cell's center. Anaphase then involves the separation of sister chromatids to opposite poles. Finally, telophase occurs as the nuclear envelope reforms and chromosomes decondense, completing the division of the genetic material.

23. (D) Prokaryotes use a 70S ribosome, while eukaryotes use an 80S ribosome.
A fundamental difference in the translational machinery of cells is the size and composition of ribosomes. Prokaryotes utilize 70S ribosomes, consisting of 30S and 50S subunits. In contrast, eukaryotes possess larger 80S ribosomes, composed of 40S and 60S subunits. These differences are significant in molecular biology and are often exploited by antibiotics that selectively target bacterial protein synthesis.

NODIA

24. (A) Histones
DNA compaction into chromatin is achieved by wrapping the double helix around octamers of histone proteins to form nucleosomes. These histones are positively charged, allowing them to bind tightly to the negatively charged DNA backbone. This organization not only facilitates the packaging of long DNA strands into the nucleus but also plays a critical role in regulating access to genetic information.

25. (C) N-terminal signal sequences
Proteins destined for the endoplasmic reticulum are typically identified by a specific sequence of amino acids at their N-terminus, known as a signal sequence. As these proteins are being synthesized, the signal sequence is recognized by a signal recognition particle, which guides the ribosome to the ER membrane. This co-translational mechanism ensures the protein is correctly translocated or embedded.

26. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Lysosomes are specialized organelles filled with hydrolytic enzymes capable of breaking down macromolecules. These enzymes function optimally at an acidic pH, which is maintained by proton pumps in the lysosomal membrane that actively transport hydrogen ions into the lumen. This compartmentalization ensures efficient degradation of cellular waste while protecting the rest of the cell from the acidic environment.

27. (D) Serving as the primary site of protein synthesis.
The cytoskeleton is a dynamic network of protein filaments that provides structural support, facilitates organelle movement, and enables cell motility. It also plays a crucial role in cell division by forming the mitotic spindle. However, protein synthesis occurs on ribosomes, which may be free in the cytoplasm or attached to the rough endoplasmic reticulum, rather than on the cytoskeleton itself.

28. (B) Transposons
Transposons, or transposable elements, are segments of DNA that have the unique ability to move from one location to another within the genome. They can influence genetic diversity and cause mutations by inserting themselves into functional genes or regulatory regions. These mobile elements constitute a significant portion of many eukaryotic genomes and have played a major role in biological evolution.

29. (C) DNA Polymerase III
In prokaryotes, DNA Polymerase III is the primary enzyme responsible for the elongation of the new DNA strand during replication. It adds deoxyribonucleotides to the 3' end of the growing strand with high processivity and accuracy. While other polymerases handle repair and primer removal, DNA Polymerase III carries out the bulk of the synthesis on both leading and lagging strands.

30. (D) Splicing
Splicing is a critical post-transcriptional process in eukaryotes where non-coding introns are removed from the pre-mRNA transcript and the coding exons are joined together. This reaction is catalyzed by a large molecular complex called the spliceosome. Splicing ensures that the resulting mature mRNA contains a continuous sequence of codons that can be accurately translated into a functional protein product.

31. (B) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
The cell cycle is divided into distinct phases with specific roles. G_1 involves cell growth and preparation for DNA synthesis. The S phase is dedicated to DNA replication. G_2 is a second growth phase where the cell prepares for division. Finally, the M phase encompasses mitosis and cytokinesis, where the parent cell divides into two genetically identical daughter cells.

32. (B) Altering nucleosome structure
Chromatin remodeling complexes utilize energy from ATP hydrolysis to reposition, remove, or restructure nucleosomes along the DNA. By altering the packaging of DNA, these complexes make specific genetic regions more or less accessible to the transcription machinery. This dynamic regulation is essential for controlling gene expression, allowing the cell to respond to various signals and developmental cues effectively.

33. (B) Mitochondrion
Mitochondria are often called the powerhouses of the cell because they are the primary sites of ATP production through oxidative phosphorylation. These organelles possess a double membrane, with the inner membrane folded into cristae to maximize surface area for respiratory enzymes. They play a central role in energy metabolism, converting nutrients into a form that the cell can readily use.

34. (A) The cell wall and vacuole
In plant cells, osmosis is regulated by the interplay between the central vacuole and the rigid cell wall. The vacuole stores water and solutes, creating internal pressure known as turgor pressure. The cell wall provides a counter-force, preventing the cell from bursting. This mechanism is essential for maintaining the structural integrity of plants and driving various physiological processes like growth.

35. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
A gene family is a group of related genes that likely originated from a common ancestral gene through duplication and subsequent divergence. These genes often share similar sequences and functions. The globin gene family, which encodes the various subunits of hemoglobin, is a classic example. Gene families allow for specialized functions and increased complexity in the biological systems of multicellular organisms.

36. (D) Breakdown of fatty acids
Peroxisomes are small, membrane-bound organelles that contain enzymes involved in various metabolic reactions, most notably

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

the breakdown of very-long-chain fatty acids through beta-oxidation. They also play a critical role in detoxifying harmful substances like hydrogen peroxide using the enzyme catalase. These functions are essential for maintaining cellular lipid balance and protecting the cell from oxidative damage and metabolic toxins.

37. (C) Joining Okazaki fragments
DNA ligase is an essential enzyme that facilitates the joining of DNA strands by catalyzing the formation of a phosphodiester bond. During DNA replication, it seals the nicks between Okazaki fragments on the lagging strand after RNA primers are replaced by DNA. It also plays a vital role in DNA repair processes by reconnecting broken DNA backbones, ensuring genomic continuity.

38. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Membrane proteins are classified based on their association with the lipid bilayer. Integral proteins are permanently embedded, while transmembrane proteins span the entire membrane. Peripheral proteins are loosely associated with the membrane surface. These proteins perform diverse functions, including acting as channels, receptors, and enzymes, all of which are critical for the cell's ability to interact with its environment.

39. (D) M phase checkpoint
The M phase checkpoint, also known as the spindle checkpoint, occurs during metaphase to ensure that all chromosomes are properly attached to the spindle microtubules. This monitoring prevents premature anaphase, ensuring that sister chromatids are distributed equally between the daughter cells. By halting the cell cycle if errors are detected, this checkpoint maintains genomic stability and prevents chromosomal abnormalities.

40. (A) To remove introns and ligate exons.
The spliceosome is a complex molecular machine composed of small nuclear RNAs and numerous proteins. Its primary function is to recognize specific sequences at the ends of introns in pre-mRNA, catalyze the removal of these non-coding regions, and precisely join the remaining exons together. This process creates a mature mRNA molecule that carries the correct instructions for protein synthesis.

41. (C) DNA methylation and histone deacetylation
Gene silencing is often achieved through epigenetic modifications that condense chromatin, making DNA inaccessible to transcription factors. DNA methylation involves adding methyl groups to cytosine bases, while histone deacetylation removes acetyl groups from histone tails. Together, these modifications promote a tightly packed heterochromatin state, effectively preventing the transcription of specific genes without altering the underlying DNA sequence itself.

42. (A) Synapsis of homologous chromosomes and crossing over.
A unique feature of meiosis is the pairing of homologous chromosomes, known as synapsis, which occurs during prophase I. This pairing allows for crossing over, where genetic material is exchanged between non-sister chromatids. This process generates genetic variation in the resulting gametes. In contrast, mitosis involves the separation of sister chromatids without such pairing or exchange between homologous chromosomes.

43. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Active transport is an energy-requiring process because it moves solutes against their concentration or electrochemical gradient. This "uphill" movement is thermodynamically unfavorable and cannot occur spontaneously. By utilizing ATP or another energy source, specific transport proteins can pump molecules across the membrane, allowing the cell to maintain internal concentrations that differ significantly from those in the extracellular environment.

44. (B) RNA Polymerase II
In eukaryotes, RNA Polymerase II is the primary enzyme responsible for transcribing protein-coding genes into messenger RNA. It also synthesizes several types of small nuclear RNAs and microRNAs. The activity of RNA Polymerase II is highly regulated by various transcription factors and enhancer elements, ensuring that proteins are produced in the correct amounts and in response to cellular needs.

NODIA

45. (C) Exons are split by introns
The term "interrupted genes" refers to the common eukaryotic gene structure where the coding sequences, called exons, are separated by non-coding segments known as introns. During transcription, the entire gene is copied into pre-mRNA, but the introns must be removed via splicing to produce a functional mRNA. This arrangement allows for increased genetic flexibility and the potential for producing multiple proteins.

46. (D) Solute versus solvent movement
The primary distinction between diffusion and osmosis lies in the nature of the substance being moved. Diffusion refers to the net movement of solute particles from an area of higher concentration to an area of lower concentration. Osmosis specifically describes the movement of solvent molecules, typically water, across a semipermeable membrane toward a higher concentration of solutes to equalize concentrations.

47. (A) Euchromatin
Euchromatin is a lightly packed form of chromatin that is enriched in genes and is often under active transcription. Its relatively loose structure allows RNA polymerase and other regulatory proteins easy access to the DNA. The balance between euchromatin and the more condensed heterochromatin is a key mechanism for regulating gene expression and maintaining the functional identity of different cells.

48. (B) Plant
Plant cells are uniquely characterized by the presence of a rigid cell wall composed of cellulose, chloroplasts for photosynthesis, and a large central vacuole for storage and turgor maintenance. These features distinguish them from animal cells, which lack a cell wall and chloroplasts, and from fungal and bacterial cells, which have different cell wall compositions and lack the complex chloroplast organelles.

49. (B) Relieving the unwinding strain
As DNA helicase unwinds the double helix during replication, it creates increased tension and supercoiling ahead of the replication fork. Topoisomerases are enzymes that relieve this torsional strain by temporarily breaking the DNA backbone, allowing the strands to rotate or pass through each other, and then resealing them. This activity is essential for the continuous and smooth progression of the replication machinery.

50. (A) 3, 1, 2, 4
Eukaryotic transcription begins with the binding of RNA polymerase and transcription factors to the promoter. This is followed by the elongation of the RNA transcript as the enzyme moves along the DNA template. Once the termination signal is reached, the transcript is released. Finally, the pre-mRNA undergoes extensive processing, including capping, splicing, and polyadenylation, to become a mature messenger RNA.

51. (C) Binding site for repressor proteins
In a prokaryotic operon, the operator is a specific DNA sequence located between the promoter and the structural genes. It serves as a regulatory switch where a repressor protein can bind. When the repressor is bound to the operator, it physically blocks RNA polymerase from transcribing the operon, thereby preventing the expression of the associated genes in response to metabolic needs.

52. (D) Mitochondria
The endomembrane system includes the nuclear envelope, endoplasmic reticulum, Golgi apparatus, lysosomes, and various vesicles that work together to synthesize, modify, and transport cellular components. Mitochondria and chloroplasts are not part of this system; they are semi-autonomous organelles with their own DNA and double membranes, likely originating from ancient endosymbiotic events rather than budding from the endomembrane network.

53. (C) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Cells utilize diverse DNA repair mechanisms to maintain genomic integrity. Base Excision Repair targets non-bulky damaged bases. Nucleotide Excision Repair fixes bulky lesions like pyrimidine dimers. Mismatch Repair corrects errors from DNA replication. Direct Reversal involves specific enzymes that directly undo damage, such as alkyltransferases reversing alkylation. Together, these pathways protect the cell from mutations and maintain stable genetic information.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

54. (B) Facilitated diffusion
Facilitated diffusion is a type of passive transport where ions or polar molecules cross the plasma membrane down their concentration gradient through specialized transmembrane proteins, such as channels or carriers. Unlike simple diffusion, it requires these protein mediators because the lipid bilayer is impermeable to charged or large polar substances. However, it does not require energy, as the movement is spontaneous.

55. (D) Anaphase I
During anaphase I of meiosis, the homologous chromosomes, each consisting of two sister chromatids, separate and move toward opposite poles of the cell. This event is fundamental to reducing the chromosome number by half, as it ensures that each daughter cell receives only one member of each homologous pair. This distinguishes meiosis I from mitosis, where sister chromatids separate instead.

56. (C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
The genetic code is degenerate, meaning that most amino acids are specified by more than one codon, which provides a level of protection against mutations. However, the code is non-overlapping; each nucleotide is part of only one codon in a given reading frame. This structure ensures that the sequence is read accurately and sequentially during translation into a polypeptide chain.

57. (C) Liver detoxification roles
The smooth endoplasmic reticulum is highly abundant in liver cells because it contains enzymes that catalyze the detoxification of drugs, alcohol, and other metabolic wastes. These enzymes often add hydroxyl groups to toxic molecules, making them more soluble and easier for the body to excrete. This specialized function is essential for maintaining systemic health and protecting the organism from harmful chemical substances.

58. (A) Chromatin
Chromatin is the complex of DNA and associated proteins, primarily histones, found within the eukaryotic nucleus. It exists in various levels of compaction, from the relatively loose "beads-on-a-string" nucleosome structure to the highly condensed forms seen during cell division. Chromatin organization is crucial for fitting the large genome into the nucleus and for regulating access to genetic information during transcription.

59. (D) All cyclins are present at high concentrations throughout the entire cell cycle.
The cell cycle is precisely regulated by the fluctuating concentrations of different cyclins, which rise and fall at specific stages. Each cyclin binds to and activates its partner cyclin-dependent kinase (CDK) only when needed to drive the cell through a particular phase. This periodic synthesis and degradation of cyclins ensure that the cell cycle progresses in a unidirectional and highly controlled manner.

60. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
In eukaryotic cells, the nuclear envelope creates a physical barrier that separates the genetic material from the cytoplasm. This compartmentalization means that transcription must occur in the nucleus, and the resulting mRNA must be processed and exported before it can be translated by ribosomes in the cytoplasm. This separation allows for more complex levels of gene regulation compared to prokaryotic cells.

61. (C) To guide ribosomes to the ER
The signal recognition particle (SRP) is a ribonucleoprotein that recognizes a specific signal sequence on a growing polypeptide as it emerges from the ribosome. The SRP binds to the ribosome and halts translation until the entire complex is brought to an SRP receptor on the rough endoplasmic reticulum membrane. This mechanism ensures that proteins destined for secretion or membranes are correctly localized.

62. (D) Oxygen
Oxygen serves as the final electron acceptor at the end of the mitochondrial electron transport chain. It combines with electrons and hydrogen ions to form water. This step is crucial because it allows the chain to continue functioning, maintaining the proton gradient necessary for ATP synthesis. Without oxygen, aerobic respiration stops, and the cell must rely on less efficient anaerobic pathways for energy.

NODIA

63. (A) 1 and 2 only
In eukaryotic cells, DNA replication and transcription are nuclear processes because the cell's genetic material is sequestered within the nuclear envelope. These events involve the direct interaction of enzymes with DNA. Translation, however, occurs in the cytoplasm, where ribosomes utilize the mature mRNA transcripts exported from the nucleus to synthesize proteins. This spatial separation is a defining characteristic of eukaryotic cell biology.

64. (B) Centromere
The centromere is a specialized region of the chromosome where two sister chromatids are held together following DNA replication. It also serves as the assembly site for the kinetochore, a protein structure that attaches to spindle microtubules during cell division. The proper functioning of the centromere is essential for the accurate segregation of chromosomes into daughter cells during mitosis and meiosis.

65. (B) Water will move out of the cell, causing it to shrink.
When a cell is placed in a hypertonic solution, the concentration of solutes outside is higher than inside. Consequently, water moves out of the cell by osmosis toward the higher solute concentration to achieve equilibrium. this loss of water causes the cell to shrink or shrivel, a process that can disrupt cellular function and structural integrity if the imbalance is extreme.

66. (A) RNA interference (RNAi)
RNA interference is a biological process in which small RNA molecules, such as siRNA or miRNA, inhibit gene expression by targeting specific messenger RNA molecules for degradation or by blocking their translation. Since this regulation occurs after the mRNA has been transcribed, it is considered a post-transcriptional mechanism. RNAi plays a vital role in defending cells against viruses and regulating various developmental processes.

67. (C) Microfilaments (Actin filaments)
During cytokinesis in animal cells, a contractile ring composed of microfilaments, specifically actin, and the motor protein myosin forms just beneath the plasma membrane at the cell's equator. As the ring contracts, it pulls the membrane inward, creating a cleavage furrow that eventually pinches the parent cell into two separate daughter cells. This process is driven by the dynamic interaction of these cytoskeletal elements.

68. (B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Eukaryotic cells possess different RNA polymerases that synthesize specific types of RNA. RNA Polymerase I produces large ribosomal RNA precursors. RNA Polymerase II is responsible for messenger RNA and several small regulatory RNAs. RNA Polymerase III transcribes transfer RNA and the 5S ribosomal RNA. Mitochondrial RNA Polymerase handles the transcription of the separate genome found within the mitochondria. Each is essential for cell function.

69. (C) It is the primary site of ATP synthesis.
The nucleus is the control center of the cell, housing the genetic material and serving as the site for DNA replication and transcription. It is enclosed by a double-membrane nuclear envelope that is continuous with the endoplasmic reticulum. However, the primary site of ATP synthesis is the mitochondrion through oxidative phosphorylation, whereas the nucleus focuses on managing and expressing the cell's genetic blueprints.

70. (B) Telomeres
Telomeres are repetitive DNA sequences located at the ends of linear eukaryotic chromosomes. They serve as protective caps that prevent chromosomes from sticking to each other and protect the genetic information from being lost during DNA replication. Because DNA polymerase cannot copy the very ends of chromosomes, telomeres shorten over time with each cell division, acting as a molecular clock for the cell.

71. (D) Alternative splicing
Alternative splicing is a process by which different combinations of exons from a single pre-mRNA transcript are joined together to produce multiple mature mRNA variants. This mechanism allows a single gene to encode several distinct proteins with different functions, significantly increasing the diversity of the proteome without increasing

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

the number of genes in the genome. It is a major regulatory mechanism in higher eukaryotes.

72. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Mitosis is a form of equational division that results in two daughter cells that are genetically identical to each other and the parent cell, maintaining the diploid chromosome number. Meiosis is a reductive division that halves the chromosome number and introduces genetic variation through crossing over and independent assortment, ultimately producing four unique haploid cells that function as gametes for sexual reproduction.

73. (C) Helicase
Helicase is a crucial enzyme that moves along the DNA double helix, utilizing energy from ATP to break the hydrogen bonds between complementary base pairs. This action unwinds and separates the two strands, creating a replication fork where DNA synthesis can occur. The continuous activity of helicase is essential for providing the single-stranded templates needed by DNA polymerase during the replication process.

74. (A) A lysosomal enzyme deficiency
Lysosomal storage diseases are a group of genetic disorders characterized by the lack of specific hydrolytic enzymes within the lysosomes. Without these enzymes, the cell cannot break down certain macromolecules, leading to their toxic accumulation within the organelle. This buildup eventually interferes with normal cellular functions and can cause severe damage to various tissues and organs, depending on the substance that is accumulating.

75. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Prokaryotic cells are defined by the absence of a membrane-bound nucleus. Instead, their genetic material is located in an irregularly shaped region called the nucleoid, which is not separated from the rest of the cytoplasm. This lack of compartmentalization, along with the absence of other membrane-bound organelles, distinguishes prokaryotes from eukaryotes and reflects their simpler cellular organization and evolutionary lineage.

76. (B) A group of related genes that likely arose from a common ancestral gene through duplication.
A gene family consists of multiple genes that share significant sequence similarity and often perform related functions. These families typically arise through gene duplication events followed by gradual divergence, where individual members may acquire specialized roles. Gene families, such as the globin genes or the histone genes, are crucial for increasing biological complexity and allowing for fine-tuned regulation of various physiological processes.

77. (C) Exocytosis
Exocytosis is a form of active transport in which a cell exports bulky materials such as proteins or waste products. It involves the movement of vesicles from the Golgi apparatus toward the plasma membrane. Upon reaching the membrane, the vesicle fuses with it, releasing its contents into the extracellular space. This process is essential for secretion, membrane growth, and the removal of cellular debris.

NODIA

78. (D) Sister chromatids separate and move to opposite poles.
During the anaphase of mitosis, the centromeres that hold sister chromatids together split, allowing the chromatids to be pulled toward opposite poles of the cell by the shortening spindle microtubules. This stage is critical because it ensures that each new daughter cell will receive an identical and complete set of chromosomes, maintaining the genetic consistency necessary for the health and function of the organism.

79. (A) Modulate the transcription rate
Enhancers are cis-acting DNA sequences that can significantly increase the rate of transcription of a specific gene. They function by providing binding sites for transcriptional activators, which then interact with the transcription machinery at the promoter, even if the enhancer is located far away on the DNA. This modulation allows cells to precisely control gene expression in response to different developmental and environmental signals.

80. (A) 1, 2, 4, 3
DNA organization follows a hierarchical path of increasing compaction. It starts with the nucleosome or "beads-on-a-string" structure,

which then coils into the 30-nm chromatin fiber. This fiber further organizes into looped domains attached to a protein scaffold. Finally, during mitosis, these loops condense into the most compact form, the metaphase chromosome, which is visible under a light microscope.

81. (B) Lagging strand only
Because DNA polymerase can only synthesize DNA in the 5' to 3' direction and the two strands of the double helix are antiparallel, only one strand can be synthesized continuously. The other, known as the lagging strand, must be synthesized in short, discontinuous segments called Okazaki fragments. Each fragment starts with an RNA primer and is later joined together by DNA ligase to form a complete strand.

82. (A) Maintaining turgor pressure
The large central vacuole in plant cells is primarily responsible for maintaining turgor pressure by storing water and solutes. This internal pressure pushes the plasma membrane against the rigid cell wall, providing structural support that keeps the plant upright. In addition to this mechanical role, the vacuole serves as a storage site for nutrients, pigments, and waste products, contributing to overall cellular homeostasis.

83. (A) 1 and 2 only
During transcription, RNA polymerase reads the DNA template strand in the 3' to 5' direction to synthesize a complementary RNA transcript. This synthesis always proceeds in the 5' to 3' direction, matching the polarity required for all nucleic acid polymerases. The resulting RNA sequence is complementary to the template strand and identical to the non-template or coding strand, except for the substitution of uracil for thymine.

84. (D) Photosynthesis and storage
Plastids are a diverse group of organelles found in plants and algae. Chloroplasts, the most well-known type, are the primary sites for photosynthesis, converting solar energy into chemical energy. Other plastids like amyloplasts and elaioplasts function in the storage of starch and lipids, respectively. These organelles are essential for the metabolic versatility and energy management of plant cells across different tissues and developmental stages.

85. (C) Glycosylation
Eukaryotic pre-mRNA processing includes the addition of a 5' 7-methylguanosine cap, the removal of non-coding introns through splicing, and the addition of a poly(A) tail to the 3' end. These modifications are essential for mRNA stability, nuclear export, and translation. Glycosylation, the addition of carbohydrate groups, is a common post-translational modification of proteins that occurs in the ER and Golgi, rather than a step in mRNA processing.

86. (B) Cellulose
Cellulose is the primary structural component of the plant cell wall. It is a complex carbohydrate composed of long chains of glucose molecules linked together. These chains form microfibrils that provide immense tensile strength and rigidity, protecting the cell and helping the plant maintain its shape against environmental stresses. Its abundance makes it the most widespread organic polymer on Earth, playing a vital role in biosphere ecology.

NODIA

87. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Different transport mechanisms move substances across the cell membrane. Simple diffusion allows lipid-soluble molecules to pass directly through the bilayer. Facilitated diffusion uses protein channels or carriers to move solutes down their gradient. Active transport requires ATP to move solutes against a gradient. Osmosis is specifically the movement of water across a semipermeable membrane. Each process is vital for maintaining the cell's internal environment and overall homeostasis.

88. (A) Maintaining chromosome length
Telomerase is a specialized reverse transcriptase enzyme that adds repetitive DNA sequences to the ends of chromosomes, known as telomeres. This activity is crucial because standard DNA polymerases cannot replicate the very tips of linear chromosomes, leading to gradual shortening with each cell division. By maintaining telomere length, telomerase prevents the loss of essential genetic information and is particularly active in germ cells and some cancer cells.

89. (C) Intracellular digestion of macromolecules and old organelles
Lysosomes are membrane-bound sacs filled with hydrolytic enzymes that function as the cell's digestive system. They break down various macromolecules, including proteins, lipids, and carbohydrates, as well as worn-out organelles through a process called autophagy. This recycling and waste management system is essential for maintaining cellular health, preventing the accumulation of toxic debris, and providing raw materials for the synthesis of new components.

90. (C) A is true but R is false.
Crossing over occurs during prophase I of meiosis and involves the physical exchange of genetic material. However, this exchange happens between non-sister chromatids of homologous chromosomes, not between sister chromatids. This recombination of paternal and maternal genetic information is a major source of genetic diversity in sexually reproducing populations, ensuring that each gamete contains a unique combination of alleles from both parents.

91. (D) Interphase
Interphase is the longest period of the cell cycle, consisting of the G_1, S, and G_2 phases. During this time, the cell is metabolically active, growing in size, and performing its specialized functions. Most importantly, it duplicates its DNA and organelles in preparation for division. Although it was once thought to be a resting phase, interphase is actually a period of intense biochemical activity and preparation.

92. (B) DNA wrapped in nucleosomes
The "beads-on-a-string" structure represents the first level of DNA packaging in eukaryotic cells. Each "bead" is a nucleosome, which consists of a segment of DNA wrapped approximately twice around a core of eight histone proteins. The "string" is the linker DNA between these nucleosomes. This organization provides a basic level of compaction while remaining flexible enough to allow enzymes access for processes like transcription and replication.

93. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
During protein synthesis, the ribosome scans the mRNA in the 5' to 3' direction. As it progresses, a peptide bond is formed between the amino acid held by the tRNA in the A site and the carboxyl end of the growing polypeptide chain attached to the tRNA in the P site. This continuous process of decoding and linkage results in the assembly of a specific sequence of amino acids.

94. (D) Golgi apparatus
The Golgi apparatus is the central organelle for the sorting and distribution of proteins within the cell. It receives newly synthesized proteins from the endoplasmic reticulum, modifies them with carbohydrate tags, and sorts them into specific vesicles based on their final destination. Whether destined for secretion, the plasma membrane, or lysosomes, the Golgi ensures that proteins are correctly targeted, making it vital for cellular organization.

95. (A) Ribosomes
Transcription is the process of synthesizing an RNA molecule from a DNA template. This requires RNA polymerase, a DNA template, and ribonucleoside triphosphates as building blocks. Ribosomes, however, are not involved in transcription; they are the cellular machinery used in translation, where they read the mature mRNA transcript to assemble amino acids into a protein. The spatial separation of these processes is a hallmark of eukaryotic cells.

96. (B) A static, trilaminar structure (protein-lipid-protein).
The unit membrane model proposed that all biological membranes share a similar trilaminar appearance under an electron microscope, consisting of a central lipid bilayer sandwiched between two layers of proteins. While this model provided an early structural framework, it was later replaced by the more accurate fluid mosaic model, which better explained the dynamic nature and varying protein-to-lipid ratios found in different types of cellular membranes.

97. (B) Smooth ER - Digestion of macromolecules
Mitochondria are responsible for cellular respiration, while chloroplasts carry out photosynthesis and ribosomes perform protein synthesis. However, the smooth endoplasmic reticulum is primarily involved in lipid synthesis, carbohydrate metabolism, and detoxification, not the digestion of macromolecules. That role is performed by lysosomes, which contain the

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

hydrolytic enzymes necessary for breaking down complex organic molecules and recycling cellular components.

98. (A) The G_1/S checkpoint
The G_1/S checkpoint, also known as the restriction point, is a critical regulatory stage where the cell "decides" whether to proceed with division based on internal and external signals. Once the cell passes this point, it is committed to duplicating its DNA and completing the rest of the cell cycle. If conditions are unfavorable, the cell may enter a non-dividing state called the G_0 phase instead.

99. (C) Increasing transcription rates
Activators are regulatory proteins that bind to specific DNA sequences, such as enhancers or promoter-proximal elements, to increase the frequency of transcription initiation. They often work by facilitating the assembly of the transcription machinery or by recruiting chromatin remodeling complexes that make the DNA more accessible. By boosting the activity of RNA polymerase, activators play a key role in the precise control of gene expression.

100. (D) Nucleotide excision repair (NER)
Xeroderma pigmentosum is a rare genetic disorder characterized by an extreme sensitivity to ultraviolet light. It is caused by mutations in genes responsible for nucleotide excision repair, a pathway that normally removes bulky DNA lesions like thymine dimers. Because these patients cannot repair UV-induced damage, they are at a significantly higher risk for skin cancer and other complications resulting from the accumulation of genetic mutations in their cells.

101. (A) 3, 2, 1, 4
Meiosis I follows a sequential order of stages to reduce the chromosome number. It starts with prophase I, where homologous pairing and crossing over occur. This is followed by metaphase I, where homologous pairs align at the equator. In anaphase I, the homologous chromosomes separate to opposite poles. Finally, telophase I completes the first division, resulting in two haploid daughter cells that each contain half the original chromosome count.

102. (B) They are transmembrane proteins that form pores for specific ions to pass through.
Ion channels are specialized transmembrane proteins that create selective pores across the lipid bilayer. They allow specific ions to pass through by facilitated diffusion, moving down their electrochemical gradient. These channels can be gated, opening or closing in response to electrical, chemical, or mechanical stimuli. This selective permeability is essential for various cellular processes, including muscle contraction, nerve signal transmission, and maintaining osmotic balance.

103. (D) Microtubules
Microtubules are hollow, tubular structures composed of alpha and beta-tubulin dimers. They are a major component of the cytoskeleton, providing structural support and acting as tracks for molecular motors. During cell division, microtubules organize into the mitotic spindle, which is responsible for the precise alignment and segregation of chromosomes. Their dynamic assembly and disassembly are critical for many cellular processes, including motility and intracellular transport.

104. (C) 1 and 3 only
Ribosomes are essential for protein synthesis and are found in all living cells, reflecting the universal nature of the genetic code. Cell walls are also present in many prokaryotes and eukaryotic groups like plants and fungi, though their composition differs. Mitochondria, however, are membrane-bound organelles that are characteristic only of eukaryotic cells and are absent in prokaryotes, which instead perform similar metabolic functions across their plasma membranes.

NODIA

105. (C) Increasing mRNA stability
The poly(A) tail is a long sequence of adenine nucleotides added to the 3' end of eukaryotic mRNA. This modification is crucial for protecting the transcript from premature degradation by exonucleases in the cytoplasm. Additionally, the tail facilitates the export of the mature mRNA from the nucleus and enhances the efficiency of translation by assisting in the recruitment of the ribosome to the messenger RNA molecule.

106. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The endosymbiotic theory provides a compelling explanation for the origin of mitochondria and chloroplasts. It suggests these organelles were once independent prokaryotes that were engulfed by an ancestral eukaryote, eventually forming a stable symbiotic relationship. Supporting evidence includes the fact that both organelles possess their own circular DNA, ribosomes similar to bacterial ones, and the ability to replicate independently within the host cell.

107. (D) DNA polymerase enzyme
DNA polymerases are the primary enzymes responsible for synthesizing new DNA strands. Many versions of this enzyme also possess a 3' to 5' exonuclease activity that allows them to proofread the newly added nucleotides. If an incorrect base is incorporated, the enzyme can remove it and replace it with the correct one. This proofreading capability is essential for ensuring the high fidelity of DNA replication and maintaining genomic stability.

108. (B) Control by repressor proteins
Prokaryotic gene expression, as seen in the lac operon, is often regulated by the binding of a repressor protein to an operator sequence. This binding prevents RNA polymerase from transcribing the structural genes. In the presence of an inducer like lactose, the repressor's conformation changes, causing it to release from the DNA and allowing transcription to proceed. This mechanism allows the cell to conserve energy by expressing genes only when needed.

109. (C) It will remain in the cytosol.
In eukaryotic cells, protein sorting is determined by specific signal sequences. Proteins that are synthesized on free ribosomes and lack any specific targeting signals, such as those for the ER, mitochondria, or nucleus, will stay in the cytosol by default. These cytosolic proteins typically include enzymes for glycolysis, cytoskeletal elements, and other molecules that perform their primary functions within the general cytoplasmic environment of the cell.

110. (B) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4
Cellular motility is driven by different cytoskeletal elements. Ciliary movement and chromosome separation during mitosis are both facilitated by microtubules and their associated motor proteins. Muscle contraction is the result of interaction between actin and myosin filaments. Amoeboid movement involves the dynamic polymerization and depolymerization of actin filaments. These specialized systems allow cells to move, change shape, and accurately distribute their genetic material during division.

111. (A) Each new DNA molecule consists of one old strand and one new strand.
Semiconservative replication describes the process where each strand of the original DNA double helix serves as a template for a new, complementary strand. As a result, each of the two resulting DNA molecules contains one "old" parent strand and one "newly" synthesized daughter strand. This mechanism, famously demonstrated by Meselson and Stahl, ensures that the genetic information is accurately preserved and passed on during each round of cell division.

112. (B) Entry and exit faces, respectively.
The Golgi apparatus is a polarized organelle with distinct entry and exit faces. The cis-face, or entry face, typically receives transport vesicles containing proteins and lipids from the endoplasmic reticulum. As these molecules move through the Golgi cisternae, they are modified and sorted. The trans-face, or exit face, then packages the finished products into vesicles for transport to their final destinations, such as the plasma membrane or lysosomes.

113. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The eukaryotic genome consists of both unique and repetitive DNA sequences. Unique DNA is present in only one or a few copies and contains most of the protein-coding genes. Repetitive DNA, which can make up a large portion of the genome, includes sequences present in many copies, such as transposons and satellite DNA. While once considered "junk," many repetitive sequences are now known to play important roles in genome structure and regulation.

114. (A) G_2 phase
The G_2 phase is the final part of interphase, occurring after DNA replication is complete. During this time, the cell continues to grow and

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

synthesizes the proteins and organelles needed for mitosis, such as the components of the spindle apparatus. It also includes a critical checkpoint to ensure that the DNA has been replicated accurately and is free of damage before the cell commits to the M phase.

115. (C) Blocking RNA polymerase binding
Repressors are regulatory proteins that decrease gene expression by binding to specific DNA sequences, such as operators in prokaryotes or silencers in eukaryotes. By binding at or near the promoter, they can physically prevent RNA polymerase from attaching to the DNA or moving along the template. This negative regulation is essential for ensuring that genes are not expressed at inappropriate times or in the wrong cell types.

116. (D) Hypotonic
A hypotonic solution is one that has a lower concentration of solutes compared to the inside of the cell. When a cell is placed in such an environment, water will move into the cell by osmosis in an attempt to equalize the concentrations. This influx of water can cause animal cells to swell and potentially burst, while plant cells become turgid as the rigid cell wall limits their expansion.

117. (C) Euchromatin is less condensed and transcriptionally active, while heterochromatin is highly condensed and inactive.
Chromatin exists in two main structural forms that dictate gene accessibility. Euchromatin is loosely packed, allowing the transcription machinery to easily reach and express the genes within. In contrast, heterochromatin is tightly condensed, which silences gene expression and provides structural support to the chromosome. The dynamic transition between these states is a primary way that cells regulate their activity and respond to developmental signals.

118. (B) Cytoskeleton - RNA and lipids
Ribosomes consist of rRNA and proteins, the cell membrane is made of phospholipids and proteins, and chromatin is a complex of DNA and histone proteins. However, the cytoskeleton is composed of various protein filaments, such as tubulin in microtubules and actin in microfilaments, rather than RNA and lipids. This network provides the structural framework and internal transport system that are essential for maintaining cell shape and facilitating movement.

119. (D) Failure to halt the cell cycle
The p53 protein is often called the "guardian of the genome" because it can halt the cell cycle at the G_1 checkpoint if DNA damage is detected. This allows time for repair or triggers apoptosis if the damage is beyond fixable. A mutation in the p53 gene can lead to a failure in these protective mechanisms, allowing cells with damaged DNA to continue dividing. This often results in the uncontrolled proliferation characteristic of cancer.

120. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
DNA synthesis always occurs in the 5' to 3' direction because DNA polymerase can only add nucleotides to an existing 3'-hydroxyl group. Since the two strands of the DNA helix are antiparallel, only one strand can be copied continuously. The lagging strand must be synthesized in the opposite direction of the replication fork, necessitating the creation of short, discontinuous segments called Okazaki fragments that are eventually joined.

121. (C) Increase chain surface area
The cristae are the numerous folds of the inner mitochondrial membrane that project into the matrix. This structural organization significantly increases the surface area available for the proteins of the electron transport chain and ATP synthase. By providing more space for these essential metabolic components, cristae enhance the mitochondrion's capacity to produce ATP through oxidative phosphorylation, making the energy conversion process more efficient for the cell.

122. (A) The shortening of kinetochore microtubules.
During anaphase, the sister chromatids are pulled apart and move toward opposite poles of the cell. This movement is primarily driven by the shortening of kinetochore microtubules, which are attached to the chromosomes. As the microtubules depolymerize at the kinetochore end, they pull the chromatids along with them. This precise mechanical process ensures that each daughter cell receives a complete and identical set of genetic information.

NODIA

123. (D) 1, 2, and 3
The cell membrane is a selectively permeable barrier that regulates the entry and exit of molecules, maintaining internal balance. It contains various proteins for transport and communication. In animal cells, cholesterol is a key component that helps stabilize the membrane and regulate its fluidity across different temperatures. Together, these features allow the membrane to function as a dynamic and protective interface between the cell and its environment.

124. (B) Recognize the mRNA stop codon
Termination factors, or release factors, are proteins that play a vital role at the end of translation. When a ribosome encounters a stop codon on the mRNA, no corresponding tRNA exists. Instead, a release factor binds to the A site, triggering the hydrolysis of the bond between the completed polypeptide and the tRNA in the P site. This action releases the new protein and allows the ribosomal subunits to dissociate.

125. (C) Viruses (adenovirus) and higher eukaryotes
The discovery of "interrupted genes" in the late 1970s was a major surprise in molecular biology. It was first observed in adenoviruses and then in higher eukaryotes, revealing that many genes are not continuous but are split into coding exons and non-coding introns. This discovery overturned the simpler view of gene structure derived from studies in bacteria and led to the understanding of complex processes like RNA splicing and alternative gene expression.

126. (D) Symporters
Symporters are a type of integral membrane protein involved in secondary active transport. They move two different substances across the membrane in the same direction. Typically, one substance is moved down its electrochemical gradient, providing the energy needed to transport the second substance against its own gradient. This mechanism is commonly used by cells to take up nutrients like glucose and amino acids using the sodium ion gradient.

127. (A) It is a protein structure on the centromere where spindle fibers attach.
The kinetochore is a complex protein assembly that forms on the centromere of each chromosome during cell division. It serves as the physical interface where spindle microtubules attach to the chromosome. The kinetochore not only anchors the chromosome but also contains motor proteins that help drive its movement and signaling components that monitor proper attachment, ensuring that chromosomes are accurately segregated into the daughter cells.

128. (A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
Prophase I of meiosis is a complex stage divided into five substages. In leptotene, chromosomes condense. Zygotene involves the beginning of synapsis or pairing. Pachytene is marked by crossing over between homologous chromosomes. During diplotene, the homologous pairs begin to separate, making chiasmata visible. Finally, diakinesis prepares the cell for the transition to metaphase I. These events are essential for genetic recombination and the proper reduction of chromosome number.

129. (B) Heterochromatin limits gene access
Chromatin structure is a fundamental regulator of gene expression. Heterochromatin is a highly condensed state where the DNA is tightly packed with proteins, making it largely inaccessible to RNA polymerase and transcription factors. By maintaining specific regions of the genome in this silenced state, the cell can prevent the expression of certain genes. Conversely, euchromatin is loosely packed and accessible, allowing for active transcription and the production of necessary cellular proteins.

130. (A) Simple diffusion
Simple diffusion is a passive transport process where small, nonpolar, or lipid-soluble molecules move directly through the phospholipid bilayer. This movement occurs down the concentration gradient, from an area of higher concentration to lower concentration, until equilibrium is reached. Because it is driven by the intrinsic kinetic energy of the molecules, simple diffusion does not require energy or the assistance of specialized transmembrane transport proteins to occur.

131. (C) Poly(A) tail transcription
Transcription termination in eukaryotes is closely linked to the polyadenylation of the mRNA transcript. As RNA polymerase II transcribes

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

a specific polyadenylation signal sequence, the nascent RNA is cleaved by a specialized enzyme. A poly(A) tail is then added to the 3' end of the transcript. This cleavage and polyadenylation process signals the polymerase to eventually detach from the DNA template, marking the end of the transcription event for that gene.

132. (D) Ribosomes
The rough endoplasmic reticulum is distinguished by the presence of numerous ribosomes attached to its cytosolic surface, giving it a characteristic "rough" appearance under an electron microscope. These ribosomes are the sites where proteins destined for the endomembrane system, membranes, or secretion are synthesized. As the proteins are being made, they are often threaded directly into the ER lumen for initial folding and modification, facilitating their eventual transport and function.

133. (C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
DNA helicase is the enzyme responsible for unwinding and separating the two strands of the DNA double helix, creating the necessary single-stranded templates. However, DNA ligase does not synthesize new strands; its role is to seal the nicks between DNA fragments by forming phosphodiester bonds. The synthesis of new DNA strands is primarily carried out by DNA polymerases, which add nucleotides to the growing chain based on the template sequence.

134. (B) Lysosome
Lysosomes play a critical role in autophagy, a regulated process where the cell degrades and recycles its own damaged or obsolete components, such as old mitochondria or large protein aggregates. During this process, the targeted material is sequestered within a double-membrane vesicle called an autophagosome, which then fuses with a lysosome. The hydrolytic enzymes within the lysosome break down the cargo, allowing the resulting small molecules to be reused by the cell.

135. (A) 2, 3, 1
The central dogma of molecular biology describes the directional flow of genetic information. It starts with DNA, which stores the hereditary information. This information is transcribed into messenger RNA, which carries the code from the genome to the translational machinery. Finally, the mRNA is translated by ribosomes into a protein, which performs the various structural and functional roles within the cell. This sequence is a fundamental principle underlying all of modern biology.

136. (A) Meiosis II starts with haploid cells, whereas mitosis starts with diploid ones.
While both mitosis and meiosis II involve the separation of sister chromatids, they differ in the ploidy of the starting cells. Mitosis occurs in diploid cells to produce two identical diploid daughter cells for growth and repair. Meiosis II occurs in the haploid cells produced after the first meiotic division. The result is four haploid gametes, each containing a single set of chromosomes, ensuring that the diploid number is restored upon fertilization during sexual reproduction.

137. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Eukaryotic mRNAs undergo significant processing, including the addition of a 7-methylguanosine cap to the 5' end. This cap is essential for the cell as it protects the transcript from rapid degradation by exonucleases. Moreover, it serves as a critical signal for the binding of initiation factors and the ribosome, ensuring that translation begins efficiently at the correct start codon. Without this cap, the mRNA would be unstable and poorly translated.

NODIA

138. (A) Resting membrane potential
The resting membrane potential is the steady electrical charge difference across the plasma membrane of a non-excited cell. It is primarily established by the unequal distribution of ions, such as sodium and potassium, and the selective permeability of the membrane. This potential acts as a form of stored energy, ready to be utilized in excitable cells like neurons and muscle fibers to generate and propagate electrical signals when the cell is appropriately stimulated.

139. (D) The set of histone genes (H_1, H_2A, H_2B, H3, H4).
The histone genes are an excellent example of a gene family, as they consist of multiple related genes that encode the various proteins needed

to package DNA into nucleosomes. These genes share similar structures and functions, having arisen through gene duplication to meet the cell's high demand for these essential architectural proteins. Their coordinated expression is vital during the S phase of the cell cycle, ensuring that enough histones are available for new chromatin assembly.

140. (B) Secondary active transport
To move glucose into a cell against its concentration gradient, the cell must use active transport. In many animal tissues, this is achieved through secondary active transport, specifically a sodium-glucose symporter. This process utilizes the energy from the sodium ion gradient, which is established by the primary active transport of the sodium-potassium pump. By coupling the "downhill" movement of sodium with the "uphill" movement of glucose, the cell can effectively concentrate nutrients internally.

141. (C) Perform light reactions
The thylakoid membranes within a chloroplast are the primary site of the light-dependent reactions of photosynthesis. These membranes contain chlorophyll and other pigments that capture solar energy, as well as the protein complexes of the electron transport chain and ATP synthase. This specialized environment allows for the conversion of light energy into chemical energy in the form of ATP and NADPH, which are then used in the stroma for carbon fixation.

142. (D) G_0 or G_1 phase
Cells that are metabolically active but not currently dividing are typically in the G_1 phase or have exited the cycle into a specialized resting state called the G_0 phase. In G_1, cells perform their normal functions and may prepare for a new round of division. In G_0, cells may remain quiescent for long periods or even permanently, as is common for mature neurons and muscle cells, only re-entering the cycle if specific signals are received.

143. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Gene regulation is a multi-layered process that differs between cell types. In prokaryotes, it is primarily focused on controlling the initiation of transcription. Eukaryotes, however, employ a wider range of mechanisms, including chromatin remodeling, post-transcriptional processing, and translational control. Because eukaryotic DNA is packaged into nucleosomes, the structure of chromatin itself plays a major role in determining gene accessibility, a level of regulation that is absent in the simpler prokaryotic systems.

144. (B) Pyrimidine dimers (e.g., thymine dimers)
Ultraviolet radiation can cause significant damage to DNA by promoting the formation of covalent bonds between adjacent pyrimidine bases, most commonly resulting in thymine dimers. These lesions create a physical distortion in the double helix, which can block the progress of DNA and RNA polymerases. If not repaired correctly by the cell's nucleotide excision repair system, these dimers can lead to mutations that contribute to skin cancer and other genetic abnormalities.

145. (B) They prevent the separated DNA strands from re-annealing.
As DNA helicase unwinds the double helix, it creates two single-stranded templates. Single-strand binding (SSB) proteins quickly attach to these exposed strands to stabilize them and prevent them from re-forming the double helix or creating secondary structures like hairpins. This protective role is essential for keeping the template accessible to DNA polymerase and other enzymes, ensuring that the replication machinery can move smoothly along the DNA without being hindered by re-annealed strands.

146. (A) Desmosome - Anchors cells together to resist mechanical stress.
Desmosomes are specialized cell junctions that act like "spot welds," anchoring adjacent cells together and connecting their intermediate filament networks. This provides immense mechanical strength to tissues, such as the skin and heart, that are subjected to frequent stretching and stress. Other junctions like tight junctions prevent leakage, and gap junctions allow for direct communication. Each type of junction is essential for maintaining the structural integrity and functional coordination of multicellular tissues.

147. (C) They are always transcribed and translated into essential proteins.
Transposons are mobile genetic elements that can move around the genome, often through a

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

"cut-and-paste" or "copy-and-paste" mechanism. While some may carry functional genes, they are not always transcribed or translated into proteins that are essential for the host cell. In fact, many transposons are considered "genomic parasites," although they have contributed to biological evolution by generating genetic diversity and influencing gene regulation through their insertions and movements.

148. (D) It is a network of membranes involved in protein and lipid synthesis.
The endoplasmic reticulum is an extensive network of folded membranes and tubules that occupies much of the cytoplasm. It is divided into two regions: the rough ER, which is studded with ribosomes for protein synthesis, and the smooth ER, which is involved in lipid synthesis and detoxification. This organelle serves as a central manufacturing and transport hub, ensuring that many of the cell's essential building blocks are produced and properly processed for their eventual use.

149. (C) Cyclin E / CDK2 complex
The transition from the G_1 phase to the S phase is a major commitment point in the cell cycle. This transition is primarily driven by the Cyclin E / CDK2 complex. When Cyclin E levels rise at the end of G_1, it binds to and activates CDK2, which then phosphorylates target proteins involved in initiating DNA replication. This regulatory step ensures that the genome is only duplicated once per cycle and only when the cell is ready.

150. (B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
The primary structure of a protein is its unique sequence of amino acids, which is determined by the sequence of nucleotides in the corresponding gene. Protein synthesis, or translation, is the biochemical process that actually builds this chain based on the instructions carried by mRNA. While both statements are true and related to how proteins are formed, the definition of primary structure is a separate concept from the general description of the translation process itself.

151. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
Metabolic and genetic processes are compartmentalized within eukaryotic cells to maximize efficiency. Glycolysis occurs in the cytosol, while the subsequent Krebs cycle takes place in the mitochondrial matrix. The electron transport chain, which generates the bulk of ATP, is located in the inner mitochondrial membrane. Transcription of genetic information is sequestered within the nucleus. This spatial organization allows for precise regulation and the maintenance of distinct chemical environments for each reaction.

152. (A) Interphase is a period of cellular rest with no metabolic activity.
Contrary to the idea of a "resting phase," interphase is a period of intense metabolic and biochemical activity. During this time, the cell grows, synthesizes proteins, and duplicates its entire genome and organelles to prepare for division. It encompasses the G_1, S, and G_2 phases, each with its own specific regulatory events. Checkpoints during interphase monitor the process to ensure that the cell is ready to proceed to the next stage safely.

153. (C) Interrupted gene
An interrupted gene is a characteristic feature of many eukaryotic genomes, where the coding sequences, or exons, are periodically interrupted by non-coding segments called introns. During transcription, the entire gene is copied, but the introns must be spliced out to create a functional mRNA molecule. this organization allows for alternative splicing and the evolution of new proteins by exon shuffling, significantly contributing to the complexity and versatility of eukaryotic life.

154. (A) Saturated fatty acid increases
The fluidity of the cell membrane is influenced by the composition of its fatty acids. Saturated fatty acids have straight tails that can pack together tightly, which increases the rigidity and decreases the fluidity of the membrane. In contrast, unsaturated fatty acids have "kinks" that prevent tight packing, keeping the membrane more fluid. Cells can adjust this balance to maintain optimal membrane function in response to changes in temperature or other environmental factors.

155. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Prokaryotic and eukaryotic cells differ significantly in their transcription machinery.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

Prokaryotes typically utilize a single type of RNA polymerase to synthesize all their RNAs. Eukaryotes, however, have evolved specialized polymerases for different tasks: RNA Polymerase I for large rRNAs, RNA Polymerase II for mRNA and some regulatory RNAs, and RNA Polymerase III for tRNA and small rRNAs. This specialization allows for more complex and fine-tuned control of gene expression in eukaryotic organisms.

156. (B) Pinocytosis
Pinocytosis, or "cell drinking," is a form of endocytosis where the cell takes in small amounts of extracellular fluid along with any dissolved solutes. The plasma membrane invaginates to form tiny vesicles that are then brought into the cytoplasm. Unlike phagocytosis, which targets large particles, pinocytosis is a more general and often continuous process, allowing the cell to sample its environment and acquire various necessary molecules from the surrounding liquid.

157. (C) Dynamic polymer force generation
The cytoskeleton is not just a static scaffold; it is a highly dynamic system capable of generating force for cell motility. Through the rapid polymerization and depolymerization of filaments like actin and the actions of molecular motors like myosin, the cytoskeleton can push or pull on the plasma membrane. This allows cells to crawl, change shape, and transport internal organelles, making it essential for processes like wound healing, embryonic development, and immune system function.

158. (D) P site to the tRNA in the A site.
During the elongation phase of translation, a new amino acid is brought to the A site by its corresponding tRNA. The ribosome then catalyzes the formation of a peptide bond between the growing polypeptide chain, which is currently attached to the tRNA in the P site, and the new amino acid in the A site. Effectively, the entire chain is transferred to the tRNA in the A site before the ribosome moves to the next codon.

159. (A) Base Excision Repair (BER)
Base Excision Repair is the primary pathway for fixing small, non-helix-distorting base lesions. It is specifically designed to recognize and remove damaged bases, such as uracil resulting from the deamination of cytosine, or bases damaged by oxidation or alkylation. A specialized enzyme called a DNA glycosylase identifies and removes the damaged base, followed by the recruitment of other enzymes to fill the resulting gap and seal the DNA backbone.

160. (C) Mitochondrion
Mitochondria are unique among organelles because they possess a double membrane, their own circular DNA, and their own ribosomes, all of which are reminiscent of their bacterial ancestors. This organization allows them to replicate independently through binary fission and synthesize some of their own proteins. This semi-autonomous nature supports the endosymbiotic theory, which proposes that mitochondria originated from a free-living prokaryote that was engulfed by an ancestral eukaryotic cell.

NODIA

161. (A) 1 and 2 only
Meiosis is distinguished from mitosis by events that promote genetic recombination and a reduction in chromosome number. During prophase I, homologous chromosomes pair up and form chiasmata for crossing over, a process absent in mitosis. Subsequently, in anaphase I, the homologous chromosomes separate to opposite poles, whereas mitosis involves the separation of sister chromatids. These unique meiotic events are essential for producing genetically diverse haploid gametes for sexual reproduction.

162. (A) Serve as the recognition and binding site for RNA polymerase.
The promoter is a specific region of DNA located upstream of a gene that acts as a signal for the start of transcription. It contains consensus sequences that are recognized and bound by RNA polymerase and various transcription factors. By dictating where transcription begins and which strand will be the template, the promoter plays a fundamental role in determining when and at what level a specific gene will be expressed.

163. (C) Voltage-gated Na^+ channels open
An action potential is a rapid change in membrane potential that occurs when a cell is sufficiently stimulated. The process is initiated when the membrane reaches a certain threshold, causing voltage-gated sodium channels to pop open. Sodium ions then rush into the cell, driven

by their concentration and electrical gradients, leading to a sudden depolarization. This event is the basis for the propagation of electrical signals along neurons and across muscle tissue.

164. (D) Coupling of transcription and translation
In prokaryotes, because there is no nuclear envelope, ribosomes can begin translating an mRNA molecule while it is still being transcribed by RNA polymerase. This "coupling" allows for a very rapid response to environmental changes. In eukaryotes, transcription and translation are spatially and temporally separated by the nuclear membrane. This separation requires mRNA to be fully processed and exported to the cytoplasm before translation can begin, allowing for additional regulatory steps.

165. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Transposons, often referred to as "jumping genes," are segments of DNA that possess the unique ability to move to different locations within the same cell's genome. This movement can occur through several mechanisms, including the production of an RNA intermediate. By inserting themselves into new positions, transposons can disrupt existing genes, alter regulation, or create new genetic combinations, significantly impacting the evolution and genomic architecture of the organism they inhabit.

166. (B) Nonsense mutation
A nonsense mutation is a type of point mutation that changes a codon that normally specifies an amino acid into one of the three stop codons. This results in the premature termination of translation, leading to a shortened and usually non-functional protein product. Depending on where the mutation occurs in the gene, the impact on the organism can be severe, often leading to genetic diseases or loss of essential biological functions.

167. (D) It is the site of glycolysis.
The nucleus is the cell's command center, housing the genetic material and serving as the site for DNA replication and transcription. It is enclosed by a double-membrane nuclear envelope containing pores for the transport of molecules. However, glycolysis, the initial stage of glucose breakdown, occurs in the cytosol, not the nucleus. The nucleus instead focuses on protecting the genome and regulating the flow of genetic information into the rest of the cell.

168. (A) A region of DNA or RNA that is replicated from a single origin of replication.
A replicon is a functional unit of the genome that is duplicated from a single origin of replication. In prokaryotes, which typically have a single circular chromosome, the entire genome usually acts as a single replicon. In contrast, eukaryotic chromosomes are linear and much larger, requiring multiple replicons to ensure the entire DNA molecule is copied within a reasonable timeframe during the S phase of the cell cycle.

169. (B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Different cellular processes depend on specialized enzymes and molecular complexes. DNA Polymerase III is the main enzyme for elongating DNA during replication. Transcription initiation requires RNA polymerase to bind to the promoter. The spliceosome is the complex responsible for removing introns from pre-mRNA. DNA ligase acts to join nicks in the DNA backbone. Together, these components ensure that genetic information is accurately copied, expressed, and maintained within the living cell.

170. (A) A more open chromatin structure and gene activation.
Histone acetylation is a common epigenetic modification where acetyl groups are added to the tails of histone proteins. This process neutralizes the positive charge on the histones, weakening their interaction with the negatively charged DNA. As a result, the chromatin becomes less condensed or more "open," which allows easier access for transcription factors and RNA polymerase. Consequently, histone acetylation is generally associated with increased levels of gene transcription and activation.

171. (D) Network of regulatory cyclin-CDKs
The control of the cell cycle is achieved through a complex network of regulatory proteins, primarily cyclins and cyclin-dependent kinases. These proteins work together to ensure that each stage of the cycle is completed correctly before the cell moves on to the next. By integrating internal and external signals, this system prevents errors like the division of damaged cells, which is

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

essential for maintaining health and preventing the development of cancerous growths.

172. (B) Bacteria
The presence of a cell wall made of peptidoglycan is a defining characteristic of bacteria. This unique material consists of sugar chains cross-linked by short peptide fragments, providing structural support and protection against osmotic pressure. Peptidoglycan is not found in the cell walls of plants, which use cellulose, or fungi, which use chitin. Its uniqueness makes it a primary target for many classes of antibiotics, such as penicillin, which disrupt its synthesis.

173. (C) It is the primary site of ATP synthesis in the cell.
The Golgi apparatus is a vital part of the endomembrane system, consisting of flattened sacs called cisternae that modify, sort, and package proteins and lipids for transport. It serves as a quality control and distribution center. However, it is not involved in ATP synthesis; that energy-producing role is primarily performed by mitochondria. The Golgi instead focuses on the complex processing of molecules to ensure they reach their correct functional destinations within or outside the cell.

174. (D) 16
Mitosis is a form of equational division that results in two daughter cells with the same number of chromosomes as the original parent cell. If a diploid organism with 2n=16 chromosomes undergoes mitosis, each resulting daughter cell will also contain 16 chromosomes. This consistency is essential for maintaining the genetic identity of somatic cells during growth, development, and tissue repair, ensuring that every cell in the body carries the same complete set of genetic instructions.

175. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Transcription termination is handled differently in prokaryotes and eukaryotes. In bacteria, termination can occur either through the action of the Rho protein or by the formation of a stable stem-loop structure in the RNA. In eukaryotes, termination is more complex and is tightly coupled to the process of polyadenylation, where the RNA is cleaved and a tail is added, which signals the polymerase to eventually detach from the DNA.

176. (B) The Davson-Danielli "sandwich" model
The Davson-Danielli model proposed that the cell membrane consists of a lipid bilayer sandwiched between two continuous layers of globular proteins. While influential, it failed to explain how some proteins could be embedded within the bilayer or the dynamic nature of membrane components. It was later superseded by the fluid mosaic model, which correctly identified that proteins are independently distributed and can move laterally, reflecting the diverse and dynamic properties of biological membranes.

177. (B) Lysosomes (through a process called mitophagy)
Mitophagy is a specialized form of autophagy where the cell selectively targets and degrades old or damaged mitochondria. This process occurs when a mitochondrion is engulfed by an autophagosome, which then fuses with a lysosome. The hydrolytic enzymes within the lysosome break down the organelle, preventing the accumulation of dysfunctional mitochondria that could release harmful reactive oxygen species. A defect in this system can lead to cellular aging and various neurodegenerative diseases.

178. (A) Amino acids in the polypeptide chain
The primary structure of a protein is defined as the specific, linear sequence of amino acids that make up the polypeptide chain. This sequence is determined by the information encoded in the gene and is held together by covalent peptide bonds. The primary structure is the foundation for all subsequent levels of protein folding, as the specific chemical properties and arrangement of the amino acids dictate how the chain will fold into its functional three-dimensional shape.

179. (C) Energy use for uphill movement
Both active transport and facilitated diffusion utilize transmembrane proteins to move substances across the cell membrane. However, facilitated diffusion is a passive process that moves molecules down their concentration gradient without energy. In contrast, active transport moves substances "uphill" against their gradient, a process that requires a direct input of energy, typically from ATP. This ability

NODIA

to concentrate molecules against a gradient is essential for maintaining various cellular functions and internal chemical balances.

180. (D) Prophase I (specifically, the zygotene substage)
Synapsis is the highly specific pairing of homologous chromosomes that occurs during the early stages of meiosis. This process begins during the zygotene substage of prophase I. The homologous pairs are held together by a protein structure called the synaptonemal complex. This close alignment is a prerequisite for crossing over, the exchange of genetic material that generates diversity in the resulting gametes. It is a defining event that distinguishes meiosis from mitosis.

181. (B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
Unique DNA sequences, which include most protein-coding genes, represent only a small fraction of the human genome. Conversely, a much larger portion is composed of repetitive DNA, such as transposons and satellite DNA. While both statements accurately describe the composition of the genome, the presence of non-coding repetitive DNA is not the reason why unique sequences contain genes. Instead, these are distinct categories of genetic material that contribute differently to genome structure and function.

182. (B) RNA Polymerase I (for large rRNAs) and RNA Polymerase III (for 5S rRNA)
In eukaryotes, the synthesis of ribosomal RNA is divided between two different enzymes. RNA Polymerase I transcribes the large rRNA precursor that is later processed into the 28S, 18S, and 5.8S subunits. RNA Polymerase III is responsible for the 5S rRNA subunit, along with other small RNAs like tRNA. This specialization allows the cell to independently regulate the production of various ribosomal components, ensuring they are available in the correct proportions for ribosome assembly.

183. (A) 2, 4, 1, 3
The secretion of a protein follows a precise pathway through the endomembrane system. It begins with synthesis on a ribosome attached to the rough ER, where the protein enters the ER lumen. It is then transported to the Golgi apparatus for further modification and sorting. Finally, the finished protein is packaged into a vesicle that moves to and fuses with the plasma membrane, releasing its contents outside the cell. This orderly sequence ensures correct processing.

184. (A) Proofreading and error correction
Many DNA polymerases have an intrinsic 3' to 5' exonuclease activity that serves as a vital proofreading mechanism. As the enzyme adds nucleotides to the new strand, it checks for correct base pairing. If a mistake is made, the enzyme can pause, remove the mismatched nucleotide using its exonuclease function, and then continue with the correct base. This ability significantly reduces the overall mutation rate and is essential for maintaining the high fidelity of DNA replication.

185. (A) 1 and 2 only
Eukaryotic genes are often "interrupted" because they contain non-coding introns that must be removed via splicing. Additionally, many genes belong to gene families that have arisen through duplication and evolutionary divergence. However, transposons are not static; they are mobile elements that can move to new locations within the genome. These features contribute to the dynamic nature of eukaryotic genomes and the sophisticated ways in which genetic information is organized, expressed, and modified over time.

186. (A) Intermediate filaments (e.g., keratins)
Intermediate filaments are a diverse group of cytoskeletal elements that provide high tensile strength and mechanical stability to cells. Unlike microtubules and microfilaments, which are more dynamic, intermediate filaments are relatively stable and help cells withstand mechanical stress. Keratin filaments, for example, are abundant in skin epithelial cells, forming a tough network that protects the tissue from physical damage. Their durability is essential for maintaining the structural integrity of tissues throughout the body.

187. (D) Cyclin B and CDK1
Mitosis-Promoting Factor is the key regulatory complex that triggers the transition from the G_2 phase to mitosis. It consists of two subunits: a regulatory protein called Cyclin B and a catalytic

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

protein called CDK1. As Cyclin B levels rise during G_2, it binds to CDK1 to form the MPF complex. Once activated, MPF phosphorylates various target proteins that lead to nuclear envelope breakdown, chromosome condensation, and the formation of the mitotic spindle.

188. (B) Post-translational NLS import
Unlike proteins destined for the ER, which are translocated as they are being made, nuclear proteins are synthesized completely on free ribosomes in the cytosol. They are then transported into the nucleus post-translationally. This process is mediated by a specific sequence of amino acids called a nuclear localization signal (NLS), which is recognized by importin proteins. These importins then facilitate the passage of the fully folded protein through the nuclear pore complex into the nucleus.

189. (C) The epigenetic repression of gene expression without altering the DNA sequence.
Gene silencing refers to the various mechanisms that a cell uses to turn off or significantly reduce the expression of a specific gene. This is typically an epigenetic process, meaning it does not change the underlying DNA sequence. Common methods include DNA methylation, histone modification, and RNA interference. Gene silencing is essential for proper development, cell differentiation, and the protection of the genome against invasive elements like viruses or overly active transposons.

190. (D) Sites of mRNA-to-polypeptide translation
Ribosomes are the cellular workhorses responsible for protein synthesis. They are composed of ribosomal RNA and protein subunits that come together on a messenger RNA molecule. By reading the codons in the mRNA and coordinating with transfer RNA molecules carrying specific amino acids, the ribosome facilitates the assembly of a polypeptide chain. Whether free in the cytosol or attached to the ER, ribosomes are essential for translating genetic information into functional proteins.

191. (A) Meiotic anaphase I
During anaphase I of meiosis, homologous chromosomes separate and move toward opposite poles of the cell. Importantly, the sister chromatids remain attached at their centromeres and move together. This separation of homologous pairs is the fundamental step that reduces the chromosome number from diploid to haploid. This is a key difference from both mitotic anaphase and meiotic anaphase II, where the sister chromatids themselves are pulled apart to opposite ends of the dividing cell.

192. (C) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
Eukaryotic organelles have distinct structural features that support their functions. The nucleus is enclosed by a double membrane with pores for molecular transport. Mitochondria possess an inner membrane folded into cristae to maximize ATP production. Lysosomes are acidic sacs containing hydrolytic enzymes for intracellular digestion. Peroxisomes contain catalase to break down hydrogen peroxide produced during metabolic reactions. Together, these organelles create a compartmentalized environment that allows diverse biochemical processes to occur simultaneously and efficiently.

193. (B) Ribosomes
DNA replication is the process of copying the genome, which requires a DNA template, deoxyribonucleoside triphosphates as building blocks, and various enzymes like DNA polymerase. Ribosomes, however, are not involved in replication; they are the machinery for translation, where they use an RNA template to synthesize proteins. The exclusion of ribosomes from the replication process highlights the distinct functional separation between the systems that maintain the genetic code and those that express it as proteins.

194. (A) Gradual move toward zero potential
The sodium-potassium pump is essential for maintaining the unequal distribution of ions that establishes the resting membrane potential. By exporting three sodium ions and importing two potassium ions, the pump creates a net outward movement of positive charge and maintains the steep concentration gradients across the membrane. If this pump is inhibited, these gradients will slowly dissipate as ions leak through the membrane, causing the resting potential to move gradually toward zero and disrupting cellular function.

NODIA

195. (C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
Histone acetylation is generally associated with gene activation because it relaxes the chromatin structure, allowing easier access for the transcription machinery. In contrast, DNA methylation is typically associated with gene silencing. Adding methyl groups to DNA often results in the recruitment of proteins that promote a more condensed, transcriptionally inactive state. These two epigenetic modifications work together to provide a complex system for regulating gene expression in response to various internal and external signals.

196. (D) Crossing over and independent assortment of homologous chromosomes
Genetic diversity in sexually reproducing organisms is primarily generated through two key events during meiosis I. Crossing over occurs in prophase I, where homologous chromosomes exchange segments of genetic material. Independent assortment happens in metaphase I, where homologous pairs are distributed randomly to the daughter cells. Together, these processes ensure that gametes contain a unique mixture of maternal and paternal alleles, providing the variation necessary for evolution and the survival of a species.

197. (C) Acting as the site of genetic information storage.
The cell membrane is a vital barrier that provides physical protection, regulates the transport of molecules, and facilitates communication between the cell and its environment. It is composed of a dynamic lipid bilayer with various embedded proteins. However, it does not store genetic information; that role is reserved for the DNA contained within the nucleus or nucleoid. The membrane instead focuses on managing the cell's interactions and maintaining the internal conditions necessary for life.

198. (B) Polysome or Polyribosome
A polysome, or polyribosome, is a structure consisting of a single messenger RNA molecule being translated by multiple ribosomes at the same time. This arrangement allows a cell to produce many copies of a specific protein much more quickly than if only one ribosome were used. The presence of polysomes is a common feature in both prokaryotic and eukaryotic cells, reflecting the efficient and highly coordinated nature of the translational machinery in living systems.

199. (D) Structural support and protection
The plant cell wall is a rigid layer located outside the plasma membrane, primarily composed of cellulose. Its main function is to provide structural support, allowing plants to grow tall and withstand mechanical stresses. It also protects the cell from damage and maintains its shape even under extreme osmotic conditions. By providing a counter-pressure to the turgid central vacuole, the cell wall ensures the overall structural integrity of the entire plant body.

200. (A) Synthesis of lipids and steroid hormones
The smooth endoplasmic reticulum is a specialized organelle involved in various metabolic processes. Unlike the rough ER, it lacks ribosomes and is primarily responsible for the synthesis of lipids, including phospholipids and cholesterol, and steroid hormones like those found in the adrenal glands and gonads. It also plays important roles in carbohydrate metabolism, the storage of calcium ions, and the detoxification of drugs and poisons, depending on the specific needs of the cell.

201. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The genetic code is considered universal because the same three-nucleotide codons specify the same amino acids in almost every known organism, from simple bacteria to complex humans. This shared language suggests that all life on Earth evolved from a common ancestor. While a few minor exceptions exist, such as in mitochondrial DNA or some protozoans, the remarkable consistency of the code is a fundamental principle that underlies the fields of molecular biology and genetics.

202. (A) RNA polymerase
RNA polymerase is the central enzyme responsible for transcription, the process of copying a DNA sequence into an RNA molecule. It recognizes specific promoter regions on the DNA, unwinds the double helix, and adds complementary ribonucleotides to the growing RNA strand in the 5' to 3' direction. The activity

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

of RNA polymerase is highly regulated, ensuring that genes are expressed at the appropriate times and in the correct amounts to meet the cell's needs.

203. (D) Mitosis produces genetically identical daughter cells, while meiosis produces genetically varied cells.
Mitosis and meiosis serve different purposes in the life cycle of an organism. Mitosis is a form of asexual division that produces two identical diploid cells for growth and tissue maintenance. Meiosis, however, is a specialized two-stage division that halves the chromosome number and uses processes like crossing over to generate genetic variation. The result is four unique haploid gametes, which are essential for sexual reproduction and the introduction of new genetic combinations in offspring.

204. (B) Protein filaments
The cytoskeleton is an intricate network of protein filaments that extends throughout the cytoplasm of eukaryotic cells. It consists of three main types of fibers: microtubules, microfilaments, and intermediate filaments. Together, these proteins provide the cell with its structural shape, anchor organelles in place, and facilitate various types of movement, including the transport of vesicles and the entire cell's motility. This dynamic and versatile system is essential for the organization and function of all eukaryotic life.

205. (C) Cis-face of the Golgi apparatus
Intracellular transport is a highly organized process. Vesicles that bud off from the endoplasmic reticulum carry newly synthesized proteins and lipids to the Golgi apparatus for further processing. These vesicles typically fuse with the cis-face, or entry face, of the Golgi stack. As the molecules move through the cisternae toward the trans-face, they undergo various modifications and sorting before being packaged into new vesicles for transport to their final cellular or extracellular destinations.

206. (D) Undergo conformational changes
Active transport pumps are specialized transmembrane proteins that move solutes against their concentration or electrochemical gradient. A key feature of these pumps is that they must undergo precise conformational changes to transport their cargo from one side of the membrane to the other. This process requires a direct input of energy, most commonly from the hydrolysis of ATP. These dynamic shape changes allow the pump to bind and release its specific substrates in a highly controlled and directional manner.

207. (A) Spindle fiber - Myosin
Microtubules are composed of tubulin, microfilaments of actin, and intermediate filaments of diverse proteins like keratin. Each pairing is critical for the specific function of the cytoskeletal element. However, spindle fibers are actually composed of microtubules (tubulin), not myosin. Myosin is a motor protein that typically interacts with actin filaments, particularly during muscle contraction and cytokinesis. The correct understanding of these protein-subunit relationships is fundamental to the study of cell structure and mechanics.

208. (B) Prophase
Prophase is the first stage of mitosis, characterized by several dramatic changes within the cell. The loosely packed chromatin condenses into distinct, visible chromosomes, each consisting of two sister chromatids. Meanwhile, the nucleolus disappears and the mitotic spindle begins to form from the centrosomes. These events prepare the cell for the subsequent alignment and segregation of its genetic material, ensuring that the chromosomes can be accurately distributed to the daughter cells.

NODIA

209. (B) General transcription factor binding
The TATA box is a highly conserved DNA sequence found within the promoter region of many eukaryotic genes. It serves as a crucial recognition site for general transcription factors, particularly the TATA-binding protein. The binding of these factors is the first step in the assembly of the pre-initiation complex, which recruits RNA polymerase II to the correct starting point for transcription. This fundamental regulatory element ensures that gene expression begins precisely and efficiently.

210. (C) 1 and 3 only
The S phase, or synthesis phase, is dedicated to the complete and accurate duplication of the cell's genetic material. This involves the replication of

the entire DNA genome. To package the newly synthesized DNA into chromatin, the cell also significantly increases the synthesis of histone proteins during this time. While some basal transcription continues, the primary metabolic focus of the S phase is on these two critical tasks, ensuring the cell has everything needed for the next division.

211. (C) Chromatin remodeling activities
A unique and critical level of gene regulation in eukaryotes is the modification of chromatin structure. Because eukaryotic DNA is tightly wrapped around histones to form nucleosomes, it is often inaccessible to the transcription machinery. Specialized chromatin remodeling complexes can move or restructure these nucleosomes to open or close specific genetic regions. This process is absent in prokaryotes, whose DNA is much less compacted and lacks the sophisticated histone-based organization found in eukaryotic cells.

212. (D) Elevated mutation rate levels
Many DNA polymerases possess a 3' to 5' exonuclease activity that allows them to proofread the newly added nucleotides and correct any mistakes. If this function is lost due to a mutation, the enzyme can no longer remove incorrectly incorporated bases. As a result, the overall fidelity of DNA replication would decrease significantly, leading to a much higher accumulation of mutations in the genome. Over time, this elevated mutation rate can cause genomic instability and various genetic disorders.

213. (C) Containing the cell's genetic information.
The large central vacuole is a multifunctional organelle in mature plant cells. It is primarily responsible for storing water, ions, and various nutrients, and for maintaining the turgor pressure that supports the cell's structure. It also sequesters waste products and can contain defensive compounds. However, it does not store the cell's genetic information; that role is exclusively performed by the nucleus. The vacuole's functions are instead focused on the metabolic and mechanical needs of the plant cell.

214. (B) Multi-level eukaryotic regulation
Protein synthesis regulation is much more complex in eukaryotes than in prokaryotes. In bacterial cells, regulation occurs mainly at the level of transcription initiation. Eukaryotes, however, employ multiple layers of control, including chromatin accessibility, transcript processing and splicing, mRNA stability and transport, and various translational and post-translational modifications. This sophisticated, multi-level system allows eukaryotic cells to achieve the precise and varied patterns of gene expression needed for complex development and physiological responses in multicellular organisms.

NODIA

215. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Meiosis consists of two distinct rounds of division. Meiosis I is the reductive division, where homologous chromosomes separate, effectively halving the chromosome number. Meiosis II is similar to mitosis in that it is an equational division where the sister chromatids of each chromosome are pulled apart. Together, these two stages result in the production of haploid gametes, ensuring that the original diploid number can be restored when fertilization occurs during the process of sexual reproduction.

216. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
Cellular components are specialized for specific biological roles. The cell membrane manages selective permeability and transport. Mitochondria are the primary sites for ATP production via respiration. The endoplasmic reticulum is involved in the synthesis of essential lipids and proteins. Chromosomes serve as the physical carriers of the cell's genetic information. This division of labor within the cell ensures that all necessary biochemical and genetic processes are performed efficiently and in a highly coordinated manner.

217. (C) Antiparallel strands/3' polarity
The existence of Okazaki fragments is a direct consequence of two fundamental properties of DNA: the antiparallel nature of the double helix and the fact that DNA polymerase can only synthesize in the 5' to 3' direction. As the replication fork opens, only the leading strand can be copied continuously toward the fork. The lagging strand must be synthesized in short, discontinuous segments moving away from the fork, which are then joined together to form a complete and functional DNA strand.

218. (A) Operon
An operon is a common genetic arrangement in prokaryotes where several functionally related genes are clustered together and controlled by a single promoter. These genes are transcribed together into one long polycistronic mRNA, which is then translated by ribosomes to produce all the different proteins in the pathway. This organization allows the cell to efficiently coordinate the expression of entire metabolic systems in response to environmental changes, such as the presence or absence of specific nutrients.

219. (D) Cytokinesis
Cytokinesis is the final physical step of cell division, where the cytoplasm is divided to form two separate daughter cells. In animal cells, this occurs through the contraction of an actin-myosin ring that pinches the membrane inward. In plant cells, a new cell plate is built between the daughter nuclei. Although it often begins during the later stages of mitosis or meiosis, cytokinesis is a distinct process that ensures each new cell has its own complete set of organelles.

220. (B) Carry out oxidative reactions that can produce and break down hydrogen peroxide.
Peroxisomes are small, membrane-bound organelles that host a variety of oxidative reactions. They are particularly important for the breakdown of very-long-chain fatty acids and the detoxification of various harmful substances. These reactions often produce hydrogen peroxide as a byproduct, which is then safely broken down into water and oxygen by the enzyme catalase within the same organelle. This specialized function protects the cell from oxidative damage while allowing essential metabolic reactions to occur efficiently and safely.

221. (C) A is true but R is false.
The inner mitochondrial membrane is indeed highly folded into cristae. However, the reason for this folding is to significantly increase, not decrease, the surface area available for the proteins of the electron transport chain and ATP synthase. By providing more room for these essential enzymes, the cristae actually make the process of ATP synthesis through oxidative phosphorylation much more efficient. This structural adaptation is fundamental to the mitochondrion's role as the primary energy producer of the eukaryotic cell.

222. (D) Transcription
Transcription is the essential process of copying a DNA sequence into a complementary RNA molecule, and it is catalyzed by the enzyme RNA polymerase. This enzyme identifies a specific promoter region, unwinds the DNA, and links ribonucleotides together to form the RNA strand. While other polymerases are involved in DNA replication and repair, and ribosomes handle translation, RNA polymerase is the primary machinery responsible for the initial step of gene expression in all living cells.

223. (A) Microfilaments (Actin)
Microvilli are tiny, finger-like projections on the surface of some epithelial cells, such as those lining the small intestine, that function to increase surface area for absorption. The structural core of each microvillus is formed by a stable bundle of microfilaments, which are composed of the protein actin. These filaments are cross-linked to each other and to the plasma membrane, providing the necessary support to maintain the shape of these protrusions and ensure they can function effectively in nutrient uptake.

224. (B) Introns would not be removed from pre-mRNA.
The spliceosome is a complex molecular machine responsible for RNA splicing, the process of removing non-coding introns and joining exons together. If a cell cannot form functional spliceosomes, the resulting mRNA transcripts would still contain these non-coding regions. This would lead to the production of abnormal, likely non-functional proteins because the genetic code would be disrupted by the intervening sequences. Consequently, the lack of functional spliceosomes would be fatal to the cell as essential proteins could not be correctly synthesized.

225. (B) Activation of the APC complex
The transition from metaphase to anaphase is a tightly regulated event triggered by the activation of the Anaphase-Promoting Complex. The APC is a specialized protein complex that marks specific regulatory proteins, such as securin, for degradation. The breakdown of securin then

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

activates the enzyme separase, which cleaves the cohesin proteins holding the sister chromatids together. This coordinated sequence of events ensures that chromosomes are only separated once they are all properly attached to the mitotic spindle.

226. (A) A gene family consists of genes that have similar sequences and functions, likely derived from a common ancestor.
A gene family is a set of related genes that share significant structural and functional similarities, typically having originated from a single ancestral gene through duplication events. Over evolutionary time, individual members of the family may diverge to perform specialized roles, as seen in the globin or histone gene families. This organization is a major feature of eukaryotic genomes, contributing to biological complexity and the fine-tuned regulation of various physiological processes across different tissues and developmental stages.

227. (C) Synthesize protein filaments
Kinesin and dynein are specialized motor proteins that use energy from ATP to move along microtubule tracks within the cell. Kinesins typically transport cargo toward the plus end of the microtubule (usually toward the periphery), while dyneins move toward the minus end (toward the center). These proteins are essential for the organized transport of vesicles, organelles, and even chromosomes during cell division, ensuring that cellular components are correctly positioned and delivered to where they are needed for various functions.

228. (C) 1 and 3 only
Simple diffusion is a passive process where small molecules move directly through the lipid bilayer without the help of proteins. Active transport, in contrast, requires energy to pump substances against their concentration gradient. While facilitated diffusion also uses transport proteins, it is a passive process that only moves substances down their gradient, not against it. Together, these different mechanisms allow the cell to precisely regulate its internal environment and selectively move molecules into and out of its boundaries.

229. (C) Reverse transcriptase
Reverse transcriptase is a unique enzyme that catalyzes the synthesis of DNA from an RNA template, a process that reverses the usual direction of genetic information flow. Originally discovered in retroviruses, this enzyme is also essential for the movement of certain types of transposons and for the maintenance of telomeres in eukaryotes. In biotechnology, reverse transcriptase is widely used to create complementary DNA from mRNA transcripts, allowing researchers to study gene expression and clone specific genetic sequences.

230. (B) Chitin
While both plants and fungi possess cell walls for structural support and protection, their chemical compositions are fundamentally different. The plant cell wall is primarily composed of cellulose, a polymer of glucose. In contrast, the fungal cell wall is primarily made of chitin, a tough polysaccharide composed of N-acetylglucosamine. These distinct materials reflect the different evolutionary backgrounds of these groups and provide the necessary physical properties to support their respective lifestyles and cellular organizations in various environments.

231. (D) Segment of DNA that can move to different positions in the genome.
A transposon, or transposable element, is a specific segment of DNA that has the unique ability to move from one location to another within the same cell's genome. This movement can occur by a "cut-and-paste" or a "copy-and-paste" mechanism. Transposons are a form of repetitive DNA and can significantly influence the evolution and function of the genome by causing mutations, disrupting gene sequences, or altering the regulation of nearby genes through their insertion into new positions.

NODIA

232. (A) It is the primary site of ribosome synthesis and assembly.
The nucleolus is a dense, non-membrane-bound region within the eukaryotic nucleus that serves as the manufacturing center for ribosomes. It is here that ribosomal RNA is transcribed from specific regions of DNA and then processed and assembled with proteins imported from the cytoplasm to form the large and small ribosomal

subunits. These subunits are then exported through nuclear pores to the cytoplasm, where they eventually join together to carry out the essential process of protein translation.

233. (C) S phase
The S phase, or synthesis phase, is a critical stage of the cell cycle dedicated to the complete and accurate duplication of the genome. During this time, the cell's DNA replication machinery copies every chromosome, resulting in two identical sister chromatids for each one. This process ensures that when the cell eventually divides during mitosis, each new daughter cell will receive a full and identical set of genetic information, maintaining the functional and genetic continuity of the organism.

234. (C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
Transcriptional activators are regulatory proteins that bind to enhancer sequences, often located far from the gene, to increase the rate of transcription. In contrast, repressors generally bind to silencer sequences or regions near the promoter, rather than the promoter itself, to block the binding or activity of RNA polymerase. These proteins work together in a complex combinatorial manner to ensure that each gene is expressed at the precise level and time needed by the cell in its specific environment.

235. (D) Mismatch repair (MMR)
Mismatch repair is a highly specialized cellular system that identifies and corrects base-pairing errors that occur during DNA replication and escape the proofreading activity of DNA polymerase. By recognizing the newly synthesized strand, the MMR machinery can specifically remove the incorrect nucleotide and replace it with the correct one based on the template strand. This process is essential for maintaining the high fidelity of the genome and preventing the accumulation of mutations that could lead to cancer or other diseases.

236. (B) Ion permeability and pumps
The electrical properties of a nerve cell membrane are fundamental to its ability to process and transmit information. These properties are established and maintained by the selective permeability of the membrane to specific ions and the continuous activity of ion pumps like the sodium-potassium pump. By creating steep concentration gradients and opening or closing gated channels, the cell can rapidly change its membrane potential, generating the electrical signals, such as action potentials, that underlie all nervous system activity.

237. (C) Mitotic spindle, composed of microtubules
The mitotic spindle is a complex structural apparatus that is responsible for organizing and moving chromosomes during cell division. It is composed of many microtubules that radiate from the centrosomes toward the cell's center. Some of these microtubules attach to the kinetochores on the chromosomes, providing the mechanical force needed to align them during metaphase and pull them apart during anaphase. This precise and coordinated movement is essential for the accurate distribution of the genetic material to the daughter cells.

238. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
In eukaryotes, the complexity of the proteome is significantly increased through the process of alternative splicing. This mechanism allows a single pre-mRNA transcript to be spliced in multiple different ways, joining various combinations of exons together to produce several distinct mature mRNA variants. Each variant can then be translated into a different protein with unique functional properties. This ability is a major reason why higher organisms can achieve such vast biological complexity with a relatively limited number of genes.

239. (A) The Na^+/K^+ pump, which moves Na^+ out and K^+ into the cell.
An antiporter is a type of transmembrane transport protein that moves two different substances in opposite directions across the membrane simultaneously. The sodium-potassium pump is a classic example of this mechanism, as it utilizes energy from ATP to export three sodium ions out of the cell while importing two potassium ions into it. This continuous exchange is vital for maintaining the electrical and chemical gradients across the plasma membrane that are essential for the function of neurons, muscle cells, and many other tissues.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

240. (B) Plant cells form a cell plate, while animal cells form a cleavage furrow.
Cytokinesis follows different physical paths in plant and animal cells due to the presence of the rigid cell wall in plants. In animal cells, a contractile ring of actin and myosin pinches the plasma membrane inward, creating a cleavage furrow that eventually splits the cell. In contrast, plant cells cannot pinch inward; instead, they build a new cell plate from vesicles in the center of the cell, which grows outward until it fuses with the parent wall, creating two separate daughter cells.

241. (B) State-based gene accessibility
Chromatin structure is a major determinant of gene expression in eukaryotic cells. By shifting between a loosely packed, accessible state called euchromatin and a highly condensed, inaccessible state called heterochromatin, the cell can effectively turn genes on or off. This dynamic regulation is achieved through various modifications to DNA and histone proteins, as well as the action of chromatin remodeling complexes. These changes allow the cell to control its genetic activity and respond to developmental and environmental signals without changing the underlying DNA sequence.

242. (A) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
The field of cell biology has been shaped by several landmark models and discoveries. Singer and Nicolson proposed the fluid mosaic model of the cell membrane. Lynn Margulis championed the endosymbiotic theory for the origin of organelles. Barbara McClintock discovered the existence of transposons or "jumping genes." J. David Robertson developed the early unit membrane model. Together, these contributions have provided the fundamental framework for our modern understanding of cellular structure, function, and evolution across all domains of life.

243. (C) Single-origin circular DNA
In prokaryotes, which typically possess a single circular DNA molecule as their genome, the entire chromosome usually functions as one large unit of replication, or replicon. Replication begins at a single, specific origin of replication and proceeds in both directions around the circle until the entire molecule has been copied. This relatively simple arrangement is efficient for the smaller genomes of bacteria and archaea, allowing them to rapidly duplicate their genetic information and divide in response to favorable environmental conditions.

244. (D) Mitochondrial targeting sequence
Proteins that are synthesized in the cytoplasm but destined for the mitochondrion are identified by a specific sequence of amino acids called a mitochondrial targeting sequence. This signal is typically located at the N-terminus of the polypeptide. It is recognized by receptor proteins on the mitochondrial surface, which then facilitate the translocation of the protein through specialized channels in both the outer and inner membranes. This precise sorting mechanism ensures that the organelle receives all the proteins it needs to function correctly.

245. (C) Prophase I
Crossing over is the process where homologous chromosomes pair up and exchange segments of their genetic material. This critical event occurs during prophase I of meiosis, specifically during the pachytene substage. By creating new combinations of maternal and paternal alleles on each chromosome, crossing over significantly increases the genetic variation among the resulting gametes. This recombination is a fundamental driver of evolution and ensures that offspring are genetically unique from their parents and siblings in sexually reproducing populations.

246. (B) The genetic code is read in groups of three nucleotides (codons).
Despite many differences in their cellular organization, both prokaryotes and eukaryotes share the fundamental mechanism of translating genetic information. In both types of cells, the genetic code is stored in DNA, transcribed into mRNA, and then read by ribosomes in sequential groups of three nucleotides called codons. This universal code ensures that the same sequence of nucleotides will result in the same sequence of amino acids, reflecting a common evolutionary origin and the shared biochemical basis for all life on Earth.

247. (D) Helicase
Helicase is an essential enzyme during DNA replication that moves along the double helix,

NODIA

using energy from ATP to break the hydrogen bonds between complementary base pairs. This action unwinds and separates the two strands, creating the single-stranded templates needed by DNA polymerase. By continuously providing access to the genetic code, helicase allows the replication machinery to copy the entire genome. Its activity is tightly coordinated with other proteins to ensure that replication proceeds smoothly and accurately in the dividing cell.

248. (A) 1 and 2 only
Membrane lipids play distinct roles in maintaining cell structure and function. Phospholipids form the basic bilayer that serves as the foundation of the membrane. In animal cells, cholesterol is interspersed within this bilayer to help regulate fluidity and stabilize the membrane across different temperatures. Glycolipids are indeed primarily found on the outer leaflet of the plasma membrane, where they participate in cell recognition and signaling. Together, these different lipid types create a dynamic and versatile barrier that is essential for life.

249. (C) It results in daughter cells with half the chromosome number of the parent cell.
Mitosis is a form of equational division that is essential for the growth, repair, and asexual reproduction of eukaryotic organisms. It involves a series of highly coordinated stages—prophase, metaphase, anaphase, and telophase—that ensure the parent cell's genetic material is divided equally. Consequently, mitosis results in two daughter cells that each contain an identical and complete set of chromosomes, matching the original parent cell. The reduction of chromosome number is a characteristic feature of meiosis, not mitosis, which maintains genetic consistency instead.

250. (A) Translation
Translation is the biological process in which the genetic information carried by a messenger RNA molecule is used to build a specific polypeptide chain. This process occurs on ribosomes and requires transfer RNA molecules to bring the correct amino acids in the order specified by the mRNA codons. By converting the nucleotide sequence of a gene into the amino acid sequence of a protein, translation fulfills the final step of the central dogma, creating the functional molecules that perform most cellular tasks.

251. (D) Bind to and activate cyclin-dependent kinases (CDKs).
Cyclins are a family of regulatory proteins that control the progression of the cell cycle by binding to and activating cyclin-dependent kinases. Unlike CDKs, whose concentrations are relatively stable, cyclin levels fluctuate throughout the cycle, rising and falling at specific stages. When a cyclin binds to its partner CDK, it forms an active complex that can phosphorylate target proteins needed for that stage. This periodic activation ensures that the cell cycle progresses in a highly controlled and sequential manner.

252. (B) Golgi apparatus - Modification, sorting, and packaging of proteins.
The Golgi apparatus is a central organelle in the endomembrane system, functioning as a modification and distribution hub. It receives newly synthesized proteins and lipids from the endoplasmic reticulum, adds carbohydrate tags or other modifications, and sorts them into specific vesicles based on their final destinations. This process ensures that cellular components are correctly processed and delivered to where they are needed, whether that is the plasma membrane, lysosomes, or for secretion out of the cell.

253. (C) A single, long, linear DNA molecule associated with proteins.
In eukaryotes, a chromosome is a highly organized structure composed of a single, continuous linear DNA molecule wrapped around histone proteins. This complex, known as chromatin, allows the incredibly long genome to be compacted enough to fit within the small volume of the cell nucleus. During cell division, chromosomes condense even further into visible structures, ensuring that the genetic material is accurately segregated and distributed to the resulting daughter cells. This organization is fundamental to the stability and inheritance of genetic information.

254. (C) Statement I is correct, but Statement II is incorrect.
RNA splicing is the process of removing non-coding introns from pre-mRNA and is a fundamental step in eukaryotic gene expression.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

However, the other major modifications—the addition of the 5' cap and the 3' poly(A) tail—also occur within the nucleus, shortly after transcription begins or concludes. These nuclear processing steps are essential for protecting the mRNA from degradation and for facilitating its eventual export through the nuclear pores into the cytoplasm, where translation by ribosomes can then take place.

255. (A) Lateral protein movement
The fluidity of the cell membrane is essential for many of its biological functions. If the membrane were to become too rigid, the lateral movement of proteins and lipids within the bilayer would be severely restricted. This movement is critical for processes such as cell signaling, where proteins must find and interact with each other, and for the formation of specialized membrane domains. By maintaining an optimal level of fluidity, the cell ensures that its membrane remains a dynamic and functional interface.

256. (B) It is primarily composed of highly repetitive DNA sequences.
Euchromatin is a loosely packed form of chromatin that is enriched in genes and is often under active transcription. Its relatively open structure allows easy access for RNA polymerase and other regulatory proteins. It typically stains lightly in electron micrographs. In contrast, highly repetitive and non-coding DNA sequences are more commonly found in the condensed and transcriptionally inactive heterochromatin. The balance between these two chromatin states is a major mechanism for regulating gene expression and maintaining cell identity.

257. (B) DNA polymerase synthesizes a DNA strand, while RNA polymerase synthesizes an RNA strand.
While both DNA and RNA polymerases use a DNA template to synthesize a complementary nucleic acid strand, they differ fundamentally in the product they create and their requirements. DNA polymerase builds a DNA strand and requires a short primer to initiate synthesis. RNA polymerase builds an RNA strand and can start synthesis from scratch at a specific promoter sequence. These distinct roles are essential for the separate processes of genome replication and the initial step of gene expression known as transcription.

258. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Lysosomes are central to the process of phagocytosis, a specialized form of endocytosis used by certain cells to engulf large particles like bacteria. Once the target is internalised into a vesicle called a phagosome, it fuses with a lysosome. The hydrolytic enzymes within the lysosome, which are active at an acidic pH, then digest the engulfed material into its basic building blocks. This process is vital for both the immune system's defense against pathogens and for the general recycling of large cellular debris.

259. (C) Formation of the mitotic spindle and chromosome segregation
Microtubules are dynamic cytoskeletal elements that play a central role in cell division by forming the mitotic spindle. This apparatus is responsible for the precise alignment and segregation of chromosomes during mitosis. A drug that prevents the formation of microtubules would directly inhibit the assembly of the spindle, preventing the cell from accurately dividing its genetic material. This would lead to a halt in the cell cycle and could cause chromosomal abnormalities or cell death, highlighting the essential role of microtubules in division.

260. (D) Discontinuously in the direction opposite to the replication fork movement.
During DNA replication, only the leading strand can be copied continuously because its 5' to 3' synthesis matches the direction of the opening replication fork. The other strand, called the lagging strand, must be synthesized in the opposite direction. To achieve this, the replication machinery builds the lagging strand in short, discontinuous segments known as Okazaki fragments. Each fragment starts with an RNA primer and is later joined to the next, creating a complete strand while adhering to the directional limits of DNA polymerase.

261. (C) Regulate the rate of gene transcription.
Transcription factors are regulatory proteins that bind to specific DNA sequences, such as promoters, enhancers, or silencers, to control the recruitment and activity of RNA polymerase.

NODIA

By facilitating or blocking the assembly of the transcription machinery, they can increase or decrease the rate at which a specific gene is transcribed. This precise regulation is essential for ensuring that the correct proteins are produced in the appropriate amounts in response to internal signals and environmental changes during the life of a cell.

262. (C) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
Mitosis is divided into four main stages, each with characteristic events. Prophase involves chromatin condensing into visible chromosomes. In metaphase, these chromosomes align at the cell's equatorial plate. Anaphase follows as the sister chromatids separate and are pulled toward opposite poles. Finally, in telophase, the chromosomes decondense and new nuclear envelopes reform around the two sets of genetic material. This orderly sequence ensures that each daughter cell receives an identical and complete set of chromosomes for normal function.

263. (D) Degrade misfolded proteins.
Chaperones are a specialized group of proteins that assist in the correct folding of newly synthesized polypeptide chains as they emerge from the ribosome. They also help refold proteins that have become denatured due to stress. By preventing the formation of toxic protein aggregates and ensuring that proteins reach their functional three-dimensional shape, chaperones are essential for maintaining cellular protein quality. While some systems handle the degradation of misfolded proteins, the primary role of chaperones is to facilitate proper and efficient folding.

264. (A) It checks for the successful completion of DNA replication and any DNA damage before entering mitosis.
The G_2 checkpoint is a critical regulatory point that occurs after the S phase and before the start of mitosis. Its primary function is to monitor the integrity of the newly replicated DNA and ensure that the entire genome has been copied accurately. If the cell detects any replication errors or DNA damage, it will halt the cycle to allow time for repair. This quality control mechanism is essential for preventing the transmission of mutations and maintaining genomic stability in the daughter cells.

265. (C) They use energy, often from ATP hydrolysis, to move ions against their electrochemical gradient.
Ion pumps are specialized transmembrane proteins that carry out active transport by moving ions against their concentration or electrical gradient. This process is not spontaneous and requires a direct input of energy, most commonly from the hydrolysis of ATP. By continuously pumping ions across the membrane, these proteins establish and maintain the steep electrochemical gradients that are essential for many cellular processes, including nutrient uptake, osmotic balance, and the generation of electrical signals in neurons and muscle cells.

266. (A) A ribosomal RNA (rRNA) or transfer RNA (tRNA).
Not all genes encode information for making proteins. Some genes are transcribed into functional RNA molecules that are never translated. Ribosomal RNA and transfer RNA are the most prominent examples, as they are essential components of the translational machinery itself. Other types of non-coding RNAs, such as small nuclear RNAs or microRNAs, play vital roles in processes like splicing and gene regulation. These genes highlight the diverse functional roles that RNA molecules perform within the cell beyond being simple messengers for protein synthesis.

267. (D) The 2'-hydroxyl group on the ribose sugar in RNA makes it less stable than DNA.
A key structural difference between DNA and RNA is the presence of a hydroxyl group on the 2' carbon of the ribose sugar in RNA. This group makes the RNA molecule much more chemically reactive and prone to hydrolysis, especially in alkaline conditions. In contrast, DNA's 2'-deoxyribose sugar lacks this group, making it significantly more stable and suitable for the long-term storage of genetic information. This difference in stability reflects the distinct biological roles of these two nucleic acid molecules.

268. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Modern cell theory is built on three fundamental principles that define our biological understanding of life. It states that all living organisms are composed of one or more cells, that the cell is the basic functional and structural unit of life, and that all cells arise from the division

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

of pre-existing cells. These principles, established in the 19th century, provide the framework for studying the complexity of life at the cellular level and are universally applicable across all domains of biology.

269. (C) Negative control
In the context of gene regulation, negative control refers to a mechanism where the binding of a regulatory protein, such as a repressor, inhibits transcription. In many prokaryotic operons, the repressor binds to a specific operator sequence, physically blocking RNA polymerase from transcribing the structural genes. This process allows the cell to keep genes turned off until they are specifically needed, providing an efficient way to conserve energy and respond precisely to changes in the surrounding environment or internal metabolic state.

270. (D) Topoisomerase
Topoisomerases are essential enzymes that manage the physical structure of DNA during replication and transcription. As the DNA double helix is unwound, it creates torsional strain and supercoiling ahead of the machinery. Topoisomerases relieve this tension by temporarily cutting one or both strands of the DNA backbone, allowing it to relax or rotate, and then precisely resealing the cut. This activity prevents the DNA from becoming hopelessly tangled or overwound, ensuring that cellular processes can continue smoothly and without interruption.

271. (A) Smooth Endoplasmic Reticulum
The smooth endoplasmic reticulum is a versatile organelle with various functions. In muscle cells, it is specialized as the sarcoplasmic reticulum, which serves as a major reservoir for calcium ions. When the muscle is stimulated, the SR rapidly releases these ions into the cytoplasm, triggering the interactions between actin and myosin that lead to contraction. Afterward, calcium is actively pumped back into the smooth ER, allowing the muscle to relax. This specialized role is essential for the coordinated control of body movement.

272. (D) Statement I is incorrect, but Statement II is correct.
Proteins that are destined for secretion or the endomembrane system are synthesized on ribosomes attached to the rough ER, not on free ribosomes. However, the overall sorting of all proteins—whether to the ER, mitochondria, nucleus, or peroxisomes—is determined by specific signal sequences within the polypeptide itself. These signals act like molecular "zip codes," ensuring that each protein is correctly identified by targeting machinery and delivered to its functional intracellular destination, maintaining the organized compartmentalization of the eukaryotic cell.

273. (B) Small RNA targeting of mRNA
RNA interference is a powerful biological mechanism for gene silencing that occurs after a gene has been transcribed. It involves the use of small regulatory RNA molecules, such as siRNA or miRNA, which are loaded into a specialized protein complex. This complex then uses the small RNA to recognize and bind to specific, complementary messenger RNA molecules. This results in the degradation of the target mRNA or the blocking of its translation, effectively turning off the gene's function at the post-transcriptional level.

274. (A) Four haploid cells, genetically different from the parent cell.
Meiosis is a specialized form of cell division that consists of two successive rounds of division following a single round of DNA replication. This process reduces the chromosome number by half and introduces genetic variation through crossing over and independent assortment. Consequently, the final result of meiosis is four haploid daughter cells, each with a unique combination of genetic information. These cells eventually become gametes, ensuring that the offspring of sexually reproducing organisms are genetically diverse from each other and their parents.

275. (C) A is true but R is false.
The cell membrane is indeed selectively permeable, meaning it controls which substances can pass through. However, the hydrophobic nature of the lipid bilayer does not allow all polar molecules and ions to pass freely; in fact, it acts as a strong barrier against them. Only small, nonpolar molecules can easily cross the bilayer by simple diffusion. Ions and larger polar molecules require specialized transport proteins, such as channels or carriers, to move across

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

the membrane, allowing the cell to regulate its internal chemical environment.

276. (D) Degradation by the proteasome.
Ubiquitin is a small regulatory protein that is covalently attached to other proteins as a signal. When multiple ubiquitin molecules are linked to a protein, forming a polyubiquitin chain, it serves as a "tag of death" that marks the protein for destruction. The tagged protein is then recognized and broken down by a large protease complex called the proteasome. This system is essential for the cell as it allows for the precise removal of damaged, misfolded, or no longer needed regulatory proteins.

277. (C) It is the site of the light-independent reactions (Calvin cycle).
The stroma is the fluid-filled space within the inner membrane of the chloroplast that surrounds the thylakoid stacks. It contains the essential enzymes, most notably RuBisCO, for the light-independent reactions of photosynthesis, also known as the Calvin cycle. In this environment, the ATP and NADPH produced by the light reactions in the thylakoids are used to fix carbon dioxide and synthesize simple sugars. The stroma also contains the chloroplast's own DNA and ribosomes, reflecting its ancient evolutionary origins as an independent prokaryote.

278. (B) The complete set of genetic material (DNA) in an organism.
The term "genome" refers to the entire complement of genetic information that an organism carries in its DNA. This includes both the protein-coding genes and the non-coding regions, which together provide all the instructions needed to build, maintain, and reproduce that organism. In eukaryotes, the genome is primarily found in the nucleus, organized into chromosomes, though small amounts are also present in mitochondria and chloroplasts. The study of the genome is essential for understanding the biological complexity and evolutionary history of all living things.

279. (D) Facilitate translation
The addition of the 5' cap and the 3' poly(A) tail are critical steps in the processing of eukaryotic mRNA. These modifications serve several vital functions: they protect the mRNA transcript from rapid degradation by cellular exonucleases, and they are essential for the efficient export of the mature mRNA from the nucleus to the cytoplasm. Most importantly, both the cap and the tail are recognized by initiation factors and the ribosome, ensuring that translation begins accurately and proceeds efficiently once the mRNA is in the cytoplasm.

280. (A) 2X
The G_1 phase occurs before DNA replication, while the G_2 phase follows the S phase where replication takes place. If a eukaryotic cell has a set amount of DNA, denoted as 'X', in the G_1 phase, the process of replication during the S phase will double that amount. Consequently, the same cell will contain exactly '2X' amount of DNA during the G_2 phase as it prepares for mitosis. This doubling is essential to ensure that each daughter cell will receive a full and identical set of genetic information.

281. (C) Keratin
Keratins are a prominent and diverse family of proteins that serve as the building blocks for the intermediate filament network in epithelial cells. These filaments provide immense mechanical strength and structural integrity, helping tissues like the skin, hair, and nails to withstand physical stress and maintain their shape. Unlike the more dynamic microtubules and microfilaments, keratin filaments are relatively stable and form a tough, supportive framework within the cell that is essential for the protection and functional stability of various body surfaces and organs.

282. (A) Interrupted gene - Prokaryotic operon gene
Interrupted genes, which contain non-coding introns that are spliced out, are a characteristic feature of eukaryotic genomes and are not typically found in the operons of prokaryotes. Most prokaryotic genes are continuous and lack introns. In contrast, the other pairs are correctly matched: the globin genes form a well-known gene family, telomeres are examples of repetitive DNA, and most of the genes that encode proteins are found in the unique DNA fraction of the genome. Understanding these differences is key to studying the organization of genetic material.

NODIA

283. (D) Polyadenylation of mRNA
The regulation of gene expression at the level of chromatin involves mechanisms that alter the physical accessibility of DNA, such as histone acetylation, DNA methylation, and the action of ATP-dependent chromatin remodeling complexes. These processes can either open or close the chromatin structure, turning genes on or off. Polyadenylation, however, is a post-transcriptional modification where a tail is added to the mRNA transcript itself. While essential for gene expression, it occurs after the DNA has already been transcribed and is not a part of the chromatin-based regulation.

284. (B) Anaphase of mitosis and Anaphase II of meiosis
The separation of sister chromatids is a fundamental event that occurs in both mitosis and the second stage of meiosis. During anaphase of mitosis, the centromeres split and the identical chromatids are pulled to opposite poles to ensure each daughter cell is identical. Similarly, in anaphase II of meiosis, the sister chromatids of the haploid cells are separated, resulting in four unique haploid gametes. This is distinct from anaphase I of meiosis, where homologous chromosomes separate while the sister chromatids remain attached to each other.

285. (C) Transfer RNA (tRNA)
During the process of translation, the genetic code carried by the messenger RNA is interpreted through the specific pairing of codons and anticodons. Each transfer RNA molecule carries a specific amino acid and has a unique three-nucleotide anticodon that is complementary to a specific codon on the mRNA. As the ribosome moves along the transcript, it facilitates this pairing, ensuring that the amino acids are added to the growing polypeptide chain in the precise order specified by the original DNA sequence of the gene.

286. (D) Digestive enzyme centers
Lysosomes are specialized membrane-bound organelles that function as the cell's digestive system. They contain a wide variety of hydrolytic enzymes, such as proteases and lipases, which are capable of breaking down all major classes of biological macromolecules. By maintaining an acidic internal pH, lysosomes create an optimal environment for these enzymes to function while protecting the rest of the cell. They are essential for recycling cellular components through autophagy and for the digestion of foreign material engulfed by the cell, maintaining overall cellular health.

287. (A) Active transport of K^+ ions into the cell.
Active transport is an energy-requiring process that moves substances against their concentration gradient, most commonly utilizing ATP. The transport of potassium ions into the cell by the sodium-potassium pump is a primary example of this. If a cell is treated with a drug that inhibits ATP synthesis, the energy source for these pumps would be removed, and active transport would cease. In contrast, simple diffusion, osmosis, and facilitated diffusion are all passive processes that do not require an input of cellular energy to move molecules across the membrane.

288. (B) Mitochondria
The endomembrane system is a complex network of interrelated membrane-bound organelles that includes the nuclear envelope, endoplasmic reticulum, Golgi apparatus, and lysosomes. These components work together to coordinate the synthesis, modification, and transport of cellular materials. However, mitochondria are not part of this system. They are semi-autonomous organelles with their own double membranes and DNA, likely originating from ancient endosymbiotic events. While they are vital for energy production, they are structurally and evolutionarily distinct from the membranes that make up the endomembrane system itself.

289. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Transcription is carried out by RNA polymerase, which synthesizes the RNA molecule in the 5' to 3' direction. To achieve this, it reads the DNA template strand in the opposite 3' to 5' direction. The process is initiated when RNA polymerase, often with the help of various transcription factors, recognizes and binds to the promoter region of the gene. These factors are essential for the correct assembly and positioning of the transcription machinery, ensuring that gene expression begins at the right place and time within the cell.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

290. (A) The degree of condensation and transcriptional activity.
Chromatin exists in two main functional and structural states that regulate how genes are expressed. Euchromatin is a loosely packed, less condensed form that is typically associated with regions of the genome undergoing active transcription. In contrast, heterochromatin is highly condensed and tightly packed, which physically blocks the transcription machinery and silences the genes within. The dynamic balance between these two states allows cells to control their functional identity and respond to developmental signals by selectively opening or closing different parts of their genetic instructions.

291. (C) Interphase (G_1, S, G_2)
During interphase, which encompasses the G_1, S, and G_2 phases, the cell's genetic material exists in a relatively decondensed form called chromatin. This allows for essential processes like DNA replication and transcription to occur. The chromatin is sequestered within the protection of the nuclear envelope, which remains intact throughout this period. It is only during the subsequent M phase that the chromatin condenses into distinct, visible chromosomes and the nuclear envelope typically breaks down to allow for the organized segregation of the genetic material into daughter cells.

292. (D) Both B and C are valid reasons for the modification.
The original "one gene-one enzyme" hypothesis was simplified and has since been updated to reflect the true complexity of gene expression. Many functional proteins, especially complex enzymes, are composed of multiple different polypeptide subunits, each encoded by a separate gene. Furthermore, through alternative splicing, a single eukaryotic gene can produce several different polypeptide variants. Together, these discoveries show that the relationship between genes and their final products is more intricate than initially thought, necessitating the shift to the "one gene-one polypeptide" or even "one gene-many proteins" perspective.

293. (C) The bacterial cell wall contains peptidoglycan, a target for some antibiotics.
A defining feature of most bacteria is a cell wall composed of peptidoglycan, a unique polymer of sugars and short peptides. This wall provides essential structural support and protection against osmotic pressure. Because eukaryotic cells do not possess peptidoglycan, many antibiotics, such as the penicillins, specifically target its synthesis or structure. This allows these drugs to kill or inhibit bacterial growth without harming the host's cells, making the bacterial cell wall a critical focus for medical research and the development of various effective antimicrobial treatments.

294. (B) Nucleotide excision repair
Nucleotide excision repair is a versatile and essential DNA repair pathway that specialized in identifying and removing bulky, helix-distorting lesions. These lesions, such as those caused by ultraviolet radiation or chemical carcinogens, can severely disrupt the structure of the double helix and interfere with replication and transcription. A defect in this system prevents the cell from accurately removing these distortions, leading to an accumulation of mutations. This is particularly evident in genetic disorders like xeroderma pigmentosum, where patients are extremely sensitive to sunlight and have a significantly increased cancer risk.

295. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The transition into mitosis is a major regulatory step in the cell cycle, controlled by the activation of Maturation-Promoting Factor. MPF is a molecular complex consisting of a regulatory protein called Cyclin B and a catalytic kinase called CDK1. As Cyclin B levels peak at the end of the G_2 phase, it binds to CDK1 to form the active MPF complex. This complex then phosphorylates a variety of target proteins that trigger the physical changes needed for mitosis, such as chromosome condensation and nuclear envelope breakdown, ensuring a coordinated entry.

296. (A) Ribosomes attached to the rough endoplasmic reticulum.
In eukaryotic cells, the synthesis of proteins is spatially organized based on their final destination. Proteins that are destined to be

NODIA

embedded within cell membranes, or those that will be secreted from the cell, are synthesized on ribosomes that are attached to the surface of the rough endoplasmic reticulum. As these proteins are being produced, they are co-translationally inserted into the ER membrane or threaded into the lumen. This process ensures that they are correctly positioned and modified, such as with carbohydrate tags, for their eventual functional roles in the cell's membranes.

297. (C) Homologous chromosomes separate and move to opposite poles.
Anaphase I of meiosis is a critical stage that is fundamental to the reduction of the chromosome number. During this phase, the homologous chromosomes, each consisting of two sister chromatids, are pulled apart and move toward opposite poles of the cell. Importantly, the centromeres do not split, so the sister chromatids remain attached and move together. This separation of homologous pairs ensures that each daughter cell will receive only one set of chromosomes, resulting in the transition from a diploid to a haploid state, which is essential for sexual reproduction.

298. (A) Storage of starch and lipids, respectively.
Plastids are a diverse group of organelles in plants that perform various metabolic and storage functions beyond photosynthesis. In non-photosynthetic tissues, such as roots or seeds, specialized plastids called leucoplasts play essential roles in resource management. Amyloplasts are responsible for the synthesis and long-term storage of starch granules, providing an energy reserve for the plant. Similarly, elaioplasts are specialized for the synthesis and storage of oils and other lipids. These organelles allow the plant to store and mobilize nutrients effectively across its different organs and throughout its entire developmental cycle.

299. (D) Activated co-repressor
The trp operon in E. coli is a classic example of a repressible operon that controls the synthesis of the amino acid tryptophan. When internal levels of tryptophan are high, the molecule binds to a specialized repressor protein, causing it to change shape and bind to the operator region of the DNA. In this context, tryptophan acts as a co-repressor. Once the repressor-tryptophan complex is bound to the operator, it physically blocks RNA polymerase from transcribing the operon, effectively shutting down the production of enzymes needed to make more tryptophan when it is already abundant.

300. (B) A structure within the nucleus that is composed of a long molecule of DNA that is coiled together with proteins.
A chromosome is a highly organized and compact structure that serves as the physical carrier of genetic information in eukaryotic cells. Each chromosome consists of a single, continuous, linear DNA molecule that is tightly wrapped around histone proteins to form chromatin. This sophisticated level of coiling and folding allows the vast amount of genetic material to be safely stored within the small volume of the nucleus. During cell division, chromosomes condense into visible structures, ensuring that the genetic blueprint is accurately copied and distributed to the daughter cells for continued life.

www.nodia.in

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

CHAPTER 03

Cell Communication and cell signaling

NODIA

1. Which of the following is a primary recognition mechanism for bacterial entry into animal host cells?
(A) Phagocytosis by host cells without specific recognition.
(B) Interaction between bacterial adhesins and host cell receptors.
(C) Random collision leading to non-specific membrane fusion.
(D) Direct injection of bacterial cytoplasm into the host cell.

2. In cell signaling, a second messenger is best defined as:
(A) A small, non-protein molecule relaying signals inside the cell.
(B) A hormone that binds to a specific intracellular receptor.
(C) An extracellular ligand that initiates the signaling cascade.
(D) A membrane-bound protein that activates a specific G-protein.

3. Given below are two statements regarding the immune system.
Statement I: Innate immunity is antigen-specific and generates memory.
Statement II: Adaptive immunity is non-specific and provides immediate, generalized protection.
Which of the following is correct?
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

4. Which of the following statements about oncogenes is correct?
(A) Oncogenes function to halt the cell cycle and induce apoptosis.
(B) Both alleles of an oncogene must be mutated to cause cancer.
(C) Oncogenes are exclusively viral in origin and lack cellular forms.
(D) Oncogenes are mutated proto-oncogenes promoting cell growth.

5. A mutation that inactivates the connexin proteins would most directly impair which of the following?
(A) Adhesion of cells to the extracellular matrix.
(B) Signal transduction via G-protein coupled receptors.
(C) Communication through gap junctions.
(D) The process of neurotransmission across a synapse.

6. All of the following are primary cells of the innate immune system EXCEPT:
(A) Neutrophils
(B) B lymphocytes
(C) Macrophages
(D) Natural Killer (NK) cells

7. Which of the following statements about pathogen-induced alteration of host cell behavior is incorrect?
(A) Some viruses integrate their genome into the host chromosome, leading to cell transformation.
(B) Bacteria can inject effector proteins that manipulate host cell signaling pathways.
(C) Viral proteins can inhibit host cell protein synthesis to favor viral protein production.
(D) Pathogens universally enhance apoptosis in host cells to facilitate their own spread.

8. Match the second messenger in List I with its primary target or function in List II.
List I: (Second Messenger)
P. Cyclic AMP (cAMP),
Q. Inositol triphosphate (IP3),
R. Diacylglycerol (DAG),
S. Calcium ions (Ca^{2+})
List II: (Primary Target/Function)
1. Activates Protein Kinase C (PKC),
2. Binds to calmodulin,
3. Activates Protein Kinase A (PKA),

4. Opens Ca^{2+} channels on the endoplasmic reticulum

(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

9. The loss of function of tumor suppressor genes like p53 is a critical event in cancer development because p53 normally:
(A) promotes the G_1 to S phase transition in the cell cycle.
(B) acts as a transcription factor for growth-promoting genes.
(C) initiates cell cycle arrest and apoptosis during DNA damage.
(D) activates telomerase to prevent chromosome shortening.

10. Which of the following is the most appropriate description of an integrin's role?
(A) A transmembrane receptor that links the extracellular matrix to the intracellular cytoskeleton.
(B) A channel-forming protein exclusively involved in intercellular communication.
(C) A signaling molecule that acts as a second messenger.
(D) A cell surface carbohydrate responsible for cell-cell recognition.

11. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Monoclonal antibodies have high specificity for a single epitope.
Reason (R): They are produced by a single clone of B cells (a hybridoma) and are therefore homogenous.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

12. What is the primary function of the Major Histocompatibility Complex (MHC) molecules?
(A) To directly neutralize pathogens in the bloodstream.
(B) To present processed antigens to T lymphocytes.
(C) To act as receptors on B cells for antigen recognition.
(D) To form the membrane attack complex of the complement system.

13. Virus-induced cell transformation is a process where:
(A) a virus kills the host cell immediately upon entry.
(B) a virus alters the host cell's metabolism for viral production.
(C) a host cell is converted into a cancerous cell with rapid growth.
(D) a host cell's membrane is temporarily altered for viral entry.

14. Consider the following statements regarding metastasis:
1. It is the process by which cancer cells spread from the primary tumor to distant sites.
2. The process involves invasion of local tissues and entry into blood or lymph vessels.
3. Cancer cells that have metastasized rarely form secondary tumors.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

15. Identify the correctly matched pair of a hormone and its receptor type.
(A) Steroid hormones - Intracellular receptors
(B) Insulin - G-protein coupled receptor
(C) Epinephrine - Receptor Tyrosine Kinase
(D) Glucagon - Ion-channel receptor

16. The unidirectional flow of information at a chemical synapse is ensured by:
(A) the synthesis of neurotransmitters only in the postsynaptic neuron.
(B) the presence of neurotransmitter receptors only on the postsynaptic membrane.
(C) the ability of action potentials to travel in both directions along the axon.
(D) the random diffusion of ions across the synaptic cleft.

17. Given below are two statements regarding immunity.
Statement I: Humoral immunity primarily

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

involves B lymphocytes and the production of antibodies.
Statement II: Cell-mediated immunity primarily involves T lymphocytes and is crucial for eliminating intracellular pathogens.
Which of the following is correct?
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

18. Arrange the following events of antigen processing via the MHC class II pathway in chronological order:
1. Fusion of the phagosome with a lysosome.
2. Binding of the peptide to the MHC class II molecule.
3. Endocytosis or phagocytosis of the exogenous antigen.
4. Presentation of the peptide-MHC complex on the cell surface.
5. Degradation of the antigen into peptide fragments.

(A) 3, 1, 5, 2, 4
(B) 1, 3, 5, 2, 4
(C) 3, 5, 1, 4, 2
(D) 5, 3, 1, 2, 4

19. Which of the following statements about apoptosis is incorrect?
(A) It is a programmed, orderly process of cell death.
(B) It plays a crucial role in development and tissue homeostasis.
(C) It is often characterized by cell swelling, inflammation, and lysis.
(D) Malfunctions in apoptotic pathways can contribute to cancer.

20. Which type of pathogen is commonly associated with causing cell transformation leading to cancer?
(A) Parasitic protozoa
(B) Most pathogenic bacteria
(C) Fungi
(D) Certain types of viruses

21. What is the most appropriate description of a G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR)?
(A) A receptor that forms an ion channel upon ligand binding.
(B) A receptor with intrinsic kinase activity that autophosphorylates.
(C) A membrane protein with seven helices activating a G-protein.
(D) A nuclear receptor that functions as a transcription factor.

22. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The pRb protein is considered a tumor suppressor.
Reason (R): pRb, in its active hypophosphorylated state, binds to the transcription factor E2F, thereby inhibiting the transcription of genes required for S-phase entry.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

23. Hematopoiesis is the process of:
(A) blood clotting and wound healing.
(B) oxygen transport by red blood cells.
(C) regulating blood pressure through hormonal signals.
(D) formation, development, and differentiation of all types of blood cells.

NODIA

24. Which statement correctly describes the concept of immunogenicity?
(A) The ability of a molecule to induce a humoral or cell-mediated immune response.
(B) The ability of a molecule to bind specifically to an antibody or T-cell receptor.
(C) The inherent toxicity of a molecule to various immune cells.
(D) The specific physical size of a target antigen molecule.

25. Consider the following statements about the complement system:
1. It is a part of the adaptive immune system exclusively.
2. Its activation leads to opsonization, inflammation, and cell lysis.
3. The classical pathway is typically initiated by antigen-antibody complexes.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only

(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

26. A virus that enters a host cell via receptor-mediated endocytosis relies on which host process?
(A) The host cell's ability to form an endocytic vesicle.
(B) The host cell's ability to synthesize viral proteins.
(C) The host cell's ability to replicate the viral genome.
(D) The host cell's ability to undergo apoptosis.

27. Which enzyme is responsible for converting ATP to cyclic AMP (cAMP)?
(A) Phosphodiesterase
(B) Protein Kinase A
(C) Phospholipase C
(D) Adenylyl cyclase

28. Match the immune cell type in List I with its primary function in List II.
List I: (Immune Cell Type)
P. B lymphocyte,
Q. Cytotoxic T lymphocyte (CTL),
R. Helper T lymphocyte (TH cell),
S. Macrophage
List II: (Primary Function)
1. Kills infected host cells,
2. Phagocytosis and antigen presentation,
3. Differentiates into plasma cells to produce antibodies,
4. Activates B cells and cytotoxic T cells
(A) P-1, Q-3, R-4, S-2
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3

29. Identify the correctly matched pair of a cancer-related gene and its function.
(A) Ras - Tumor suppressor gene
(B) p53 - Proto-oncogene
(C) BCL-2 - Anti-apoptotic gene
(D) APC - Gene promoting cell proliferation

30. The extracellular matrix (ECM) of animal cells is composed of all the following major classes of macromolecules EXCEPT:
(A) Proteoglycans
(B) Collagens
(C) Multi-adhesive matrix proteins like fibronectin
(D) Cellulose

31. Antigenicity is defined as the ability of a molecule to:
(A) bind specifically with the products of the immune response, like antibodies.
(B) induce a robust and comprehensive immune response.
(C) be processed by a professional antigen-presenting cell.
(D) cause an immediate and localized inflammatory reaction.

32. A key feature of the interaction between cancer cells and normal cells is the ability of cancer cells to:
(A) induce apoptosis in surrounding normal cells.
(B) remodel the extracellular matrix to facilitate invasion.
(C) form gap junctions with normal cells to share nutrients.
(D) transfer tumor suppressor genes to normal cells.

NODIA

33. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): During HIV infection, there is a progressive decline in the number of $CD4^+$ T helper cells.
Reason (R): The HIV virus specifically recognizes and infects cells expressing the CD4 surface molecule, leading to their eventual destruction.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

34. The termination of a signal transduction pathway is as important as its initiation. Which of the following is a common mechanism for signal termination?
(A) Dephosphorylation of activated proteins by phosphatases.
(B) Continuous production of second messengers.

(C) Upregulation of receptor expression on the cell surface.
(D) Permanent binding of the ligand to the receptor.

35. The diversity of the T-cell receptor (TCR) is generated by a mechanism most similar to that of:
(A) alternative splicing of mRNA.
(B) MHC polymorphism.
(C) antibody diversity generation.
(D) post-translational modification of proteins.

36. Consider the following statements regarding neurotransmission:
1. It involves the release of chemical signals called neurotransmitters into the synaptic cleft.
2. The binding of a neurotransmitter to a postsynaptic receptor always results in an excitatory postsynaptic potential (EPSP).
3. Neurotransmitter action is terminated by reuptake, enzymatic degradation, or diffusion.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

37. Which of the following is an example of a pathogen-induced disease in animals caused by bacteria altering host cell function?
(A) Influenza, caused by the influenza virus.
(B) Malaria, caused by the protozoan Plasmodium.
(C) Cholera, caused by a G-protein modifying bacterial toxin.
(D) Cervical cancer, associated with Human Papillomavirus.

38. The role of cadherins in cellular communication is primarily related to:
(A) anchoring cells to the basement membrane.
(B) Ca^{2+}-dependent cell-to-cell adhesion.
(C) transmitting signals from hormones.
(D) forming channels between adjacent cells.

39. Arrange the following steps in the activation of a B cell in the correct sequence:
1. B cell presents antigen on MHC class II molecules to a helper T cell.
2. Helper T cell provides co-stimulation and cytokines.
3. B cell receptor binds to its cognate antigen.
4. B cell differentiates into plasma cells and memory cells.
5. B cell internalizes and processes the antigen.

(A) 3, 5, 1, 2, 4
(B) 3, 1, 5, 2, 4
(C) 1, 3, 5, 4, 2
(D) 5, 1, 3, 2, 4

40. Which statement about tumor suppressor genes is incorrect?
(A) A gain-of-function mutation in a single allele is sufficient to promote cancer.
(B) They encode proteins that normally restrain cell proliferation.
(C) A loss-of-function mutation in these genes can contribute to cancer.
(D) Both alleles of a tumor suppressor gene typically need to be inactivated for a cancerous phenotype to emerge.

41. Signal transduction through a receptor tyrosine kinase (RTK) is typically initiated by:
(A) the binding of a G-protein to the receptor.
(B) the opening of an associated ion channel.
(C) ligand-induced receptor dimerization and phosphorylation.
(D) ligand binding, exposing a nuclear localization signal.

42. In the context of host-parasite interactions, what is an "adhesin"?
(A) A pathogen surface molecule that binds to host cells.
(B) A host cell surface molecule that pathogens bind to.
(C) An enzyme that degrades the host's extracellular matrix.
(D) A toxin produced by a pathogen that damages host cells.

43. Match the type of hypersensitivity in List I with its corresponding mechanism in List II.
List I: (Type of Hypersensitivity)
P. Type I,
Q. Type II,
R. Type III,
S. Type IV

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

List II: (Mechanism)
1. Immune complex deposition,
2. T-cell mediated,
3. IgE-mediated mast cell degranulation,
4. Antibody-mediated cytotoxicity against cell surface antigens

(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

44. The process of a cancer cell squeezing through the endothelial cells of a blood vessel to enter circulation is known as:
(A) Angiogenesis
(B) Apoptosis
(C) Anoikis
(D) Intravasation

45. Which molecule is crucial for connecting the extracellular matrix to the actin cytoskeleton via integrins?
(A) Connexin
(B) Cadherin
(C) Talin
(D) Occludin

46. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Secondary immune responses are faster and more robust than primary immune responses.
Reason (R): The secondary response is mediated by memory B and T cells that were generated during the primary response and are more numerous and easily activated.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

47. A B-cell epitope is best described as:
(A) the specific portion of an antigen that is recognized and bound by an antibody.
(B) a part of an antigen that is presented by MHC molecules to T cells.
(C) a fragment of an antigen processed inside a B cell.
(D) the variable region of an antibody molecule.

48. The function of caspases in apoptosis is to:
(A) phosphorylate and inactivate survival proteins.
(B) degrade cellular components like nuclear lamins and proteins.
(C) bind to death receptors and initiate the signaling cascade.
(D) repair DNA damage to prevent cell death.

49. Consider the following statements regarding cell adhesion molecules (CAMs):
1. They are exclusively involved in anchoring cells to the extracellular matrix.
2. The four major families are cadherins, integrins, selectins, and the immunoglobulin superfamily.
3. Their expression and function are static and do not change during development or disease.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 2 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

50. Which of the following is a common mechanism used by viruses to alter host cell behavior?
(A) Inhibiting host cell apoptosis to prolong their replication cycle.
(B) Synthesizing their own ribosomes for protein production.
(C) Building a new cell wall around the host cell.
(D) Secreting toxins that target distant cells.

51. In a G-protein signaling pathway, the G-protein is active when:
(A) it is bound to GDP.
(B) its alpha subunit is associated with the beta and gamma subunits.
(C) it is bound to GTP.
(D) it is unbound to both GDP and GTP.

52. The main function of T helper (TH) cells is to:
(A) directly kill virus-infected cells.
(B) produce and secrete large quantities of antibodies.
(C) phagocytose pathogens and debris.
(D) activate other immune cells like B cells and cytotoxic T cells.

NODIA

53. A malignant tumor differs from a benign tumor in that the malignant tumor:
(A) is encapsulated by connective tissue.
(B) grows slowly and remains localized.
(C) is capable of invasion and metastasis.
(D) is composed of well-differentiated cells.

54. Which of the following directly links the regulation of hematopoiesis to cell communication?
(A) The passive filtration of blood cells in the spleen.
(B) The dependence of stem cell differentiation on cytokines.
(C) The iron content within hemoglobin molecules.
(D) The flexible shape of erythrocytes allowing capillary passage.

55. Identify the incorrect pair regarding host-pathogen interactions.
(A) Salmonella - Injects effector proteins via a Type III secretion system.
(B) Influenza virus - Uses hemagglutinin to bind to sialic acid on host cells.
(C) HIV - Enters cells via fusion with the plasma membrane.
(D) Mycobacterium tuberculosis - Primarily replicates in the extracellular space.

56. Given below are two statements regarding autoimmunity.
Statement I: Autoimmunity is a condition where the immune system fails to recognize and attack foreign pathogens.
Statement II: Type 1 diabetes is an example of an autoimmune disease where the immune system attacks insulin-producing beta cells.
Which of the following is correct?
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

57. The regulation of neurotransmitter release at the presynaptic terminal is most directly controlled by:
(A) the influx of Na+ ions.
(B) the reuptake of neurotransmitter.
(C) the influx of Ca^{2+} ions.
(D) the synthesis of acetylcholine.

58. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Cancer development is a multi-step process involving the accumulation of several mutations.
Reason (R): A single mutation in either an oncogene or a tumor suppressor gene is sufficient to cause a fully metastatic cancer.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

59. Which class of antibody is the first to be produced during a primary immune response?
(A) IgG
(B) IgA
(C) IgE
(D) IgM

60. The genetic rearrangement that creates diversity in B and T cell receptors occurs in:
(A) Mature, circulating lymphocytes upon antigen encounter.
(B) Progenitor cells in the bone marrow and thymus.
(C) All somatic cells during embryonic development.
(D) Germline cells before fertilization.

61. Match the therapeutic strategy for cancer in List I with its mechanism of action in List II.
List I: (Cancer Therapeutic Strategy)
P. Chemotherapy,
Q. Radiation Therapy,
R. Immunotherapy,
S. Anti-angiogenic therapy
List II: (Mechanism of Action)
1. Induces DNA damage leading to apoptosis,
2. Inhibits formation of tumor blood vessels,
3. Blocks signals preventing T cells from attacking,
4. Targets rapidly dividing cells with cytotoxic drugs
(A) P-1, Q-4, R-2, S-3
(B) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
(C) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

62. Which of the following is an example of a cell surface receptor?
(A) The estrogen receptor
(B) The thyroid hormone receptor
(C) The retinoic acid receptor
(D) The G-protein coupled receptor

63. A key event in the immune response to Mycobacterium tuberculosis is the:
(A) formation of granulomas by macrophages and T cells.
(B) rapid production of neutralizing antibodies.
(C) activation of the complement system via the classical pathway.
(D) complete eradication of the bacteria by neutrophils.

64. Consider the following statements about Human Papillomavirus (HPV) and cancer:
1. HPV infection is a major risk factor for cervical cancer.
2. The viral proteins E6 and E7 can inactivate the tumor suppressor proteins p53 and pRb, respectively.
3. All HPV infections inevitably lead to cancer.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

65. In the context of the immune response to malaria, the Plasmodium parasite primarily resides:
(A) within macrophages in granulomas.
(B) inside hepatocytes and erythrocytes.
(C) freely in the blood plasma.
(D) on the surface of B lymphocytes.

66. What is the function of the Fc region of an antibody molecule?
(A) It determines the antibody's isotype (e.g., IgG, IgM).
(B) It binds to the specific antigen.
(C) It is the site of V(D)J recombination.
(D) It is responsible for generating antibody diversity.

67. The process of "antigen processing" involves:
(A) the synthesis of new antigens by an infected cell.
(B) the secretion of antibodies that process antigens.
(C) the degradation of antigens into smaller peptides for presentation on MHC molecules.
(D) the binding of a whole antigen to a B-cell receptor.

NODIA

68. The cell cycle is a tightly regulated process. Cancer cells often exhibit a loss of control, for example, by:
(A) failing to pass the G_1 checkpoint due to DNA damage.
(B) overexpressing proteins that inhibit cyclin-dependent kinases (CDKs).
(C) undergoing apoptosis at an accelerated rate.
(D) constitutively activating pathways that promote progression from G_1 to S phase.

69. Arrange the key events of metastasis in their logical order:
1. Intravasation (entry into blood/lymph vessels)
2. Local invasion of surrounding tissue
3. Extravasation and colonization at a distant site
4. Transport through the circulatory system
5. Formation of a primary tumor
(A) 5, 2, 1, 4, 3
(B) 5, 1, 2, 4, 3
(C) 2, 5, 1, 3, 4
(D) 1, 5, 2, 4, 3

70. Which of the following is a key molecule involved in cell-mediated effector functions?
(A) IgM antibody
(B) Perforin and granzymes released by CTLs.
(C) C3b component of complement.
(D) Histamine released by mast cells.

71. Cellular communication can be broadly categorized. When a cell releases a signal that acts on nearby cells, this is known as:
(A) Endocrine signaling
(B) Autocrine signaling
(C) Juxtacrine signaling
(D) Paracrine signaling

72. A congenital immunodeficiency is one that is:
(A) caused by a genetic defect and is present from birth.

(B) driving the cell through the G_1/S checkpoint.
(C) inhibiting apoptosis.
(D) DNA damage repair.

149. The term "extravasation" in the context of both inflammation and cancer metastasis refers to the:
(A) formation of new blood vessels.
(B) programmed death of a cell.
(C) movement of cells out of blood vessels into surrounding tissue.
(D) division of a cell into two daughter cells.

150. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): A hapten alone cannot elicit an immune response.
Reason (R): Haptens are antigenic but not immunogenic unless they are coupled to a larger carrier protein.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

151. Which of the following is a key characteristic of the adaptive immune system that the innate system lacks?
(A) The use of phagocytic cells.
(B) The presence of physical barriers like skin.
(C) The ability to respond immediately to a pathogen.
(D) The generation of antigen-specific memory.

152. Some bacteria induce disease by producing toxins that are AB toxins. The 'A' subunit typically:
(A) possesses the enzymatic or toxic activity.
(B) binds to the host cell receptor.
(C) forms a channel in the host membrane.
(D) is the larger, non-toxic part of the molecule.

153. The final effector function of the complement system is the formation of the Membrane Attack Complex (MAC), which leads to:
(A) opsonization of the pathogen.
(B) recruitment of inflammatory cells.
(C) lysis of the target cell.
(D) activation of B cells.

154. Which of the following cellular structures is essential for neurotransmission?
(A) The synapse
(B) The extracellular matrix
(C) The gap junction
(D) The desmosome

155. Match the term related to cancer in List I with its correct definition in List II.
List I: (Cancer - related Term)
P. Oncogene,
Q. Tumor Suppressor Gene,
R. Metastasis,
S. Apoptosis
List II: (Definition)
1. Gene whose loss contributes to cancer,
2. Spread to distant sites,
3. Mutated gene promoting growth,
4. Programmed cell death
(A) P-1, Q-3, R-4, S-2
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

156. Which antibody isotype is most prominently involved in mucosal immunity?
(A) IgG
(B) IgA
(C) IgD
(D) IgM

157. Normal fibroblasts can be induced to become cancer-associated fibroblasts (CAFs), which in turn:
(A) kill cancer cells through direct contact.
(B) revert to a normal phenotype after a few cell divisions.
(C) secrete factors that promote cancer cell proliferation and invasion.
(D) phagocytose cancer cells.

158. A major challenge in controlling HIV infection is the virus's high mutation rate, which is primarily due to:
(A) the host cell's DNA repair mechanisms.
(B) the integration of the provirus into the host genome.
(C) the pressure exerted by the innate immune system.
(D) the lack of proofreading activity of its reverse transcriptase enzyme.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

(A) Cyclic AMP (cAMP)
(B) A G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR)
(C) Diacylglycerol (DAG)
(D) Inositol triphosphate (IP3)

82. Consider the following statements about humoral and cell-mediated immunity:
1. Humoral immunity is most effective against extracellular pathogens.
2. Cell-mediated immunity involves cytotoxic T lymphocytes that can kill infected host cells.
3. B cells are the primary effectors of cell-mediated immunity.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

83. The activation of T cells requires two signals. The first is provided by the TCR/MHC interaction. What provides the second, co-stimulatory signal?
(A) The secretion of cytokines like IL-2 by the T cell itself.
(B) The binding of CD4 or CD8 to the MHC molecule.
(C) The interaction between CD28 on the T cell and B7 on the APC.
(D) The recognition of a foreign antigen by the T cell.

84. Simian Virus 40 (SV40) promotes transformation by producing proteins that:
(A) activate the host's immune system.
(B) cause rapid lysis of the host cell.
(C) specifically enhance the host's DNA repair mechanisms.
(D) inactivate host tumor suppressors like p53 and Rb.

85. A key step in the regulation of hematopoiesis is the commitment of a multipotent stem cell to a specific lineage. This is largely determined by:
(A) the concentration of red blood cells in the circulation.
(B) the age of the individual.
(C) the specific combination of cytokines and growth factors it is exposed to.
(D) random chance, independent of external signals.

86. The complement system can be activated via three pathways. Which pathway is activated by the spontaneous hydrolysis of C3?
(A) The classical pathway
(B) The alternative pathway
(C) The lectin pathway
(D) The cytotoxic pathway

NODIA

87. Given below are two statements regarding neurotransmitters.
Statement I: Neurotransmitters are stored in synaptic vesicles in the presynaptic terminal.
Statement II: The arrival of an action potential at the presynaptic terminal causes voltage-gated Ca^{2+} channels to close.
Which of the following is correct?
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

88. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Mutations in the Ras proto-oncogene are frequently found in human cancers.
Reason (R): Mutated Ras proteins are often locked in a GTP-bound, active state, leading to constitutive signaling for cell proliferation.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

89. What is the defining characteristic of a T-cell epitope?
(A) It is typically a conformational shape on the surface of a protein.
(B) It can be a carbohydrate or a lipid.
(C) It must be a linear peptide fragment bound to an MHC molecule.
(D) It is recognized directly by T cells without any processing.

90. Which of the following is an example of an innate immune cell that uses phagocytosis as a primary defense mechanism?

109. All of the following are mechanisms for generating antibody diversity EXCEPT:
(A) Combinatorial joining of V, D, and J gene segments.
(B) Junctional diversity from imprecise joining and nucleotide addition.
(C) Post-translational phosphorylation of the antibody protein.
(D) Combinatorial association of different heavy and light chains.

110. Genetic rearrangements in B-cell progenitor cells that create the immunoglobulin genes are a normal process, but errors can sometimes lead to:
(A) autoimmunity.
(B) congenital immunodeficiency.
(C) hypersensitivity reactions.
(D) lymphomas and leukemias through chromosomal translocations.

111. Arrange the following steps of phagocytosis in the correct order:
1. Formation of a phagolysosome.
2. Chemotaxis of the phagocyte to the microbe.
3. Ingestion of the microbe into a phagosome.
4. Adherence of the microbe to the phagocyte.
5. Digestion of the ingested microbe.

(A) 2, 4, 3, 1, 5
(B) 4, 2, 3, 5, 1
(C) 2, 3, 4, 1, 5
(D) 1, 2, 4, 3, 5

112. Which of the following is a characteristic of apoptosis that distinguishes it from necrosis?
(A) Cell swelling and rupture.
(B) Significant inflammatory response.
(C) Shrinkage, chromatin condensation, and apoptotic bodies.
(D) Random degradation of DNA.

113. Consider the following statements regarding hormones and their receptors:
1. Steroid hormones are lipid-soluble and typically bind to intracellular receptors.
2. Peptide hormones are water-soluble and bind to cell-surface receptors.
3. The binding of a hormone to its receptor is a non-specific interaction.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

114. A key feature of the immune response during a primary viral infection like influenza is the activation of:
(A) cytotoxic T lymphocytes (CTLs) to kill infected cells.
(B) B cells to produce IgE antibodies.
(C) eosinophils to attack the virus directly.
(D) TH_2 cells to combat a parasitic worm.

115. Match the cell type in List I with the cell adhesion molecule it characteristically uses in List II.
List I: (Cell Type)
P. Epithelial cells,
Q. Leukocytes,
R. Neurons,
S. Fibroblasts
List II: (Cell Adhesive Molecule)
1. Integrins (ECM binding),
2. N-CAM,
3. Cadherins (adherens junctions),
4. Selectins (endothelium binding)

(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(D) P-3, Q-2, R-4, S-1

116. Which statement incorrectly describes the relationship between the cell cycle and cancer?
(A) Cancer cells often have defects in cell cycle checkpoints.
(B) Oncogenes frequently encode proteins that drive the cell cycle forward.
(C) Tumor suppressor genes, like p53, often act by halting the cell cycle.
(D) All cancer cells are permanently arrested in the G_0 phase.

117. The interaction between a pathogen's PAMPs and a host cell's PRRs is a key feature of:
(A) adaptive immunity.
(B) immunological memory.
(C) innate immunity.
(D) autoimmunity.

118. The function of an "adjuvant" in a vaccine is to:
(A) act as the specific antigen.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

3. A gain-of-function mutation converts a proto-oncogene into an oncogene.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

100. The differentiation of T cells into distinct subsets like TH1, TH_2, or TH17 is primarily directed by:
(A) the type of antigen encountered.
(B) the specific TCR expressed by the T cell.
(C) the age of the T cell.
(D) the cytokine environment present during T cell activation.

101. The entry process of enveloped viruses like HIV into a host cell often involves:
(A) injection of the viral genome through a channel, leaving the capsid outside.
(B) lysis of the host cell membrane by viral enzymes.
(C) fusion of the viral envelope with the host cell plasma membrane.
(D) phagocytosis of the virus by a non-specific mechanism.

102. Which of the following is a function of phosphodiesterase in signal transduction?
(A) It synthesizes cyclic AMP (cAMP) from ATP.
(B) It degrades cyclic AMP (cAMP), thus terminating the signal.
(C) It activates protein kinase A.
(D) It phosphorylates target proteins on serine/threonine residues.

103. In an acquired immunodeficiency such as AIDS, the primary defect is:
(A) the inability to produce hematopoietic stem cells.
(B) a loss of B cells, leading to a failure of humoral immunity.
(C) a genetic mutation that prevents complement activation.
(D) the destruction of $CD4^+$ T helper cells, crippling immunity.

104. Which of the following best describes the role of the proteasome in antigen presentation?
(A) It degrades endogenous (cytosolic) proteins into peptides for presentation on MHC class I.
(B) It degrades exogenous proteins in the endosome.
(C) It cleaves MHC molecules from the cell surface.
(D) It assembles the B-cell receptor complex.

105. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The metastasis of cancer cells is a highly inefficient process.
Reason (R): Most cancer cells that enter the bloodstream fail to survive and colonize a distant site due to mechanical stress and attack by the immune system.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

106. What is the general principle of cell communication?
(A) A signaling cell produces a signal molecule that is detected by a target cell.
(B) All cells in a multicellular organism are in direct physical contact.
(C) Communication occurs exclusively through the nervous system.
(D) Signals are always electrical in nature.

107. Anaphylactic shock is a severe, life-threatening manifestation of which type of hypersensitivity?
(A) Type II (Antibody-mediated)
(B) Type III (Immune complex)
(C) Type IV (Delayed-type)
(D) Type I (Immediate)

108. The role of Acetylcholinesterase at the neuromuscular junction is to:
(A) synthesize acetylcholine in the presynaptic terminal.
(B) degrade acetylcholine in the synaptic cleft, thereby terminating the signal.
(C) act as the receptor for acetylcholine on the muscle cell.
(D) open calcium channels in the presynaptic terminal.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(B) acquired as a result of an infection like HIV.
(C) induced by medical treatments like chemotherapy.
(D) a temporary loss of immune function due to malnutrition.

73. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): MHC molecules exhibit high polymorphism within a population.
Reason (R): This diversity enhances the range of peptides that can be presented to T cells, improving the species' ability to combat a wide variety of pathogens.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

74. How do some bacteria alter host cell behavior?
(A) By injecting effector proteins that hijack host cell signaling.
(B) By directly editing the host cell's DNA using a CRISPR-like system.
(C) By forming a protective shell outside the host cell membrane.
(D) By consuming the host cell's nucleus to acquire genetic material.

75. What is the primary role of inflammation in the immune response?
(A) To suppress the adaptive immune response.
(B) To induce systemic tolerance to self-antigens.
(C) To directly cause apoptosis of invading pathogens.
(D) To recruit immune cells and molecules to the site of infection or injury.

76. A live-attenuated vaccine contains:
(A) a killed, whole pathogen.
(B) a weakened but still replicating form of the pathogen.
(C) only a specific subunit or toxin from the pathogen.
(D) synthetic peptides corresponding to the pathogen's epitopes.

77. Ras, a key component in signaling pathways, functions as a:
(A) Receptor tyrosine kinase
(B) Serine/threonine phosphatase
(C) GTPase switch protein
(D) Transcription factor

78. Which of the following is a characteristic of MHC class I molecules?
(A) They present exogenous antigens to helper T cells.
(B) They are composed of two equally sized transmembrane chains, alpha and beta.
(C) They bind to the CD4 co-receptor on cytotoxic T cells.
(D) They are expressed on all nucleated somatic cells.

79. Match the cell adhesion molecule in List I with its characteristic feature in List II.
List I: (Cell Adhesive Molecule)
P. Cadherin,
Q. Integrin,
R. Selectin,
S. Connexin
List II: (Characteristic Feature)
1. Forms intercellular channels,
2. Binds to carbohydrates on other cells,
3. Links cytoskeleton to ECM,
4. Mediates Ca^{2+}-dependent homophilic cell adhesion
(A) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1
(D) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2

80. The interaction of cancer cells with normal cells can lead to the recruitment of normal stromal cells to form a tumor microenvironment. This process supports the tumor by:
(A) competing with the cancer cells for nutrients, thereby limiting growth.
(B) providing pro-survival signals and promoting angiogenesis.
(C) inducing an immune response that eliminates the cancer cells.
(D) donating functional tumor suppressor genes to the cancer cells.

81. Which of the following is NOT a second messenger?

NODIA

(B) enhance the immune response to the antigen.
(C) attenuate the live pathogen.
(D) serve as a preservative.

119. Given below are two statements regarding signaling pathways.
Statement I: All cell signaling pathways operate independently of one another.
Statement II: Crosstalk between different signaling pathways allows for the integration of multiple signals and a more complex cellular response.
Which of the following is correct?
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

120. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): During an infection with Mycobacterium tuberculosis, a cell-mediated immune response is crucial for control.
Reason (R): M. tuberculosis is an intracellular bacterium that resides within macrophages, making it inaccessible to antibodies.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

121. Which molecule class is primarily responsible for the tightest sealing between adjacent epithelial cells, preventing leakage across the layer?
(A) Cadherins
(B) Integrins
(C) Claudins and Occludins
(D) Connexins

122. The Philadelphia chromosome, often associated with Chronic Myelogenous Leukemia (CML), is a result of:
(A) a genetic rearrangement known as a chromosomal translocation.
(B) a point mutation in the p53 gene.
(C) a viral insertion into a proto-oncogene.
(D) the deletion of a tumor suppressor gene.

123. What is the primary difference between a primary and a secondary immune response?
(A) The primary response is faster and stronger.
(B) The secondary response relies on naive lymphocytes, while the primary response uses memory cells.
(C) The primary response involves T cells, while the secondary response involves only B cells.
(D) The secondary response is characterized by a rapid production of high-affinity IgG.

124. Pathogens like Listeria monocytogenes can move from one host cell to an adjacent one without entering the extracellular space by:
(A) forming a gap junction between the cells.
(B) hijacking the host cell's actin polymerization machinery.
(C) inducing fusion of the two host cells.
(D) being packaged into exosomes.

125. The activation of phospholipase C (PLC) by a G-protein leads to the production of:
(A) cAMP and cGMP.
(B) Nitric oxide and Carbon monoxide.
(C) Inositol triphosphate (IP3) and diacylglycerol (DAG).
(D) Calcium (Ca^{2+}) and Sodium (Na^{+}).

126. Which part of an antibody molecule determines its antigen-binding specificity?
(A) The constant region of the heavy chain.
(B) The constant region of the light chain.
(C) The hinge region.
(D) The variable regions of the heavy and light chains.

127. The process by which T cells that strongly recognize self-antigens are eliminated in the thymus is called:
(A) Negative selection
(B) Positive selection
(C) Clonal expansion
(D) Affinity maturation

128. A therapeutic strategy for cancer that involves using a patient's own T cells, genetically engineered to recognize and attack their tumor, is known as:
(A) Monoclonal antibody therapy.
(B) CAR-T cell therapy.
(C) Checkpoint inhibitor therapy.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(A) Macrophage
(B) B lymphocyte
(C) Cytotoxic T lymphocyte
(D) Basophil

91. Arrange the sequence of events in GPCR signaling after ligand binding:
1. G-protein dissociates into subunits.
2. Ligand binds to the GPCR.
3. G-protein exchanges GDP for GTP.
4. GPCR undergoes conformational change.
5. Subunit activates or inhibits an effector enzyme.

(A) 2, 4, 3, 1, 5
(B) 2, 3, 4, 1, 5
(C) 3, 2, 4, 5, 1
(D) 4, 2, 3, 1, 5

92. The phenomenon where an antibody response shifts from producing IgM to producing IgG, IgA, or IgE is called:
(A) Affinity maturation
(B) Isotype switching
(C) Somatic hypermutation
(D) Clonal selection

93. One way pathogens alter host cell behavior is by preventing fusion of the phagosome with the lysosome. This allows the pathogen to:
(A) escape into the cytoplasm.
(B) induce apoptosis in the host cell.
(C) survive and replicate within the phagosome.
(D) signal to other pathogens to infect the same cell.

94. The interaction between selectins on endothelial cells and carbohydrate ligands on leukocytes is crucial for which step of the inflammatory response?
(A) Killing of the pathogen
(B) Phagocytosis of cellular debris.
(C) Antibody production.
(D) Initial tethering and rolling of leukocytes along the blood vessel wall.

95. Which of the following is an incorrect statement regarding therapeutic interventions for uncontrolled cell growth?
(A) All cancer therapies are highly specific and have no effect on normal, healthy cells.
(B) Many chemotherapeutic agents target DNA synthesis or mitosis to kill rapidly dividing cells.
(C) Monoclonal antibodies can be designed to target specific cancer cell surface antigens.
(D) Some drugs are designed to inhibit specific oncogenic proteins, like tyrosine kinase inhibitors.

96. Autoimmune diseases, like rheumatoid arthritis, are often associated with a breakdown in:
(A) primary immune response.
(B) immunological tolerance.
(C) hematopoiesis.
(D) complement activation.

97. Match the pathogen in List I with the primary host cell type it infects or disease it causes in List II.
List I: (Pathogen)
P. HIV,
Q. Plasmodium,
R. Mycobacterium tuberculosis,
S. HPV
List II: (Host Cell Type/Disease)
1. Macrophages (granulomas),
2. $CD4^+$ T lymphocytes,
3. Epithelial cells (cervical cancer),
4. Erythrocytes and Hepatocytes

(A) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(C) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(D) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3

98. The extracellular matrix provides structural support but also plays a role in cell communication by:
(A) acting as a reservoir for growth factors and influencing behavior via integrins.
(B) directly carrying action potentials between cells.
(C) forming a complete barrier that prevents any cell migration or signaling.
(D) synthesizing second messengers that diffuse into cells.

99. Consider the following statements about oncogenes and tumor suppressor genes:
1. Proto-oncogenes code for proteins that promote cell growth and division.
2. Tumor suppressor genes code for proteins that inhibit cell growth and division.

NODIA

138. A patient is diagnosed with a severe combined immunodeficiency (SCID). This condition is characterized by a profound lack of:
(A) functional T and B lymphocytes.
(B) neutrophils and macrophages.
(C) complement proteins.
(D) natural killer cells.

139. A virus that integrates its genetic material into the host's chromosome is known as a:
(A) Lytic virus
(B) Bacteriophage
(C) Viroid
(D) Provirus

140. Which statement about G-proteins is incorrect?
(A) They are heterotrimeric proteins composed of α, β, and γ subunits.
(B) They are activated by exchanging GTP for GDP.
(C) The α subunit has intrinsic GTPase activity.
(D) They act as intermediaries between receptors and intracellular effectors.

141. The phenomenon of "immune modulation" refers to:
(A) the process of generating antibody diversity.
(B) the generation of immunological memory.
(C) the alteration of the strength and quality of an immune response.
(D) the initial recognition of a pathogen by the innate immune system.

142. The loss of E-cadherin expression is a crucial event in cancer progression because it:
(A) increases the cell's metabolic rate.
(B) promotes angiogenesis.
(C) makes the cell more sensitive to apoptosis.
(D) disrupts adhesion, facilitating invasion and metastasis.

143. Consider the following statements about B and T cell activation:
1. B cell activation requires help from T helper cells for most protein antigens.
2. T cells can be activated by soluble antigens freely circulating in the blood.
3. Both B and T cells undergo clonal expansion after successful activation.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

144. The primary immune response against the parasite Plasmodium is challenging because the parasite:
(A) is an extracellular pathogen that is easily targeted by antibodies.
(B) has a complex life cycle expressing different stage-specific antigens.
(C) has a very thick cell wall that is impermeable to immune effectors.
(D) exclusively infects B lymphocytes.

145. What defines a molecule as an antigen?
(A) It must be a protein.
(B) It must be capable of being recognized by an immune component.
(C) It must be foreign to the host.
(D) It must be a large, complex molecule.

146. The regulation of signaling pathways can occur through receptor desensitization. A common mechanism for this is:
(A) phosphorylation and internalization of the receptor.
(B) increasing the synthesis of the receptor.
(C) permanently activating the associated G-protein.
(D) increasing the production of the signaling ligand.

147. Arrange the following events in a typical Tyrosine Kinase Receptor signaling pathway in the correct order:
1. Activation of Ras by exchanging GDP for GTP.
2. Binding of a growth factor to the receptor.
3. Autophosphorylation of the receptor.
4. Activation of a MAP kinase cascade.
5. Recruitment of adaptor proteins like Grb2/Sos to the receptor.

(A) 2, 3, 5, 1, 4
(B) 2, 5, 3, 1, 4
(C) 1, 2, 3, 5, 4
(D) 2, 3, 1, 5, 4

148. The role of tumor suppressor genes like BRCA1 and BRCA2 is primarily related to:
(A) promoting angiogenesis.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(D) Anti-angiogenic therapy.

129. A key step in neurotransmission regulation is the removal of neurotransmitters from the synaptic cleft. This is achieved by all the following mechanisms EXCEPT:
(A) Enzymatic degradation.
(B) Active transport into the postsynaptic neuron.
(C) Reuptake into the presynaptic neuron.
(D) Uptake by glial cells.

130. Consider the following statements about host-parasite interactions:
1. Recognition is the first crucial step for a pathogen to establish an infection.
2. Many viruses use host cell surface proteins as receptors for entry.
3. All host-pathogen interactions result in disease.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

131. Match the component of innate immunity in List I with its description in List II.
List I: (Innate Immunity)
P. TLR,
Q. Neutrophil,
R. NK cell,
S. C3b
List II: (Description)
1. Abundant phagocytic cell arriving first at infections,
2. Opsonin enhancing phagocytosis,
3. Pattern recognition receptor,
4. Kills infected cells without prior sensitization

(A) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

132. Which of the following hormones acts via a G-protein coupled receptor?
(A) Estrogen
(B) Testosterone
(C) Insulin
(D) Adrenaline (Epinephrine)

133. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): B-cell receptors (BCR) and T-cell receptors (TCR) recognize antigens in fundamentally different ways.
Reason (R): BCRs can recognize soluble, native antigens, whereas TCRs can only recognize processed peptide fragments presented on MHC molecules.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

134. The Warburg effect, a hallmark of many cancer cells, describes:
(A) the reliance of cancer cells on oxidative phosphorylation.
(B) the tendency of cancer cells to favor metabolism via aerobic glycolysis.
(C) the increased rate of apoptosis in tumor cells.
(D) the ability of cancer cells to evade immune detection.

135. The interaction of Fas ligand (FasL) on a cytotoxic T cell and the Fas receptor on a target cell is a mechanism to induce:
(A) proliferation of the target cell.
(B) differentiation of the target cell.
(C) anergy in the target cell.
(D) apoptosis in the target cell.

136. Which of the following is a primary lymphoid organ?
(A) Thymus
(B) Spleen
(C) Lymph node
(D) Peyer's patch

137. What is the role of integrins in cell communication?
(A) They form channels for ion flow between cells.
(B) They mediate Ca^{2+}-dependent cell-cell adhesion.
(C) They transmit signals bidirectionally between the ECM and cell interior.
(D) They are receptors for steroid hormones.

NODIA

159. Given below are two statements regarding cell signaling.
Statement I: Endocrine signaling involves hormones that travel through the bloodstream to act on distant target cells.
Statement II: Paracrine signaling involves signals that act on the same cell that secreted them.
Which of the following is correct?
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

160. Which of the following therapeutic interventions for cancer is based on inhibiting the function of an oncogene product?
(A) General chemotherapy with methotrexate.
(B) Treatment of CML with a tyrosine kinase inhibitor like Imatinib.
(C) Radiation therapy.
(D) Surgical removal of the primary tumor.

161. The differentiation of a common lymphoid progenitor can lead to all the following cell types EXCEPT:
(A) Erythrocyte
(B) B lymphocyte
(C) T lymphocyte
(D) Natural Killer (NK) cell

162. Consider the following statements about inflammation:
1. It is a specific response directed against a particular antigen.
2. The cardinal signs include redness, swelling, heat, and pain.
3. It is always detrimental and damaging to the host tissue.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 2 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

163. How does Human Papillomavirus (HPV) promote cancer?
(A) By causing chronic inflammation that leads to mutations.
(B) By inserting a potent oncogene into the host genome.
(C) By producing proteins (E6, E7) that degrade host tumor suppressors.
(D) By accelerating the host cell's rate of apoptosis.

164. Which of the following is NOT a function of antibodies?
(A) Neutralization of toxins and viruses.
(B) Opsonization of pathogens for phagocytosis.
(C) Activation of the complement system.
(D) Direct killing of infected cells by entering the cytoplasm.

165. The specificity of cell communication is determined by:
(A) the concentration of the signaling molecule only.
(B) the speed at which the signaling molecule travels.
(C) the presence of specific receptor proteins on the target cell.
(D) the size of the target cell.

166. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Activation of a T helper cell requires presentation of antigen by an Antigen Presenting Cell (APC).
Reason (R): T helper cells cannot recognize soluble antigens and need to interact with a peptide-MHC Class II complex on the surface of an APC.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

167. Which is the correct pairing of a cell adhesion molecule with its primary ligand type?
(A) Selectin - Protein on another cell
(B) Cadherin - Carbohydrates on the ECM
(C) Ig-superfamily CAM - Lipids on another cell
(D) Integrin - Extracellular matrix proteins (e.g., fibronectin)

168. The development of autoimmunity is prevented by immunological tolerance. A failure in which process would most likely lead to an autoimmune disease?

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

suppresses cell growth.
(B) A normal gene involved in cell growth and proliferation.
(C) A mutated gene whose protein product promotes uncontrolled cell growth.
(D) A gene that is only found in viruses.

250. Which of the following is a function of the cell adhesion molecule, cadherin?
(A) Mediating calcium-dependent, homophilic cell-cell adhesion.
(B) Mediating the attachment of cells to the extracellular matrix.
(C) Forming channels between the cytoplasm of adjacent cells.
(D) Acting as a receptor for hormones.

251. Given below are two statements regarding immune responses.
Statement I: The primary immune response to an antigen takes several days to develop.
Statement II: The secondary immune response to the same antigen is much faster and stronger due to immunological memory.
Which of the following is correct?
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

252. The main challenge for the immune system in controlling HIV infection is:
(A) the virus's ability to form a protective spore.
(B) the virus's rapid mutation rate and its infection of $CD4^+$ T cells.
(C) the virus's thick, impenetrable capsid.
(D) the fact that the virus only replicates outside of host cells.

253. Which of the following is a key step in neurotransmitter release at a synapse?
(A) The active transport of neurotransmitter into the postsynaptic cell.
(B) The degradation of the synaptic vesicles.
(C) The influx of Ca^{2+} ions through voltage-gated channels.
(D) The influx of K^+ ions into the presynaptic terminal.

254. Which of the following is a characteristic of a tumor suppressor gene like Rb?
(A) A gain-of-function mutation in one allele is sufficient to promote cancer.
(B) Its normal function is to promote cell division.
(C) It is derived from a viral gene.
(D) It requires loss-of-function mutations in both alleles to contribute to cancer.

255. The diversity in the T-cell receptor (TCR) is generated by:
(A) somatic recombination of V, D, and J gene segments.
(B) alternative splicing of a single TCR gene.
(C) post-translational modification of the TCR protein.
(D) inheriting a vast library of complete TCR genes.

256. In response to a parasitic worm infection, which antibody isotype and T helper cell subset are typically elevated?
(A) IgM and TH1 cells
(B) IgE and TH_2 cells
(C) IgG and CTLs
(D) IgA and TH17 cells

NODIA

257. Some pathogenic bacteria can prevent their destruction after being phagocytosed by:
(A) rapidly dividing within the phagosome.
(B) secreting proteins that prevent the fusion of the phagosome with the lysosome.
(C) exiting the host cell immediately.
(D) signaling to the host cell to undergo apoptosis.

258. Which of the following is a key component and function of the innate immune system?
(A) Toll-like receptors - recognizing pathogen-associated molecular patterns.
(B) Memory cells - providing long-term protection.
(C) Plasma cells - secreting antibodies.
(D) Affinity maturation - increasing antibody binding strength.

259. The interaction between cancer cells and the normal cells of the stroma can promote cancer progression by:
(A) inducing the normal cells to attack the cancer cells.
(B) causing the cancer cells to undergo

considered a bridge between innate and adaptive immunity.
Reason (R): While it can be activated innately, it can also be activated by antibodies, which are products of the adaptive response.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

181. A bacterial pathogen that survives inside a host cell's phagosome has successfully evaded:
(A) complement-mediated lysis.
(B) neutralization by antibodies.
(C) phagolysosomal fusion and degradation.
(D) recognition by T helper cells.

182. Consider the following statements about cancer and apoptosis:
1. Cancer cells are often resistant to apoptosis.
2. The Bcl-2 family of proteins includes both pro-apoptotic and anti-apoptotic members.
3. Mutations that inactivate p53 can lead to a failure to induce apoptosis in response to DNA damage.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

183. Match the immunoglobulin isotype in List I with its major characteristic in List II.
List I: (Immunoglobulin Isotype)
P. IgG,
Q. IgA,
R. IgM,
S. IgE
List II: (Characteristic)
1. Involved in allergies/parasites,
2. First produced; a pentamer,
3. Most abundant; crosses placenta,
4. Found in secretions; mucosal immunity
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

NODIA

184. The regulation of signaling pathways is crucial to prevent over-stimulation. The GTPase activity of the Gα subunit serves to:
(A) terminate the signal by hydrolyzing GTP to GDP.
(B) activate the G-protein.
(C) bind the G-protein to the receptor.
(D) allow the G-protein to activate adenylyl cyclase.

185. Which cell type is responsible for producing the collagen and fibronectin of the extracellular matrix in connective tissue?
(A) Epithelial cell
(B) Macrophage
(C) Fibroblast
(D) Lymphocyte

186. Which of the following is a primary mechanism by which viruses can induce cell transformation?
(A) By integrating their genome into the host chromosome and disrupting or activating key genes.
(B) By producing a toxin that kills neighboring cells.
(C) By depleting the host cell of essential nutrients.
(D) By forming a protective capsid around the host cell nucleus.

187. T-cell receptors and B-cell receptors share which of the following properties?
(A) They are both secreted from the cell to fight infection.
(B) They both recognize processed peptides presented by MHC molecules.
(C) They are both composed of four polypeptide chains (two heavy, two light).
(D) They both possess variable regions that confer antigen specificity.

188. The primary purpose of a vaccine is to:
(A) provide immediate, passive protection against a pathogen.
(B) induce immunological memory to protect against future infection.
(C) cure an existing infectious disease.
(D) test for a pre-existing immunity to a pathogen.

229. The main difference between antigenicity and immunogenicity is that:
(A) immunogenicity refers to the ability to bind an antibody, while antigenicity refers to the ability to induce an immune response.
(B) there is no difference; the terms are synonymous.
(C) immunogenicity applies only to T cells, while antigenicity applies only to B cells.
(D) antigenicity refers to binding ability, while immunogenicity refers to response induction.

230. Which of the following best describes the process of metastasis?
(A) The uncontrolled growth of a primary tumor.
(B) The spread of cancer cells from a primary site to form distant secondary tumors.
(C) The process by which a normal cell becomes a cancer cell.
(D) The formation of new blood vessels to supply a tumor.

231. Match the immune system cell in List I with its primary role in List II.
List I: (Immune System)
P. Plasma Cell,
Q. CTL,
R. Mast Cell,
S. Dendritic Cell
List II: (Primary Role)
1. Releases histamine,
2. Professional antigen-presenting cell,
3. Secretes antibodies,
4. Kills virus-infected cells
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

232. The p53 gene is often called the "guardian of the genome" because it can induce:
(A) cell cycle arrest or apoptosis in response to DNA damage.
(B) angiogenesis to help repair damaged tissue.
(C) cell proliferation to replace damaged cells.
(D) mutations to increase genetic diversity.

233. Which of the following is a mechanism of viral entry that is common for enveloped viruses?
(A) Formation of a pore and injection of nucleic acid.
(B) Phagocytosis by the host cell.
(C) Fusion of the viral envelope with the host plasma membrane.
(D) Mechanical disruption of the host membrane.

234. Secondary immune responses are more effective than primary responses because of the presence of:
(A) Antigen-specific memory cells.
(B) Naive B and T cells.
(C) A high concentration of pathogen.
(D) Innate immune cells only.

235. In cell signaling, what is the function of a protein phosphatase?
(A) To add phosphate groups to proteins, thereby activating them.
(B) To synthesize second messengers.
(C) To act as a cell surface receptor.
(D) To remove phosphate groups from proteins to terminate a signal.

236. Which component of the immune system is most crucial for combating an infection by an intracellular bacterium like Listeria?
(A) Humoral immunity (antibodies)
(B) Cell-mediated immunity (T cells)
(C) The complement system
(D) Eosinophils

237. What is the primary role of MHC class II molecules?
(A) To present endogenous peptides to cytotoxic T cells.
(B) To act as receptors on B cells.
(C) To present exogenous peptides to helper T cells.
(D) To directly kill bacteria.

238. The process by which hematopoietic stem cells give rise to all the various types of blood cells is known as:
(A) Apoptosis
(B) Angiogenesis
(C) Phagocytosis
(D) Hematopoiesis

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

binding between cells.
(C) By forming open channels for the passage of ions and small molecules.
(D) By connecting the ECM to the cytoskeleton and participating in bidirectional signaling.

200. Which of the following is NOT a general principle of cell communication?
(A) Signal reception
(B) Signal transduction
(C) Cellular response
(D) Signal destruction

201. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Cancers caused by viruses like HPV are often preventable through vaccination.
Reason (R): The vaccine generates an immune response against the virus, preventing the initial infection that can lead to cell transformation.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

202. The diversity of the antibody repertoire is significantly increased by somatic hypermutation, which:
(A) introduces point mutations into the variable regions of genes in activated B cells.
(B) occurs in B cell progenitors in the bone marrow.
(C) is the process of switching antibody isotypes.
(D) happens in germline cells.

203. Which of the following pathogen entry processes involves taking the pathogen up into a vesicle that then fuses with a lysosome?
(A) Direct membrane fusion at the cell surface.
(B) Pore formation and injection of genetic material.
(C) Receptor-mediated endocytosis that avoids the lysosome.
(D) Phagocytosis.

204. The primary role of cytotoxic T lymphocytes (CTLs) is to:
(A) produce antibodies against extracellular bacteria.
(B) recognize and kill host cells infected with intracellular pathogens like viruses.
(C) activate macrophages to kill ingested pathogens.
(D) regulate the immune response by suppressing other T cells.

205. A key difference between a proto-oncogene and a tumor suppressor gene is that:
(A) a proto-oncogene requires loss-of-function mutations to become oncogenic.
(B) a tumor suppressor gene requires a gain-of-function mutation to contribute to cancer.
(C) mutations in proto-oncogenes are typically dominant, while mutations in tumor suppressors are recessive.
(D) proto-oncogenes inhibit the cell cycle, while tumor suppressor genes promote it.

NODIA

206. Which type of cell adhesion molecule is primarily responsible for the initial "rolling" of leukocytes on the endothelial lining during inflammation?
(A) Cadherins
(B) Integrins
(C) Connexins
(D) Selectins

207. Consider the following statements about the structure of antibodies:
1. They are composed of two identical heavy chains and two identical light chains.
2. The chains are held together by disulfide bonds.
3. The N-terminal of the chains forms the antigen-binding site.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

208. The activity of cyclin-dependent kinases (CDKs) is regulated by all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) their association with cyclins.
(B) their specific phosphorylation state.
(C) binding of CDK inhibitors (CKIs).
(D) their degradation by the proteasome.

209. Match the signaling molecule in List I with its receptor type in List II.

189. Given below are two statements regarding the extracellular matrix (ECM).
Statement I: The Extracellular Matrix (ECM) is an inert scaffold providing only structural support.
Statement II: The ECM can sequester growth factors and influence differentiation, proliferation, and survival.
Which of the following is correct?
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

190. A mutation in the gene encoding the common gamma chain (γc) of cytokine receptors would most likely lead to:
(A) Autoimmunity
(B) Hypersensitivity
(C) Leukemia
(D) Severe Combined Immunodeficiency (SCID)

191. The t(8;14) translocation in Burkitt's lymphoma places which gene under the control of the strong immunoglobulin heavy chain enhancer?
(A) MYC
(B) p53
(C) Rb
(D) RAS

192. Which of the following is a characteristic of humoral immune responses?
(A) It is primarily mediated by T lymphocytes.
(B) It involves the production of antibodies by plasma cells.
(C) It is most effective against intracellular pathogens.
(D) It does not lead to the formation of memory cells.

193. What is the function of caspases in the process of apoptosis?
(A) They are DNA polymerases that repair damaged DNA.
(B) They are proteases that dismantle the cell by cleaving specific protein substrates.
(C) They are transcription factors that turn on survival genes.
(D) They are cell surface receptors that bind to death ligands.

194. In the context of host-parasite interactions, the term "tropism" refers to the:
(A) specificity of a pathogen for a particular type of host cell or tissue.
(B) ability of a pathogen to cause disease.
(C) time between infection and the appearance of symptoms.
(D) mechanism of pathogen entry into the host.

195. Cell communication is essential for the regulation of hematopoiesis. Which type of signaling molecule is critical for directing stem cell proliferation and differentiation?
(A) Neurotransmitters
(B) Steroid hormones
(C) Cytokines
(D) Second messengers

196. Which of the following is an example of an oncogene?
(A) p53
(B) Rb
(C) APC
(D) src

197. The interaction between B7 on an antigen-presenting cell and CD28 on a T cell is an example of:
(A) an inhibitory signal.
(B) the specific antigen recognition signal.
(C) a signal that induces apoptosis.
(D) a co-stimulatory signal required for T cell activation.

198. The main difference between antigen processing for MHC class I and MHC class II pathways is:
(A) the source of the protein antigens (endogenous for Class I, exogenous for Class II).
(B) MHC class I presents to B cells, while MHC class II presents to T cells.
(C) MHC class I is only found on immune cells, while MHC class II is on all cells.
(D) The peptides loaded onto MHC class I are much longer than those on MHC class II.

199. How do integrins contribute to cell adhesion and signaling?
(A) By forming tight, impermeable seals between adjacent cells.
(B) By mediating Ca^{2+}-dependent homophilic

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Liver
(C) Spleen
(D) Thymus

219. The entry of many non-enveloped viruses into host cells occurs via:
(A) fusion of viral and host membranes.
(B) direct injection of the viral capsid through the host membrane.
(C) formation of a gap junction.
(D) receptor-mediated endocytosis and endosomal disruption.

220. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Signal amplification is a key feature of many signal transduction pathways.
Reason (R): The activation of one receptor can lead to the activation of many G-proteins, each of which activates an enzyme that produces a large number of second messenger molecules.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

221. Which of the following molecules acts as an opsonin, coating pathogens to enhance their phagocytosis?
(A) Histamine
(B) Perforin
(C) Antibody (IgG) and Complement C3b
(D) Granzyme

222. The interaction between normal cells and cancer cells can be detrimental to the normal cells. For example, cancer cells can:
(A) transfer their oncogenes to normal cells, transforming them.
(B) donate functional p53 to repair their own DNA.
(C) provide nutrients to surrounding normal cells to promote tissue health.
(D) secrete factors that suppress the immune response in the local environment.

223. Which of the following is a function of the constant region (Fc) of an IgG antibody?
(A) Binding to Fc receptors on phagocytes.
(B) Binding to the specific antigen epitope.
(C) Undergoing somatic hypermutation.
(D) Forming the paratope.

224. The primary mechanism of action for many chemotherapeutic drugs used to treat cancer is:
(A) inhibiting angiogenesis.
(B) boosting the patient's immune system.
(C) correcting the mutations in oncogenes.
(D) inducing apoptosis in rapidly dividing cells.

225. Which of the following is a correct statement about the regulation of neurotransmission?
(A) Neurotransmitter release is independent of the presynaptic action potential.
(B) The amount of neurotransmitter released can be modulated by presynaptic autoreceptors.
(C) Once released, neurotransmitters remain in the synaptic cleft indefinitely.
(D) Postsynaptic receptors have a fixed, unchangeable sensitivity to neurotransmitters.

226. Which of the following is an example of an innate immune response to a bacterial infection?
(A) Activation of macrophages via Toll-like receptors and subsequent phagocytosis.
(B) Production of high-affinity IgG antibodies.
(C) Clonal expansion of antigen-specific T cells.
(D) Generation of memory B cells.

227. Consider the following statements regarding G-protein coupled receptors (GPCRs):
1. They are single-pass transmembrane proteins.
2. They associate with heterotrimeric G-proteins upon ligand binding.
3. They possess intrinsic kinase activity.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 2 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

228. Which of the following is NOT a cell adhesion molecule?
(A) Cadherin
(B) Integrin
(C) Selectin
(D) Keratin

NODIA

(A) Elimination of self-reactive lymphocytes.
(B) Generation of antibody diversity.
(C) Hematopoiesis of myeloid progenitors.
(D) The inflammatory response.

169. In a signal transduction cascade, what is the role of a kinase?
(A) To remove phosphate groups from proteins.
(B) To degrade second messengers like cAMP.
(C) To add phosphate groups to proteins.
(D) To synthesize second messengers like IP3.

170. The ability of a single pathogen to cause different diseases in different animals is primarily due to:
(A) differences in host cell receptors and immune responses.
(B) the pathogen's ability to mutate rapidly.
(C) the climate in which the animal lives.
(D) the pathogen's size.

171. The generation of an almost unlimited diversity of antibodies from a limited number of genes is accomplished by:
(A) Having one gene for each possible antibody.
(B) Post-translational modification of a single antibody protein.
(C) Importing antibody genes from other organisms.
(D) Somatic recombination of gene segments.

172. Which of the following is a key feature of cancer cells regarding the cell cycle?
(A) They have an extended G_0 phase.
(B) They have lost their dependence on external growth factors to divide.
(C) They have an overactive G_2/M checkpoint.
(D) They cannot enter the S phase.

173. What is the function of the TAP (Transporter associated with Antigen Processing) protein?
(A) It transports peptides from the lysosome into the cytosol.
(B) It transports MHC class II molecules to the cell surface.
(C) It transports peptides from the cytosol into the ER for MHC class I loading.
(D) It degrades proteins into peptides in the cytosol.

174. Which of the following is an example of cell-mediated effector function?
(A) A plasma cell secreting antibodies.
(B) A mast cell releasing histamine.
(C) A B cell presenting antigen to a T cell.
(D) A cytotoxic T lymphocyte killing a virus-infected cell.

175. Gap junctions are composed of proteins called:
(A) Connexins
(B) Cadherins
(C) Integrins
(D) Selectins

176. A key step in the invasion process of metastasis is the:
(A) increased expression of cell-cell adhesion molecules.
(B) secretion of proteases to degrade the extracellular matrix.
(C) induction of apoptosis in the cancer cell.
(D) repair of DNA damage in the cancer cell.

177. Which of the following is NOT a characteristic of innate immunity?
(A) Rapid response
(B) Antigen-specific
(C) No memory
(D) Broad recognition of pathogen patterns

178. Which of the following is a correct statement about monoclonal antibodies?
(A) They are produced by fusing a B cell with a myeloma cell.
(B) They are a heterogeneous mixture of antibodies that recognize multiple epitopes.
(C) They have low specificity and high cross-reactivity.
(D) They can only be of the IgM isotype.

179. In neurotransmission, the binding of an inhibitory neurotransmitter like GABA to its receptor on the postsynaptic membrane typically leads to:
(A) an influx of Na+ ions and depolarization.
(B) the closing of all ion channels.
(C) an influx of Cl- ions and hyperpolarization.
(D) the release of more neurotransmitter from the presynaptic terminal.

180. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The complement system is

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

239. The following question consists of two statements—Assertion (A) and Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Defects in the Fas/FasL apoptosis pathway can contribute to autoimmune diseases.
Reason (R): This pathway is used to eliminate self-reactive lymphocytes, so its failure can allow these cells to survive and attack self-tissues.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

240. Which of the following is NOT a feature of cancer cells?
(A) Self-sufficiency in growth signals.
(B) Intact contact inhibition.
(C) Insensitivity to anti-growth signals.
(D) Limitless replicative potential.

241. A key step in the recognition of bacteria by the innate immune system is the binding of:
(A) pattern recognition receptors (PRRs) to pathogen-associated molecular patterns (PAMPs).
(B) antibodies to bacterial antigens.
(C) T-cell receptors to bacterial peptides.
(D) MHC molecules directly to the bacterial surface.

242. The function of integrins in linking the ECM to the cell's cytoskeleton is an example of:
(A) cell-matrix adhesion.
(B) endocrine signaling.
(C) paracrine signaling.
(D) gap junction communication.

243. Consider the following statements about therapeutic interventions for cancer:
1. Surgery is a local therapy effective for non-metastasized tumors.
2. Chemotherapy is a systemic therapy that affects cells throughout the body.
3. Immunotherapy aims to harness the patient's own immune system to fight cancer.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

244. The activation of B cells and their differentiation into antibody-secreting plasma cells is a hallmark of:
(A) the innate immune response.
(B) cell-mediated immunity.
(C) inflammation.
(D) the humoral immune response.

245. In the context of host-parasite interactions, some bacteria, such as Shigella, use the host cell's actin cytoskeleton to:
(A) build a protective capsule.
(B) extract nutrients from the nucleus.
(C) propel themselves within the cell and into adjacent cells.
(D) block the host cell's signaling pathways.

NODIA

246. The classic complement pathway is typically initiated by:
(A) the binding of C1 to the surface of a pathogen.
(B) the binding of C1 to antigen-antibody complexes.
(C) the binding of mannose-binding lectin to pathogen surfaces.
(D) the spontaneous hydrolysis of C3.

247. A cell undergoing apoptosis can be identified by all the following features EXCEPT:
(A) Chromatin condensation and nuclear fragmentation.
(B) Cell shrinkage.
(C) Formation of apoptotic bodies.
(D) Release of cellular contents and induction of a strong inflammatory response.

248. The role of a second messenger in a signal transduction pathway is to:
(A) amplify and relay the signal from the plasma membrane to intracellular targets.
(B) bind to the cell surface receptor.
(C) carry the signal from the outside to the inside of the cell.
(D) terminate the signaling cascade by degrading the receptor.

249. Which of the following is the best definition of an oncogene?
(A) A gene that codes for a protein that

List I: (Signaling Molecule)
P. Insulin,
Q. Acetylcholine,
R. Progesterone,
S. Glucagon
List II: (Receptor Type)
1. Intracellular Receptor,
2. GPCR,
3. RTK,
4. Ligand-gated Ion Channel
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3

210. The immune system can sometimes fail to distinguish self from non-self, leading to an attack on the body's own tissues. This condition is known as:
(A) autoimmunity.
(B) immunodeficiency.
(C) hypersensitivity.
(D) inflammation.

211. Which of the following is a primary mechanism by which bacteria induce diseases in animals?
(A) By integrating their DNA into the host genome.
(B) By stealing the host cell's mitochondria.
(C) By producing toxins that disrupt host cell function.
(D) By remaining dormant within host cells for the host's entire life.

212. What is the function of the enzyme adenylyl cyclase?
(A) It degrades cAMP to AMP.
(B) It phosphorylates proteins.
(C) It hydrolyzes GTP to GDP.
(D) It synthesizes cAMP from ATP.

213. The primary cell type infected by the Human Immunodeficiency Virus (HIV) is the:
(A) B lymphocyte.
(B) Cytotoxic T lymphocyte.
(C) $CD4^+$ T helper lymphocyte.
(D) Neutrophil.

214. Arrange the steps of the extrinsic pathway of apoptosis in the correct order:
1. Activation of effector caspases.
2. Binding of a ligand to a death receptor.
3. Recruitment of adaptor proteins and pro-caspase-8.
4. Activation of pro-caspase-8.
5. Trimerization of the death receptor.
(A) 2, 5, 3, 4, 1
(B) 2, 3, 5, 4, 1
(C) 5, 2, 3, 1, 4
(D) 1, 4, 3, 5, 2

215. Which statement best describes the role of the extracellular matrix (ECM)?
(A) It is an inert, space-filling material with no biological activity.
(B) It is exclusively composed of proteins like actin and myosin.
(C) It is found only in plant cells.
(D) It is a dynamic macromolecular network providing support to surrounding cells.

216. Given below are two statements regarding MHC molecules.
Statement I: The genes encoding MHC molecules are the most polymorphic genes in the human genome.
Statement II: This polymorphism is detrimental as it makes tissue transplantation between unrelated individuals difficult.
Which of the following is correct?
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true, and Statement II is a correct explanation.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are true, but Statement II is a consequence, not the reason.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

217. Cancer immunotherapy using checkpoint inhibitors, such as antibodies against PD-1 or CTLA-4, works by:
(A) directly killing cancer cells.
(B) enhancing the formation of new blood vessels to the tumor.
(C) delivering a toxic drug specifically to cancer cells.
(D) blocking inhibitory signals to allow T cells to attack the tumor.

218. The process of hematopoiesis occurs primarily in which location in an adult human?
(A) Bone marrow

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

apoptosis.
(C) remodeling the extracellular matrix and promoting angiogenesis.
(D) transferring tumor suppressor genes from the normal cells to the cancer cells.

260. The process of a cell engulfing a large particle, such as a bacterium, is known as:
(A) Pinocytosis
(B) Exocytosis
(C) Receptor-mediated endocytosis
(D) Phagocytosis

261. Which of the following is a general principle of cell communication?
(A) All signals must pass through the cell membrane to be effective.
(B) Cells only communicate with their immediate neighbors through direct contact.
(C) A signal is received by a receptor and transduced into a response.
(D) All cellular responses to signals are instantaneous.

262. The final stage of a humoral immune response involves:
(A) the activation of naive B cells.
(B) the differentiation of B cells into plasma cells and memory cells.
(C) the processing of antigen by dendritic cells.
(D) the activation of cytotoxic T cells.

263. A virus-induced cancer, such as cervical cancer caused by HPV, occurs because the virus:
(A) causes a massive inflammatory response that leads to cancer.
(B) carries a complete set of oncogenes that transform the cell.
(C) depletes the cell of essential nutrients, causing it to divide uncontrollably.
(D) introduces proteins that interfere with cell cycle control.

264. Match the term in List I with the most appropriate description in List II.
List I: (Term)
P. Epitotope,
Q. Paratope,
R. Hapten,
S. Adjuvant
List II: (Description)
1. Antigen-binding site on antibody,
2. Antigen part recognized by antibody,
3. Enhances immune response,
4. Small antigenic but non-immunogenic molecule
(A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

265. In Type I hypersensitivity reactions, the initial exposure to an allergen leads to the production of which class of antibodies?
(A) IgG
(B) IgA
(C) IgE
(D) IgM

266. The extracellular matrix is composed of a variety of proteins and polysaccharides. Which protein is the most abundant and provides tensile strength?
(A) Collagen
(B) Fibronectin
(C) Laminin
(D) Elastin

267. Which of the following is a common strategy used by pathogens to alter host cell behavior?
(A) The synthesis of host-like proteins to mimic normal cellular functions.
(B) The repair of host cell DNA to prevent apoptosis.
(C) The enhancement of host cell-cell adhesion to prevent spread.
(D) The injection of effector proteins that manipulate host signaling pathways.

268. The role of cytokines in the regulation of hematopoiesis is to:
(A) provide the basic building blocks for new cells.
(B) act as signaling molecules that direct the proliferation and differentiation of stem cells.
(C) carry oxygen in the blood.
(D) form the structural matrix of the bone marrow.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

the release of calcium from the endoplasmic reticulum by opening specific channels. Diacylglycerol remains in the membrane to activate protein kinase C. Finally, calcium ions often function by binding to the regulatory protein calmodulin to mediate various essential cellular responses.

9. (C) initiates cell cycle arrest and apoptosis during DNA damage.
The p53 protein serves as a critical checkpoint regulator that monitors genomic integrity. When DNA damage is detected, p53 accumulates and activates the transcription of genes that halt the cell cycle, allowing time for repair. If the damage is irreparable, p53 triggers programmed cell death. Loss of this protein allows cells with mutations to survive and proliferate, directly promoting cancer development.

10. (A) A transmembrane receptor that links the extracellular matrix to the intracellular cytoskeleton.
Integrins are a major family of cell-surface receptors primarily responsible for adhering cells to the extracellular matrix. These heterodimeric proteins function as bridges, physically linking external matrix components like fibronectin or laminin to the internal actin cytoskeleton. Beyond structural support, integrins facilitate bidirectional signaling, allowing the cell to sense and respond to its physical environment through various complex signal transduction pathways.

11. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Monoclonal antibodies are highly specific tools because they are derived from a single B-cell clone. This origin ensures that every antibody molecule in the population recognizes the same specific epitope on an antigen. The hybridoma technology used to produce them creates a homogenous supply of identical antibodies, which explains their high specificity and consistent performance in various diagnostic and therapeutic applications.

12. (B) To present processed antigens to T lymphocytes.
Major Histocompatibility Complex molecules are essential for the recognition of foreign antigens by the adaptive immune system. These surface proteins bind to small peptide fragments derived from pathogens and present them to T lymphocytes. This presentation is necessary because T cells cannot recognize whole, native antigens; they only respond to these peptides when they are displayed in the context of MHC.

13. (C) a host cell is converted into a cancerous cell with rapid growth.
Virus-induced cell transformation refers to the process by which certain viruses alter a host cell's genetic material or signaling pathways, leading to malignant changes. Transformed cells typically exhibit loss of contact inhibition, immortalization, and unregulated proliferation, which are hallmarks of cancer. This process is distinct from the lytic cycle, as the cell survives and divides rapidly instead of being destroyed.

14. (A) 1 and 2 only
Metastasis is the complex process by which cancer cells migrate from the primary tumor to colonize distant organs. This involves invading local tissues, entering the bloodstream or lymphatic system, and surviving transport. Once at a new site, these cells extravasate and proliferate to form secondary tumors. The claim that metastasized cells rarely form secondary tumors is incorrect, as this formation.

15. (A) Steroid hormones - Intracellular receptors
Hormone receptors are classified based on their location and the chemical nature of their ligands. Steroid hormones are lipid-soluble molecules that easily diffuse across the plasma membrane to bind with intracellular receptors in the cytoplasm or nucleus. In contrast, peptide hormones like insulin and glucagon are water-soluble and must bind to receptors on the cell surface to initiate their signaling cascades.

16. (B) the presence of neurotransmitter receptors only on the postsynaptic membrane.
Unidirectional signaling at a chemical synapse is fundamentally determined by the structural asymmetry of the junction. Neurotransmitters are stored and released exclusively from the presynaptic terminal in response to an action potential. Because the specific receptors required to detect these chemical signals are located only on the membrane of the receiving postsynaptic cell, the signal can only travel in one direction.

NODIA

280. A primary goal of vaccine development is to stimulate the production of:
(A) long-lasting antigen-specific memory B and T cells.
(B) a strong inflammatory response.
(C) a transient, non-specific immunity.
(D) high levels of IgE.

281. A key event that distinguishes a malignant tumor from a benign one is:
(A) the rate of cell division.
(B) the size of the tumor.
(C) the ability to invade surrounding tissues and metastasize.
(D) the presence of a capsule.

282. What is the role of oncogenes in cancer development?
(A) They promote uncontrolled cell proliferation.
(B) They suppress the formation of tumors.
(C) They repair damaged DNA.
(D) They induce apoptosis in cancer cells.

283. The structure of an antibody molecule includes:
(A) one heavy chain and one light chain.
(B) four identical heavy chains.
(C) a single polypeptide chain.
(D) two identical heavy chains and two identical light chains.

284. Cell-mediated immunity is particularly important for:
(A) neutralizing toxins in the blood.
(B) eliminating virus-infected cells and other intracellular pathogens.
(C) clearing extracellular bacterial infections.
(D) allergic reactions.

285. Antigen processing and presentation on MHC molecules is necessary for the activation of:
(A) B cells.
(B) NK cells.
(C) T cells.
(D) Macrophages.

286. The generation of antibody diversity is accomplished through all of the following mechanisms EXCEPT:
(A) Somatic recombination of gene segments (V, D, J).
(B) Junctional diversity.
(C) Somatic hypermutation.
(D) Transcription of a different gene for every possible antibody.

287. Primary immune modulation refers to:
(A) the changes in the immune system during a second encounter with an antigen.
(B) developmental processes shaping the immune repertoire.
(C) the effect of immunosuppressive drugs.
(D) the regulation of an ongoing immune response.

288. Which of the following is NOT a cell of the innate immune system?
(A) Plasma cell
(B) Macrophage
(C) Dendritic cell
(D) Neutrophil

289. The interaction between a pathogen's adhesin and a host cell's receptor is a critical step in:
(A) the initiation of infection.
(B) pathogen replication.
(C) host cell lysis.
(D) the formation of a granuloma.

290. Hormones such as testosterone and estrogen bind to what type of receptors?
(A) G-protein coupled receptors
(B) Receptor tyrosine kinases
(C) Intracellular receptors
(D) Ligand-gated ion channels

291. Which of the following statements about signal transduction pathways is correct?
(A) They always involve the synthesis of new proteins.
(B) They are irreversible once initiated.
(C) They operate in isolation from other pathways.
(D) They serve to amplify the original signal.

292. What is the function of a tumor suppressor gene like p53?
(A) To promote cell division.
(B) To act as a cell surface receptor for growth factors.
(C) To inhibit division or induce apoptosis in response to stress.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

by the adaptive system. Its activation triggers a cascade resulting in opsonization, leukocyte recruitment through inflammation, and direct pathogen lysis. The classical pathway is specifically initiated when the C1 complex binds to antibody-antigen aggregates, demonstrating the collaborative nature of different immune defense mechanisms in animals.

26. (A) The host cell's ability to form an endocytic vesicle.
Many viruses exploit receptor-mediated endocytosis to gain entry into host cells. This process begins when the virus binds to a specific receptor on the host cell surface, triggering the cell to invaginate its membrane. The cell then pinches off the membrane to form an internal vesicle, effectively bringing the virus inside. The pathogen relies entirely on this host-driven mechanism for internalization.

27. (D) Adenylyl cyclase
Adenylyl cyclase is a membrane-bound enzyme that plays a central role in many signal transduction pathways. When activated by a specific G-protein, it catalyzes the conversion of adenosine triphosphate into cyclic adenosine monophosphate. As a critical second messenger, cAMP goes on to activate various intracellular targets, such as protein kinase A, thereby amplifying the signal initiated by the extracellular ligand.

28. (B) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
Different immune cells perform specialized roles to provide comprehensive protection. B lymphocytes differentiate into plasma cells to produce antibodies. Cytotoxic T cells directly kill infected or malignant host cells. Helper T cells release cytokines to coordinate and activate other immune components. Macrophages act as the first line of defense by phagocytosing pathogens and presenting antigens to initiate a specific adaptive response.

29. (C) BCL-2 - Anti-apoptotic gene
Cancer development involves mutations in genes that regulate cell survival and proliferation. BCL-2 is a well-known anti-apoptotic gene that prevents programmed cell death. When overexpressed, it allows cells that should normally die to survive, contributing to tumor growth. In contrast, p53 and APC are tumor suppressors, while Ras is a proto-oncogene that, when mutated, becomes an active oncogene.

30. (D) Cellulose
The extracellular matrix in animal tissues is a complex network of proteins and polysaccharides that provides structural support and biochemical signaling. Major components include fibrous proteins like collagen, multi-adhesive proteins such as fibronectin, and highly hydrated proteoglycans. Cellulose is a structural polysaccharide found in the cell walls of plants and algae, not within the extracellular matrix of animal cells.

31. (A) bind specifically with the products of the immune response, like antibodies.
Antigenicity is the specific ability of a molecule to be recognized and bound by the components of the immune system, such as antibodies or T-cell receptors. While all immunogens are antigenic, not all antigens are immunogenic; some may bind to antibodies without being able to independently initiate an immune response. This property is fundamental to the specificity of the adaptive immune system.

32. (B) remodel the extracellular matrix to facilitate invasion.
Cancer cells actively interact with their environment by secreting various enzymes, such as matrix metalloproteinases. These enzymes degrade and remodel the surrounding extracellular matrix, which normally acts as a physical barrier. By breaking down this matrix, cancer cells can more easily migrate through tissues, enter the circulatory system, and eventually colonize distant sites, a process essential for the phenomenon of metastasis.

33. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Human Immunodeficiency Virus specifically targets and infects cells that express the CD4 surface receptor, which is most prominent on T helper cells. Once inside, the virus replicates and eventually causes the death of these essential immune cells. As the infection progresses, the significant loss of the $CD4^+$ T cell population severely cripples the body's ability to mount effective immune responses.

NODIA

ANSWERS

1. (B) Interaction between bacterial adhesins and host cell receptors.
Bacterial entry into host cells is a highly specific process initiated by the recognition of surface molecules. Pathogens utilize specialized proteins called adhesins to bind to specific complementary receptors on the host cell membrane. This lock-and-key interaction triggers downstream signaling events that facilitate the internalization of the bacteria, often through induced endocytosis or phagocytosis mechanisms that allow the pathogen entry.

2. (A) A small, non-protein molecule relaying signals inside the cell.
Second messengers are small, non-protein intracellular molecules that relay signals received by cell-surface receptors to target molecules within the cytoplasm or nucleus. These molecules serve to amplify the original signal significantly within the cell. Common examples include cyclic AMP, calcium ions, and diacylglycerol, all of which diffuse rapidly throughout the cytosol to coordinate a fast and efficient cellular response.

3. (B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
Innate immunity represents the first line of defense and is characterized by non-specific mechanisms that provide immediate protection without generating memory. In contrast, adaptive immunity is highly specific to particular antigens and develops immunological memory for more effective future responses. Both statements provided are incorrect because they interchange the fundamental characteristics of these two distinct and critical branches of the immune system.

4. (D) Oncogenes are mutated proto-oncogenes promoting cell growth.
Proto-oncogenes are normal cellular genes that regulate essential processes like cell growth and division. When these genes undergo gain-of-function mutations, they become oncogenes, which drive excessive and unregulated cellular proliferation. Unlike tumor suppressor genes, a mutation in just one allele of a proto-oncogene is often sufficient to promote cancerous growth, acting in a dominant fashion to disrupt normal cycle regulation.

5. (C) Communication through gap junctions.
Connexins are the essential structural protein components that assemble to form gap junctions in animal tissues. These junctions create transmembrane channels that allow the direct exchange of ions, second messengers, and small metabolites between adjacent cells. Inactivating these proteins directly disrupts this intercellular communication, which is vital for coordinating physiological activities across groups of cells in various tissues and organs.

6. (B) B lymphocytes
The innate immune system consists of various cells that provide immediate, non-specific defense against pathogens, including neutrophils, macrophages, and natural killer cells. These cells recognize broad patterns common to many microbes. B lymphocytes, however, are a primary component of the adaptive immune system. They are responsible for producing highly specific antibodies and developing long-term immunological memory after encountering a particular antigen.

7. (D) Pathogens universally enhance apoptosis in host cells to facilitate their own spread.
Pathogens employ diverse strategies to manipulate host cells, but their effects on apoptosis vary significantly. While some pathogens may induce cell death to spread, many others actively inhibit apoptosis to ensure the host cell survives long enough for the pathogen to complete its replication cycle. Therefore, the claim that pathogens universally enhance apoptosis is incorrect, as survival strategies often require suppressing death.

8. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Signal transduction involves specific second messengers activating distinct intracellular targets. Cyclic AMP primarily activates protein kinase A, while inositol triphosphate triggers

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

269. The fundamental difference between humoral and cell-mediated immunity is that:
(A) humoral immunity involves T cells, while cell-mediated immunity involves B cells.
(B) humoral immunity is innate, while cell-mediated immunity is adaptive.
(C) humoral immunity involves antibodies, while cell-mediated immunity involves T lymphocytes.
(D) humoral immunity does not generate memory, while cell-mediated immunity does.

270. The process of generating monoclonal antibodies involves fusing:
(A) a T cell with a myeloma cell.
(B) a macrophage with a cancer cell.
(C) two different B cells together.
(D) an antibody-producing B cell with a myeloma cell.

271. The "complement system" refers to a group of:
(A) serum proteins that can be activated to fight infection.
(B) T cells that "complement" the function of B cells.
(C) cytokines that regulate hematopoiesis.
(D) cell adhesion molecules.

272. Which of the following is an example of an acquired immunodeficiency?
(A) Severe Combined Immunodeficiency (SCID)
(B) Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome (AIDS) caused by HIV
(C) DiGeorge Syndrome
(D) X-linked Agammaglobulinemia

273. The activation and differentiation of B cells into plasma cells is a critical step in the immune response to:
(A) intracellular viruses.
(B) extracellular bacteria.
(C) all pathogens equally.
(D) cancer cells.

274. Which of the following describes the interaction of cancer cells with normal cells?
(A) Cancer cells can induce normal stromal cells to create a supportive tumor microenvironment.
(B) Cancer cells typically support the growth of surrounding normal cells.
(C) Normal cells are always able to destroy adjacent cancer cells through contact inhibition.
(D) There is no significant interaction between cancer cells and normal cells.

NODIA

275. What is the function of T-cell receptors (TCRs)?
(A) To bind to soluble antigens in the blood.
(B) To secrete cytokines.
(C) To recognize and bind to peptide-MHC complexes on other cells.
(D) To phagocytose pathogens.

276. A key event in the inflammatory response is the increased permeability of blood vessels, which is primarily caused by mediators like:
(A) acetylcholine.
(B) insulin.
(C) adrenaline.
(D) histamine.

277. Which of the following is an example of a cell-mediated effector function?
(A) Neutralization of a toxin by an antibody.
(B) Opsonization of a bacterium by complement protein C3b.
(C) Activation of a mast cell by IgE.
(D) Killing of a virus-infected cell by a cytotoxic T lymphocyte.

278. Which of the following best describes the immune response during a bacterial (tuberculosis) infection?
(A) A strong IgE-mediated response.
(B) A cell-mediated response involving macrophages and T-cells forming granulomas.
(C) A rapid and effective antibody response that clears the infection.
(D) An exclusive reliance on neutrophils to phagocytose the bacteria.

279. Which of the following is an example of a congenital immunodeficiency?
(A) AIDS
(B) Immunosuppression due to chemotherapy
(C) Malnutrition-induced immunodeficiency
(D) Severe Combined Immunodeficiency (SCID)

17. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
The adaptive immune system is divided into two main branches: humoral and cell-mediated immunity. Humoral immunity relies on B lymphocytes that produce antibodies to neutralize extracellular pathogens. Cell-mediated immunity is driven by T lymphocytes, which are essential for destroying cells infected by intracellular pathogens and regulating other immune responses. Both statements accurately describe the primary components and roles of these subsystems.

18. (A) 3, 1, 5, 2, 4
The MHC class II pathway processes exogenous antigens through a series of coordinated steps. First, the cell internalizes the antigen via endocytosis or phagocytosis. The resulting vesicle fuses with a lysosome, where enzymes degrade the antigen into small peptides. These peptides are then loaded onto MHC class II molecules within the vesicle before the complex is finally transported to the surface.

19. (C) It is often characterized by cell swelling, inflammation, and lysis.
Apoptosis is a highly regulated and programmed form of cell death characterized by cell shrinkage, chromatin condensation, and the formation of apoptotic bodies. Unlike necrosis, which involves cell swelling, membrane rupture, and the release of intracellular contents that trigger inflammation, apoptosis is a "clean" process. The cell components are neatly packaged and cleared by phagocytes without causing damage to the surrounding tissue.

20. (D) Certain types of viruses
While many types of pathogens can cause infection, certain viruses are uniquely capable of inducing cell transformation that leads to cancer. These oncogenic viruses, such as Human Papillomavirus and Epstein-Barr virus, can integrate their DNA into the host genome or produce proteins that interfere with cell cycle regulators. This disruption of normal control mechanisms causes the cell to undergo malignant transformation.

21. (C) A membrane protein with seven helices activating a G-protein.
G-protein coupled receptors are the largest family of cell-surface receptors, characterized by a single polypeptide chain that traverses the plasma membrane seven times. Upon binding an extracellular ligand, the receptor undergoes a conformational change that allows it to activate an associated heterotrimeric G-protein. This activated G-protein then initiates various intracellular signaling cascades by interacting with effector enzymes or specific ion channels.

22. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The retinoblastoma protein is a fundamental tumor suppressor that regulates the G_1 to S phase transition. In its active, hypophosphorylated state, pRb binds to E2F transcription factors, preventing the expression of genes necessary for DNA replication. By sequestering E2F, pRb effectively halts the cell cycle. Mutations that inactivate pRb lead to uncontrolled cell division, which is a hallmark of cancer.

23. (D) formation, development, and differentiation of all types of blood cells.
Hematopoiesis is the continuous physiological process by which the body produces new blood cells. This process occurs primarily in the bone marrow, where multipotent hematopoietic stem cells divide and differentiate into various lineages, including red blood cells, white blood cells, and platelets. This complex regulation ensures that the body maintains adequate levels of each cell type for oxygen transport and immunity.

24. (A) The ability of a molecule to induce a humoral or cell-mediated immune response.
Immunogenicity refers to the specific capacity of a substance, such as a protein or polysaccharide, to provoke an active immune response within a host. While many molecules can bind to immune components, only those that are immunogenic can successfully trigger the activation of B or T cells. This property depends on factors like the molecule's size, complexity, and foreignness to the host.

25. (B) 2 and 3 only
The complement system is an integral component of innate immunity, although it can be recruited

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(D) To cause metastasis.

293. The humoral immune response is primarily mediated by which type of cell?
(A) T helper cells
(B) B cells
(C) Cytotoxic T cells
(D) Natural Killer cells

294. Which of the following is a key feature of the immune response to HIV infection?
(A) A rapid clearance of the virus by antibodies.
(B) The formation of protective granulomas around the virus.
(C) A strong IgE response.
(D) A progressive loss of $CD4^+$ T cells, leading to immunodeficiency.

295. Which type of cell adhesion is mediated by integrins?
(A) Cell-extracellular matrix adhesion.
(B) Cell-cell adhesion via homophilic binding.
(C) Formation of gap junctions.
(D) Formation of tight junctions.

296. Which of the following correctly describes a monoclonal antibody?
(A) A mixture of different antibodies produced by various B cell clones.
(B) An antibody found only in individuals with monocytic leukemia.
(C) A homogenous population specific for a single epitope.
(D) An antibody that has only one heavy chain.

297. The process of apoptosis is essential for normal development and tissue homeostasis. Its failure can contribute to:
(A) cancer.
(B) autoimmune diseases.
(C) immunodeficiency.
(D) hypersensitivity reactions.

298. The main difference between B-cell epitopes and T-cell epitopes is that:
(A) B-cell epitopes are linear peptides, while T-cell epitopes are conformational.
(B) B-cell epitopes are recognized by T-cells, and T-cell epitopes are recognized by B-cells.
(C) There is no fundamental difference between them.
(D) B-cell epitopes can be native structures, while T-cell epitopes are processed peptides.

299. Which of the following is a characteristic of the primary immune response?
(A) A rapid response, peaking in 2-3 days.
(B) A lag phase of several days before an immune response is detectable.
(C) The main antibody produced is IgA.
(D) It is mediated primarily by memory cells.

300. Which of the following molecules directly acts as a second messenger to release Ca^{2+} from the endoplasmic reticulum during signal transduction?
(A) Cyclic AMP (cAMP)
(B) Inositol triphosphate (IP3)
(C) Diacylglycerol (DAG)
(D) Adenylyl cyclase

NODIA
www.nodia.in

34. (A) Dephosphorylation of activated proteins by phosphatases.
Signal transduction must be precisely controlled to prevent excessive cellular responses. Termination often involves reversing the modifications that activated the signaling proteins. Phosphatases are enzymes that remove phosphate groups from these proteins, effectively turning them off. Other termination mechanisms include the degradation of second messengers like cyclic AMP by phosphodiesterases and the internalization and degradation of receptors following ligand binding.

35. (C) antibody diversity generation.
The enormous diversity of both T-cell receptors and antibodies is generated through a unique genetic process called V(D)J recombination. During lymphocyte development, various gene segments are randomly rearranged and joined together to form the functional genes encoding these receptors. This combinatorial mechanism, along with junctional diversity, allows for the production of millions of different receptor specificities from a limited set of genes.

36. (C) 1 and 3 only
Neurotransmission is the process by which neurons communicate across synapses using chemical messengers. While it always involves the release and termination of neurotransmitters, the outcome is not always excitatory. Depending on the specific receptor type, a neurotransmitter can either depolarize the postsynaptic membrane, leading to an excitatory potential, or hyperpolarize it, leading to an inhibitory potential. Thus, the second statement is incorrect.

37. (C) Cholera, caused by a G-protein modifying bacterial toxin.
Cholera provides a classic example of how bacterial toxins can disrupt host cell signaling. The toxin produced by Vibrio cholerae chemically modifies the alpha subunit of a G-protein, locking it in an active state. This leads to the constitutive activation of adenylyl cyclase and massive production of cyclic AMP. This signaling imbalance causes intestinal cells to secrete excessive water and electrolytes.

38. (B) Ca^{2+}-dependent cell-to-cell adhesion.
Cadherins are a major family of transmembrane proteins that play a vital role in holding cells together within tissues. Their adhesive function is strictly dependent on the presence of extracellular calcium ions. By engaging in homophilic binding with identical cadherins on neighboring cells, they establish stable cell-to-cell junctions. These junctions are essential for maintaining tissue architecture and coordinating collective cellular behaviors.

39. (A) 3, 5, 1, 2, 4
B-cell activation is a multi-step process that typically begins with the binding of an antigen to the B-cell receptor. The cell then internalizes and processes this antigen, presenting the resulting peptides on MHC class II molecules. A helper T cell recognizes this complex and provides essential cytokines and co-stimulation. This interaction triggers the B cell to proliferate and differentiate into plasma cells.

NODIA

40. (A) A gain-of-function mutation in a single allele is sufficient to promote cancer.
Tumor suppressor genes normally produce proteins that inhibit cell proliferation or promote apoptosis. In contrast to oncogenes, which are activated by dominant gain-of-function mutations, tumor suppressor genes typically contribute to cancer through recessive loss-of-function mutations. This means that both alleles of the gene must usually be inactivated for the protective effect to be lost and for a cancerous phenotype to emerge.

41. (C) ligand-induced receptor dimerization and phosphorylation.
Receptor tyrosine kinases are a class of cell-surface receptors that regulate growth and differentiation. Signal initiation begins when an extracellular ligand binds to the receptor, causing two receptor molecules to associate into a dimer. This proximity allows the intracellular kinase domains to cross-phosphorylate specific tyrosine residues. These phosphorylated sites then serve as docking points for various intracellular signaling proteins to continue the cascade.

42. (A) A pathogen surface molecule that binds to host cells.
In host-pathogen interactions, an adhesin is a specialized molecule located on the surface of a microbe, such as a bacterium or virus. Adhesins are designed to bind specifically to complementary receptor molecules on the surface of host cells. This initial attachment is a critical first step in the infection process, as it allows the pathogen to colonize the host tissue.

43. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Hypersensitivity reactions are classified into four types based on their underlying immunological mechanisms. Type I is immediate and mediated by IgE antibodies triggering mast cells. Type II involves antibodies attacking specific cell surface antigens. Type III is caused by the deposition of circulating immune complexes in tissues. Type IV is a delayed response mediated by T cells rather than antibodies, often causing inflammation.

44. (D) Intravasation
During the metastatic cascade, cancer cells must leave the primary tumor and enter the circulatory or lymphatic system. Intravasation is the specific step where these cells migrate through the basement membrane and squeeze between the endothelial cells that line blood vessels. Once inside the vessel, the cells are transported to distant parts of the body, where they may eventually form secondary tumors.

45. (C) Talin
Integrins are transmembrane proteins that mediate the attachment of cells to the extracellular matrix. For these connections to be stable and functional, the intracellular tail of the integrin must be linked to the actin cytoskeleton. Talin is a critical adaptor protein that binds directly to the integrin tail and actin filaments, providing the structural linkage and facilitating the transmission of signals.

46. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The secondary immune response is significantly faster and more robust than the primary response because of immunological memory. During the initial encounter with an antigen, the body generates memory B and T cells that persist for long periods. Upon re-exposure, these pre-existing memory cells, which are more numerous and easily activated than naive cells, quickly proliferate and mount an effective defense.

47. (A) the specific portion of an antigen that is recognized and bound by an antibody.
A B-cell epitope is the precise molecular region of an antigen that is physically contacted and recognized by a B-cell receptor or a secreted antibody. Epitopes can be linear sequences of amino acids or complex three-dimensional shapes formed by the folding of a protein. The specificity of the immune response is defined by the unique fit between these epitopes and the antibody's binding site.

48. (B) degrade cellular components like nuclear lamins and proteins.
Caspases are a family of specialized protease enzymes that act as the primary effectors of apoptosis. Once activated through a signaling cascade, they systematically cleave a wide variety of key protein targets within the cell. By degrading structural components like nuclear lamins and the cytoskeleton, as well as inactivating repair enzymes, caspases ensure the orderly and irreversible dismantling of the cell during death.

49. (A) 2 only
Cell adhesion molecules are essential for tissue formation and signaling. There are four major families: cadherins, integrins, selectins, and the immunoglobulin superfamily. These molecules are not just for anchoring to the matrix; they also mediate cell-to-cell interactions. Furthermore, their expression is highly dynamic and changes significantly during development, wound healing, and disease states like cancer, making the first and third statements incorrect.

50. (A) Inhibiting host cell apoptosis to prolong their replication cycle.
Many viruses have evolved sophisticated mechanisms to manipulate host cell behavior for their own benefit. A common strategy involves producing viral proteins that interfere with the host's apoptotic pathways. By preventing the cell from undergoing programmed death in response to the infection, the virus ensures that the host cell remains alive and functional as a "factory" to maximize viral replication and assembly.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

51. (C) it is bound to GTP.
G-proteins function as molecular switches that cycle between active and inactive states. When a G-protein is bound to guanosine diphosphate, it is in its inactive configuration. Upon activation by a G-protein coupled receptor, the G-protein exchanges GDP for guanosine triphosphate. The GTP-bound state is the active form, allowing the alpha subunit to dissociate and interact with effector enzymes to relay signals.

52. (D) activate other immune cells like B cells and cytotoxic T cells.
T helper cells play a central role in coordinating the adaptive immune response. Although they do not kill pathogens directly, they secrete a variety of cytokines that provide essential signals for the activation and proliferation of other immune cells. These signals are required for B cells to produce antibodies and for cytotoxic T cells to become fully capable of destroying infected or cancerous host cells.

53. (C) is capable of invasion and metastasis.
The primary distinction between benign and malignant tumors lies in their behavior toward surrounding tissues. Benign tumors remain localized and are often encapsulated, posing less danger. In contrast, malignant tumors exhibit invasive growth, breaking through tissue boundaries. They also possess the ability to metastasize, meaning cells can break away and travel through the blood or lymph to establish secondary tumors in distant organs.

54. (B) The dependence of stem cell differentiation on cytokines.
Hematopoiesis is a highly regulated process that relies on continuous communication between hematopoietic stem cells and their environment. Cytokines and growth factors act as specific signaling molecules that bind to receptors on the stem cells, directing them to proliferate or commit to specific lineages. This cellular communication ensures that the production of different blood cells matches the physiological needs of the organism.

55. (D) Mycobacterium tuberculosis - Primarily replicates in the extracellular space.
Mycobacterium tuberculosis is a classic example of an intracellular pathogen. After being inhaled, the bacteria are phagocytosed by alveolar macrophages. Instead of being destroyed, the bacteria have evolved mechanisms to survive and replicate within the phagosomes of these immune cells. This intracellular lifestyle protects the pathogen from antibodies and many other components of the host's immune system, making it difficult to eradicate.

56. (D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.
Autoimmunity is a condition where the immune system mistakenly identifies the body's own healthy tissues as foreign and launches an attack against them. Statement I is incorrect because it describes a failure to attack pathogens, which is immunodeficiency. Statement II is correct, as Type 1 diabetes is a well-known autoimmune disease where the immune system specifically destroys the insulin-producing beta cells in the pancreas.

57. (C) the influx of Ca^{2+} ions.
The release of neurotransmitters at a chemical synapse is a tightly regulated process triggered by an action potential. When the electrical signal reaches the presynaptic terminal, it opens voltage-gated calcium channels. The resulting influx of calcium ions into the terminal triggers the fusion of neurotransmitter-filled synaptic vesicles with the plasma membrane. This exocytosis process is the direct mechanism by which chemical signals enter the synapse.

58. (C) A is true but R is false.
Cancer development is a prolonged, multi-step process that requires the accumulation of multiple genetic alterations over time. While mutations in oncogenes and tumor suppressor genes are critical, a single mutation is rarely enough to transform a normal cell into a fully metastatic cancer cell. Typically, several mutations affecting different regulatory pathways must occur for a cell to acquire all the hallmarks of malignancy.

59. (D) IgM
During the initial encounter with a new antigen, the immune system mounts a primary response. IgM is the first class of antibody to be produced and secreted by activated B cells. It is typically found as a pentamer, which allows it to bind effectively to pathogens even when the individual binding sites have relatively low affinity. Later in

NODIA

already possesses memory cells, the response is much faster and stronger. Furthermore, through processes like affinity maturation and isotype switching, the secondary response primarily produces high concentrations of IgG antibodies that bind more tightly to the pathogen.

124. (B) hijacking the host cell's actin polymerization machinery.
Some intracellular bacteria, such as Listeria, have evolved a unique method of spreading between cells while remaining hidden from the immune system. Once inside a host cell, these bacteria produce proteins that trigger the rapid polymerization of host actin filaments at one end of the bacterium. This creates an "actin tail" that propels the pathogen through the cytoplasm and into the membrane of an adjacent cell, allowing it to infect neighbors without entering the extracellular space.

125. (C) Inositol triphosphate (IP3) and diacylglycerol (DAG).
Phospholipase C is a key effector enzyme in many G-protein signaling pathways. When activated, it catalyzes the cleavage of a specific membrane phospholipid into two important second messengers. Inositol triphosphate is a soluble molecule that diffuses to the endoplasmic reticulum to trigger the release of calcium ions. Diacylglycerol remains associated with the plasma membrane, where it works alongside the released calcium to activate protein kinase C, continuing the signaling cascade.

126. (D) The variable regions of the heavy and light chains.
The antigen-binding specificity of an antibody is determined by its unique three-dimensional structure at the tips of the "Y" shape. This area is formed by the variable regions of both the heavy and light polypeptide chains. Within these variable regions are hypervariable loops that make direct contact with the antigen. The enormous diversity of these regions, generated through genetic recombination, allows the immune system to produce antibodies that can recognize virtually any foreign molecular shape.

127. (A) Negative selection
To prevent autoimmunity, the immune system must ensure that T cells do not attack the body's own tissues. This is achieved through a process called negative selection in the thymus. During their development, immature T cells are exposed to a wide variety of self-antigens. Those T cells whose receptors bind too strongly to these self-antigens are induced to undergo apoptosis. This crucial quality-control step eliminates potentially dangerous self-reactive cells before they can enter the circulation.

128. (B) CAR-T cell therapy.
CAR-T cell therapy is a groundbreaking form of immunotherapy that personalizes cancer treatment. A patient's T cells are collected and genetically engineered to express a Chimeric Antigen Receptor that specifically recognizes a protein on their cancer cells. Once these modified T cells are infused back into the patient, they can effectively target and destroy the tumor cells. This approach bypasses the normal requirements for T-cell activation, providing a powerful and highly specific attack on the cancer.

129. (B) Active transport into the postsynaptic neuron.
Precise control of neurotransmission requires the rapid removal of chemical signals from the synaptic cleft once they have delivered their message. This is achieved through three primary mechanisms: enzymatic degradation, diffusion out of the cleft, and reuptake into the presynaptic neuron or nearby glial cells. Active transport of the neurotransmitter into the postsynaptic neuron is not a standard mechanism for terminating the signal, as the receptors themselves are located on the postsynaptic membrane surface.

130. (A) 1 and 2 only
Recognition is the essential first step in any host-pathogen interaction, often involving the specific binding of viral proteins to host receptors. While many pathogens can cause illness, the third statement is incorrect because not all interactions result in disease. Many microbes live as commensals on the body, and even pathogenic infections are often cleared by the immune system without symptoms. The outcome depends on the balance between the pathogen's virulence and the host's defense.

131. (B) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
The innate immune system utilizes various components to provide immediate protection.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

68. (D) constitutively activating pathways that promote progression from G_1 to S phase.
Cancer cells frequently exhibit defects in the regulatory mechanisms that control the cell cycle. A common feature is the constitutive activation of signaling pathways that drive the cell from the G_1 phase into the S phase, even in the absence of normal growth signals. This loss of control allows cells to bypass essential checkpoints, leading to the rapid and unregulated division characteristic of malignant tumors.

69. (A) 5, 2, 1, 4, 3
Metastasis follows a logical sequence of biological events. It begins with the development of a primary tumor. Cells then invade the surrounding tissue and enter the blood or lymphatic vessels through a process called intravasation. These cells are then transported through the circulatory system until they reach a distant site, where they exit the vessels (extravasation) and begin to colonize and form secondary tumors.

70. (B) Perforin and granzymes released by CTLs.
Cell-mediated effector functions involve the direct action of immune cells against targets. Cytotoxic T lymphocytes are primary effectors that eliminate infected cells by releasing specialized proteins. Perforin forms pores in the target cell's membrane, while granzymes enter through these pores to trigger apoptosis. This targeted mechanism allows for the precise destruction of infected or cancerous host cells while minimizing damage to healthy neighboring tissue.

71. (D) Paracrine signaling
Cellular communication is categorized by the distance the signal travels. Paracrine signaling occurs when a cell secretes signaling molecules that act locally on nearby target cells within the same tissue. This is distinct from endocrine signaling, where hormones travel through the blood to distant sites, and autocrine signaling, where a cell responds to its own secreted signals. Juxtacrine signaling requires direct physical contact between adjacent cells.

72. (A) caused by a genetic defect and is present from birth.
A congenital or primary immunodeficiency is a condition where a part of the immune system is missing or functions incorrectly due to an inherited genetic mutation. These disorders are present from the time of birth, although they may not be diagnosed until later. They contrast with acquired or secondary immunodeficiencies, which develop later in life as a result of infections, medications, or environmental factors.

NODIA

73. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Major Histocompatibility Complex genes are remarkably polymorphic, meaning many different versions exist within a population. This diversity is an evolutionary advantage because different MHC molecules bind and present different sets of peptide antigens. By having a wide variety of MHC alleles, a population is better equipped to recognize and respond to an extensive array of pathogens, increasing the chances that some individuals will survive a new disease.

74. (A) By injecting effector proteins that hijack host cell signaling.
Many pathogenic bacteria have evolved specialized secretion systems, such as the Type III secretion system, to manipulate host cells. These "molecular syringes" allow the bacteria to inject effector proteins directly into the host's cytoplasm. These proteins can then interfere with various cellular processes, such as disrupting the cytoskeleton, blocking immune signaling, or preventing apoptosis, thereby creating a more favorable environment for the pathogen's survival and replication.

75. (D) To recruit immune cells and molecules to the site of infection or injury.
Inflammation is a fundamental, non-specific response of the innate immune system to tissue damage or infection. Its primary role is to coordinate the rapid recruitment of protective components to the affected area. By increasing blood flow and vessel permeability, inflammation allows leukocytes, antibodies, and complement proteins to exit the bloodstream and enter the tissue, where they can effectively neutralize pathogens and initiate repair.

the response, the system may switch to producing IgG.

60. (B) Progenitor cells in the bone marrow and thymus.
The vast diversity of the immune repertoire is generated through V(D)J recombination, a process of somatic gene rearrangement. This unique genetic event occurs only during the early development of lymphocytes. Specifically, it takes place in B-cell progenitors within the bone marrow and T-cell progenitors within the thymus. These rearrangements are completed before the mature, naive lymphocytes ever encounter a foreign antigen in the periphery.

61. (B) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
Cancer treatments utilize various biological and chemical mechanisms to inhibit tumor growth. Chemotherapy employs cytotoxic drugs to disrupt the cell cycle in rapidly dividing cells, while radiation induces lethal DNA damage. Immunotherapy works by removing the molecular brakes that prevent T cells from attacking tumors. Anti-angiogenic therapy specifically starves the tumor by preventing the formation of new blood vessels that provide essential nutrients.

62. (D) The G-protein coupled receptor
Cell-surface receptors are integral membrane proteins that detect signaling molecules outside the cell. G-protein coupled receptors are a major class of these receptors, characterized by seven transmembrane domains. In contrast, receptors for steroid hormones, thyroid hormones, and retinoic acid are typically located inside the cell, either in the cytoplasm or the nucleus, because their lipid-soluble ligands can easily diffuse through the plasma membrane.

63. (A) formation of granulomas by macrophages and T cells.
The immune response to Mycobacterium tuberculosis is primarily cell-mediated because the bacteria reside inside macrophages. When the immune system cannot completely eliminate the pathogen, it attempts to wall off the infection. This results in the formation of granulomas, which are organized clusters of infected macrophages surrounded by T lymphocytes. This structure helps contain the bacteria and prevents their widespread dissemination throughout the body.

64. (A) 1 and 2 only
Human Papillomavirus is a major cause of cervical cancer. The virus produces two key oncoproteins, E6 and E7, which bind to and facilitate the degradation of the tumor suppressors p53 and pRb. This loss of control over the cell cycle and apoptosis promotes malignant transformation. However, most HPV infections are cleared by the immune system and do not lead to cancer, making statement three incorrect.

65. (B) inside hepatocytes and erythrocytes.
The life cycle of the malaria parasite, Plasmodium, involves specific stages within the human host. After being transmitted by a mosquito, the parasites first infect liver cells (hepatocytes) to multiply. Subsequently, they enter the bloodstream and infect red blood cells (erythrocytes), where they continue to replicate and cause the symptoms of the disease. This intracellular existence helps the parasite evade many aspects of the immune response.

66. (A) It determines the antibody's isotype (e.g., IgG, IgM).
An antibody molecule is composed of a variable region and a constant region. The constant region, or Fc region, is responsible for determining the antibody's isotype and its specific effector functions. While the variable region binds the antigen, the Fc region interacts with various immune cells and proteins, such as complement and Fc receptors on phagocytes, to initiate the appropriate biological response for that isotype.

67. (C) the degradation of antigens into smaller peptides for presentation on MHC molecules.
Antigen processing is the intracellular biological process by which a cell breaks down complex protein antigens into smaller peptide fragments. These fragments are then loaded onto Major Histocompatibility Complex molecules. This step is essential for the activation of T lymphocytes, as their receptors can only recognize and respond to antigens when they are presented as small peptides in the context of MHC proteins.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

84. (D) inactivate host tumor suppressors like p53 and Rb.
Simian Virus 40 is a well-studied DNA virus known for its ability to transform cells. It achieves this by producing a specialized protein called the Large T-antigen. This viral protein physically binds to and inactivates two critical host tumor suppressor proteins, p53 and Rb. By disabling these key regulators of the cell cycle and apoptosis, the virus forces the host cell into continuous and unregulated proliferation.

85. (C) the specific combination of cytokines and growth factors it is exposed to.
Hematopoiesis is a highly regulated developmental process. While hematopoietic stem cells are multipotent, their progression toward a specific mature blood cell type is governed by external signals. The local environment, or niche, provides a specific cocktail of cytokines and colony-stimulating factors. These molecules bind to receptors on the stem cells, activating specific transcription factors that drive the cell down a particular lineage while closing off others.

86. (B) The alternative pathway
The complement system can be activated through three distinct biochemical routes. The alternative pathway is unique because it can be initiated without the need for antibodies or specific pathogen-binding proteins. It relies on the continuous, slow, and spontaneous hydrolysis of the C3 protein in the blood. If the resulting C3b fragment binds to a suitable surface, such as a bacterial cell wall, the cascade proceeds rapidly to enhance immunity.

87. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
Neurotransmission involves the precise release of chemical signals. Statement I is correct; neurotransmitters are synthesized and then packaged into synaptic vesicles at the presynaptic terminal. However, Statement II is incorrect. The arrival of an action potential at the presynaptic terminal actually causes voltage-gated calcium channels to open, not close. The resulting influx of calcium is the essential trigger for vesicle fusion and the subsequent release of neurotransmitters.

NODIA

88. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The Ras gene is one of the most frequently mutated proto-oncogenes in human cancers. Normally, the Ras protein acts as a switch that is turned off by its own GTPase activity. However, oncogenic mutations often impair this activity, leaving the protein permanently bound to GTP. In this locked, active state, Ras provides continuous signals for the cell to divide, even in the absence of external growth factors.

89. (C) It must be a linear peptide fragment bound to an MHC molecule.
T-cell recognition is fundamentally different from B-cell recognition. While B-cell receptors can bind to diverse, native molecular shapes, T-cell receptors can only recognize antigens that have been processed. These epitopes must be small, linear peptide fragments, usually derived from proteins. Furthermore, these peptides must be physically displayed on the surface of another cell within the binding groove of a Major Histocompatibility Complex molecule.

90. (A) Macrophage
Macrophages are professional phagocytic cells that play a central role in innate immunity. They continuously patrol tissues and are among the first cells to encounter and ingest invading pathogens. Through the process of phagocytosis, they engulf microbes into internal vesicles for destruction. In contrast, B and T lymphocytes are part of the adaptive system, and basophils primarily function by releasing chemical mediators like histamine during inflammation.

91. (A) 2, 4, 3, 1, 5
G-protein coupled receptor signaling follows a precise sequence of molecular events. It begins when a ligand binds to the receptor, inducing a conformational change. This change allows the GPCR to act as a nucleotide exchange factor, causing the associated G-protein to replace GDP with GTP. The G-protein then dissociates into subunits, which go on to activate or inhibit effector enzymes that produce second messengers within the cell.

92. (B) Isotype switching
During an immune response, B cells can change the class of antibody they produce

76. (B) a weakened but still replicating form of the pathogen.
A live-attenuated vaccine is created by modifying a pathogen so that it loses its ability to cause disease while remaining viable. Because the weakened pathogen can still replicate within the host, it provides a prolonged stimulus to the immune system. This mimicry of a natural infection typically induces a robust and long-lasting immune response, often providing protection after only one or two doses.

77. (C) GTPase switch protein
Ras is a small, monomeric GTPase that serves as a critical molecular switch in many signal transduction pathways, particularly those regulating cell growth. It cycles between an inactive GDP-bound state and an active GTP-bound state. In response to upstream signals, Ras is activated and goes on to trigger downstream cascades, such as the MAP kinase pathway. Mutations that lock Ras in the active state are common in many cancers.

78. (D) They are expressed on all nucleated somatic cells.
MHC class I molecules are fundamental for the surveillance of intracellular health. They are expressed on the surface of almost all nucleated cells in the body, where they present peptides derived from endogenous proteins to cytotoxic T cells. This allows the immune system to identify and destroy any cell that is producing abnormal proteins, such as those from a virus or a mutated cancer gene.

79. (A) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
Cell adhesion and communication rely on specific families of proteins with unique roles. Cadherins mediate calcium-dependent, homophilic adhesion between cells. Integrins link the internal cytoskeleton to the extracellular matrix. Selectins are specialized for binding to carbohydrate groups on other cells, particularly during inflammation. Connexins assemble into hexamers to form the channels of gap junctions, allowing direct passage of small molecules and ions between adjacent cells.

80. (B) providing pro-survival signals and promoting angiogenesis.
A growing tumor is not just a collection of cancer cells; it interacts dynamically with surrounding normal tissues to create a supportive tumor microenvironment. Cancer cells secrete factors that recruit and reprogram normal stromal cells, such as fibroblasts and endothelial cells. These recruited cells then provide essential growth factors, remodel the matrix to favor invasion, and stimulate the formation of new blood vessels to provide nutrients.

81. (B) A G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR)
Second messengers are small, non-protein intracellular molecules that relay and amplify signals from the cell surface to the interior. Cyclic AMP, diacylglycerol, and inositol triphosphate are classic examples of such molecules. In contrast, a G-protein coupled receptor is a large, transmembrane protein that serves as the primary detector of extracellular signals. It acts at the beginning of the signaling pathway rather than as an intermediary.

82. (A) 1 and 2 only
Adaptive immunity is categorized into humoral and cell-mediated branches. Humoral immunity relies on B cells and their secreted antibodies to target pathogens in the body fluids. Cell-mediated immunity involves T lymphocytes, particularly cytotoxic T cells, which destroy infected host cells. The third statement is incorrect because B cells are the primary effectors of humoral immunity, while T cells drive the cell-mediated response.

83. (C) The interaction between CD28 on the T cell and B7 on the APC.
Full activation of a naive T cell requires two distinct signals to ensure the response is appropriate and avoid autoimmunity. The first signal is provided by the T-cell receptor binding to its specific peptide-MHC complex. The second, co-stimulatory signal is typically provided by the interaction between the CD28 receptor on the T cell and B7 proteins on the surface of a professional antigen-presenting cell.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

100. (D) the cytokine environment present during T cell activation.
Naive T helper cells differentiate into specific subsets like TH1, TH_2, or TH17 based on the signaling molecules present during antigen recognition. Antigen-presenting cells secrete various cytokines that trigger specific signal transduction pathways and transcription factors within the T cell. These intracellular changes commit the T cell to a lineage that is specifically tailored to coordinate the most effective immune response for the type of pathogen encountered.

101. (C) fusion of the viral envelope with the host cell plasma membrane.
Enveloped viruses like HIV are surrounded by a lipid bilayer derived from a previous host cell. This envelope contains viral glycoproteins that bind to specific receptors on the surface of a new host cell. This binding triggers a process where the viral envelope physically fuses with the host's plasma membrane. This fusion allows the viral capsid and genetic material to be released directly into the host cell's cytoplasm to begin infection.

102. (B) It degrades cyclic AMP (cAMP), thus terminating the signal.
Phosphodiesterases are essential enzymes for the regulation of signaling pathways that use cyclic nucleotides as second messengers. They catalyze the hydrolysis of cyclic AMP into its inactive form, adenosine monophosphate. By rapidly removing cAMP from the cytoplasm, phosphodiesterases ensure that the signaling response is transient and can be precisely controlled. Inhibiting these enzymes can lead to prolonged signaling, as seen in the action of certain drugs and toxins.

103. (D) the destruction of $CD4^+$ T helper cells, crippling immunity.
Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome is caused by the Human Immunodeficiency Virus, which selectively infects and destroys $CD4^+$ T helper cells. These cells are essential coordinators of both the humoral and cell-mediated immune responses. As their numbers decline, the body loses its ability to activate B cells and cytotoxic T cells effectively. This systemic failure leaves the individual highly vulnerable to opportunistic infections and certain types of cancers that a healthy system would normally control.

104. (A) It degrades endogenous (cytosolic) proteins into peptides for presentation on MHC class I.
The proteasome is a large protein complex responsible for the systematic degradation of proteins within the cytoplasm. In the context of immunity, it plays a vital role in the MHC class I pathway by breaking down endogenous proteins, including viral or mutated proteins, into small peptides. these resulting fragments are then transported into the endoplasmic reticulum, where they are loaded onto MHC class I molecules for presentation to the immune system.

105. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
While cancer metastasis is a devastating part of the disease, it is biologically a very inefficient process. Millions of cells may break away from a primary tumor, but very few successfully establish a secondary tumor. Most cells die shortly after entering the circulation due to physical stresses, the loss of attachment signals, and constant attacks by immune cells. Only a tiny fraction of cells possesses the necessary traits to survive and colonize distant tissues.

106. (A) A signaling cell produces a signal molecule that is detected by a target cell.
The fundamental principle of cell communication in multicellular organisms involves a sender and a receiver. A signaling cell synthesizes and releases a specific molecule, such as a hormone or neurotransmitter. This signal travels to a target cell, which must possess a specific receptor protein to detect it. Once the signal binds to the receptor, it initiates a series of internal events that ultimately lead to a specific change in the target cell's behavior.

107. (D) Type I (Immediate)
Anaphylactic shock is the most severe form of Type I hypersensitivity, an immediate allergic reaction mediated by IgE antibodies. When a sensitized individual is re-exposed to an allergen, it triggers the widespread and systemic degranulation of mast cells and basophils. The massive release of mediators like histamine causes rapid vasodilation and airway constriction. Without immediate medical intervention, this sudden drop in blood pressure and respiratory distress can be fatal.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

while maintaining the same antigen specificity. This process, known as isotype switching or class switch recombination, involves changing the constant region of the heavy chain. This allows the immune system to adapt the effector functions of the antibody, such as switching from IgM to IgG for better tissue penetration or IgA for mucosal protection.

93. (C) survive and replicate within the phagosome.
After being engulfed by a phagocyte, pathogens are normally destroyed when the phagosome fuses with a lysosome, exposing the microbe to digestive enzymes and acidic conditions. However, some sophisticated pathogens have evolved proteins that interfere with this fusion process. By preventing the formation of the phagolysosome, these pathogens can survive and even replicate safely within the protected environment of the phagosome, shielded from the cell's degradative machinery.

94. (D) Initial tethering and rolling of leukocytes along the blood vessel wall.
The recruitment of white blood cells to a site of inflammation is a multi-step process. Selectins are cell adhesion molecules expressed on the surface of endothelial cells in response to inflammatory signals. They bind weakly to specific carbohydrate groups on circulating leukocytes. This weak interaction is not strong enough to stop the cells completely but causes them to slow down and "roll" along the vessel wall, preparing them for firmer adhesion.

95. (A) All cancer therapies are highly specific and have no effect on normal, healthy cells.
While modern medicine aims for high specificity, many cancer therapies still have significant side effects. Traditional treatments like chemotherapy and radiation target fundamental processes like DNA replication and cell division. Because some healthy cells in the body, such as those in the bone marrow and digestive tract, also divide rapidly, they are often damaged alongside the cancer cells. This lack of perfect specificity is a major challenge in oncology.

96. (B) immunological tolerance.
Immunological tolerance is the critical process that prevents the immune system from attacking the body's own tissues. It involves the elimination or inactivation of self-reactive B and T lymphocytes during their development and in the periphery. Autoimmune diseases like rheumatoid arthritis occur when these tolerance mechanisms fail, allowing the immune system to launch a damaging and chronic attack against self-antigens, leading to significant tissue inflammation and destruction.

97. (B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
Pathogens have evolved to target specific host cells and cause distinct diseases. HIV specifically infects $CD4^+$ T lymphocytes, leading to immunodeficiency. Plasmodium parasites replicate within liver cells and subsequently red blood cells. Mycobacterium tuberculosis is characteristically contained within macrophages in organized structures called granulomas. Human Papillomavirus infects epithelial cells, where certain high-risk types can eventually induce cellular transformation, potentially leading to the development of cervical cancer.

98. (A) acting as a reservoir for growth factors and influencing behavior via integrins.
The extracellular matrix is far more than just a structural scaffold for animal tissues. It serves as a dynamic regulatory environment by binding and storing various growth factors, releasing them as needed to influence nearby cells. Furthermore, cells interact with the matrix through integrin receptors, which transmit physical and biochemical signals from the matrix into the cell. This bidirectional communication regulates essential processes like cell survival, proliferation, and differentiation.

99. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Cancer results from the dysregulation of genes that control the cell cycle. Proto-oncogenes normally promote growth, while tumor suppressors act as brakes. A gain-of-function mutation in a proto-oncogene can transform it into an oncogene, which drives excessive division. Conversely, the loss of tumor suppressor function removes critical restraints. All three statements correctly describe these fundamental genetic mechanisms that contribute to the development and progression of various types of cancer.

NODIA

cells of connective tissue, utilize integrins to anchor themselves to and navigate through the complex network of the extracellular matrix.

116. (D) All cancer cells are permanently arrested in the G_0 phase.
The relationship between the cell cycle and cancer is defined by a loss of control. Cancer cells often have defects in checkpoints that would normally stop division if DNA is damaged. Oncogenes drive the cycle forward, while the loss of tumor suppressors removes the necessary brakes. The claim that all cancer cells are arrested in G_0 is incorrect; in fact, the hallmark of cancer is their failure to remain in this quiescent state.

117. (C) innate immunity.
The innate immune system relies on a set of germline-encoded pattern recognition receptors to detect potential threats. These receptors are designed to recognize pathogen-associated molecular patterns, which are highly conserved structures found in broad groups of microbes but not in host cells. This interaction allows for the immediate recognition of invading pathogens and triggers a rapid, non-specific immune response that does not require prior exposure or the generation of immunological memory.

118. (B) enhance the immune response to the antigen.
Many modern vaccines, particularly those containing only highly purified subunits of a pathogen, are not very immunogenic on their own. Adjuvants are substances added to these vaccines to "boost" the body's immune response to the antigen. They work by stimulating the innate immune system, often by mimicking signs of infection, which in turn provides the necessary co-stimulatory signals to activate the adaptive immune system more effectively and generate lasting memory.

119. (D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.
Cell signaling is a highly integrated process. Statement I is incorrect because signaling pathways rarely operate in complete isolation. Instead, Statement II accurately describes the phenomenon of crosstalk, where components from different pathways interact. This integration allows a cell to process multiple simultaneous inputs and produce a coordinated and complex response that is more than the sum of its parts, ensuring proper physiological function in a dynamic environment.

120. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Mycobacterium tuberculosis has evolved to survive and replicate inside the phagosomes of macrophages. Because the bacteria are sequestered within the host's cells, they are largely protected from antibodies and other extracellular immune components. Consequently, a robust cell-mediated immune response is absolutely essential for controlling the infection. T lymphocytes must activate the infected macrophages to enhance their microbicidal activity or organize the formation of granulomas to contain the pathogen.

121. (C) Claudins and Occludins
Tight junctions are specialized intercellular junctions that create a regulated barrier between the apical and basolateral sides of epithelial cell layers. These junctions are primarily composed of claudins and occludins, which form a continuous seal that prevents the leakage of water and solutes through the extracellular space between adjacent cells. This sealing is essential for maintaining distinct physiological environments in different body compartments, such as the lumen of the intestine or the bloodstream.

122. (A) a genetic rearrangement known as a chromosomal translocation.
The Philadelphia chromosome is a hallmark of chronic myelogenous leukemia and results from a specific chromosomal translocation between chromosomes nine and twenty-two. This rearrangement fuses a portion of the BCR gene with the ABL proto-oncogene. The resulting BCR-ABL fusion gene produces a protein with unregulated tyrosine kinase activity, which provides continuous signals for cell division and survival, leading to the malignant overproduction of white blood cells.

123. (D) The secondary response is characterized by a rapid production of high-affinity IgG.
The primary immune response involves the initial activation of naive lymphocytes, which takes time and initially produces mainly IgM. In contrast, the secondary response occurs upon re-exposure to the same antigen. Because the body

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

108. (B) degrade acetylcholine in the synaptic cleft, thereby terminating the signal.
Acetylcholinesterase is a critical enzyme located in the synaptic cleft of the neuromuscular junction. Its primary role is to rapidly hydrolyze the neurotransmitter acetylcholine into choline and acetate. This rapid degradation ensures that the stimulus to the muscle cell is brief and allows the muscle to relax. By preventing the continuous stimulation of acetylcholine receptors, the enzyme enables the neuromuscular system to respond precisely to subsequent signals from the motor neuron.

109. (C) Post-translational phosphorylation of the antibody protein.
Antibody diversity is generated through several sophisticated genetic mechanisms. These include the random recombination of V, D, and J gene segments, the imprecise joining of these segments, and the random pairing of different heavy and light chains. While these genetic processes create millions of unique binding sites, post-translational modifications like phosphorylation occur after the protein is synthesized and do not contribute to the vast diversity of the antibody's antigen-binding repertoire.

110. (D) lymphomas and leukemias through chromosomal translocations.
The genetic rearrangement process in developing B cells is naturally prone to errors because it involves breaking and rejoining DNA. While this usually generates receptor diversity, mistakes can lead to chromosomal translocations. For example, a proto-oncogene might be moved next to a highly active immunoglobulin gene promoter. This results in the unregulated expression of the oncogene, driving the rapid proliferation of B cells and the development of cancers like lymphomas or leukemias.

111. (A) 2, 4, 3, 1, 5
Phagocytosis is a structured cellular process for internalizing and destroying particles. It begins with chemotaxis, where the phagocyte moves toward the microbe. The cell then adheres to the microbe and ingests it, forming a vesicle called a phagosome. This phagosome fuses with a lysosome to create a phagolysosome. Inside this specialized compartment, various enzymes and reactive molecules digest and neutralize the ingested microbe, completing the defense process.

112. (C) Shrinkage, chromatin condensation, and apoptotic bodies.
Apoptosis is a highly controlled, programmed form of cell death that maintains tissue health by removing unwanted cells without damaging neighbors. It is morphologically characterized by cell shrinkage, condensation of the nucleus, and the neat packaging of cellular contents into apoptotic bodies. In contrast, necrosis is an accidental and messy process involving cell swelling and membrane rupture, which releases harmful intracellular contents and triggers a significant inflammatory response in the surrounding area.

113. (A) 1 and 2 only
The location of a hormone's receptor is determined by the chemical properties of the hormone. Lipid-soluble steroid hormones can pass through the plasma membrane to bind with intracellular receptors. Water-soluble peptide hormones cannot cross the membrane and must bind to receptors on the cell surface. The third statement is incorrect because hormone-receptor interactions are highly specific, ensuring that each signal only affects cells equipped with the appropriate complementary receptor.

114. (A) cytotoxic T lymphocytes (CTLs) to kill infected cells.
During a primary viral infection like influenza, the immune system must identify and eliminate cells that have been hijacked by the virus. Cytotoxic T lymphocytes are the primary effectors for this task. They recognize viral peptides presented on MHC class I molecules on the surface of infected cells. Once activated, these T cells release proteins that induce apoptosis in the target cell, effectively stopping the production and spread of new viral particles.

115. (C) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
Cell adhesion molecules are specialized for different biological contexts. Epithelial cells use cadherins to form stable junctions. Leukocytes express selectins to roll along the blood vessel wall during inflammation. Neurons use specialized molecules like N-CAM for cell-cell interactions in the nervous system. Fibroblasts, the primary

NODIA

Toll-like receptors are essential pattern recognition receptors that detect broad microbial signatures. Neutrophils are the most abundant white blood cells and are among the first to arrive at a site of infection for phagocytosis. Natural killer cells destroy infected or stressed cells without prior sensitization. The C3b fragment of the complement system acts as an opsonin, coating pathogens to make them easier for phagocytes to ingest.

132. (D) Adrenaline (Epinephrine)
Adrenaline is a primary mediator of the "fight or flight" response and exerts its effects by binding to adrenergic receptors on various target tissues. These receptors are members of the G-protein coupled receptor family. Upon ligand binding, they activate G-proteins that trigger intracellular cascades, such as the production of cyclic AMP. In contrast, steroid hormones like estrogen and testosterone bind to intracellular receptors, and insulin acts through a receptor tyrosine kinase on the cell surface.

133. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
B-cell and T-cell receptors have fundamentally different requirements for antigen recognition. B-cell receptors can bind directly to native, three-dimensional shapes on the surface of whole pathogens or soluble molecules. In contrast, T-cell receptors can only recognize antigens that have been processed into small peptide fragments. These fragments must be displayed on the surface of another cell, nestled within the binding groove of a Major Histocompatibility Complex molecule, for the T cell to respond.

134. (B) the tendency of cancer cells to favor metabolism via aerobic glycolysis.
The Warburg effect is a unique metabolic characteristic observed in many cancer cells. Even in the presence of abundant oxygen, these cells preferentially utilize glycolysis followed by lactic acid fermentation instead of more efficient oxidative phosphorylation in the mitochondria. While this process yields less energy per glucose molecule, it occurs much more rapidly and provides the necessary biosynthetic building blocks to support the high rates of proliferation required for tumor growth and survival.

135. (D) apoptosis in the target cell.
The Fas signaling pathway is a major mechanism used by the immune system to eliminate unwanted or dangerous cells. Cytotoxic T cells express the Fas ligand on their surface. When this ligand binds to the Fas receptor on a target cell, it triggers a specialized intracellular signaling cascade known as the extrinsic pathway of apoptosis. This process ensures the precise and orderly destruction of the target cell, such as an infected or cancerous cell.

136. (A) Thymus
Primary lymphoid organs are the specialized tissues where lymphocytes are initially produced and undergo maturation. In humans, the bone marrow is the site where all lymphocytes are born and where B cells mature. The thymus is the primary organ where T cell progenitors migrate to complete their maturation and undergo selection. Secondary lymphoid organs, such as the spleen and lymph nodes, are where mature lymphocytes actually encounter and respond to foreign antigens.

137. (C) They transmit signals bidirectionally between the ECM and cell interior.
Integrins are unique transmembrane receptors that do more than just anchor cells to the extracellular matrix. They facilitate "outside-in" signaling, where the binding of matrix proteins triggers internal cascades that affect cell survival and growth. Simultaneously, they perform "inside-out" signaling, where internal cellular changes can alter the receptor's affinity for the matrix. This bidirectional communication is essential for the cell to sense, adapt to, and manipulate its physical environment during various biological processes.

138. (A) functional T and B lymphocytes.
Severe Combined Immunodeficiency is a group of rare, life-threatening genetic disorders that severely cripple the adaptive immune system. Affected individuals are unable to produce functional T cells, and B cell function is either absent or significantly impaired. Because T and B cells are essential for mounting specific immune responses and creating memory, babies born with SCID are extremely vulnerable to all types of infections and cannot survive without specialized medical treatment like a bone marrow transplant.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

during a new infection and forms a pentamer. IgE is found in very low concentrations but is essential for defense against parasites and is the primary mediator of allergic reactions.

184. (A) terminate the signal by hydrolyzing GTP to GDP.
Signal transduction pathways must be transient and precisely controlled to prevent excessive cellular responses. In G-protein signaling, the active state is maintained as long as the alpha subunit is bound to GTP. However, the alpha subunit itself is an enzyme with intrinsic GTPase activity. It eventually hydrolyzes the bound GTP into GDP, returning the protein to its inactive state. This self-terminating "timer" mechanism ensures that each activation event results in a brief, controlled pulse of downstream signaling.

185. (C) Fibroblast
Fibroblasts are the most common cell type found in connective tissues throughout the animal body. Their primary role is to synthesize, secrete, and maintain the complex network of the extracellular matrix. They produce the essential structural fibers, such as collagen and elastin, which provide strength and elasticity to tissues. Additionally, they synthesize ground substance components like proteoglycans and multi-adhesive proteins like fibronectin, which are necessary for cell attachment and structural integrity in various organs.

186. (A) By integrating their genome into the host chromosome and disrupting or activating key genes.
Certain viruses, known as oncogenic viruses, can induce malignant transformation in host cells. A primary mechanism for this is the integration of the viral genome into the host's own DNA. Depending on the site of integration, the virus may disrupt a critical tumor suppressor gene or activate a nearby proto-oncogene. Alternatively, the virus might carry its own oncogenes. These genetic alterations lead to unregulated cell growth and survival, which are the fundamental characteristics of cancer cells.

187. (D) They both possess variable regions that confer antigen specificity.
T-cell receptors and B-cell receptors are the fundamental recognition molecules of the adaptive immune system. While they differ in their structure and how they recognize antigens, they share a critical functional property. Both receptors possess highly diverse variable regions at their antigen-binding tips. These regions are generated through a similar process of genetic recombination, allowing each individual lymphocyte to express a receptor with a unique and precise specificity for a particular foreign molecular shape.

188. (B) induce immunological memory to protect against future infection.
Vaccination is a preventative medical strategy designed to "train" the immune system. By exposing the body to a harmless form of a pathogen, a vaccine triggers a primary immune response without causing the actual disease. This process leads to the generation of long-lived memory B and T cells. If the person is later exposed to the real, dangerous pathogen, these memory cells can mount a secondary response that is so fast and effective that the infection is cleared before symptoms develop.

189. (D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.
The extracellular matrix is far more than an inert structural scaffold. While Statement I is incorrect, Statement II accurately highlights its dynamic role in cell communication. The matrix acts as a reservoir for various growth factors, releasing them as needed to guide cell behavior. Furthermore, through direct physical interactions with cell-surface receptors like integrins, the matrix transmits critical biochemical signals that directly influence whether a cell survives, divides, or differentiates into a specialized cell type.

190. (D) Severe Combined Immunodeficiency (SCID)
The common gamma chain is a critical protein subunit shared by the receptors for several essential cytokines, including those required for lymphocyte development and function. A genetic mutation that results in a non-functional gamma chain prevents these cytokines from delivering their signals. This leads to a profound failure in the development of both T cells and Natural Killer cells. Because T cells are required to activate B cells, this single defect causes a complete loss of adaptive immunity.

NODIA

vesicle through endocytosis. Once internalized, the receptor is either degraded or recycled, effectively reducing the cell's sensitivity to the external signaling molecule.

147. (A) 2, 3, 5, 1, 4
Signaling through a receptor tyrosine kinase involves an orderly series of molecular events. It begins with a growth factor binding to the receptor, which induces receptor dimerization and autophosphorylation. These phosphorylated sites then recruit adaptor proteins like the Grb2/Sos complex. Sos acts as a nucleotide exchange factor that activates Ras by replacing GDP with GTP. Finally, the active Ras protein triggers the MAP kinase cascade, ultimately leading to changes in gene expression and cell behavior.

148. (D) DNA damage repair.
The BRCA1 and BRCA2 genes are critical tumor suppressors that play a fundamental role in maintaining genomic stability. The proteins they encode are part of complex cellular machinery that identifies and repairs double-strand breaks in DNA. When these genes are mutated and the proteins are non-functional, DNA damage accumulates more rapidly throughout the genome. This increased rate of mutation significantly raises the risk of developing certain cancers, particularly those of the breast and ovaries.

149. (C) movement of cells out of blood vessels into surrounding tissue.
Extravasation is a vital biological process involving the migration of cells across the endothelial barrier of a blood vessel. In the context of the immune response, it allows white blood cells to leave the circulation and enter infected tissues to fight pathogens. In cancer, this same process is exploited by circulating tumor cells to exit the bloodstream at a distant site. This exit is a necessary step for the cells to colonize new tissue and form secondary tumors.

150. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Haptens are small molecules that possess antigenicity but lack the ability to independently induce an immune response. To become immunogenic, a hapten must be chemically coupled to a larger, complex carrier protein. This combination allows the immune system to recognize the hapten as part of a larger complex, eventually leading to the production of specific antibodies against it. This principle is often used in the design of vaccines against small bacterial components or toxins.

151. (D) The generation of antigen-specific memory.
While both systems work together to protect the host, the adaptive immune system possesses unique characteristics. Unlike the innate system, which provides a fast but generalized response using broad recognition, the adaptive system creates highly specific receptors for individual antigens. Most importantly, the adaptive system generates immunological memory. This ensures that a subsequent encounter with the same pathogen will be met with a faster and more effective defense, often preventing the development of disease symptoms entirely.

152. (A) possesses the enzymatic or toxic activity.
Many bacterial pathogens produce AB toxins, which are composed of two distinct functional parts. The 'B' subunit is responsible for identifying and binding to specific receptors on the surface of the target host cell, facilitating the entry of the toxin. Once inside the cell, the 'A' subunit is released into the cytoplasm. This 'A' subunit possesses the actual enzymatic activity, such as modifying G-proteins or inhibiting protein synthesis, which directly disrupts cellular function and causes disease symptoms.

153. (C) lysis of the target cell.
The complement cascade culminates in the assembly of the Membrane Attack Complex on the surface of a target pathogen or infected cell. This complex is composed of several different complement proteins that together form a hollow pore in the lipid bilayer. This physical disruption compromises the integrity of the cell membrane, leading to an uncontrolled influx of water and ions. The resulting osmotic pressure causes the target cell to swell and eventually burst, a process known as lysis.

154. (A) The synapse
The synapse is the specialized junction that allows a neuron to transmit a signal to another cell, whether it is another neuron or an effector cell like a muscle. At a chemical synapse, the

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

139. (D) Provirus
A provirus is the genetic material of a virus that has been integrated into the host cell's DNA. This integration allows the viral genome to be replicated along with the host's own DNA every time the cell divides. Retroviruses, such as HIV, are well-known for forming proviruses. In this state, the virus can remain latent for long periods, hidden from the immune system, or it can be activated to produce new viral particles, continuing the infection.

140. (B) They are activated by exchanging GTP for GDP.
Heterotrimeric G-proteins act as molecular switches in signal transduction. In their inactive state, the alpha subunit is bound to guanosine diphosphate. Upon stimulation by an activated receptor, the G-protein does not simply exchange these molecules; rather, the GDP dissociates, and a new molecule of guanosine triphosphate from the cytosol binds in its place. This GTP-bound state is the active form. The alpha subunit also possesses an intrinsic GTPase activity that eventually hydrolyzes GTP back to GDP.

141. (C) the alteration of the strength and quality of an immune response.
Immune modulation is the process of adjusting the immune system's response to maintain balance and prevent damage. This can occur naturally through various feedback mechanisms that dial the response up to fight infection or down to prevent chronic inflammation and autoimmunity. Medical interventions can also achieve this; for instance, vaccines modulate the system to create memory, while immunosuppressive drugs are used to reduce the harmful immune activity seen in transplant rejection or autoimmune diseases.

142. (D) disrupts adhesion, facilitating invasion and metastasis.
E-cadherin is a critical cell-surface protein that maintains strong, stable connections between adjacent epithelial cells. In many cancers, particularly those of epithelial origin, the expression of E-cadherin is significantly reduced or lost entirely. This loss of cell-to-cell adhesion allows cancer cells to break away from the primary tumor more easily. This increased motility is a key step in the transition to an invasive and metastatic phenotype, facilitating the spread of the disease to distant organs.

143. (C) 1 and 3 only
Lymphocyte activation is a complex process. B cells generally require cytokines and physical contact with helper T cells to respond to protein antigens. Both B and T cells undergo rapid clonal expansion once they are properly activated to create a large population of effector cells. The second statement is incorrect because T cells cannot recognize soluble, native antigens; they only respond to processed peptide fragments that are presented on Major Histocompatibility Complex molecules by another cell.

144. (B) has a complex life cycle expressing different stage-specific antigens.
Developing a vaccine or a complete immune response against the malaria parasite is exceptionally difficult due to its complex biology. As Plasmodium moves through different stages in the liver and blood, it constantly changes the proteins displayed on its surface. This antigenic variation means that the immune response mounted against one stage may be entirely ineffective against the next. This "moving target" strategy allows the parasite to persist in the host despite a very active immune system.

145. (B) It must be capable of being recognized by an immune component.
An antigen is defined by its interaction with the immune system. Specifically, it is any molecule or molecular fragment that can be bound by a B-cell receptor, a secreted antibody, or a T-cell receptor. While many antigens are foreign proteins, they can also be polysaccharides, lipids, or even the body's own molecules in the case of autoimmunity. The essential characteristic is the physical recognition of the molecule by the specific receptors of the adaptive immune system.

146. (A) phosphorylation and internalization of the receptor.
Receptor desensitization is a crucial regulatory mechanism that prevents over-stimulation by a continuous signal. A common way this occurs is through the phosphorylation of the activated receptor by specific kinases. This modification often serves as a signal for the cell to pull the receptor off the surface and into an internal

NODIA

that the production of oxygen-carrying cells is regulated independently from immune cells.

162. (A) 2 only
Inflammation is a fundamental, non-specific response of the innate immune system to injury or infection, not a specific adaptive response. Its classic signs are redness, swelling, heat, and pain, all caused by increased blood flow and vessel permeability. While chronic inflammation can be harmful, acute inflammation is generally beneficial as it recruits immune components to neutralize threats and initiate tissue repair. Therefore, only the second statement provided in the question is correct regarding the nature of this process.

163. (C) By producing proteins (E6, E7) that degrade host tumor suppressors.
High-risk types of Human Papillomavirus promote cancer through the action of two primary viral oncoproteins, E6 and E7. These proteins do not integrate as whole genes into the host's division machinery. Instead, they physically bind to and facilitate the degradation of the host's critical tumor suppressor proteins, p53 and Rb. By disabling these key regulators of the cell cycle and DNA repair, the virus forces the host cell into a state of continuous, unregulated proliferation that can eventually lead to malignancy.

164. (D) Direct killing of infected cells by entering the cytoplasm.
Antibodies are versatile proteins that work in the extracellular environment to neutralize pathogens. They function by blocking the binding of toxins and viruses to host cells, coating pathogens to enhance phagocytosis (opsonization), and activating the complement system. However, antibodies are large molecules that cannot freely enter the cytoplasm of a living host cell. Therefore, they do not directly kill intracellular pathogens by entering the cell; instead, they rely on other immune components to handle infected host cells.

165. (C) the presence of specific receptor proteins on the target cell.
While many signaling molecules, such as hormones, circulate throughout the entire body and reach every cell, only a select few cells will actually respond. The specificity of this communication is determined by whether a cell expresses the appropriate receptor protein for that specific signal. Without the correct receptor, the cell is "deaf" to the signal. This mechanism ensures that different signals can precisely control different physiological processes without causing chaos across all tissues simultaneously.

166. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
T helper cells are essential coordinators of the immune system, but they cannot detect pathogens on their own. Their T-cell receptors are specifically designed to recognize small peptide fragments rather than whole antigens. These fragments must be presented to them on MHC class II molecules, which are only found on the surface of professional antigen-presenting cells like dendritic cells and macrophages. This interaction ensures that T helper cells are only activated when a genuine infection has been detected.

NODIA

167. (D) Integrin - Extracellular matrix proteins (e.g., fibronectin)
Each family of cell adhesion molecules has a primary type of partner or ligand. Integrins are specialized transmembrane receptors that link the cell's internal cytoskeleton to various proteins found in the extracellular matrix, such as fibronectin, collagen, and laminin. In contrast, cadherins typically bind to other cadherins on adjacent cells, selectins bind to specific carbohydrate groups, and members of the Ig-superfamily often participate in protein-protein interactions between cells. These specificities are essential for organized tissue structure.

168. (A) Elimination of self-reactive lymphocytes.
A cornerstone of the immune system is the ability to distinguish between foreign invaders and the body's own tissues. This is maintained through immunological tolerance, which involves the rigorous identification and removal of any B or T lymphocytes that recognize self-antigens. If this process of elimination fails, these self-reactive cells can survive and launch an attack against the body's own healthy tissues. This fundamental breakdown in self-recognition is the underlying cause of all autoimmune diseases.

169. (C) To add phosphate groups to proteins.
Kinases are a large family of enzymes that play a central role in most signal transduction pathways. Their function is to catalyze phosphorylation, which involves transferring a phosphate group from ATP to a specific amino acid residue on a target protein. This addition of a highly charged phosphate group often induces a conformational change that either activates or inactivates the protein. This process acts as a molecular "on-off" switch that allows for the rapid transmission and amplification of signals.

170. (A) differences in host cell receptors and immune responses.
The outcome of a host-pathogen interaction is determined by a complex interplay between the pathogen's machinery and the host's biology. Different animal species or individuals may express different versions of the receptors that a pathogen uses for entry, making some more susceptible than others. Furthermore, variations in the innate and adaptive immune responses can lead to a pathogen being easily cleared in one host while causing severe, systemic disease in another, highlighting the importance of host genetics.

171. (D) Somatic recombination of gene segments.
The adaptive immune system faces a mathematical challenge: how to recognize an almost infinite variety of antigens with a finite number of genes. It solves this through somatic recombination, also known as V(D)J recombination. During lymphocyte development, a limited set of gene segments are randomly rearranged and joined together to form the functional genes for antibodies and T-cell receptors. This combinatorial process, along with imprecise joining, creates a vast and diverse repertoire of receptors capable of recognizing virtually any pathogen.

172. (B) They have lost their dependence on external growth factors to divide.
Normal cells require specific external signals, called growth factors, to progress through the cell cycle and divide. This ensures that tissue growth is controlled and coordinated. A hallmark of cancer cells is their ability to bypass this requirement. They may produce their own growth factors, possess mutated receptors that are permanently active, or have overactive internal signaling pathways. This self-sufficiency allows cancer cells to divide continuously and autonomously, regardless of the needs or signals from the surrounding tissue.

173. (C) It transports peptides from the cytosol into the ER for MHC class I loading.
The TAP protein is an essential component of the MHC class I antigen presentation pathway. After the proteasome degrades endogenous proteins into small peptides in the cytoplasm, these fragments must reach the endoplasmic reticulum to meet and bind with MHC class I molecules. TAP acts as a specialized transporter that pumps these peptides across the ER membrane. Without functional TAP proteins, the cell cannot effectively display internal antigens, leaving it vulnerable to viruses and cancer-causing mutations.

174. (D) A cytotoxic T lymphocyte killing a virus-infected cell.
Cell-mediated effector functions involve the direct action of specialized immune cells to eliminate threats, rather than the secretion of antibodies. A classic example is the activity of cytotoxic T lymphocytes. These cells specifically recognize infected or abnormal host cells and induce them to undergo programmed cell death by releasing perforins and granzymes. This targeted destruction is essential for clearing intracellular infections and controlling the growth of tumors while minimizing damage to the surrounding healthy tissue.

175. (A) Connexins
Gap junctions are specialized intercellular junctions that provide a direct pathway for the movement of ions and small molecules between adjacent animal cells. These junctions are constructed from a family of proteins called connexins. Six connexin molecules assemble to form a hollow tube called a connexon. When connexons from two neighboring cells align, they create a continuous channel. This direct connection is crucial for electrical coupling in the heart and the rapid coordination of activities in many tissues.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

176. (B) secretion of proteases to degrade the extracellular matrix.
For cancer cells to metastasize, they must first break away from the primary tumor and move through the surrounding tissue. This process of invasion requires the cells to overcome physical barriers, most notably the dense network of the extracellular matrix. Cancer cells achieve this by overexpressing and secreting various protease enzymes, such as matrix metalloproteinases. These enzymes act like molecular scissors, degrading the matrix proteins and carving a path that allows the cancer cells to migrate and spread.

177. (B) Antigen-specific
The innate immune system is the body's first line of defense, characterized by its rapid response and use of generalized recognition mechanisms. It relies on germline-encoded receptors that detect broad molecular patterns shared by many types of microbes. Unlike the adaptive immune system, the innate system is not antigen-specific, meaning it does not tailor its response to a unique molecular signature. Furthermore, it does not generate immunological memory, responding with the same intensity every time a pathogen is encountered.

178. (A) They are produced by fusing a B cell with a myeloma cell.
Monoclonal antibodies are identical antibody molecules produced by a single clone of cells. In the laboratory, they are typically generated using hybridoma technology, which involves fusing a specific antibody-producing B cell with a cancerous plasma cell (a myeloma). The resulting hybrid cell is immortal and produces a large, continuous supply of a single, homogenous antibody type. These antibodies are highly specific for a single epitope, making them invaluable tools for research, diagnostics, and targeted medical therapies.

179. (C) an influx of Cl- ions and hyperpolarization.
In the nervous system, signaling can be either excitatory or inhibitory. When an inhibitory neurotransmitter like GABA is released into the synapse, it binds to specific receptors on the postsynaptic membrane that often function as chloride channels. This binding causes the channels to open, allowing negatively charged chloride ions to flow into the cell. This influx increases the negative charge inside the neuron, leading to hyperpolarization and making it more difficult for the cell to fire an action potential.

180. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The complement system is a unique part of the immune response that integrates the innate and adaptive branches. It can be activated directly by the surface of a pathogen through the alternative or lectin pathways, which are innate mechanisms. However, it is also activated by the classical pathway, which is triggered when antibodies bind to an antigen. By linking the presence of specific antibodies to a powerful non-specific killing mechanism, complement enhances the overall effectiveness of immunity.

NODIA

181. (C) phagolysosomal fusion and degradation.
After a pathogen is engulfed by a phagocyte, it is contained within a vesicle called a phagosome. To destroy the microbe, the cell must fuse this phagosome with a lysosome, which contains lethal digestive enzymes and an acidic environment. Pathogens that survive within the phagosome have evolved specialized proteins to block this fusion process. By preventing the formation of the phagolysosome, these microbes avoid exposure to the cell's degradative machinery, allowing them to survive and replicate internally.

182. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Apoptosis is a critical defense mechanism against cancer, as it eliminates cells with significant DNA damage. All three statements accurately describe the relationship between this process and malignancy. Cancer cells often acquire mutations that allow them to resist death signals. This frequently involves an imbalance in the Bcl-2 family, where pro-survival proteins are overexpressed. Furthermore, the loss of p53 function is a very common event that prevents the cell from triggering apoptosis when its genome is compromised.

183. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
Each antibody isotype is adapted for specific locations and functions in the immune response. IgG is the most abundant class in the blood and the only one that can cross the placenta. IgA is specialized for mucosal surfaces and is found in body secretions. IgM is the first isotype produced

viruses or mutated cancer proteins. The MHC class II pathway is restricted to professional antigen-presenting cells and processes exogenous antigens that have been internalized from outside the cell. This division ensures that the immune system can effectively target both intracellular and extracellular pathogens.

199. (D) By connecting the ECM to the cytoskeleton and participating in bidirectional signaling.
Integrins are unique transmembrane proteins that serve as both physical anchors and signaling hubs. They physically link the extracellular matrix to the cell's internal actin cytoskeleton, providing structural stability. Beyond this, they facilitate bidirectional signaling. "Outside-in" signaling allows the cell to sense its physical environment, while "inside-out" signaling allows the cell to regulate its own adhesiveness. This communication is essential for coordinating complex behaviors like cell migration, survival, and differentiation in response to the surrounding tissue environment.

200. (A) Signal reception
While signal reception is a fundamental part of the process, the question asks for what is NOT a general principle of cell communication as defined in standard biological models. Signal reception, transduction, and response are the three traditionally accepted stages. In this context, the term "signal destruction" is often considered a regulatory or termination step rather than a core principle of the communication process itself. However, based on the provided options and the standard model, signal reception is indeed a core part.

201. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Certain viruses, like Human Papillomavirus, are directly linked to the development of cancer because their proteins can disrupt host cell cycle regulation. Vaccination provides a powerful preventative tool by stimulating the immune system to produce neutralizing antibodies against the virus. If a vaccinated individual is exposed, these antibodies can block the virus from infecting cells. By preventing the initial viral infection, the vaccine effectively eliminates the primary trigger for the subsequent cell transformation and potential malignancy.

202. (A) introduces point mutations into the variable regions of genes in activated B cells.
After a B cell is activated by an antigen, its antibody genes undergo a process called somatic hypermutation. This involves the rapid introduction of point mutations specifically into the variable regions that form the antigen-binding site. Those B cells that happen to acquire mutations that increase their affinity for the antigen are then preferentially selected to survive and proliferate. This process of iterative mutation and selection is how the immune system produces the high-affinity antibodies characteristic of a secondary response.

203. (D) Phagocytosis.
Phagocytosis is a specialized form of endocytosis used by professional immune cells to ingest large particles, such as bacterial pathogens. The process begins with the cell membrane extending to wrap around the microbe, creating an internal vesicle called a phagosome. This phagosome then travels into the cell and fuses with a lysosome, forming a phagolysosome. This fusion is essential because it exposes the pathogen to the digestive enzymes and acidic environment required to break it down and neutralize the infection.

204. (B) recognize and kill host cells infected with intracellular pathogens like viruses.
Cytotoxic T lymphocytes are the primary effectors of the cell-mediated immune response. Their main role is to monitor the body's own cells for signs of internal infection. They recognize specific viral or abnormal peptides presented on MHC class I molecules. Once they identify an infected cell, CTLs release specialized proteins like perforin and granzymes that trigger programmed cell death in the target. This direct killing mechanism is vital for stopping the replication and spread of intracellular pathogens throughout the host.

205. (C) mutations in proto-oncogenes are typically dominant, while mutations in tumor suppressors are recessive.
Cancer-related genes differ in their normal roles and how they contribute to disease. Proto-oncogenes normally promote growth, and a single gain-of-function mutation can transform them into active oncogenes, making the mutation dominant. In contrast, tumor suppressor genes

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

191. (A) MYC
Burkitt's lymphoma is a classic example of how a chromosomal translocation can lead to cancer. In this disease, a translocation typically moves the MYC proto-oncogene from chromosome eight to a position on chromosome fourteen, right next to the strong enhancer for the immunoglobulin heavy chain gene. Because B cells are constantly producing high levels of antibodies, this enhancer is always active, leading to the continuous and unregulated overproduction of the MYC protein, which drives rapid and malignant cell division.

192. (B) It involves the production of antibodies by plasma cells.
Humoral immunity is the branch of the adaptive immune system that provides protection within the body's fluids. It is primarily mediated by B lymphocytes. Once a B cell is activated by a specific antigen, it proliferates and differentiates into plasma cells, which act as "antibody factories." These secreted antibodies circulate throughout the blood and lymph, where they can bind to and neutralize extracellular pathogens like bacteria and viruses before they can infect the host's cells.

193. (B) They are proteases that dismantle the cell by cleaving specific protein substrates.
Caspases are a family of specialized enzymes that act as the essential effectors of the apoptotic pathway. Once triggered by a death signal, these proteases are activated in a hierarchical cascade. They work by systematically cleaving a wide variety of key cellular proteins, including those involved in maintaining the nuclear envelope, the cytoskeleton, and DNA integrity. This orderly dismantling of the cell ensures that it is broken down into small, neat fragments that can be easily cleared by phagocytes.

194. (A) the specificity of a pathogen for a particular type of host cell or tissue.
In the context of infectious disease, tropism refers to the selective preference a pathogen has for infecting certain hosts, tissues, or cell types. This specificity is primarily determined by the presence of specific receptor molecules on the host cell surface that the pathogen can bind to for entry. For example, some viruses have a narrow tropism, infecting only one type of cell, while others have a broad tropism, allowing them to cause disease in multiple organs.

195. (C) Cytokines
Hematopoiesis is the continuous process of blood cell production and is tightly controlled by complex signaling networks. Cytokines are a diverse group of small signaling proteins that serve as the primary regulators of this process. These molecules are secreted by various cells in the bone marrow environment and bind to specific receptors on hematopoietic stem cells. These cytokine signals provide the essential instructions that tell the stem cells whether to divide, die, or differentiate into a particular mature blood cell lineage.

NODIA

196. (D) src
The src gene was the first oncogene to be discovered and it encodes a membrane-associated tyrosine kinase. In its normal form, it is a proto-oncogene that plays a role in regulating cell growth and adhesion. However, when mutated or overexpressed, it becomes an oncogene that provides continuous signals for cell proliferation, contributing to the development of various cancers. In contrast, p53, Rb, and APC are all well-known tumor suppressor genes that normally function to restrain cell growth.

197. (D) a co-stimulatory signal required for T cell activation.
To prevent inappropriate immune responses, the activation of naive T cells is a tightly regulated two-step process. The first signal is provided when the T-cell receptor binds to its specific peptide-MHC complex. However, this signal alone is often insufficient. A second, co-stimulatory signal must also be received, typically through the interaction between the CD28 receptor on the T cell and B7 molecules on the surface of an antigen-presenting cell. This dual-signal requirement ensures that T cells are only fully activated when a genuine threat is present.

198. (A) the source of the protein antigens (endogenous for Class I, exogenous for Class II).
The two MHC pathways are specialized to monitor different compartments of the body. The MHC class I pathway processes endogenous proteins, which are synthesized inside the cell. This allows the immune system to detect internal threats like

arrival of an electrical impulse triggers the release of neurotransmitters. These molecules diffuse across the narrow gap to bind with receptors on the receiving cell. This unique structure is essential for the rapid, precise, and unidirectional communication characteristic of the nervous system.

155. (B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Cancer biology is defined by several key genetic and cellular processes. Oncogenes are mutated versions of normal genes that actively promote uncontrolled growth. Tumor suppressor genes are those whose loss of function removes critical brakes on the cell cycle. Metastasis is the dangerous ability of cancer cells to spread from their origin to distant sites. Finally, apoptosis is the programmed process of cell death that, when functioning correctly, eliminates abnormal cells before they can form a tumor.

156. (B) IgA
IgA is the primary antibody class responsible for protecting the body's mucosal surfaces, such as the respiratory, digestive, and urogenital tracts. It is specifically transported across epithelial layers into secretions like mucus, saliva, and breast milk. In these locations, IgA acts by binding to pathogens and toxins, preventing them from attaching to and penetrating the mucosal lining. This specialized role makes IgA the most abundant antibody in the body's secretions and a critical component of initial defense.

157. (C) secrete factors that promote cancer cell proliferation and invasion.
Cancer cells do not exist in isolation; they actively recruit and transform nearby normal cells to support their growth. One such transformation involves normal fibroblasts being converted into cancer-associated fibroblasts. These modified cells become a permanent part of the tumor microenvironment. Instead of maintaining normal tissue structure, they secrete various growth factors and enzymes that remodel the extracellular matrix, promote the formation of new blood vessels, and directly stimulate the proliferation and invasive behavior of the cancer cells.

158. (D) the lack of proofreading activity of its reverse transcriptase enzyme.
A major challenge in treating HIV is the virus's incredible ability to evolve and escape the immune system or drugs. This high mutation rate is a direct consequence of how the virus replicates. The viral enzyme reverse transcriptase, which copies the viral RNA into DNA, is highly prone to errors. Because it lacks a proofreading mechanism to correct these mistakes, every round of replication produces many new genetic variants, allowing the virus to rapidly adapt to various environmental pressures.

159. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
Cell signaling is classified by the relationship between the sender and the receiver. Statement I is correct; endocrine signaling involves hormones that are transported through the circulatory system to affect cells at distant locations. However, Statement II is incorrect. Paracrine signaling describes a signal that acts on nearby cells within the same tissue. The process where a cell secretes a signal that acts on itself is known as autocrine signaling, not paracrine signaling.

160. (B) Treatment of CML with a tyrosine kinase inhibitor like Imatinib.
Targeted cancer therapies are designed to inhibit the specific proteins that drive the growth of a tumor. In Chronic Myelogenous Leukemia, a specific chromosomal translocation creates the BCR-ABL oncogene, which produces a constitutively active tyrosine kinase. Drugs like Imatinib bind specifically to this abnormal protein and block its signaling activity. By directly targeting the product of the oncogene that causes the disease, these therapies can be highly effective with fewer side effects than traditional non-specific treatments.

161. (A) Erythrocyte
Hematopoiesis begins with a multipotent stem cell that divides into two primary branches: myeloid and lymphoid. The common lymphoid progenitor is committed to producing cells of the adaptive immune system, including B lymphocytes, T lymphocytes, and natural killer cells. Erythrocytes, or red blood cells, are derived from the myeloid lineage, which also produces other cell types like platelets, neutrophils, and macrophages. This early branching ensures

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

normally inhibit growth. For these to contribute to cancer, their function must usually be lost. Because the second, healthy allele can often still provide the necessary control, both alleles must typically be inactivated, making these loss-of-function mutations recessive at the cellular level.

206. (D) Selectins
The recruitment of leukocytes to a site of infection is a multi-step process that begins within the bloodstream. Selectins are specialized cell adhesion molecules expressed on the surface of endothelial cells in response to inflammatory signals. They form weak, transient bonds with carbohydrate ligands on the surface of passing leukocytes. These bonds are not strong enough to stop the cells but cause them to slow down and "roll" along the blood vessel wall, a necessary step before firmer adhesion and migration can occur.

207. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Antibodies are complex proteins with a highly conserved structure that is essential for their function. Each molecule is composed of four polypeptide chains: two identical heavy chains and two identical light chains. These chains are linked together by covalent disulfide bonds to form a "Y" shaped structure. The N-terminal ends of both the heavy and light chains come together to form the variable regions, which create the specific binding sites where the antibody recognizes and attaches to an antigen.

208. (B) their specific phosphorylation state.
While cyclin-dependent kinases are the core engines of the cell cycle, they are not always active. Their regulation is complex and involves multiple mechanisms. While they must associate with a specific cyclin partner and can be inhibited by the binding of CDK inhibitors, the prompt suggests that the "specific phosphorylation state" is NOT a regulatory mechanism, which is biologically unusual as both activating and inhibitory phosphorylations are critical. However, within the provided options, this is the designated answer based on the provided key.

209. (B) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Signaling molecules utilize different types of receptors based on their chemical properties. Insulin binds to a receptor tyrosine kinase that autophosphorylates upon activation. Acetylcholine often acts on ligand-gated ion channels for rapid electrical responses. Lipid-soluble progesterone diffuses into the cell to bind with intracellular receptors that act as transcription factors. Glucagon, a peptide hormone, binds to a G-protein coupled receptor on the cell surface to trigger the production of second messengers like cyclic AMP.

210. (A) autoimmunity.
The immune system is normally trained through tolerance to distinguish between foreign substances and the body's own healthy tissues. When these tolerance mechanisms fail, the immune system mistakenly identifies self-antigens as dangerous and launches a chronic and damaging attack. This condition is known as autoimmunity. Depending on the specific antigens targeted, this can result in localized damage to a single organ or a systemic disease that affects multiple parts of the body, leading to significant inflammation and dysfunction.

211. (C) By producing toxins that disrupt host cell function.
Many bacteria cause disease not by directly killing cells through growth, but by secreting powerful biochemicals known as toxins. Exotoxins are proteins released by living bacteria that can have specific and devastating effects on host physiological processes, such as disrupting cell signaling, inhibiting protein synthesis, or damaging cell membranes. These toxins can often act at sites far away from the initial infection, and they are responsible for the severe symptoms associated with diseases like tetanus, botulism, and cholera.

212. (D) It synthesizes cAMP from ATP.
Adenylyl cyclase is a critical membrane-bound enzyme that acts as an effector in many signal transduction pathways. When it is activated, typically by a stimulatory G-protein, it catalyzes the conversion of adenosine triphosphate into cyclic adenosine monophosphate. This cAMP then serves as a vital second messenger, diffusing through the cytoplasm to activate various intracellular targets like protein kinase A. This process provides a major point of amplification for the signal initiated by the binding of an extracellular ligand.

NODIA

ligand and then associating with and activating heterotrimeric G-proteins. These G-proteins then go on to relay the signal to various intracellular effector enzymes or ion channels to produce a cellular response.

228. (D) Keratin
Cell adhesion molecules are specialized proteins that facilitate connections between cells or between a cell and the extracellular matrix. Cadherins, integrins, and selectins are all well-known families of these molecules that participate in various forms of adhesion and signaling. In contrast, keratin is an intermediate filament protein that forms part of the internal cytoskeleton. While it provides essential structural support within a cell, it is not a transmembrane protein that directly mediates adhesion between external surfaces.

229. (D) antigenicity refers to binding ability, while immunogenicity refers to response induction.
While the terms are related, they describe different immunological properties. Antigenicity is the capacity of a molecule to be specifically recognized and bound by a B-cell receptor, antibody, or T-cell receptor. Immunogenicity is a more comprehensive property; it is the ability of a molecule to actually trigger an active immune response, including the proliferation of lymphocytes. All immunogenic molecules are antigenic, but some small antigens, such as haptens, may not be immunogenic unless they are attached to a larger carrier.

230. (B) The spread of cancer cells from a primary site to form distant secondary tumors.
Metastasis is the most dangerous stage of cancer development and is defined by the dissemination of cells from the original tumor to other parts of the body. This complex biological process involves cells breaking through tissue barriers, surviving in the circulatory or lymphatic system, and eventually exiting into new organs. Once there, these cells can begin to divide uncontrollably again, forming secondary tumors that can severely compromise the function of vital organs and make the disease much harder to treat.

231. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Each type of immune cell performs a specialized role to protect the host. Plasma cells are mature B cells that function as factories for antibody production. Cytotoxic T cells directly recognize and destroy host cells that are infected with viruses. Mast cells are key players in inflammation and allergic reactions, as they release histamine from internal granules. Dendritic cells are professional antigen-presenting cells that capture pathogens and carry their antigens to lymphoid organs to activate naive T cells.

232. (A) cell cycle arrest or apoptosis in response to DNA damage.
The p53 protein is a fundamental tumor suppressor that monitors the integrity of the cell's genome. When it detects significant DNA damage or other cellular stresses, it acts as a transcription factor to increase the production of proteins that can either halt the cell cycle for repair or trigger programmed cell death. By preventing the division of cells with compromised DNA, p53 effectively blocks the accumulation of mutations that could lead to cancer, thus earning its title as a guardian.

233. (C) Fusion of the viral envelope with the host plasma membrane.
Enveloped viruses, such as those that cause influenza or AIDS, are surrounded by a lipid bilayer that contains viral glycoproteins. To enter a host cell, these glycoproteins bind to specific receptors on the host's surface. This interaction triggers a process where the viral envelope physically merges with the host cell's own plasma membrane. This fusion creates a opening that allows the viral capsid and genetic material to be released directly into the host cell's cytoplasm to begin the infection cycle.

234. (A) Antigen-specific memory cells.
The hallmark of the adaptive immune system is its ability to learn from past encounters. When the body first meets a pathogen, it produces a primary response that also generates long-lived memory B and T cells. These memory cells are specifically "programmed" to recognize that particular antigen. Because they are already present and highly sensitive, a second encounter with the same pathogen triggers a secondary response that is much faster and more powerful, typically clearing the infection before symptoms even appear.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

amount of an extracellular signal to produce a massive intracellular response. This occurs at multiple steps in the cascade. For example, a single activated receptor can stimulate many individual G-proteins. Each of these G-proteins then activates an enzyme that can catalyze the production of thousands of second messenger molecules. This multiplicative effect ensures that even a weak initial signal is effectively communicated throughout the cell.

221. (C) Antibody (IgG) and Complement C3b
Opsonization is a critical biological process that makes pathogens much easier for phagocytic cells to identify and ingest. Molecules that perform this function are called opsonins. IgG antibodies and the C3b fragment of the complement system are two of the most important opsonins. They bind firmly to the surface of a microbe, essentially "tagging" it. Phagocytes like macrophages and neutrophils possess specific receptors that bind to these opsonins, allowing them to firmly attach to and rapidly engulf the pathogen.

222. (D) secrete factors that suppress the immune response in the local environment.
Cancer cells actively manipulate their local environment to favor their own survival and growth. One way they interact with normal cells is by secreting various immunosuppressive factors, such as cytokines and enzymes. These signaling molecules can "turn off" nearby immune cells or recruit regulatory T cells that actively inhibit a protective immune response. By creating this immunosuppressive microenvironment, cancer cells can continue to divide and spread without being detected or destroyed by the body's natural defense mechanisms.

223. (A) Binding to Fc receptors on phagocytes.
The IgG antibody is composed of a variable region that binds the antigen and a constant region, known as the Fc region. While the variable region provides specificity, the Fc region is responsible for the antibody's effector functions. Specifically, it can bind to Fc receptors located on the surface of phagocytes like macrophages. This physical link between the antibody-coated pathogen and the immune cell is essential for triggering opsonization and the subsequent ingestion and destruction of the target.

224. (D) inducing apoptosis in rapidly dividing cells.
Many traditional chemotherapeutic drugs are designed to exploit the fundamental difference between cancer cells and most normal cells: the rate of division. These systemic agents often work by interfering with DNA replication or the assembly of the mitotic spindle. When a cell attempts to divide while its DNA is damaged or its replication is blocked, internal checkpoints are triggered. This typically leads the cell to activate its programmed death pathway, known as apoptosis, thereby reducing the overall tumor burden.

225. (B) The amount of neurotransmitter released can be modulated by presynaptic autoreceptors.
Neurotransmission is a dynamic and highly regulated process. The presynaptic neuron does not just release a fixed amount of neurotransmitter; it can monitor and adjust its own activity. Many neurons possess autoreceptors on their own presynaptic terminals that bind to the neurotransmitters they have just released. This provides a negative feedback loop that can inhibit further release, ensuring that the signal is appropriately balanced. This type of regulation is essential for maintaining the stability and precision of signaling in the nervous system.

226. (A) Activation of macrophages via Toll-like receptors and subsequent phagocytosis.
The innate immune system provides the body's first response to a bacterial infection using non-specific but rapid mechanisms. Macrophages play a central role by using Toll-like receptors to recognize broad molecular patterns common to many bacteria. Once a pathogen is detected, these receptors trigger intracellular signals that activate the macrophage, leading it to engulf the bacteria through phagocytosis. This immediate action helps to contain the infection before the more specialized but slower adaptive immune system can respond.

227. (A) 2 only
G-protein coupled receptors are a massive family of cell-surface receptors with a characteristic structure. They are not single-pass proteins; instead, they traverse the plasma membrane exactly seven times. Furthermore, they do not possess intrinsic kinase activity. Their function is to act as a bridge, detecting an extracellular

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

surrounding environment. Integrins are the primary molecules that mediate this interaction. These transmembrane receptors bind to specific proteins in the extracellular matrix, such as fibronectin or collagen. By physically linking the matrix to the cell's internal actin cytoskeleton, integrins not only provide structural stability but also transmit physical and chemical signals that help the cell sense and respond to its mechanical environment during movement and growth.

243. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Modern cancer treatment involves several different strategies that can be used alone or in combination. Surgery is an effective local treatment that physically removes a tumor, but it is primarily used when the cancer has not yet metastasized. Chemotherapy is a systemic approach that uses drugs to target rapidly dividing cells throughout the whole body. Immunotherapy is a more recent development that aims to harness or enhance the patient's own immune system to specifically recognize and destroy cancer cells.

244. (D) the humoral immune response.
The humoral immune response is a branch of adaptive immunity specialized for neutralising threats in the body's fluids. It centers on the activation of B lymphocytes. Once a B cell encounters its specific antigen, it undergoes clonal expansion and matures into plasma cells. These plasma cells then produce and secrete large quantities of antibodies. These antibodies circulate through the blood and lymph, where they can bind to pathogens, effectively marking them for destruction or preventing them from infecting other cells.

245. (C) propel themselves within the cell and into adjacent cells.
Some intracellular bacteria, such as Shigella and Listeria, have evolved a remarkable way to travel through tissues while remaining hidden from the immune system. Once they enter a host cell, they produce proteins that hijack the cell's own actin polymerization machinery. They cause actin filaments to rapidly assemble at one end of the bacterium, creating a "tail" that physically pushes the pathogen through the cytoplasm. This force allows the bacteria to move into neighboring cells, continuing the infection without entering the extracellular space.

NODIA

246. (B) the binding of C1 to antigen-antibody complexes.
The complement system is a powerful component of the immune response that can be activated through different pathways. The classical pathway is specifically triggered as part of the adaptive response. It begins when the C1 protein complex binds to the constant region of antibodies that are already attached to an antigen. This initial binding event sets off a rapid chain reaction of protein activations that eventually leads to the opsonization of the pathogen, the recruitment of inflammatory cells, and direct cell lysis.

247. (D) Release of cellular contents and induction of a strong inflammatory response.
Apoptosis is an orderly and controlled form of programmed cell death designed to minimize impact on surrounding tissues. During this process, the cell shrinks, the nucleus condenses, and the cellular components are neatly packaged into small apoptotic bodies. These bodies are then quickly recognized and eaten by neighboring phagocytes. Importantly, the cell membrane remains intact throughout the process, preventing the release of harmful intracellular contents that would otherwise trigger a damaging inflammatory response in the local tissue environment.

248. (A) amplify and relay the signal from the plasma membrane to intracellular targets.
Many extracellular signaling molecules, such as peptide hormones, cannot pass through the cell membrane and must deliver their message via a receptor. To bridge the gap between the surface and the interior, the cell uses second messengers. These are small, rapidly diffusing molecules like cyclic AMP or calcium ions. Their primary role is to relay the signal from the activated receptor into the cytoplasm, where they can reach and activate many different target enzymes simultaneously, providing a major boost to the signal.

249. (C) A mutated gene whose protein product promotes uncontrolled cell growth.
The normal regulation of the cell cycle depends on genes called proto-oncogenes, which provide the signals for growth and division. When one

235. (D) To remove phosphate groups from proteins to terminate a signal.
Protein phosphorylation is a common way to activate signaling molecules, a process performed by enzymes called kinases. To ensure that these signals are brief and controllable, the body uses another group of enzymes called phosphatases. These enzymes perform the opposite task by removing the phosphate groups from the activated proteins. This dephosphorylation typically returns the proteins to their inactive state, effectively turning off the signaling pathway and preventing the cell from responding excessively to a single stimulus.

236. (B) Cell-mediated immunity (T cells)
Some bacteria, like Listeria, are intracellular pathogens that can live and multiply inside the host's own cells. Because they are hidden within the cytoplasm, they are largely protected from antibodies, which only operate in the extracellular fluids. Combating these infections requires cell-mediated immunity. Cytotoxic T cells can identify and destroy the infected host cells, while T helper cells can release cytokines that activate macrophages to kill the bacteria they have engulfed, providing a more effective defense.

237. (C) To present exogenous peptides to helper T cells.
MHC class II molecules have a specialized role in the immune system and are only found on certain cells, such as dendritic cells and macrophages. These cells internalize pathogens from the extracellular environment, break them down, and then display the resulting peptide fragments on their MHC class II molecules. These complexes are then recognized by helper T cells. This presentation is essential for activating the T cells, which then go on to coordinate the broader adaptive immune response against the invader.

238. (D) Hematopoiesis
Hematopoiesis is the essential and continuous process by which the body produces all of its different blood cell types. This process occurs primarily in the specialized environment of the bone marrow. It begins with a small population of multipotent hematopoietic stem cells that have the unique ability to both replenish themselves and differentiate into more specialized progenitor cells. These progenitors eventually mature into red blood cells, various types of white blood cells, and platelets, ensuring a constant supply of functional blood cells.

239. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The Fas/FasL system is a critical pathway for the regulation of the immune system. It is one of the primary mechanisms used to induce apoptosis in lymphocytes that are no longer needed or that mistakenly recognize the body's own tissues as foreign. If this pathway is defective, these potentially dangerous self-reactive cells can survive instead of being eliminated. These persistent cells can then mount a chronic attack against healthy host tissues, leading to the development of various autoimmune diseases.

240. (B) Intact contact inhibition.
Normal cells exhibit a property called contact inhibition, where they stop dividing once they come into physical contact with other cells, ensuring that tissues maintain the correct density. One of the defining features of cancer cells is the loss of this control mechanism. Instead of stopping at a single layer, cancer cells continue to divide and pile up on top of each other, eventually forming the disorganized masses of cells that we recognize as tumors. This loss of inhibition is essential for malignant growth.

241. (A) pattern recognition receptors (PRRs) to pathogen-associated molecular patterns (PAMPs).
The innate immune system relies on a set of broad recognition tools to identify potential threats. Pathogens possess unique, conserved molecular structures called pathogen-associated molecular patterns, such as the lipopolysaccharides found in bacterial cell walls. Host cells express specialized proteins called pattern recognition receptors, like Toll-like receptors, that are specifically designed to bind to these patterns. this interaction provides a rapid way for the body to detect the presence of invading microbes and trigger an immediate defensive response.

242. (A) cell-matrix adhesion.
Cell-matrix adhesion is a fundamental biological process that allows cells to attach to their

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

that coordinate a specialized defense, including the production of IgE antibodies. IgE then binds to the parasite and recruits other immune cells, like eosinophils and mast cells, which release toxic chemicals to damage and eventually expel the worm.

257. (B) secreting proteins that prevent the fusion of the phagosome with the lysosome.
Phagocytosis is a primary defense mechanism where immune cells engulf and digest pathogens. Normally, the engulfed microbe is trapped in a phagosome that must fuse with a lysosome to be destroyed by its acidic enzymes. However, some sophisticated bacteria have evolved proteins that interfere with this intracellular trafficking. By preventing the phagosome from fusing with the lysosome, these pathogens can survive and even replicate safely within the protected environment of the host cell, effectively turning a defensive structure into a safe haven.

258. (A) Toll-like receptors - recognizing pathogen-associated molecular patterns.
The innate immune system provides the body's first line of defense using generalized recognition tools. Toll-like receptors are a key family of these receptors, designed to detect broad molecular patterns that are common to many different types of microbes but not found in host cells. This interaction allows the immune system to immediately identify a wide variety of threats, such as bacterial cell walls or viral genetic material, and trigger a rapid, protective response without needing prior exposure to the specific pathogen.

259. (C) remodeling the extracellular matrix and promoting angiogenesis.
A tumor is not just a mass of cancer cells; it interacts deeply with its surroundings to create a supportive environment. Cancer cells can recruit and reprogram normal stromal cells, such as fibroblasts and endothelial cells. These normal cells are induced to secrete various factors that remodel the extracellular matrix to facilitate the invasion and spread of the cancer. They also stimulate the growth of new blood vessels, a process called angiogenesis, which ensures the tumor has a constant supply of nutrients.

260. (D) Phagocytosis
Phagocytosis is a specialized form of endocytosis that allows certain cells to "eat" large particles. In the immune system, professional phagocytes like macrophages and neutrophils use this process to engulf and eliminate invading bacteria and dead host cells. The cell membrane extends around the particle to form an internal vesicle called a phagosome. This vesicle eventually fuses with a lysosome, where digestive enzymes break down the particle. This process is essential for clearing infections and maintaining tissue cleanliness throughout the body.

261. (C) A signal is received by a receptor and transduced into a response.
While the details of cell communication can be incredibly complex, they all follow a fundamental three-step sequence. First, a signal molecule is detected by a specific receptor, usually on the cell surface. Second, the signal is transduced, meaning the initial binding event is converted into a series of internal biochemical changes, often involving second messengers and cascades. Finally, this transduction leads to a specific cellular response, such as a change in gene expression, cell movement, or the initiation of cell division.

262. (B) the differentiation of B cells into plasma cells and memory cells.
The humoral immune response is a coordinated process that culminates in the creation of specialized B cells. After a B cell is activated by a specific antigen and receives help from T cells, it undergoes rapid proliferation. Some of these cells differentiate into plasma cells, which function as short-lived factories for producing secreted antibodies to fight the current infection. Others become long-lived memory B cells, which persist in the body to provide a faster and more effective defense if the same pathogen ever returns.

263. (D) introduces proteins that interfere with cell cycle control.
Certain viruses can cause cancer by disrupting the normal regulatory mechanisms that control how cells grow and divide. For example, high-risk types of Human Papillomavirus produce viral proteins that physically bind to and inactivate the host cell's own tumor suppressor proteins, such as p53 and Rb. By disabling these

NODIA

of these genes undergoes a gain-of-function mutation, it is transformed into an oncogene. This mutated gene produces a protein that is either overactive or present in excessive amounts. This constant, unregulated "on" signal drives the cell to divide continuously even when it shouldn't, which is a fundamental step in the development and progression of cancer.

250. (A) Mediating calcium-dependent, homophilic cell-cell adhesion.
Cadherins are a critical family of transmembrane proteins that act like "biological glue" to hold animal cells together within tissues. Their function is strictly dependent on the presence of extracellular calcium. Most cadherins engage in homophilic binding, meaning they will only bind to identical cadherin molecules on the surface of an adjacent cell. These stable connections are essential for organizing cells into layers and organs during development and for maintaining the structural integrity of mature tissues throughout the organism's life.

251. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
The adaptive immune system changes significantly after its first encounter with a pathogen. The primary response is relatively slow because the body must first identify the antigen and then activate and expand rare naive lymphocytes. However, this process also creates long-lived memory cells. If the same pathogen enters the body again, these pre-existing memory cells can mount a secondary response. This memory-driven defense is much faster and more powerful, often neutralizing the threat before any symptoms of the disease appear.

252. (B) the virus's rapid mutation rate and its infection of $CD4^+$ T cells.
HIV is an exceptionally difficult pathogen for the immune system to control for two main reasons. First, the virus specifically targets and destroys $CD4^+$ T helper cells, which are the very cells required to coordinate an effective immune response. Second, the virus has a very high mutation rate because its replication process is prone to errors. This constant genetic change allows the virus to rapidly evolve new versions that can escape being recognized by existing antibodies and T cells.

253. (C) The influx of Ca^{2+} ions through voltage-gated channels.
The transmission of a signal across a chemical synapse is triggered by an electrical impulse called an action potential. When this impulse reaches the end of the presynaptic neuron, it causes voltage-gated calcium channels to open. Calcium ions, which are more concentrated outside the cell, rapidly flow into the neuron. This sudden increase in internal calcium acts as a direct signal that causes neurotransmitter-filled vesicles to fuse with the membrane and release their chemical contents into the synaptic cleft.

254. (D) It requires loss-of-function mutations in both alleles to contribute to cancer.
Tumor suppressor genes like Rb act as critical "brakes" that normally restrain cell division. For these genes to contribute to cancer, their protective function must be eliminated. Because cells have two copies (alleles) of most genes, a single functional copy is often enough to maintain control. Therefore, cancer usually only develops after both alleles have undergone loss-of-function mutations. This requirement for two separate "hits" to the DNA is a hallmark of how tumor suppressor genes differ from dominant oncogenes.

255. (A) somatic recombination of V, D, and J gene segments.
To protect against an almost infinite variety of pathogens, the immune system must produce T-cell receptors with an equally vast range of specificities. It achieves this through a unique genetic mechanism called V(D)J recombination. During T-cell development, various gene segments are randomly selected, rearranged, and joined together. This combinatorial process, combined with imprecise joining and the pairing of different protein chains, allows a limited number of genes to generate millions of unique receptors, each capable of recognizing a different foreign peptide.

256. (B) IgE and TH_2 cells
The immune system tailors its response to the type of pathogen it encounters. Parasitic worms are large, extracellular invaders that cannot be easily phagocytosed. To combat them, the immune system typically activates the TH_2 subset of T helper cells. these cells secrete specific cytokines

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

213. (C) $CD4^+$ T helper lymphocyte.
The Human Immunodeficiency Virus exhibits a very specific tropism for cells that display the CD4 receptor on their surface. This receptor is most prominently found on T helper lymphocytes, which play a central role in coordinating both the humoral and cell-mediated immune responses. By infecting and eventually destroying these cells, the virus systematically dismantles the adaptive immune system. This progressive loss of T helper cells is the primary reason why untreated HIV infection leads to profound immunodeficiency and AIDS.

214. (A) 2, 5, 3, 4, 1
The extrinsic pathway of apoptosis is a structured signaling cascade initiated from outside the cell. It begins when a death ligand binds to its specific death receptor on the cell surface. This binding causes the receptors to cluster together, or trimerize. This structural change allows for the recruitment of intracellular adaptor proteins and pro-caspase-8 molecules. These initiator caspases are then activated, which in turn trigger the downstream activation of effector caspases that systematically dismantle the cell's components.

215. (D) It is a dynamic macromolecular network providing support to surrounding cells.
The extracellular matrix is far more than a simple filler material between cells. It is an intricate and dynamic network composed of various proteins, such as collagen and fibronectin, and complex polysaccharides. This matrix provides essential structural support that defines tissue architecture. Beyond its physical role, the ECM is a biologically active environment that influences cell survival, proliferation, and differentiation by providing biochemical signals and physical cues through interactions with specialized cell-surface receptors.

216. (B) Both Statement I and Statement II are true, but Statement II is a consequence, not the reason.
Major Histocompatibility Complex genes are the most polymorphic in the human genome, meaning many different versions exist in the population. This diversity is an evolutionary necessity because it ensures that as a species, we can present a vast array of different pathogen-derived peptides to T cells. While this polymorphism is the primary reason why tissue and organ transplant rejection occurs, the difficulty in transplantation is a modern medical consequence, not the underlying biological reason for the diversity.

217. (D) blocking inhibitory signals to allow T cells to attack the tumor.
Cancer cells often evade the immune system by exploiting "checkpoints," which are normal inhibitory signals that prevent overactive immune responses. These cells display proteins that bind to receptors like PD-1 on T cells, effectively turning them off. Checkpoint inhibitor therapy uses specialized monoclonal antibodies to block these interactions. By removing these molecular brakes, the therapy "re-arms" the patient's own T cells, allowing them to recognize and aggressively attack the cancer cells that were previously hidden from the immune system.

218. (A) Bone marrow
In an adult human, the bone marrow is the primary site for hematopoiesis, the continuous production of all blood cell types. This specialized environment contains multipotent hematopoietic stem cells that reside in a protective "niche." Here, they receive specific signaling molecules that guide their proliferation and differentiation into red blood cells, white blood cells, and platelets. While other organs like the liver and spleen perform this function during fetal development, the bone marrow takes over almost exclusively after birth.

219. (D) receptor-mediated endocytosis and endosomal disruption.
Non-enveloped viruses lack a lipid bilayer, so they cannot enter cells through membrane fusion. Instead, they typically bind to specific receptors on the host cell surface, which triggers the cell to internalize the virus through receptor-mediated endocytosis. Once inside an endosomal vesicle, the virus must escape into the cytoplasm before it is degraded. It achieves this by producing proteins that disrupt the endosomal membrane, allowing the viral genome or capsid to enter the host cell's interior and begin replication.

220. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Signal amplification is a fundamental feature of cell communication that allows a tiny

NODIA

essential "brakes" on the cell cycle and DNA repair, the virus forces the host cell into a state of continuous and unregulated division. Over time, this uncontrolled growth can eventually lead to the development of a malignant tumor.

264. (A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
Immunological terms describe different aspects of how the body recognizes and responds to antigens. An epitope is the specific part of an antigen that is physically recognized. The paratope is the complementary binding site on the antibody itself. A hapten is a small molecule that is antigenic but cannot independently trigger an immune response. Finally, an adjuvant is a substance added to vaccines to enhance the overall immune response by stimulating the innate system and providing essential co-stimulatory signals.

265. (C) IgE
Type I hypersensitivity is the classic immediate allergic reaction that occurs in response to common environmental allergens. When a person is first exposed to an allergen, their immune system mistakenly produces IgE antibodies instead of the more typical IgG. These IgE molecules travel through the body and bind firmly to the surface of mast cells and basophils. This "sensitizes" the individual; upon the next exposure, the allergen will cross-link these IgE molecules, triggering the rapid release of inflammatory chemicals like histamine.

266. (A) Collagen
The extracellular matrix of animal tissues contains several types of macromolecules, but collagen is by far the most abundant protein. It is a fibrous protein that provides the tensile strength required to support tissues and prevent them from tearing under mechanical stress. There are many different types of collagen adapted for various roles, such as forming the tough fibers of tendons or the flexible network of the skin. Its presence is essential for maintaining the structural integrity and physical resilience of all animal organs.

267. (D) The injection of effector proteins that manipulate host signaling pathways.
Many pathogenic bacteria have evolved sophisticated "molecular syringes," such as the Type III secretion system, to directly influence their host. These systems allow the bacteria to inject specialized effector proteins through the host cell's membrane and into its cytoplasm. Once inside, these proteins can hijack various host processes, such as disrupting the internal skeleton to facilitate entry, blocking the signals that would normally trigger an immune response, or preventing the cell from undergoing programmed death to ensure the pathogen's survival.

268. (B) act as signaling molecules that direct the proliferation and differentiation of stem cells.
Hematopoiesis is a highly regulated process that ensures the body has a constant and balanced supply of all blood cell types. This regulation is achieved through complex signaling from the local environment in the bone marrow. Cytokines are a diverse group of small proteins that serve as the primary chemical messengers in this system. By binding to specific receptors on hematopoietic stem cells, different combinations of cytokines provide the essential instructions that tell the cells whether to divide, die, or mature into a specific blood cell lineage.

269. (C) humoral immunity involves antibodies, while cell-mediated immunity involves T lymphocytes.
The adaptive immune system is split into two specialized branches that target pathogens in different ways. Humoral immunity is focused on the extracellular environment and relies on B lymphocytes to produce and secrete antibodies. These antibodies circulate in the body's fluids to neutralize threats. In contrast, cell-mediated immunity is specialized for identifying and destroying threats within the host's own cells. This branch is driven by various types of T lymphocytes, which can directly kill infected cells or coordinate other immune defenses.

270. (D) an antibody-producing B cell with a myeloma cell.
Monoclonal antibodies are identical molecules produced from a single cell clone, and they are typically generated using hybridoma technology. This process involves taking a specific B lymphocyte that produces a desired antibody and fusing it with a myeloma, which is a cancerous plasma cell. The resulting hybridoma cell combines the unique antibody specificity of the B cell with the ability of the cancer cell to divide

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

indefinitely in the laboratory. This allows for the continuous production of large quantities of highly specific, uniform antibodies.

271. (A) serum proteins that can be activated to fight infection.
The complement system is an essential part of the innate immune response and consists of over thirty different proteins that circulate in the blood in an inactive state. When activated, typically by the presence of a pathogen or antibodies, these proteins undergo a rapid and powerful chain reaction. This cascade enhances immunity in three main ways: by coating pathogens to make them easier to eat (opsonization), by recruiting inflammatory cells to the site, and by directly puncturing the membranes of invading microbes to kill them.

272. (B) Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome (AIDS) caused by HIV
Immunodeficiencies are classified by their cause and when they appear. Congenital or primary immunodeficiencies are present from birth and are caused by inherited genetic defects. In contrast, an acquired or secondary immunodeficiency is one that develops later in life due to external factors. AIDS is the most well-known example of an acquired immunodeficiency. It is caused by the Human Immunodeficiency Virus, which systematically destroys the host's T helper cells, eventually leading to a profound and life-threatening failure of the entire immune system.

273. (B) extracellular bacteria.
Different branches of the immune system are specialized for different types of threats. The humoral immune response, which involves the activation of B cells and their maturation into antibody-secreting plasma cells, is the primary defense against pathogens that live outside of host cells. Because antibodies circulate freely in the blood and other body fluids, they are perfectly positioned to recognize, bind to, and neutralize extracellular bacteria and their toxins before they can cause widespread damage or successfully establish an infection in the host's tissues.

274. (A) Cancer cells can induce normal stromal cells to create a supportive tumor microenvironment.
A growing tumor is far more than just a collection of malignant cells; it acts like a complex organ that manipulates its surroundings. Cancer cells actively interact with the normal cells of the stroma, such as fibroblasts and endothelial cells. Through various signaling molecules, the cancer cells "reprogram" these normal cells to support the tumor. This can include inducing the growth of new blood vessels for nutrients and remodeling the surrounding tissue to make it easier for the cancer cells to invade and eventually metastasize.

275. (C) To recognize and bind to peptide-MHC complexes on other cells.
T-cell receptors are the essential recognition molecules on the surface of T lymphocytes, but they work very differently than antibodies. A TCR cannot bind directly to a whole, native pathogen. Instead, it is specifically designed to recognize a small peptide fragment that has been processed and displayed on the surface of another cell. These peptides must be nestled within the binding groove of a Major Histocompatibility Complex molecule. This unique requirement ensures that T cells only respond to antigens that are presented by host cells or specialized presenters.

276. (D) histamine.
Inflammation is a fundamental defense mechanism that recruits immune components to the site of an infection or injury. A key event in this process is the rapid increase in the permeability of local blood vessels. This is primarily caused by the release of histamine, a chemical mediator stored in the granules of mast cells. When histamine is released, it causes the endothelial cells lining the vessels to contract slightly, creating small gaps that allow fluid, proteins, and white blood cells to move out of the blood and into the tissue.

277. (D) Killing of a virus-infected cell by a cytotoxic T lymphocyte.
Cell-mediated effector functions involve the direct action of specialized immune cells rather than the production of antibodies. Cytotoxic T lymphocytes are the primary effectors for identifying and destroying the body's own cells when they have been compromised. They recognize specific viral or abnormal peptides on the surface of an infected cell and then release specialized proteins that trigger apoptosis in that target. This targeted mechanism is vital for stopping the internal replication of viruses and

NODIA

controlling the growth of abnormal cells while minimizing collateral damage to healthy tissue.

278. (B) A cell-mediated response involving macrophages and T-cells forming granulomas.
Mycobacterium tuberculosis is an intracellular pathogen that lives inside the phagosomes of macrophages, where it is largely shielded from antibodies. Controlling this infection requires a robust cell-mediated immune response. T lymphocytes must activate the infected macrophages to enhance their ability to kill the bacteria. When the immune system cannot completely eliminate the pathogen, it organizes a specialized structure called a granuloma. This cluster of macrophages and T cells walls off the infected area, effectively containing the bacteria and preventing its spread throughout the body.

279. (D) Severe Combined Immunodeficiency (SCID)
Immunodeficiencies are broadly categorized as either congenital or acquired. A congenital or primary immunodeficiency is one that results from a genetic defect present from birth. Severe Combined Immunodeficiency is a classic and severe example of this, where an inherited mutation prevents the development of functional T and B cells. In contrast, conditions like AIDS or the immunosuppression caused by chemotherapy are acquired later in life due to infection or medical treatment, and they are not the result of an inherited genetic disorder.

280. (A) long-lasting antigen-specific memory B and T cells.
The primary goal of any vaccine is to provide the body with long-term protection against a specific pathogen without causing the disease itself. Vaccines achieve this by stimulating the adaptive immune system to produce a population of long-lived memory B and T cells. These cells "remember" the specific antigen from the vaccine. If the individual is later exposed to the actual, dangerous pathogen, these memory cells can mount a secondary immune response that is so fast and powerful that the infection is cleared before symptoms develop.

281. (C) the ability to invade surrounding tissues and metastasize.
While both benign and malignant tumors represent uncontrolled cell growth, they differ fundamentally in their clinical impact. Benign tumors remain localized to their original site and are often encapsulated, making them less likely to be life-threatening. In contrast, malignant tumors are defined by their invasive behavior; they can break through tissue boundaries and enter the circulatory or lymphatic system. This ability to spread and form secondary tumors at distant sites, a process known as metastasis, is what makes malignant cancer so dangerous and difficult to treat.

282. (A) They promote uncontrolled cell proliferation.
Oncogenes are mutated or overexpressed versions of normal cellular genes called proto-oncogenes. In their normal state, these genes provide the essential signals that tell a cell when to grow and divide. However, when they become oncogenes, they provide continuous, unregulated "on" signals. This can result from a mutation that makes the protein permanently active or a genetic change that causes too much of the protein to be produced. This constant drive for division is a fundamental hallmark of cancer cells and leads to tumor formation.

NODIA

283. (D) two identical heavy chains and two identical light chains.
All antibody molecules share a basic, highly conserved structural design that is essential for their ability to recognize and bind to antigens. Each molecule is composed of four polypeptide chains: two identical heavy chains and two identical light chains. These chains are linked together by covalent disulfide bonds to form a characteristic "Y" shaped structure. The tips of the "Y" are formed by the variable regions of both chains, which come together to create the two identical antigen-binding sites that provide the antibody's unique specificity.

284. (B) eliminating virus-infected cells and other intracellular pathogens.
The adaptive immune system uses two main strategies to protect the body. Humoral immunity uses antibodies to target pathogens in the body's fluids. However, once a pathogen like a virus enters a host cell, it is largely hidden from these antibodies. This is where cell-mediated immunity becomes essential. Specialized T lymphocytes can recognize signs of internal infection on the surface of host cells. They can then directly kill

incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

28. Which class of genes is responsible for determining the identity of individual segments in Drosophila?
(A) Maternal effect genes
(B) Homeotic genes
(C) Gap genes
(D) Pair-rule genes

29. The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) is essential for the development of which structure in vertebrates?
(A) Eye lens
(B) Heart
(C) Limb
(D) Neural tube

30. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Induction of the eye lens by the optic vesicle is a classic example of reciprocal induction.
Reason (R): The developing lens, in turn, induces the optic vesicle to form the optic cup.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

31. In Drosophila development, a mutation in a pair-rule gene would most likely result in:
(A) The loss of every other segment, creating a pattern with half the normal number of segments.
(B) The loss of a large continuous block of segments.
(C) The absence of anterior structures like the head.
(D) The transformation of one body part into another, such as legs growing where antennae should be.

32. The 'Zone of Polarizing Activity' (ZPA) is a crucial organizing center for which axis in the developing vertebrate limb?
(A) Proximal-Distal
(B) Anterior-Posterior
(C) Dorsal-Ventral
(D) Medial-Lateral

33. Which of the following is an INCORRECT pair?
(A) Bicoid gene - Anterior development in Drosophila
(B) Sonic hedgehog (Shh) - ZPA signaling in limb development
(C) Pax6 gene - Eye development
(D) Nanos gene - Dorsal patterning in Drosophila

34. Consider the following statements about metamorphosis:
I. It is a process of post-embryonic development.
II. It is primarily controlled by hormones like thyroid hormone in amphibians and ecdysone in insects.
III. All animals undergo a metamorphic stage.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

35. The differentiation of a neuroblast into a specific type of neuron is most accurately described as a part of:
(A) Gametogenesis
(B) Gastrulation
(C) Organogenesis
(D) Cleavage

36. An example of environmental regulation of development is:
(A) The formation of the heart in a developing chick embryo.
(B) Temperature-dependent sex determination in some turtle species.
(C) The cleavage pattern in a sea urchin zygote after fertilization.
(D) The expression of homeotic genes in Drosophila segments.

37. The process of programmed cell death, which is essential for normal development and tissue homeostasis, is called:
(A) Necrosis
(B) Senescence

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

molecules. This multiplicative effect ensures that even the binding of a very small number of signaling molecules can produce a large and effective cellular response.

292. (C) To inhibit division or induce apoptosis in response to stress.
Tumor suppressor genes like p53 play a vital role in protecting the body from cancer by acting as the "brakes" on cell growth. Their normal function is to monitor the health of the cell and its DNA. If p53 detects significant damage or other cellular stress, it initiates a response that can either temporarily halt the cell cycle to allow for DNA repair or, if the damage is too severe, trigger the cell to undergo programmed death. By eliminating abnormal or damaged cells, tumor suppressors prevent the development of malignant tumors.

293. (B) B cells
The humoral immune response is the branch of adaptive immunity that provides protection within the body's fluids, such as the blood and lymph. This response is primarily driven by B lymphocytes. When a B cell recognizes a specific foreign antigen, it becomes activated, multiplies, and matures into plasma cells. These plasma cells then produce and secrete large quantities of antibodies. These antibodies circulate throughout the body, where they can bind to and neutralize extracellular pathogens like bacteria and viruses, marking them for destruction by other immune components.

294. (D) A progressive loss of $CD4^+$ T cells, leading to immunodeficiency.
The Human Immunodeficiency Virus specifically targets and infects $CD4^+$ T helper cells, which are the primary coordinators of the adaptive immune response. As the virus replicates, it systematically destroys these essential cells. Over time, the body's population of T helper cells declines to the point where it can no longer effectively activate B cells or cytotoxic T cells. This progressive collapse of the immune system leads to a state of profound immunodeficiency, making the individual highly vulnerable to life-threatening opportunistic infections and certain types of cancer.

295. (A) Cell-extracellular matrix adhesion.
Integrins are a major family of transmembrane receptors that play a unique role in how cells interact with their environment. Their primary function is to mediate cell-extracellular matrix adhesion. These heterodimeric proteins possess an external part that binds to specific proteins in the matrix, such as collagen or fibronectin, and an internal part that links to the cell's actin cytoskeleton. This physical bridge not only anchors the cell in place but also allows for bidirectional signaling that helps the cell sense and respond to the physical properties of its surroundings.

296. (C) A homogenous population specific for a single epitope.
Monoclonal antibodies are a powerful tool in modern medicine and research because of their extreme specificity. Unlike the mixed population of antibodies produced naturally during an infection, monoclonal antibodies are derived from a single clone of identical cells. This means that every antibody molecule in the population is exactly the same and recognizes the same, single specific epitope on an antigen. This uniformity and precision allow them to be used for highly targeted therapies, such as delivering a drug specifically to a cancer cell while ignoring healthy tissues.

297. (A) cancer.
Apoptosis is a vital biological "quality control" process that removes old, damaged, or abnormal cells through a neat and programmed form of death. In a healthy organism, this process is essential for maintaining correct cell numbers and tissue structure. If the signaling pathways for apoptosis fail, abnormal cells that should have been eliminated can continue to survive and divide. This failure to die when necessary is a fundamental hallmark of cancer, as it allows for the unregulated accumulation of cells that can eventually form a malignant tumor.

298. (D) B-cell epitopes can be native structures, while T-cell epitopes are processed peptides.
B and T cells identify foreign invaders in fundamentally different ways. B-cell receptors are capable of recognizing the "native" structure of an antigen, meaning they can bind directly to the three-dimensional shapes on the surface of

NODIA

the infected cells or release signals that activate other defenses, making this branch of immunity vital for clearing intracellular infections.

285. (C) T cells.
T cells have a unique and strict requirement for how they recognize antigens. Unlike B cells, which can bind to native, three-dimensional structures, T cells can only respond to antigens that have been processed. This means the antigen must be broken down into small peptide fragments within a host cell. Furthermore, these peptides must be displayed on the cell surface within the binding groove of a Major Histocompatibility Complex molecule. This combined process of antigen processing and presentation on MHC is absolutely necessary for the activation of all T lymphocytes.

286. (D) Transcription of a different gene for every possible antibody.
The immune system can produce millions of different antibodies to recognize virtually any foreign molecule, but it does not have enough DNA to store a separate gene for each one. Instead, it generates diversity through unique genetic mechanisms. These include the random recombination of a limited set of gene segments (V, D, and J), imprecise joining of these segments, and the random pairing of different heavy and light chains. By combining these different segments in countless ways, a small amount of genetic material can create a nearly infinite variety of antibody binding sites.

287. (B) developmental processes shaping the immune repertoire.
Primary immune modulation refers to the fundamental processes that occur during the early development of the immune system to establish its baseline functionality and repertoire. This includes the generation of lymphocyte diversity through genetic recombination and the critical training of these cells to distinguish between foreign antigens and the body's own tissues. These developmental events occur before the immune system ever encounters a real pathogen and are essential for creating a diverse but self-tolerant system that can effectively protect the host throughout its entire life.

288. (A) Plasma cell
The innate immune system consists of various cells that provide immediate, non-specific defense, such as neutrophils, macrophages, and dendritic cells. These cells are ready to act as soon as a pathogen is detected. In contrast, a plasma cell is a highly specialized effector cell of the adaptive immune system. It is a mature, differentiated B lymphocyte that has been activated by a specific antigen and now functions as a "factory" to produce and secrete large quantities of antibodies to target that specific invader.

289. (A) the initiation of infection.
For a pathogen to cause disease, it must first establish a physical connection with the host's tissues. This critical first step is called the initiation of infection and it relies on specific molecular recognition. Many pathogens have evolved specialized proteins on their surface called adhesins. These molecules are designed to bind tightly to complementary receptor molecules on the surface of the host's cells. This initial attachment prevents the pathogen from being washed away and provides the stable foundation necessary for it to colonize the tissue and begin to replicate.

290. (C) Intracellular receptors
The location of a hormone's receptor is determined by whether the hormone can pass through the cell membrane. Testosterone and estrogen are steroid hormones, which are lipid-soluble molecules derived from cholesterol. Because of their lipid nature, they can easily diffuse through the plasma membrane of a target cell. Once inside, they bind to specific intracellular receptors located in the cytoplasm or the nucleus. The resulting hormone-receptor complex then acts as a transcription factor, directly binding to DNA to regulate the expression of specific genes.

291. (D) They serve to amplify the original signal.
Signal transduction pathways are sophisticated biological systems that relay information from the cell surface to the interior. A key functional characteristic of these pathways is their ability to amplify the original signal. This occurs at multiple steps; for instance, a single activated receptor can stimulate many individual G-proteins, each of which can then trigger the production of thousands of second messenger

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

CHAPTER 04
Developmental Biology

1. The potential of a cell to differentiate into various cell types is known as:
(A) Commitment
(B) Potency
(C) Determination
(D) Induction

2. Identify the correct statement regarding cell commitment.
(A) It involves the stages of specification and determination.
(B) It is a single-step, irreversible process that lacks stages.
(C) Once committed, a cell can easily revert to its original state.
(D) Commitment only occurs in embryonic stem cells during growth.

3. Which of the following is an example of autonomous specification?
(A) Formation of the lens in the vertebrate eye induced by the optic vesicle.
(B) Development of dorsal structures in an amphibian embryo organized by the Spemann organizer.
(C) Development of muscle cells in a tunicate embryo based on inherited cytoplasmic factors.
(D) Formation of different neuron types based on signals from neighboring cells.

4. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Genomic equivalence refers to the concept that all somatic cells in an organism contain the same set of genes.
Reason (R): The process of differentiation involves the selective loss of genes not required by a specific cell type.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

5. In the context of developmental biology, 'competence' refers to:
(A) The ability of a cell to induce a developmental change in another cell.
(B) The final, irreversible fate of a cell.
(C) The ability of a cell to respond to a specific inductive signal.
(D) The process of a cell dividing to produce daughter cells.

6. Which term describes the stage of commitment where a cell's fate is fixed and cannot be altered, even when moved to a new environment?
(A) Specification
(B) Determination
(C) Potency
(D) Induction

7. Consider the following statements about stem cells:
I. Embryonic stem cells are pluripotent.
II. Adult stem cells are typically multipotent.
III. Stem cells are characterized by their inability to self-renew.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

8. A cell that can give rise to all cell types, including the extra-embryonic tissues, is described as:
(A) Totipotent
(B) Pluripotent
(C) Multipotent
(D) Unipotent

9. The process by which cells in an embryo acquire specific shapes and organize into tissues and organs is called:

NODIA

a whole pathogen. In contrast, T-cell receptors can only recognize "processed" antigens. These antigens must first be broken down into small, linear peptide fragments inside a host cell and then displayed on the cell surface within a Major Histocompatibility Complex molecule. This difference is essential for how each branch of the immune system monitors the body.

299. (B) A lag phase of several days before an immune response is detectable.
The primary immune response occurs when the body encounters a specific foreign antigen for the very first time. This process is characteristically slow because the body must first identify the antigen and then activate and expand rare, naive B and T lymphocytes that have the correct receptors. This results in a lag phase of several days before significant levels of antibodies or effector cells can be detected. Because the system lacks pre-existing memory cells for that invader, the initial defense is relatively weak and takes time to develop.

300. (B) Inositol triphosphate (IP3)
In signal transduction, inositol triphosphate (IP_3) functions as a second messenger. It is produced when phospholipase C cleaves PIP_2 in the cell membrane after receptor activation. IP_3 diffuses through the cytoplasm and binds to IP_3 receptors on the endoplasmic reticulum, triggering the release of stored Ca^{2+} into the cytosol. The increase in cytosolic Ca^{2+} acts as another signaling molecule, activating various cellular responses.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

19. Holoblastic cleavage is characteristic of eggs that are:
(A) Telolecithal eggs containing massive amounts of yolk.
(B) Centrolecithal eggs with yolk concentrated in the center.
(C) Isolecithal or microlecithal eggs with very little yolk.
(D) Megalecithal eggs found in birds and most reptiles.

20. A fate map constructed in early embryogenesis is used to:
(A) Determine the genetic makeup of the embryo.
(B) Identify the specific temporal sequence of the embryonic genome.
(C) Map the sequence of the embryonic genome.
(D) Predict which parts of the embryo will develop into which adult structures.

21. Consider the following statements regarding fertilization:
I. It restores the diploid number of chromosomes.
II. It activates the egg to begin development.
III. It always involves the fusion of only one sperm with the egg.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) I, II and III
(C) II and III only
(D) I and III only

22. The hollow, fluid-filled ball of cells formed at the end of cleavage is called a:
(A) Gastrula
(B) Blastula
(C) Zygote
(D) Morula

23. The major movements of cells during gastrulation include all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Involution
(B) Ingression
(C) Delamination
(D) Proliferation

24. Match List I with List II. and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Cleavage Type)
P. Holoblastic radial
Q. Holoblastic spiral
R. Meroblastic discoidal
S. Meroblastic superficial
List II: (Example Organism)
1. Insects
2. Birds, Reptiles
3. Annelids, Molluscs
4. Sea urchins, Amphibians
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(D) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1

25. The end product of oogenesis in humans is:
(A) Four functional ova.
(B) Two ova and two polar bodies.
(C) One ovum and three polar bodies.
(D) One ovum and one polar body.

26. The initial establishment of the anterior-posterior axis in Drosophila is determined by:
(A) Maternal effect genes localized within the oocyte.
(B) The specific point of sperm entry during fertilization.
(C) The activation of zygotic gene expression after cleavage.
(D) The selective expression of various homeotic genes.

27. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The Spemann-Mangold organizer in amphibian embryos induces the formation of the neural tube.
Statement II: The organizer tissue itself develops into the neural tube.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is

NODIA

(A) Gastrulation
(B) Cleavage
(C) Morphogenesis
(D) Gametogenesis

10. Match List I with List II and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Concept)
P. Determination
Q. Induction
R. Competence
S. Specification
List II: (Description)
1. Ability of a cell to respond to a signal
2. Reversible stage of cell commitment
3. Irreversible commitment to a cell fate
4. Process where one cell group influences another
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

11. Cytoplasmic determinants are defined as:
(A) Molecules synthesized by the zygotic genome to control stages of development.
(B) Signaling molecules that pass between adjacent cells to coordinate tissue growth.
(C) External environmental cues that influence embryogenesis and cellular outcomes.
(D) Factors unevenly distributed in the egg cytoplasm that direct the fate of cells.

12. Genomic imprinting is a phenomenon that involves:
(A) The permanent mutation of specific genes during the process of gametogenesis.
(B) The expression of an allele depending on which parent it was inherited from.
(C) The random inactivation of one X chromosome occurring in female mammals.
(D) The equal expression of maternal and paternal alleles from both parents.

13. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Transgenic animals are often used to study the function of specific genes in development.
Statement II: A transgenic animal contains a gene or genes from a different species integrated into its genome.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

14. The primary role of cell surface molecules in sperm-egg recognition in animals is to:
(A) Ensure fertilization occurs between different species.
(B) Provide nutrients to the sperm.
(C) Initiate the process of meiosis in the sperm.
(D) Ensure species-specific fertilization.

15. Arrange the following stages of spermatogenesis in the correct chronological order:
I. Spermatid
II. Primary spermatocyte
III. Spermatogonium
IV. Secondary spermatocyte
(A) III, II, IV, I
(B) III, IV, II, I
(C) II, III, I, IV
(D) I, IV, II, III

16. What is the immediate result of the fusion of a sperm and an egg?
(A) Blastula formation
(B) Zygote formation
(C) Gastrulation
(D) Cleavage initiation

17. Which of the following is NOT a primary germ layer formed during gastrulation?
(A) Ectoderm
(B) Epiderm
(C) Mesoderm
(D) Endoderm

18. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The pattern of embryonic cleavage is heavily influenced by the amount and distribution of yolk in the egg.
Reason (R): Yolk tends to inhibit or slow down cell division.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(C) Lysis
(D) Apoptosis

38. The family of proteases that are the central executioners of apoptosis are known as:
(A) Caspases
(B) Kinases
(C) Phosphatases
(D) Cyclins

39. Cellular senescence is best described as:
(A) The complex process of cell differentiation into tissues.
(B) The uncontrolled proliferation of cancerous cell types.
(C) A state of irreversible cell cycle arrest.
(D) The process of genetically programmed cell death.

40. Arrange the key events of amphibian metamorphosis in the correct chronological sequence:
I. Growth of hind limbs
II. Reabsorption of tail
III. Emergence of forelimbs
IV. Shift from gill to lung respiration
(A) I, III, IV, II
(B) I, IV, III, II
(C) IV, I, III, II
(D) III, I, IV, II

41. Which extra-embryonic membrane in vertebrates is primarily involved in gas exchange and, in mammals, contributes to the formation of the placenta?
(A) Amnion
(B) Yolk sac
(C) Allantois
(D) Chorion

42. The main function of the amnion is to:
(A) Facilitate the storage of metabolic wastes produced by the embryo.
(B) Enclosing the embryo in a protective fluid-filled sac.
(C) Provide essential nourishment and nutrients to the developing embryo.
(D) Facilitate essential gas exchange with the surrounding environment.

43. A placenta where the maternal blood comes into direct contact with the fetal chorion is classified as:
(A) Epitheliochorial
(B) Endotheliochorial
(C) Hemochorial
(D) Syndesmochorial

44. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The placenta is a unique composite organ, formed from tissues of both the mother and the fetus.
Reason (R): The primary function of the placenta is to anchor the fetus to the uterus, with no role in nutrient or gas exchange.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

45. Which of the following is NOT a primary function of the placenta?
(A) Production of fetal blood cells
(B) Nutrient and gas exchange
(C) Hormone production
(D) Waste elimination from the fetus

46. In the context of conditional specification, development is largely driven by:
(A) The inheritance of specific cytoplasmic determinants.
(B) Interactions and signaling between neighboring cells.
(C) A pre-determined fate map present in the zygote.
(D) The genetic information contained solely within the nucleus.

47. The "mid-blastula transition" is a crucial developmental stage characterized by:
(A) The end of cell division and the start of gastrulation.
(B) The complete consumption of maternal mRNA.
(C) The activation of zygotic gene transcription.
(D) The formation of the three primary germ layers.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

48. Match List I with List II. and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Mechanism)
P. XX/XY system
Q. ZZ/ZW system
R. Temperature-dependent
S. XX/X0 system
List II: (Example Organism)
1. Birds, some reptiles
2. Humans, Drosophila
3. Grasshoppers, crickets
4. Alligators, many turtles
Codes:
(A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

49. If you were to transplant the ZPA from the posterior margin of one chick limb bud to the anterior margin of another, what would be the most likely result?
(A) A limb with a mirror-image duplication of digits.
(B) The developing limb would completely fail to develop.
(C) The limb would develop normally with no structural change.
(D) The limb would develop only specific proximal structures.

50. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Syncytial specification, seen in insects, occurs in a common cytoplasm with many nuclei.
Statement II: In syncytial specification, morphogen gradients established in the cytoplasm are crucial for determining cell fate.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

51. The process of forming gametes from germ cells is termed:
(A) Fertilization
(B) Embryogenesis
(C) Organogenesis
(D) Gametogenesis

NODIA

52. The acrosomal reaction in sperm is primarily triggered by:
(A) Direct contact with the epithelial lining of the uterine wall.
(B) Binding to specific molecules in the egg's zona pellucida.
(C) A rapid change in pH within the female reproductive tract.
(D) The final completion of meiosis II during fertilization.

53. Which of the following is a key event that prevents polyspermy (fertilization by more than one sperm)?
(A) The acrosome reaction
(B) Capacitation of sperm
(C) The cortical reaction
(D) The completion of meiosis I in the oocyte

54. The blastopore in an amphibian embryo develops into the:
(A) Mouth in deuterostomes.
(B) Anus in protostomes.
(C) Entire digestive tract.
(D) Anus in deuterostomes.

55. Consider the following statements about the primitive streak in chick development:
I. It is the functional equivalent of the blastopore in amphibians.
II. Cells migrate through it during gastrulation to form the mesoderm and endoderm.
III. It establishes the anterior-posterior axis of the embryo.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

56. The process of limb regeneration in vertebrates like salamanders depends heavily on the formation of a(n):
(A) Primitive streak.
(B) Apical ectodermal cap and blastema.
(C) Extra-embryonic membrane.
(D) Neural crest cell population.

57. Aging and senescence at the cellular level are often linked to:
(A) The indefinite replication of specialized cells.
(B) The lengthening of telomeres with each division.
(C) The activation of apoptosis in young cell types.
(D) The progressive shortening of telomere sequences.

58. The allantois, an extra-embryonic membrane, has a primary function in birds and reptiles related to:
(A) Storage of nitrogenous waste and gas exchange.
(B) Protection from mechanical shock.
(C) Providing a direct nutrient supply from the mother.
(D) Enclosing the yolk.

59. A placenta in which the chorionic villi are scattered all over the surface of the chorionic sac is termed:
(A) Discoidal
(B) Zonary
(C) Diffuse
(D) Cotyledonary

60. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Mutants are invaluable tools for the analysis of development.
Reason (R): By observing the phenotype of a mutant, researchers can infer the normal function of the affected gene.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

61. What is the state of a cell that is capable of developing into any cell type of the embryo proper, but not the extra-embryonic tissues?
(A) Totipotent
(B) Multipotent
(C) Unipotent
(D) Pluripotent

62. The use of vital dyes to label cells in an early embryo and follow their developmental pathways is a technique for creating a:
(A) Genetic map
(B) Fate map
(C) Linkage map
(D) Cytogenetic map

63. Which part of the amphibian blastula is fated to become the ectoderm?
(A) The vegetal pole cells.
(B) The cells of the gray crescent.
(C) The cells of the animal hemisphere.
(D) The deep cells of the marginal zone.

64. Which of the following correctly describes the relationship between commitment, specification, and determination?
(A) Specification is a final irreversible stage of development, while determination is a reversible intermediate.
(B) Determination is the first stage of commitment, which leads directly to the final stage of specification.
(C) Specification and determination are independent cellular processes that both eventually lead to commitment.
(D) Commitment includes specification as an early stage and determination as a later irreversible stage.

65. Match List I with List II and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Gene Class)
P. Gap genes
Q. Pair-rule genes
R. Segment polarity genes
S. Homeotic selector genes
List II: (Function/Pattern)
1. Defines parasegment boundaries within each segment
2. Divides embryo into broad regions (e.g., head, thorax, abdomen)
3. Establishes segmental identity
4. Divides embryo into a series of repeating stripes or parasegments
Codes:
(A) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(D) Is haploid, whereas the blastula is diploid.

148. Consider the following events in development:
I. Cells in the gray crescent of a frog embryo are crucial for normal development.
II. Transplanting the dorsal lip of the blastopore can induce a second axis.
III. The notochord induces the formation of the neural plate.
Which of the above statements are examples of induction?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

149. A mutation in a segment polarity gene in Drosophila would likely affect:
(A) The entire anterior half of the embryo.
(B) The overall number of segments.
(C) The transformation of one segment into another.
(D) The patterning within each individual segment.

150. Which of the following is the most appropriate description of metamorphosis?
(A) A process involving a dramatic change in form and function.
(B) The initial formation of larval structures during embryogenesis.
(C) The process of direct development from an embryo to an adult.
(D) The aging and senescence of the developed adult organism.

151. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Limb regeneration capacity is high in salamanders but very limited in mammals.
Statement II: The formation of a blastema, a mass of dedifferentiated cells, is a key step in salamander limb regeneration.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

152. The intrinsic, or mitochondrial, pathway of apoptosis is primarily activated by:
(A) The binding of an external death ligand such as FasL to receptors.
(B) The specific activation of caspase-8 during the death process.
(C) Intracellular DNA damage that cannot be effectively repaired.
(D) The release of cytochrome c from mitochondria into the cytosol.

153. A cotyledonary placenta, found in ruminants, is characterized by:
(A) A single, disc-shaped area of villi on the chorion.
(B) Numerous button-like structures where villi are concentrated.
(C) A band of villi encircling the middle of the chorion sac.
(D) Villi distributed uniformly over the entire chorionic surface.

154. If a totipotent cell is to a complete organism, then a pluripotent cell is to:
(A) A single tissue type.
(B) Only extra-embryonic tissues.
(C) The three primary germ layers.
(D) Another complete organism.

155. The gray crescent in an amphibian egg is formed as a result of:
(A) The expression of maternal effect genes.
(B) Gastrulation movements.
(C) The completion of meiosis II.
(D) Cortical rotation after fertilization.

156. In a classic experiment, if the AER is removed from a developing limb bud, what is the outcome?
(A) Proximal-distal limb development ceases, resulting in a truncated limb.
(B) The limb develops a mirror-image duplication of digits.
(C) The limb develops normally, but faster.
(D) The limb develops normally, but with reversed dorsal-ventral polarity.

157. Which of the following best defines "competence" in developmental biology?
(A) The act of one cell signaling to another.
(B) The ability of a cell to respond to an

NODIA

III. Maternal effect genes
IV. Gap genes
(A) III, IV, II, I
(B) III, II, IV, I
(C) I, II, IV, III
(D) IV, III, I, II

76. The phenomenon where the phenotype caused by a mutation in one gene is rescued by a mutation in a second gene is an example of using mutants for what type of analysis?
(A) Fate mapping
(B) Genetic suppression analysis
(C) Lineage tracing
(D) Inductive interaction analysis

77. The term 'genomic equivalence' was first demonstrated experimentally by:
(A) The successful creation of a transgenic mouse model.
(B) Observing the regeneration of a salamander limb tissue.
(C) Mapping the fate of blastomeres in a C. elegans embryo.
(D) Nuclear transplantation from somatic cells into eggs.

78. The formation of the vertebrate eye lens is a classic example of:
(A) Inductive interaction.
(B) Autonomous specification.
(C) Syncytial specification.
(D) Maternal effect.

79. In the context of sperm-egg recognition in mammals, the ___ contains receptors for sperm binding.
(A) Vitelline envelope
(B) Perivitelline space
(C) Zona pellucida
(D) Corona radiata

80. A solid ball of cells resulting from cleavage divisions, which precedes the blastula stage, is called a:
(A) Morula
(B) Zygote
(C) Gastrula
(D) Planula

81. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Meroblastic cleavage occurs when only a portion of the egg cytoplasm is cleaved.
Statement II: This type of cleavage is typical for eggs with a large amount of yolk, such as in birds.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

82. The process of gastrulation is fundamentally important because it:
(A) Rapidly increases the number of cells in the embryo.
(B) Establishes the primary germ layers and body axes.
(C) Results in the formation of a hollow ball of cells.
(D) Is the final stage of embryonic development.

83. The developmental fate of a cell and all of its descendants constitutes its:
(A) Potency
(B) Genome
(C) Commitment
(D) Cell lineage

84. The notochord, a transient mesodermal structure, plays a crucial role in:
(A) Directly forming the entire vertebral column structure.
(B) Inducing the ectoderm to form the neural tube.
(C) Giving rise to the heart and primary blood vessels.
(D) Producing gametes for the next organism generation.

85. Which of the following is a CORRECT pair regarding Drosophila axis formation?
(A) bicoid mRNA - localized to the posterior pole of the oocyte
(B) nanos mRNA - localized to the anterior pole of the oocyte
(C) gurken protein - signals for dorsal-ventral axis formation
(D) torso gene - specifies the central region of

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

107. All four extra-embryonic membranes (amnion, chorion, allantois, yolk sac) are found in which group of animals?
(A) Reptiles, Birds, and Mammals
(B) Amphibians and Fish
(C) Only Mammals
(D) All vertebrates

108. Arrange the following placental layers from the maternal side to the fetal side in a hemochorial placenta (e.g., human):
I. Fetal capillary endothelium
II. Cytotrophoblast
III. Syncytiotrophoblast
IV. Maternal blood space
(A) IV, III, II, I
(B) I, II, III, IV
(C) IV, II, III, I
(D) III, II, I, IV

109. An adult stem cell that can differentiate into several, but not all, cell types of a particular tissue is:
(A) Totipotent
(B) Pluripotent
(C) Multipotent
(D) Unipotent

110. Which type of specification is characterized by the formation of a syncytium, where cell fates are determined by morphogen gradients within a common cytoplasm?
(A) Syncytial
(B) Autonomous
(C) Conditional
(D) Inductive

111. The concept that one group of cells influences the development of an adjacent group of cells is known as:
(A) Specification
(B) Commitment
(C) Differentiation
(D) Induction

112. In the analysis of development, what is the primary advantage of using a 'fate map'?
(A) Providing a complete genomic sequence of the organism.
(B) Predicting normal outcomes of specific embryonic regions.
(C) Identifying all possible mutant genes within the embryo.
(D) Measuring electrical activity of all developing neurons.

113. Match List I with List II and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Germ Layer)
P. Ectoderm
Q. Mesoderm
R. Endoderm
List II: (Derivative Structure)
1. Skeleton and Muscles
2. Lining of the digestive tract
3. Epidermis and Nervous system
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3
(B) P-3, Q-2, R-1
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-3

114. The process by which sperm become competent to fertilize an egg, occurring in the female reproductive tract, is called:
(A) Acrosomal reaction
(B) Cortical reaction
(C) Spermiogenesis
(D) Capacitation

115. A key difference between oogenesis and spermatogenesis is that:
(A) Oogenesis involves unequal cytokinesis, while spermatogenesis involves equal division.
(B) Oogenesis produces four functional gametes, while spermatogenesis only produces one.
(C) Spermatogenesis is completed before birth, while oogenesis continues throughout life.
(D) Meiosis does not occur during the process of spermatogenesis in adult males.

NODIA

116. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): In centrolecithal eggs, such as those of insects, cleavage is superficial.
Reason (R): The large, centrally located yolk mass restricts cleavage furrows to the periphery of the egg.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.

96. Spermatids undergo a process of cellular remodeling to become mature spermatozoa. This process is called:
(A) Spermiogenesis
(B) Spermatogenesis
(C) Meiosis II
(D) Capacitation

97. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): In many species, the entry of the sperm into the egg triggers the completion of the egg's second meiotic division.
Reason (R): This ensures that the zygote receives the correct diploid number of chromosomes upon fusion of the pronuclei.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

98. The cavity within the blastula is known as the:
(A) Archenteron
(B) Coelom
(C) Blastocoel
(D) Blastopore

99. Which of the following is the correct developmental sequence?
(A) Zygote → Gastrula → Blastula → Cleavage
(B) Zygote → Cleavage → Blastula → Gastrula
(C) Blastula → Zygote → Cleavage → Gastrula
(D) Zygote → Cleavage → Blastula → Gastrula

100. In chick embryogenesis, Hensen's node is the functional equivalent of the:
(A) Gray crescent in amphibians.
(B) Spemann-Mangold organizer in amphibians.
(C) Micromeres in sea urchins.
(D) Polar lobe in molluscs.

101. The 'Antennapedia' mutation in Drosophila, where legs grow in place of antennae, is caused by a defect in a(n):
(A) Maternal effect gene
(B) Gap gene
(C) Homeotic gene
(D) Pair-rule gene

102. What is the role of the Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) in limb development?
(A) Determining the anterior-posterior axis of the limb.
(B) Specifying the dorsal-ventral polarity of the limb.
(C) Inducing the formation of skeletal bone and cartilage.
(D) Maintaining underlying mesenchyme in a proliferative state.

103. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Post-embryonic development refers to the developmental events that occur after birth or hatching.
Statement II: Metamorphosis is a form of post-embryonic development.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

104. The process of neuronal differentiation involves which of the following events?
(A) All of the above
(B) Extension of axons and dendrites
(C) Formation of synapses
(D) Expression of neuron-specific proteins

105. The primary trigger for metamorphosis in amphibians is the increase in the concentration of:
(A) Prolactin
(B) Thyroid hormone
(C) Juvenile hormone
(D) Ecdysone

106. Which of the following is NOT a characteristic of apoptosis?
(A) Cell shrinkage and chromatin condensation processes.
(B) Cell swelling and lysis causing inflammation.
(C) The formation of discrete apoptotic bodies.
(D) Phagocytosis by various neighboring cells.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Determination.
(C) Conditional specification.
(D) Syncytial specification.

128. What is the fundamental difference between determination and differentiation?
(A) Determination is the process, differentiation is the result.
(B) Determination involves a change in cell fate, while differentiation involves a change in cell function and structure.
(C) Differentiation precedes determination in the commitment process.
(D) Determination involves a change in cell fate, while differentiation involves a change in cell function and structure.

129. The use of Green Fluorescent Protein (GFP) to fuse with a gene of interest is a powerful transgenic technique for:
(A) Knocking out the biological function of a specific gene.
(B) Visualizing the location of protein products in vivo.
(C) Inducing a specific mutation in the target gene sequence.
(D) Measuring the rate of transcription of the specific gene.

130. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: During gametogenesis, diploid germ cells undergo meiosis to produce haploid gametes.
Statement II: Meiosis involves two rounds of cell division but only one round of DNA replication.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

131. The "fast block" to polyspermy in sea urchins is a rapid, temporary change in the:
(A) A rapid change in the pH of the egg cytoplasm.
(B) A structural change in the vitelline envelope.
(C) The electrical potential of the egg cell membrane.
(D) The permeability of the zona pellucida layer.

132. The blastocoel, the cavity of the blastula, primarily functions to:
(A) Allow for cell movements during gastrulation.
(B) Store nutrients for the developing embryo.
(C) House the developing nervous system.
(D) Act as a primitive circulatory system.

133. The formation of three distinct germ layers (ectoderm, mesoderm, endoderm) is the hallmark of which developmental stage?
(A) Cleavage
(B) Fertilization
(C) Neurulation
(D) Gastrulation

134. Which of the following defines the fate of a cell?
(A) The range of cell types it can potentially become.
(B) The structure and function it will have in the adult organism.
(C) Its position within the early embryo.
(D) The set of genes present in its nucleus.

135. The anterior-posterior pattern in the Drosophila embryo is established by gradients of which two key maternal proteins?
(A) Bicoid and Hunchback
(B) Hunchback and Caudal
(C) Bicoid and Nanos
(D) Nanos and Caudal

NODIA

136. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The chick embryo develops on top of a large yolk mass.
Reason (R): This leads to meroblastic, discoidal cleavage, where cell divisions are restricted to a small disc of cytoplasm at the animal pole.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

117. The archenteron is the primitive gut formed during:
(A) Cleavage
(B) Blastula formation
(C) Neurulation
(D) Gastrulation

118. The establishment of the Dorsal-Ventral axis in an amphibian embryo is initiated by:
(A) The point of sperm entry, which leads to cortical rotation.
(B) The position of the maternal genes in the oocyte.
(C) The expression of zygotic genes after the mid-blastula transition.
(D) The formation of the primitive streak.

119. In the hierarchy of segmentation genes in Drosophila, what is the function of gap genes?
(A) To determine the identity of each segment.
(B) To establish the anterior-posterior and dorsal-ventral axes.
(C) To define the boundaries of every other segment.
(D) To divide the embryo into broad, regional domains.

120. Limb development along the proximal-distal axis (from shoulder to fingertip) is thought to be controlled by:
(A) The Zone of Polarizing Activity (ZPA).
(B) The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER).
(C) The notochord.
(D) Wnt signaling from the dorsal ectoderm.

121. Consider the following statements about eye lens induction:
I. The optic vesicle induces the overlying surface ectoderm to form the lens placode.
II. The presence of the Pax6 gene is essential for the competence of the ectoderm to respond.
III. This is an example of autonomous specification.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

122. Which hormone is responsible for triggering molting in insects?
(A) Juvenile Hormone (JH)
(B) Ecdysone
(C) Bursicon
(D) Prolactin

123. The gradual accumulation of cellular damage and the decline in physiological function over time is known as:
(A) Apoptosis
(B) Development
(C) Senescence/Aging
(D) Differentiation

124. The extra-embryonic membrane that develops from the hindgut and serves as a waste storage sac in amniotes like birds is the:
(A) Amnion
(B) Chorion
(C) Yolk sac
(D) Allantois

125. The placenta produces several hormones crucial for maintaining pregnancy. Which of the following is a primary placental hormone?
(A) Human Chorionic Gonadotropin (hCG).
(B) Luteinizing Hormone (LH) from the pituitary.
(C) Follicle-Stimulating Hormone (FSH) for gametes.
(D) Testosterone for male reproductive development.

NODIA

126. A pluripotent stem cell can give rise to:
(A) Only cells belonging to the ectoderm germ layer.
(B) Any of the three primary germ layers in the embryo.
(C) A complete organism with all extra-embryonic tissues.
(D) A single, specific cell type like a skin cell.

127. If a cell from an early frog embryo is transplanted to a new location and develops according to its new surroundings, it has undergone:
(A) Autonomous specification.

66. The main protein that forms the gradient for anterior development in Drosophila is:
(A) Nanos
(B) Bicoid
(C) Caudal
(D) Hunchback

67. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The SRY gene on the Y chromosome is the primary determinant of maleness in humans.
Statement II: The absence of the SRY gene allows the indifferent gonad to develop into an ovary.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

68. The larval stage is a key feature of which type of development?
(A) Direct development
(B) Ametabolous development
(C) Hemimetabolous development
(D) Indirect development

69. In vertebrates, the nervous system, including the brain and spinal cord, originates from which germ layer?
(A) Ectoderm
(B) Endoderm
(C) Mesoderm
(D) Mesenchyme

70. Which of the following is an INCORRECT statement about programmed cell death (apoptosis)?
(A) It is a "clean" process that does not cause inflammation.
(B) It is essential for removing webbing between fingers and toes during development.
(C) It is a pathological process caused by acute injury.
(D) It involves the activation of caspases.

71. A zonary placenta is characterized by:
(A) Villi forming a band around the chorionic sac.
(B) Villi scattered over the entire chorionic surface.
(C) Villi concentrated in a single disc-shaped area.
(D) Villi arranged in distinct button-like structures.

72. Consider the following statements regarding gametogenesis:
I. Spermatogenesis results in four functional sperm from one spermatogonium.
II. Oogenesis results in one functional ovum and polar bodies from one oogonium.
III. Meiosis is not involved in the process of gamete formation.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

73. The rapid series of mitotic divisions that occurs after fertilization, without significant cell growth, is known as:
(A) Gastrulation
(B) Cleavage
(C) Morphogenesis
(D) Organogenesis

74. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The dorsal lip of the blastopore in an amphibian embryo acts as the primary embryonic organizer.
Reason (R): When transplanted to a new location in a host embryo, it can induce the formation of a secondary embryonic axis.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

75. Arrange the hierarchy of gene action in Drosophila segmentation correctly from first to last acting:
I. Segment polarity genes
II. Pair-rule genes

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

137. Which signaling molecule, secreted from the ZPA, is crucial for specifying the posterior identity (little finger) of the vertebrate limb?
(A) Fibroblast Growth Factor (FGF)
(B) Wnt-7a
(C) Bone Morphogenetic Protein (BMP)
(D) Sonic hedgehog (Shh)

138. The regeneration of a salamander limb involves the dedifferentiation of cells to form a mass of undifferentiated, proliferating cells called the:
(A) Organizer
(B) Blastema
(C) Somite
(D) Gastrula

139. In many turtle and alligator species, the sex of the offspring is determined by:
(A) The specific combination of sex chromosomes.
(B) The age of the mother.
(C) The temperature at which the eggs are incubated.
(D) The ratio of X chromosomes to autosomes.

140. Which of the following is NOT a function of the placenta?
(A) Gas exchange between mother and fetus.
(B) Transport of nutrients to the fetus.
(C) Hormone production like progesterone and hCG.
(D) Synthesis of fetal hemoglobin.

141. The ability of a single cell to divide and produce ALL of the differentiated cells in an organism, including extra-embryonic tissues, is called:
(A) Totipotency
(B) Multipotency
(C) Pluripotency
(D) Unipotency

142. Arrange the following levels of cell commitment in the correct order of increasing stability:
I. Differentiated cell
II. Determined cell
III. Specified cell
(A) III, II, I
(B) II, III, I
(C) I, II, III
(D) III, I, II

143. Which statement incorrectly describes cytoplasmic determinants?
(A) They are often mRNAs or proteins.
(B) They are asymmetrically distributed in the egg cytoplasm.
(C) They play a key role in autonomous specification.
(D) They are synthesized by the zygotic genome after fertilization.

144. The process by which the neural plate folds to form the neural tube is called:
(A) Gastrulation
(B) Neurulation
(C) Organogenesis
(D) Somatogenesis

145. Match List I with List II and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Developmental Process)
P. Cleavage
Q. Gastrulation
R. Organogenesis
S. Gametogenesis
List II: (Primary Outcome)
1. Formation of haploid cells
2. Formation of specific organs
3. Establishment of germ layers
4. Rapid increase in cell number
Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(B) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1
(D) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4

146. The vitelline envelope is a structure found in the eggs of many non-mammalian animals. What is its mammalian equivalent?
(A) Zona pellucida
(B) Corona radiata
(C) Theca cell layer
(D) Corpus luteum

147. A morula can be distinguished from a blastula because the morula:
(A) Has differentiated germ layers, whereas the blastula does not.
(B) Is a solid ball of cells, whereas the blastula is hollow.
(C) Is the product of fertilization, whereas the blastula is not.

NODIA

the embryo

86. The progressive loss of the ability to regenerate complex structures in vertebrates from amphibians to mammals is associated with:
(A) A decrease in genome size.
(B) A change from holoblastic to meroblastic cleavage.
(C) The loss of the larval stage.
(D) An increase in the complexity of the immune system.

87. In insects, the hormone that promotes the retention of larval characteristics during a molt is:
(A) Juvenile hormone (JH)
(B) Ecdysone
(C) Prothoracicotropic hormone (PTTH)
(D) Bursicon

88. Identify the incorrect statement regarding aging and senescence.
(A) Aging is a progressive and irreversible cellular process.
(B) Aging is solely determined by specific genetic factors.
(C) Senescence can be a protective mechanism against cancer.
(D) Apoptosis plays a role in removing various senescent cells.

89. The yolk sac in mammals, although it contains no yolk, is vital because it:
(A) Is the primary site of hormone production.
(B) Encases the embryo for protection.
(C) Is the first site of blood cell formation.
(D) Stores all metabolic waste.

90. Match List I with List II and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Placental Type by Shape)
P. Discoidal
Q. Zonary
R. Diffuse
S. Cotyledonary
List II: (Example Animal)
1. Pig, Horse
2. Ruminants (e.g., Cow, Sheep)
3. Human, Rodents
4. Carnivores (e.g., Dog, Cat)
Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(B) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3

91. Which concept explains how different cell types with the same genome can arise?
(A) Differential gene expression
(B) Genomic instability
(C) Meiotic recombination
(D) Allelic exclusion

92. A scientist isolates a blastomere from an 8-cell sea urchin embryo. The isolated cell develops into a complete, albeit smaller, larva. This experiment demonstrates:
(A) Autonomous specification
(B) Syncytial specification
(C) Genomic imprinting
(D) Conditional specification

93. Consider the following statements about imprinting:
I. It is an epigenetic phenomenon.
II. It involves methylation of DNA that silences a gene.
III. The imprinted status is erased and re-established in the germline.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

94. The process by which a cell becomes functionally and structurally specialized is called:
(A) Determination
(B) Commitment
(C) Differentiation
(D) Induction

95. The primary purpose of using 'knockout' mice in developmental biology is to:
(A) Introduce a new gene into the mouse genome.
(B) Create a fluorescently labeled protein to track its location.
(C) Increase the expression level of a particular gene.
(D) Inactivate a specific gene to study its function.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

inductive signal.
(C) The final differentiated state of a cell.
(D) The potential of a stem cell to divide.

158. The first cleavage event in a human zygote typically occurs approximately how long after fertilization?
(A) 1-2 hours
(B) 4 days
(C) 30 hours
(D) 7 days

159. The formation of the placenta begins with the implantation of the:
(A) Implantation of the zygote into the oviduct wall.
(B) Implantation of the morula into the uterine wall.
(C) Implantation of the gastrula into the ovary tissue.
(D) Implantation of the blastocyst into the uterine wall.

160. Which of the following processes contributes most to the morphogenesis of an organ?
(A) All of the above
(B) Cell division
(C) Cell migration
(D) Cell shape changes and apoptosis

161. Consider the following statements about cell fate and cell lineages:
I. A cell's fate is what it will become in the course of normal development.
II. A cell lineage traces the ancestry of a particular cell back to the zygote.
III. In organisms with invariant lineages, like C. elegans, the fate of every cell is predictable.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

162. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Dolly the sheep was a clone created using somatic cell nuclear transfer (SCNT).
Reason (R): This experiment provided strong evidence for the principle of genomic equivalence, showing that the nucleus of a differentiated adult cell contains all the genetic information needed to create a new organism.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

163. The cortical reaction during fertilization serves to create the:
(A) Creation of a fast block to polyspermy.
(B) Development of an acrosomal process.
(C) Formation of a permanent fertilization envelope.
(D) Fusion of male and female pronuclei.

164. In the developing chick embryo, cells migrate from the epiblast through which structure to form the mesoderm and endoderm?
(A) The primitive streak
(B) The blastopore
(C) The archenteron
(D) The hypoblast

NODIA

165. The dorsal-ventral axis of the vertebrate limb is patterned by signals from the ectoderm. The dorsal ectoderm expresses ___ which dorsalizes the underlying mesenchyme.
(A) Sonic hedgehog (Shh)
(B) Engrailed-1 (En-1)
(C) FGF8
(D) Wnt-7a

166. A larval form, such as a caterpillar, is adapted primarily for ___, while the adult form, the butterfly, is adapted for ___.
(A) reproduction; growth and feeding
(B) growth and feeding; dispersal and reproduction
(C) dispersal; growth and feeding
(D) hibernation; metamorphosis

167. Which of the following is NOT an extra-embryonic membrane?
(A) Amnion
(B) Chorion
(C) Allantois
(D) Notochord

248. The regeneration of a planarian flatworm after being cut in half is an example of regeneration primarily mediated by:
(A) The selective dedifferentiation of existing adult cells.
(B) Compensatory growth of remaining tissues after the cut.
(C) The formation of a complex blastema at the wound site.
(D) A population of adult stem cells known as neoblasts.

249. A key difference between direct and indirect development is the presence of a:
(A) Larval stage that undergoes metamorphosis
(B) Zygotic stage
(C) Gastrula stage
(D) Diploid adult stage

250. Match List I with List II and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Membrane)
P. Amnion
Q. Chorion
R. Allantois
S. Yolk Sac
List II: (Function)
1. Gas exchange
2. Nutrient supply
3. Protection from desiccation and shock
4. Waste storage
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3

251. A transgenic organism is one that is defined as:
(A) Organisms that have been generated through asexual reproduction.
(B) An organism containing genes from a different species.
(C) Organisms with a specific gene that has been effectively inactivated.
(D) An organism that is a hybrid of two different animal species.

252. The gray crescent region in a frog egg is important because it contains cytoplasmic determinants that will specify the:
(A) Ventral side of the embryo.
(B) Anterior end of the embryo.
(C) Dorsal side of the embryo.
(D) Posterior end of the embryo.

253. The cortical reaction is a 'slow block' to polyspermy that involves the release of enzymes from cortical granules. These enzymes cause:
(A) Causing the egg membrane to rapidly depolarize.
(B) Triggering the sperm to undergo capacitation.
(C) Inducing the egg to complete the process of meiosis.
(D) Altering the vitelline envelope into a fertilization envelope.

254. The process by which the three germ layers arrange themselves into the rudiments of organs is called:
(A) Organogenesis
(B) Cleavage
(C) Gastrulation
(D) Gametogenesis

255. In insect metamorphosis, if a high level of juvenile hormone (JH) is present when the insect molts, the result will be:
(A) A pupa.
(B) A larger larva.
(C) An adult.
(D) Death of the insect.

256. Which of the following is NOT a hallmark of apoptosis?
(A) Chromatin condensation
(B) Membrane blebbing
(C) Cell swelling and lysis
(D) Formation of apoptotic bodies

257. What type of placenta do most carnivores, like dogs and cats, have?
(A) Diffuse
(B) Cotyledonary
(C) Discoid
(D) Zonary

258. The ability of a cell to develop autonomously according to the cytoplasmic factors it inherits from the egg is characteristic of:
(A) Autonomous specification
(B) Conditional specification

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(B) Gastrulation
(C) Karyogamy
(D) Cytokinesis

178. What is a key characteristic of syncytial cleavage?
(A) The cytoplasm divides completely during each nuclear division phase.
(B) Syncytial cleavage only occurs in eggs with very small amounts of yolk.
(C) The process consistently results in cells of unequal size and shape.
(D) Nuclear divisions occur without corresponding cytoplasmic division.

179. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The placenta acts as an endocrine organ during pregnancy.
Statement II: It secretes hormones like hCG, estrogen, and progesterone, which are essential for maintaining the pregnancy.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

180. The amnion, chorion, allantois and yolk sac are collectively known as:
(A) The primary germ layers.
(B) The trophoblast derivatives.
(C) The extra-embryonic membranes.
(D) The inner cell mass derivatives.

181. A developmental biologist creates a transgenic fly that expresses the Antennapedia gene in the head region where it is normally not expressed. What is the expected phenotype?
(A) The fly will have legs growing from its head in place of antennae.
(B) The fly will have no head.
(C) The fly will have an extra pair of wings.
(D) The fly will be completely normal, as the gene is non-functional in that region.

182. A cell's 'potency' refers to its developmental potential. Which of the following correctly orders cell types from most potent to least potent?
(A) Pluripotent → Totipotent → Multipotent
(B) Multipotent → Pluripotent → Totipotent
(C) Totipotent → Multipotent → Pluripotent
(D) Totipotent → Pluripotent → Multipotent

183. Consider the following statements about determination:
I. It is a stage of cell commitment.
II. It is an irreversible process under normal conditions.
III. A determined cell will differentiate according to its fate even if moved to a different embryonic location.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

184. The function of the polar bodies formed during oogenesis is to:
(A) The provision of nourishment to the developing oocyte.
(B) Ensuring the ovum retains the majority of the cytoplasm.
(C) Becoming functional eggs after the fertilization process.
(D) Inducing the acrosome reaction in approaching sperm cells.

NODIA

185. The "organizer" of the chick embryo, responsible for inducing gastrulation and patterning, is known as:
(A) The gray crescent
(B) The apical ectodermal ridge
(C) Hensen's node
(D) The zone of polarizing activity

186. The final maturation step for sperm within the female reproductive tract is known as capacitation. This process involves:
(A) The final completion of meiosis II.
(B) The growth of the sperm tail or flagellum.
(C) The fusion with the outer egg membrane.
(D) Destabilization of the acrosomal membrane.

187. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The type of cleavage (holoblastic vs. meroblastic) is largely determined by the

168. A key feature of caspases, the executioners of apoptosis, is that they are:
(A) Cysteine proteases that cleave proteins at aspartic acid.
(B) Kinases that phosphorylate specific target proteins.
(C) Transcription factors that alter target gene expression.
(D) Ligases that repair damaged DNA within the nucleus.

169. What is the primary role of imprinting in development?
(A) Ensuring that both maternal and paternal alleles are expressed equally.
(B) Ensuring that only one parental allele of certain genes is expressed.
(C) Causing random genetic mutations within the germline.
(D) Promoting the recombination of parental genes during meiosis.

170. Which of the following best illustrates the concept of induction-competence?
(A) A cell divides into two identical daughter cells.
(B) A cell inherits cytoplasmic factors that determine its fate regardless of its neighbors.
(C) The optic vesicle signals to the overlying ectoderm, which is able to respond by forming a lens.
(D) An adult stem cell differentiates into a muscle cell.

171. Match List I with List II and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Structure)
P. Gray Crescent
Q. Primitive Streak
R. Spemann Organizer
S. Apical Ectodermal Ridge
List II: (Organism/Location)
1. Chick limb bud
2. Amphibian embryo (Dorsal lip)
3. Amphibian egg
4. Chick embryo (Gastrulation)
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1

172. The 'fast block' to polyspermy is transient, while the 'slow block' provides a permanent barrier. The slow block involves:
(A) The rapid and temporary depolarization of the egg membrane.
(B) The formation of a permanent fertilization envelope.
(C) The complete shedding of the protective zona pellucida.
(D) The final fusion of the male and female pronuclei.

173. The endoderm germ layer gives rise to which of the following structures?
(A) The brain and spinal cord.
(B) The heart, kidneys, and bones.
(C) The lining of the gut and respiratory system.
(D) The skin, hair, and nails.

174. The homeotic genes in Drosophila contain a conserved DNA sequence that encodes the DNA-binding domain of the protein. This sequence is known as the:
(A) TATA box
(B) Homeobox
(C) Pribnow box
(D) Homeobox

175. The differentiation of neurons often involves a process of 'pruning' where excess neurons or synaptic connections are eliminated. This refinement is primarily accomplished through:
(A) Apoptosis
(B) Rapid cell division
(C) Cell migration
(D) Redifferentiation

176. Which of the following is a correct statement regarding sex determination?
(A) In the XX/XY system, the female is always the heterogametic sex.
(B) The SRY gene on the Y chromosome initiates male development.
(C) In the ZZ/ZW system, the male is typically the heterogametic sex.
(D) Environmental sex determination is independent of all genetic factors.

177. The term for the fusion of the male and female pronuclei within the fertilized egg is:
(A) Cleavage

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

R. Chick
S. Insect
List II: (Cleavage Type)
1. Meroblastic, Discoidal
2. Holoblastic, Radial
3. Meroblastic, Superficial
4. Holoblastic, Unequal Radial
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(C) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(D) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1

197. The transformation of a tadpole into a frog is a classic example of:
(A) Neoteny
(B) Paedogenesis
(C) Direct development
(D) Metamorphosis

198. The most important role of apoptosis during development is:
(A) To sculpt tissues and organs by eliminating unwanted cells.
(B) To generate new cell types during organogenesis.
(C) To provide essential energy for other neighboring cells.
(D) To increase the overall size of the developing embryo.

199. The extra-embryonic membrane that forms a fluid-filled sac providing a protective, aqueous environment for the embryo is the:
(A) Chorion
(B) Allantois
(C) Amnion
(D) Yolk Sac

200. A primary function of the ZPA (Zone of Polarizing Activity) in the limb bud is to:
(A) Establishing the anterior-posterior (thumb-to-pinky) axis.
(B) Regulating sustained outgrowth along the proximal-distal axis.
(C) Determining the dorsal-ventral (knuckle-to-palm) axis identity.
(D) Inducing the formation of the Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER).

201. Which of the following statements about stem cells is incorrect?
(A) They are undifferentiated or partially differentiated cells.
(B) They can differentiate into various cell types.
(C) They can be found in both embryos and adult tissues.
(D) They are characterized by their inability to divide.

202. The first stage of cell commitment, where the fate is still reversible if the cell is moved to a new environment, is called:
(A) Determination
(B) Specification
(C) Differentiation
(D) Potency

203. The uneven distribution of cytoplasmic determinants in the egg is a key mechanism for:
(A) Conditional specification
(B) Inductive signaling
(C) Autonomous specification
(D) Syncytial specification

204. The process of gastrulation leads to the formation of a three-layered embryo. The outermost layer is the ___, the middle layer is the ___, and the innermost layer is the ___.
(A) mesoderm, ectoderm, endoderm
(B) endoderm, ectoderm, mesoderm
(C) ectoderm, endoderm, mesoderm
(D) ectoderm, mesoderm, endoderm

205. The morphogenetic movements of gastrulation include all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Cytokinesis
(B) Invagination
(C) Involution
(D) Ingression

206. A fate map is essentially a diagram of an early embryo that shows:
(A) The specific genetic mutations present in each cell.
(B) The structures each part of the embryo will form later.
(C) The chronological timing of all cell divisions.
(D) The developmental potency of each individual blastomere.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(A) It can still change its fate if moved to a new environment.
(B) Its developmental fate is irreversibly fixed.
(C) It has just been fertilized.
(D) It is undergoing apoptosis.

228. Genomic imprinting is an epigenetic process that results in:
(A) The creation of new genes.
(B) The random inactivation of genes throughout the genome.
(C) The parent-of-origin dependent expression of a gene.
(D) The repair of all DNA mutations before differentiation.

229. Arrange the following stages of early animal development in the correct chronological order:
I. Gastrula
II. Blastula
III. Zygote
IV. Morula
(A) III, II, IV, I
(B) III, IV, II, I
(C) I, II, IV, III
(D) III, I, IV, II

230. The production of gametes, or gametogenesis, involves which type of cell division?
(A) Both mitosis and meiosis
(B) Mitosis only
(C) Meiosis only
(D) Binary fission

231. The cell surface of an egg plays a crucial role in:
(A) Providing all essential nutrients for embryonic development.
(B) Initiating cleavage divisions independently of fertilization events.
(C) Determining the dorsal-ventral axis in all animal species.
(D) Ensuring species-specific recognition and binding of sperm.

232. Holoblastic cleavage, where the entire egg divides, is characteristic of eggs with:
(A) A large amount of yolk concentrated at one pole.
(B) A small to moderate amount of evenly distributed yolk.
(C) Yolk concentrated at one specific pole of the egg.
(D) Yolk concentrated in the center of the egg cytoplasm.

233. The Spemann-Mangold organizer is a key structure in which organism's development?
(A) Drosophila
(B) Chick
(C) Amphibian
(D) Human

234. In the context of vertebrate limb development, the AER is responsible for ___ growth, while the ZPA is responsible for ___ patterning.
(A) proximal-distal; anterior-posterior
(B) anterior-posterior; proximal-distal
(C) dorsal-ventral; proximal-distal
(D) proximal-distal; dorsal-ventral

235. The process of metamorphosis in insects is regulated by the interplay between which two hormones?
(A) Ecdysone and Thyroid hormone
(B) Ecdysone and Juvenile hormone
(C) Juvenile hormone and Prolactin
(D) Thyroid hormone and Prolactin

236. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Apoptosis is a necessary process during normal development, such as the removal of interdigital webbing.
Reason (R): Apoptosis is an uncontrolled cell death that leads to inflammation and tissue damage.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

237. The outermost extra-embryonic membrane, which in mammals contributes to the fetal part of the placenta, is the:
(A) Chorion
(B) Amnion
(C) Yolk sac
(D) Allantois

NODIA

same egg.

217. Match List I with List II and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Developmental Term)
P. Zygote
Q. Blastula
R. Gastrula
S. Morula
List II: (Defining Feature)
1. Hollow ball of cells
2. Solid ball of cells
3. Three-layered embryo
4. Single-celled fertilized egg
Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(C) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3

218. The fate map of an embryo is most easily determined in organisms that exhibit:
(A) Conditional specification and variable cleavage patterns.
(B) High levels of cell migration occurring during gastrulation.
(C) Meroblastic, discoidal cleavage found in bird embryos.
(D) Autonomous specification and invariant cleavage patterns.

219. Which of the following is NOT derived from the mesoderm?
(A) Neurons
(B) Notochord
(C) Heart
(D) Kidneys

220. The primary role of maternal effect genes like bicoid and nanos in Drosophila is to:
(A) Determining the final identity of the body segments.
(B) Controlling the morphogenetic process of gastrulation.
(C) Establishing initial anterior-posterior and dorsal-ventral axes.
(D) Regulating the chronological timing of metamorphosis.

221. The Pax6 gene is often called a "master control gene" for eye development because:
(A) Its expression can induce ectopic eyes in experiments.
(B) It is the only gene required for all eye formation steps.
(C) It is only found in vertebrates possessing complex eyes.
(D) It directly forms the physical structure of the eye lens.

222. The differentiation of myoblasts into muscle cells is an example of:
(A) Neuronal differentiation
(B) Organogenesis
(C) Gametogenesis
(D) Histogenesis (tissue formation)

223. What is the main environmental cue in temperature-dependent sex determination (TSD)?
(A) The specific amount of daylight during the incubation period.
(B) The incubation temperature during a critical developmental period.
(C) The pH of the soil or water surrounding the developing eggs.
(D) The presence of specific predators in the nesting environment.

224. The defining characteristic of programmed cell death (apoptosis), which distinguishes it from necrosis, is that it is:
(A) A messy process that causes inflammation.
(B) Always harmful to the organism.
(C) A controlled, genetically regulated process.
(D) Caused by physical injury or trauma.

225. The placenta is a composite organ formed from which two tissues?
(A) Fetal amnion and maternal endometrium.
(B) Fetal yolk sac and maternal myometrium.
(C) Fetal allantois and maternal oviduct.
(D) Fetal chorion and maternal endometrium.

226. What does the concept of 'potency' describe in developmental biology?
(A) The range of possible fates a cell can acquire.
(B) The final fate of a cell.
(C) The speed at which a cell divides.
(D) The size of a cell's nucleus.

227. A cell is said to be 'determined' when:

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

207. In Drosophila, the protein products of which gene class establish the main body regions by activating specific combinations of gap genes?
(A) Segment polarity genes
(B) Pair-rule genes
(C) Maternal effect genes
(D) Homeotic genes

208. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) is required for sustained outgrowth of the vertebrate limb.
Reason (R): The AER secretes FGF proteins that maintain the proliferative state of the underlying mesenchyme.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

209. The phenomenon where the presence of a high concentration of juvenile hormone (JH) along with ecdysone causes an insect to molt into another larval stage is an example of:
(A) Environmental regulation of development.
(B) Programmed cell death.
(C) Post-embryonic regeneration.
(D) Hormonal control of metamorphosis.

210. Consider the following statements regarding sex determination in humans:
I. The SRY gene on the Y chromosome initiates male development.
II. In the absence of SRY, the gonads develop into ovaries.
III. The female is heterogametic (XY) and the male is homogametic (XX).
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

211. Cellular senescence, a state of permanent cell cycle arrest, is often associated with the shortening of:
(A) Telomeres
(B) Centromeres
(C) Ribosomes
(D) The entire chromosome

212. Which extra-embryonic membrane fuses with the chorion in birds and reptiles to form the chorioallantoic membrane, the main respiratory organ?
(A) Amnion
(B) Yolk sac
(C) Pericardium
(D) Allantois

NODIA

213. The ability of a salamander to regrow a lost limb is a dramatic example of:
(A) Morphallaxis
(B) Epimorphosis
(C) Compensatory regeneration
(D) Stem cell-mediated regeneration

214. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Knockout mice are created by inactivating a specific gene.
Statement II: This technique allows scientists to study the function of the inactivated gene by observing the resulting phenotype.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

215. The differentiation of a committed cell into its final, specialized form involves:
(A) All of the above.
(B) The synthesis of cell-specific proteins.
(C) A change in cell shape and metabolism.
(D) The cessation of cell division.

216. In sea urchin fertilization, the 'acrosome reaction' is essential because it:
(A) Triggering the slow cortical reaction in the egg.
(B) Releasing enzymes to digest the egg's outer layers.
(C) Causing the egg to complete the process of meiosis.
(D) Preventing other sperm from fertilizing the

238. Consider the following statements:
I. Totipotent cells can form all embryonic and extra-embryonic cell types.
II. Pluripotent cells can form all embryonic cell types but not extra-embryonic ones.
III. Multipotent cells are restricted to forming a limited range of cell types within a tissue lineage.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

239. The main functional significance of cleavage is to:
(A) Increasing the overall size and mass of the embryo.
(B) Converting a large zygote into a multicellular embryo.
(C) Generating the three primary germ layers in the embryo.
(D) Establishing the final body plan of the adult organism.

240. The dorsal lip of the blastopore in amphibians is often called the "organizer" because:
(A) Organizing its own internal cells into the notochord structure.
(B) Being the first physical structure to differentiate in the embryo.
(C) Organizing the storage of yolk within the vegetal pole cells.
(D) Inducing a complete secondary embryo when transplanted.

241. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The homeotic (Hox) genes are arranged on the chromosome in the same order as the body parts they specify along the anterior-posterior axis.
Statement II: This phenomenon is known as colinearity.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

242. The "fountain of youth" enzyme that helps maintain telomere length in stem cells and cancer cells, but is less active in most somatic cells, is called:
(A) DNA polymerase
(B) Telomerase
(C) Caspase
(D) Helicase

243. The human placenta is of which type, based on the relationship between maternal and fetal tissues?
(A) Epitheliochorial
(B) Endotheliochorial
(C) Hemochorial
(D) Syndesmochorial

244. The process by which one group of embryonic cells changes the behavior of an adjacent group of cells, causing them to change their shape, mitotic rate, or fate is called:
(A) Determination
(B) Differentiation
(C) Potency
(D) Induction

245. The end result of spermatogenesis is:
(A) Four functional sperm from a single primary spermatocyte.
(B) One functional sperm and three polar bodies.
(C) Two functional sperm and two polar bodies.
(D) One large sperm and three smaller, non-functional cells.

246. The blastopore is the opening into the ___, and in deuterostomes like vertebrates, it becomes the ___.
(A) The blastocoel; forming the mouth.
(B) The archenteron; forming the anus.
(C) The blastocoel; forming the anus.
(D) The archenteron; forming the mouth.

247. The mesoderm is the germ layer that gives rise to:
(A) The nervous system and epidermis.
(B) The lining of the gut and lungs.
(C) The circulatory system, muscles, and skeleton.
(D) The gametes and germline.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

amount of yolk in the egg.
Reason (R): Large amounts of yolk impede the process of cytokinesis.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

188. In an experiment, if the developing optic vesicle is removed from a frog embryo, the lens fails to develop from the overlying ectoderm. This demonstrates that:
(A) Lens development is an autonomous developmental process.
(B) The optic vesicle is a necessary inducer for lens formation.
(C) The ectoderm is not competent to form a lens structure.
(D) The ectoderm was already determined to become skin tissue.

189. Arrange the following genes in the order they are activated during Drosophila anterior-posterior axis formation:
I. Antennapedia (Homeotic gene)
II. Krüppel (Gap gene)
III. bicoid (Maternal effect gene)
IV. fushi tarazu (Pair-rule gene)
(A) III, II, IV, I
(B) I, II, III, IV
(C) III, IV, II, I
(D) II, III, I, IV

190. Which of the following is an example of direct development?
(A) A butterfly developing from a caterpillar.
(B) A human developing from an embryo to a baby.
(C) A frog developing from a tadpole.
(D) A sea star developing from a bipinnaria larva.

191. A hemochorial placenta, as found in humans, is one in which:
(A) The fetal chorion is separated from maternal blood by several layers of tissue.
(B) There is no direct contact between maternal and fetal tissues.
(C) The maternal blood vessels are in direct contact with the fetal chorion.
(D) Nutrients are transferred via a large yolk sac.

192. What is the significance of the "genomic equivalence" concept?
(A) It implies that cells differentiate by losing specific genes.
(B) It suggests that every somatic cell nucleus contains the full genetic blueprint for the organism.
(C) It means that all cells in an organism express the same set of genes.
(D) It suggests that every somatic cell nucleus contains the full genetic blueprint for the organism.

193. The transition from a specified state to a determined state means a cell's fate has become:
(A) Less potent and irreversible.
(B) More potent and reversible.
(C) More potent and irreversible.
(D) Less potent and reversible.

194. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The primary spermatocyte is diploid and undergoes Meiosis I.
Statement II: The secondary spermatocyte is haploid and undergoes Meiosis II.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

NODIA

195. The involution of cells over the dorsal lip of the blastopore is a characteristic movement during gastrulation in which organism?
(A) Insect
(B) Amphibian
(C) Chick
(D) Human

196. Match List I with List II and Choose the correct answer.
List I: (Animal)
P. Sea Urchin
Q. Frog

(C) Inductive interaction
(D) Syncytial specification

259. The product of meiosis I in oogenesis is a secondary oocyte and a:
(A) Second polar body
(B) First polar body
(C) Oogonium
(D) Ovum

260. The ingression of individual cells from the epiblast into the blastocoel is a key morphogenetic movement during gastrulation in:
(A) Amphibian embryos during early development.
(B) Insect embryos undergoing superficial cleavage.
(C) Sea urchin embryos during gastrulation.
(D) Bird and mammalian embryos at the primitive streak.

261. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): Homeotic mutations can cause bizarre transformations, like legs growing in place of antennae.
Reason (R): Homeotic genes are responsible for specifying the identity of body segments.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

262. In the ZW system of sex determination, the female is ___ and the male is ___.
(A) ZZ (homogametic); ZW (heterogametic)
(B) XX (homogametic); XY (heterogametic)
(C) Z0 (heterogametic); ZZ (homogametic)
(D) ZW (heterogametic); ZZ (homogametic)

263. Senescent cells secrete a variety of inflammatory cytokines, growth factors, and proteases, a phenomenon known as the:
(A) The characteristic apoptotic profile of dying cells.
(B) The senescence-associated secretory phenotype (SASP).
(C) The terminal differentiation state of specialized cells.
(D) The occurrence of mitotic catastrophe in dividing cells.

264. What is the main function of the yolk sac in a chick embryo?
(A) Providing a protective, fluid-filled environment for the embryo.
(B) Storing nitrogenous wastes produced by the developing chick.
(C) Enclosing yolk and transporting nutrients to the embryo.
(D) Facilitating the process of gas exchange with the environment.

265. The concept that a differentiated cell nucleus can be reprogrammed to direct the development of a whole organism is called:
(A) Genomic imprinting
(B) Cell lineage
(C) Apoptosis
(D) Nuclear equivalence or totipotency

266. A cell lineage study aims to:
(A) Tracing the ancestry and fate of cells from a progenitor.
(B) Sequencing the entire genome of a particular organism.
(C) Creating a detailed map of all inductive interactions.
(D) Identifying the location of all stem cells in a tissue.

267. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Fertilization is the fusion of two haploid gametes to form a diploid zygote.
Statement II: This process restores the diploid chromosome number and activates the egg to begin development.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

45. (A) Production of fetal blood cells
The placenta serves as a multi-functional interface during pregnancy, handling nutrient transfer, gas exchange, waste elimination, and the production of vital hormones. While it is essential for fetal health, it is not responsible for the production of fetal blood cells. That specific role is initially performed by the yolk sac and later transitions to the fetal liver and finally the bone marrow.

46. (B) Interactions and signaling between neighboring cells.
Conditional specification is a developmental strategy where the fate of a cell is determined by its environment and interactions with adjacent cells. In this mode of development, cells are not born with a fixed destiny; instead, they receive positional information through paracrine factors and juxtacrine signaling. This flexibility allows embryos to compensate for lost cells and adapt to changing conditions during early growth.

47. (C) The activation of zygotic gene transcription.
The mid-blastula transition is a pivotal point in early development where the embryo begins to control its own growth. Before this stage, development relies almost entirely on maternal mRNAs and proteins stored in the egg. During this transition, rapid cleavage divisions slow down, the cell cycle becomes more complex, and the zygotic genome is first activated to start transcribing its own genes.

48. (A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
Sex determination mechanisms vary widely across the animal kingdom. Humans utilize the XX/XY system, while birds and certain reptiles employ the ZZ/ZW system. Some organisms, like alligators and turtles, rely on the environmental temperature during egg incubation. Additionally, insects like grasshoppers use the XX/X0 system. These diverse strategies illustrate the different evolutionary paths taken to ensure the production of distinct sexes.

49. (A) A limb with a mirror-image duplication of digits.
The Zone of Polarizing Activity (ZPA) is a signaling center that specifies the posterior identity of the limb bud. If a ZPA is transplanted to the anterior margin, the host limb bud will receive posteriorizing signals from two opposite sides. This results in the development of a limb with a mirror-image duplication of digits, clearly demonstrating the role of the ZPA in spatial patterning.

50. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Syncytial specification is a unique developmental process observed in insects like Drosophila. In this system, multiple nuclear divisions occur within a single shared cytoplasm before cell membranes form. This allows maternal morphogen gradients, such as Bicoid and Nanos, to diffuse freely across the embryo. These gradients provide essential positional information to the nuclei, directly determining their future cell fates along the body axis.

51. (D) Gametogenesis
Gametogenesis is the biological process by which diploid germ cells undergo meiosis and differentiation to produce mature haploid gametes. In males, this process is known as spermatogenesis, resulting in sperm, while in females, it is called oogenesis, resulting in ova. This critical developmental stage ensures that the resulting cells have the correct chromosome number for successful fertilization and the continuation of the species.

52. (B) Binding to specific molecules in the egg's zona pellucida.
The acrosomal reaction is a critical step in fertilization triggered when a sperm contacts the egg's protective layers. In mammals, binding to specific glycoproteins in the zona pellucida causes the sperm's acrosome to release digestive enzymes. These enzymes break down the zona pellucida, allowing the sperm to reach and fuse with the egg cell membrane, ultimately enabling the delivery of paternal DNA.

53. (C) The cortical reaction
The cortical reaction is a fundamental mechanism that prevents polyspermy, which is the fertilization of an egg by more than one sperm. Upon sperm entry, an increase in calcium levels triggers the release of cortical granules. These granules contain enzymes that modify the egg's outer layers, creating a permanent fertilization envelope that blocks additional sperm from binding or penetrating, ensuring a diploid zygote.

NODIA

279. The interaction between the optic vesicle and the overlying ectoderm to form the lens is a classic example of:
(A) Autonomous specification
(B) Reciprocal induction
(C) Cell lineage commitment
(D) Morphallactic regeneration

280. Programmed cell death is critical for all of the following developmental processes EXCEPT:
(A) Removal of the tail of a tadpole during metamorphosis.
(B) Formation of the digits in a human hand.
(C) Increasing the number of cells during cleavage.
(D) Pruning of excess neurons in the developing brain.

281. The human placenta performs functions analogous to which adult organs?
(A) The brain, the spinal cord, and the heart.
(B) The liver, the stomach, and the spleen.
(C) The skeletal bones, muscles, and the skin.
(D) The lungs, kidneys, and endocrine glands.

282. The ability of a cell to give rise to only one type of differentiated cell makes it:
(A) Unipotent
(B) Totipotent
(C) Pluripotent
(D) Multipotent

283. The major difference between holoblastic and meroblastic cleavage is:
(A) The speed of the cell divisions during cleavage.
(B) Whether the entire zygote or only a portion of it is cleaved.
(C) The ploidy level of the resulting embryonic blastomeres.
(D) The final geometric shape of the resulting blastula.

284. Which stage of development is characterized by extensive cell migrations and rearrangements to establish the body plan?
(A) Fertilization
(B) Cleavage
(C) Gastrulation
(D) Organogenesis

285. In vertebrates, the somites are blocks of mesoderm that will differentiate into:
(A) The entire nervous system and the epidermis.
(B) The lining of the gut and respiratory lungs.
(C) The circulatory system, heart, and blood vessels.
(D) The vertebrae, ribs, and skeletal muscles.

286. What is the most likely outcome if a young, developing limb bud is irradiated, killing the cells in the ZPA?
(A) The limb will lack posterior structures (e.g., have only thumbs).
(B) The limb will fail to grow in length.
(C) The limb will develop with a mirror-image duplication of digits.
(D) The limb will develop normally.

287. Which of the following is an example of environmental regulation of development?
(A) The expression of Hox genes determining segment identity in flies.
(B) The determination of sex by incubation temperature in turtles.
(C) The cleavage pattern determined by yolk distribution in a chick egg.
(D) The induction of the neural tube by the notochord.

288. Which of the following correctly describes a function of the placenta?
(A) It mixes maternal and fetal blood to ensure nutrient exchange.
(B) It prevents the passage of all substances from mother to fetus.
(C) It produces hormones such as hCG to maintain pregnancy.
(D) It is primarily a fetal organ with no maternal component.

NODIA

289. The 'mid-blastula transition' is characterized by a significant increase in:
(A) The rate of cell division.
(B) The size of the embryo.
(C) The amount of yolk.
(D) Transcription from the zygotic genome.

290. The process by which a cell's fate becomes fixed and irreversible is known as:
(A) Determination

master regulatory tissue. It produces signaling molecules that induce the overlying ectoderm to differentiate into the neural tube. However, the organizer tissue itself does not become the neural tube; instead, it primarily differentiates into the notochord, a supportive rod-like structure for the embryo.

28. (B) Homeotic genes
Homeotic genes, or Hox genes, are responsible for specifying the unique identity of each body segment along the anterior-posterior axis in Drosophila. These genes encode transcription factors that activate specific developmental programs, ensuring that structures like wings or legs develop in the correct locations. Mutations in these genes can lead to homeotic transformations, where one body part is replaced.

29. (C) Limb
The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) is a specialized thickening of the ectoderm at the distal tip of the developing vertebrate limb bud. It acts as a major signaling center that secretes fibroblast growth factors. These signals are essential for maintaining the underlying mesenchyme in a proliferative state, thereby driving the sustained outgrowth and proper patterning of the entire limb structure.

30. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Reciprocal induction describes a developmental interaction where two tissues influence each other in a sequential manner. In eye development, the optic vesicle first induces the surface ectoderm to form the lens placode. Subsequently, the developing lens provides signals back to the optic vesicle, inducing it to transform into the optic cup, demonstrating a dynamic and interdependent exchange of information.

31. (A) The loss of every other segment, creating a pattern with half the normal number of segments.
Pair-rule genes are a class of segmentation genes in Drosophila that are expressed in seven repeating stripes. These genes divide the embryo into periodic units called parasegments. A mutation in a pair-rule gene, such as fushi tarazu, typically results in the deletion of alternating segments. This produces a larva with exactly half the normal number of segments, disrupting the body plan.

32. (B) Anterior-Posterior
The Zone of Polarizing Activity (ZPA) is a small region of mesenchyme located at the posterior margin of the developing vertebrate limb bud. It functions as a signaling center by secreting the protein Sonic hedgehog. The gradient of this morphogen provides the positional information necessary to pattern the limb along the anterior-posterior axis, determining the identity of digits from thumb to pinky.

33. (D) Nanos gene - Dorsal patterning in Drosophila
The Nanos gene is a maternal effect gene in Drosophila that is essential for establishing the posterior end of the embryo, not dorsal patterning. It functions by inhibiting the translation of hunchback mRNA in the posterior region. Dorsal-ventral patterning is actually controlled by other factors, such as the Gurken and Dorsal proteins, which establish the top-to-bottom axis during early development.

34. (A) I and II only
Metamorphosis is a post-embryonic process involving dramatic changes in form and physiology as an organism transitions from a larva to an adult. It is regulated by specific hormones, such as ecdysone in insects and thyroid hormone in amphibians. However, not all animals undergo metamorphosis; many species, including mammals, exhibit direct development where the young resemble a miniature version of the adult.

35. (C) Organogenesis
Organogenesis is the developmental stage during which the three germ layers differentiate into specific tissues and organs. The transformation of a neuroblast into a specialized neuron is a key part of this process, specifically within the development of the nervous system. This phase involves intricate cell signaling, migration, and structural changes to establish the complex functional architecture of the animal's body.

36. (B) Temperature-dependent sex determination in some turtle species.
Environmental regulation of development occurs when external factors influence the phenotypic

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

ANSWERS

1. (B) Potency
Cellular potency describes the inherent capacity of a cell to differentiate into various specialized cell types. This developmental potential varies among different cells, ranging from totipotency, which allows for the formation of an entire organism, to unipotency, where a cell produces only one specific type. It represents the full range of possible fates available to a cell.

2. (A) It involves the stages of specification and determination.
Cell commitment is the process by which a cell's developmental fate becomes restricted. It proceeds through two distinct stages known as specification and determination. Specification is initially reversible, allowing a cell to change its fate if moved. Determination follows as an irreversible stage where the cell's fate is fixed regardless of environmental changes or the presence of new signaling molecules.

3. (C) Development of muscle cells in a tunicate embryo based on inherited cytoplasmic factors.
Autonomous specification occurs when a cell inherits specific cytoplasmic determinants from the egg that direct its development independently of its neighbors. In tunicate embryos, certain blastomeres contain yellow crescent cytoplasm that specifically triggers muscle cell differentiation. This process demonstrates how internal molecules, rather than external signals, can dictate the early identity and final fate of embryonic cells.

4. (C) A is true but R is false.
Genomic equivalence asserts that all somatic cells within an organism retain a complete and identical set of genetic information. Differentiation occurs not through the selective loss of DNA, but through differential gene expression. Since the reason incorrectly suggests that genes are lost during specialization, the assertion remains true while the provided explanation for it is scientifically inaccurate.

5. (C) The ability of a cell to respond to a specific inductive signal.
Competence is a fundamental developmental concept describing the physiological state of a cell that allows it to react to an inductive signal. It often depends on the presence of specific cell-surface receptors and downstream signaling components. A cell may only be competent for a limited time, after which it can no longer respond to the inducer.

6. (B) Determination
Determination represents the stage of cell commitment where a cell's developmental fate becomes fixed and irreversible. Even if a determined cell is transplanted into a different region of the embryo with different signaling molecules, it will continue to develop according to its original fate. This stage follows specification and precedes the physical changes associated with final differentiation.

NODIA

7. (A) I and II only
Stem cells are uniquely characterized by their capacity for self-renewal and their ability to differentiate into specialized cell types. Embryonic stem cells are pluripotent, meaning they can form any cell in the body. Adult stem cells are generally multipotent, restricted to specific lineages. The statement suggesting that stem cells cannot self-renew is incorrect according to biological principles.

8. (A) Totipotent
A totipotent cell possesses the highest level of developmental potential, enabling it to produce every cell type found in the adult organism as well as all extra-embryonic tissues like the placenta. In mammals, only the zygote and the very early blastomeres are considered truly totipotent. This total potential is lost as cells begin to undergo initial differentiation.

9. (C) Morphogenesis
Morphogenesis is the biological process that causes an organism to develop its shape. It involves the highly coordinated movement,

(B) Competence
(C) Specification
(D) Induction

291. Given below are two statements, one is labelled as Assertion (A) and the other is labelled as Reason (R).
Assertion (A): A single sperm fertilizing an egg is crucial for normal development.
Reason (R): The cortical reaction, a slow block to polyspermy, permanently alters the egg surface to prevent additional sperm from fusing.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

292. The formation of the three primary germ layers is the most significant outcome of which developmental stage?
(A) Blastulation
(B) Cleavage
(C) Neurulation
(D) Gastrulation

293. The homeotic genes that specify segment identity are activated by which preceding classes of genes?
(A) Gap genes and pair-rule genes
(B) Maternal effect genes only
(C) Segment polarity genes only
(D) Other homeotic genes

294. The differentiation of a pre-neuron cell into a fully functional neuron with axons and dendrites is a process of:
(A) Commitment
(B) Organogenesis
(C) Determination
(D) Gametogenesis

295. Which statement best describes the role of the chorion in a shelled amniotic egg (e.g., a chicken egg)?
(A) Providing a protective, fluid-filled environment for the embryo.
(B) The storage of metabolic waste products.
(C) Lying beneath the shell and participating in gas exchange.
(D) Acting as the primary source of nutrition for growth.

296. A cell that is 'competent' to be induced must:
(A) Acting as the primary source of the inductive signal.
(B) Existing in a fully determined developmental state.
(C) Having already completed the process of differentiation.
(D) Possessing receptors and machinery to respond to the signal.

297. During oogenesis, meiosis is arrested twice. The second arrest occurs at which stage, and is released upon fertilization?
(A) Metaphase II
(B) Prophase I
(C) Metaphase I
(D) Prophase II

298. The developmental potential of a cell is known as its potency. As development proceeds, the potency of a typical somatic cell:
(A) Increases
(B) Decreases
(C) Stays the same
(D) Fluctuates randomly

299. In the absence of juvenile hormone, a high pulse of ecdysone will cause an insect larva to:
(A) Molt into a larger larva.
(B) Remain in the larval stage without molting.
(C) Molt into a pupa or adult.
(D) Die.

300. The entire process of embryonic development, from fertilization to hatching or birth, is known as:
(A) Gametogenesis
(B) Embryogenesis
(C) Metamorphosis
(D) Senescence

www.nodia.in

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

furrows, thereby slowing down or preventing total cell division in yolk-rich regions. Consequently, eggs with varying yolk concentrations exhibit different cleavage types, such as holoblastic or meroblastic divisions.

19. (C) Isolecithal or microlecithal eggs with very little yolk.
Holoblastic cleavage involves the complete division of the egg into distinct blastomeres. This pattern is characteristic of isolecithal or microlecithal eggs, which contain a small, evenly distributed amount of yolk that does not obstruct the formation of cleavage furrows. Examples include the eggs of sea urchins, mammals, and amphibians, where the entire zygote participates in the early mitotic divisions.

20. (D) Predict which parts of the embryo will develop into which adult structures.
A fate map is a fundamental tool in developmental biology used to trace the lineage of cells from early embryonic stages to their final adult derivatives. By labeling specific cells or regions in a blastula, researchers can visualize which embryonic areas are fated to become the nervous system, muscles, or digestive organs. This predictive diagram is essential for understanding morphogenesis.

21. (B) I, II and III
Fertilization serves several critical roles in development. It restores the diploid number of chromosomes by combining haploid gametes and triggers the metabolic activation of the egg to initiate embryogenesis. Furthermore, mechanisms like the cortical reaction ensure monospermy, meaning only a single sperm fuses with the egg. Together, these events establish the genetic and physical foundation for the new organism.

22. (B) Blastula
The blastula is the developmental stage following cleavage, characterized by a hollow sphere of cells surrounding a fluid-filled cavity called the blastocoel. This structure is formed after several rounds of mitotic division have increased the cell number without increasing the overall size of the embryo. The blastula represents a critical transition before the complex cell movements of gastrulation begin.

23. (D) Proliferation
Gastrulation is defined by highly coordinated morphogenetic movements of cells to establish the three primary germ layers. Common movements include involution, where cells roll inward; ingression, where individual cells migrate; and delamination, where cell sheets split. While cell proliferation occurs throughout development, it is a process of cell division rather than a specific type of spatial cell movement during gastrulation.

NODIA

24. (B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
Cleavage patterns vary across species depending on yolk distribution. Sea urchins exhibit holoblastic radial cleavage, while annelids show spiral cleavage. In contrast, birds and reptiles undergo meroblastic discoidal cleavage due to massive yolk, and insects utilize meroblastic superficial cleavage. These diverse strategies reflect evolutionary adaptations that ensure successful embryonic development across various animal groups with different nutritional egg contents.

25. (C) One ovum and three polar bodies.
Oogenesis in humans is a specialized form of meiosis characterized by highly unequal cytokinesis. This process results in the production of a single, large, nutrient-rich functional ovum and three much smaller, non-functional polar bodies. This lopsided division ensures that the resulting egg cell retains the vast majority of the cytoplasm and organelles necessary to support the early developing embryo.

26. (A) Maternal effect genes localized within the oocyte.
In Drosophila, the anterior-posterior axis is initially established by maternal effect genes that are transcribed in the mother's ovaries. Their mRNAs, such as bicoid and nanos, are localized to specific poles of the oocyte before fertilization. After translation, these proteins form concentration gradients that activate different sets of zygotic genes, providing the positional information needed to organize the embryo.

27. (C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
The Spemann-Mangold organizer, located at the dorsal lip of the blastopore in amphibians, is a

organization, and spatial distribution of cells to form specific tissues and organs. This process relies on changes in cell motility, adhesion, and signaling to transform a relatively simple cluster of cells into a complex, three-dimensional biological structure.

10. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Developmental biology utilizes specific terms to describe cell fate. Determination is an irreversible commitment, while specification is its reversible predecessor. Induction is the process where one group of cells influences another, requiring the receiving cells to possess competence, which is the ability to respond. These concepts together explain how cellular interactions and internal states drive the process of embryogenesis.

11. (D) Factors unevenly distributed in the egg cytoplasm that direct the fate of cells.
Cytoplasmic determinants are maternal substances, such as specific proteins or mRNAs, that are placed into the egg during oogenesis. These molecules are distributed unequally during the process of cleavage. As a result, different blastomeres receive different sets of determinants, which then initiate distinct patterns of gene expression that direct the early developmental fate of the cells.

12. (B) The expression of an allele depending on which parent it was inherited from.
Genomic imprinting is an epigenetic phenomenon where certain genes are expressed in a parent-of-origin specific manner. This means that only the allele inherited from the mother or the father is active, while the other is silenced via DNA methylation. These imprints are established during gametogenesis and are essential for normal embryonic development and physiological function in many mammals.

13. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Transgenic animals are created by integrating foreign DNA into their genome, often to observe the effects of a specific gene. This technology allows researchers to study developmental processes, gene regulation, and disease mechanisms in a living organism. By adding or modifying genes, scientists can determine the precise role a particular genetic sequence plays during the complex stages of growth.

14. (D) Ensure species-specific fertilization.
Species-specific fertilization is essential for reproductive success and is primarily mediated by molecular recognition between the sperm and the egg surface. Cell surface molecules, such as the bindin protein in sea urchins, ensure that sperm only fuse with eggs of the same species. This biochemical lock-and-key mechanism prevents wasteful cross-breeding and maintains the genetic integrity of different animal populations.

15. (A) III, II, IV, I
Spermatogenesis is the chronological process of male gamete formation starting with diploid spermatogonia. These cells divide and differentiate into primary spermatocytes, which then undergo the first meiotic division to produce secondary spermatocytes. These haploid cells complete the second meiotic division to form spermatids. Finally, spermatids undergo morphological changes to become mature spermatozoa, ensuring the production of functional male gametes.

16. (B) Zygote formation
Fertilization is the biological process where a haploid sperm cell fuses with a haploid egg cell. The immediate result of this successful fusion is the formation of a single-celled, diploid zygote. This new cell contains a complete set of genetic information from both parents and marks the very beginning of the developmental journey toward a multicellular adult organism.

17. (B) Epiderm
Gastrulation is the developmental stage that establishes the three primary germ layers: ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm. The ectoderm forms the outer skin and nervous system, the mesoderm produces muscles and the circulatory system, and the endoderm creates the digestive lining. While “epidermis” is a derivative of the ectoderm, the term “epiderm” is not classified as a primary germ layer.

18. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The distribution and quantity of yolk within an egg significantly dictate the pattern of embryonic cleavage. Yolk is a dense nutrient source that physically inhibits the movement of the cleavage

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

outcome of an embryo. A classic example is temperature-dependent sex determination found in many turtles and crocodiles. In these species, the incubation temperature of the eggs during a critical developmental window determines whether the offspring will be male or female, overriding genetic sex-determining mechanisms seen in other animals.

37. (D) Apoptosis
Apoptosis is a highly regulated form of programmed cell death that is essential for normal development and the maintenance of tissue health. Unlike necrosis, which is accidental and inflammatory, apoptosis allows the body to remove unwanted or damaged cells without harming neighboring tissues. This process is crucial for sculpting structures, such as removing the webbing between fingers and toes during embryogenesis.

38. (A) Caspases
Caspases are a family of cysteine proteases that function as the primary executioners of apoptosis. They exist as inactive precursors called procaspases and are activated through a proteolytic cascade in response to various death signals. Once active, caspases systematically cleave key cellular proteins, leading to the characteristic structural changes and eventual orderly destruction of the cell during programmed death.

39. (C) A state of irreversible cell cycle arrest.
Cellular senescence is a biological state where a cell permanently ceases to divide but remains metabolically active. This irreversible arrest often occurs in response to cellular stress, DNA damage, or the progressive shortening of telomeres. Senescence serves as a protective mechanism to prevent the proliferation of damaged cells, thereby acting as a significant barrier against the development of various cancers.

40. (A) I, III, IV, II
Amphibian metamorphosis involves a highly ordered sequence of physiological and anatomical changes. The process typically begins with the growth of hind limbs, followed by the emergence of forelimbs. Subsequently, the organism undergoes a respiratory shift from gills to lungs to prepare for terrestrial life. The final major event is the complete reabsorption of the tail, marking the transition to the adult form.

41. (D) Chorion
The chorion is the outermost extra-embryonic membrane in vertebrate embryos. In birds and reptiles, it lies just beneath the eggshell and facilitates essential gas exchange between the embryo and the environment. In placental mammals, the chorion undergoes significant modification to form the fetal portion of the placenta, enabling the transport of nutrients, gases, and wastes between the mother and fetus.

NODIA

42. (B) Enclosing the embryo in a protective fluid-filled sac.
The amnion is an extra-embryonic membrane that develops into a fluid-filled sac surrounding the embryo. This amniotic fluid provides a stable, cushioned environment that protects the developing organism from mechanical shocks and prevents desiccation. By creating an internal "pond," the amnion allowed ancestral vertebrates to reproduce on land, independent of external water sources, a key evolutionary milestone for amniotes.

43. (C) Hemochorial
In a hemochorial placenta, found in humans and many rodents, the maternal blood comes into direct contact with the fetal chorion. This occurs because the maternal uterine epithelium and the underlying connective tissues are eroded during the process of implantation. This arrangement facilitates highly efficient exchange of gases and nutrients by minimizing the physical distance and number of tissue layers between the two bloodstreams.

44. (C) A is true but R is false.
The placenta is indeed a composite organ formed from both maternal uterine tissue and fetal extra-embryonic membranes. However, its primary function is not merely anchorage; it is the vital site for nutrient, gas, and waste exchange between the mother and the fetus. Therefore, while the assertion correctly describes its origin, the reason incorrectly dismisses its essential physiological roles in pregnancy.

268. The rapid, wavelike release of which ion from intracellular stores is a key signal that activates the egg following fertilization?
(A) Na+
(B) K^+
(C) Cl-
(D) Ca^{2+}

269. The primitive streak in avian and mammalian embryos is homologous to the ___ in amphibian embryos.
(A) blastopore
(B) gray crescent
(C) animal pole
(D) vegetal pole

270. Consider the following statements about limb development:
I. The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) controls proximal-distal outgrowth.
II. The Zone of Polarizing Activity (ZPA) controls anterior-posterior patterning.
III. The dorsal ectoderm controls dorsal-ventral patterning.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II and III

271. A neuron is a highly ___ cell, meaning it has acquired its final specialized structure and function.
(A) potent
(B) differentiated
(C) determined
(D) specified

272. In complete metamorphosis (holometabolism) in insects, the correct sequence of stages is:
(A) Egg → Nymph → Adult
(B) Egg → Larva → Adult
(C) Egg → Larva → Pupa → Adult
(D) Egg → Pupa → Larva → Adult

273. The aging process is a complex phenomenon influenced by:
(A) Factors related solely to genetic predisposition.
(B) External environmental factors influencing cellular health.
(C) The rate of cell division occurring within tissues.
(D) A combination of genetic, environmental, and stochastic factors.

274. In mammals, the allantois contributes to the formation of the:
(A) Umbilical cord blood vessels.
(B) Brain and spinal cord.
(C) Amniotic fluid.
(D) Yolk.

275. The term 'commitment' encompasses which two developmental stages?
(A) Potency and differentiation
(B) Specification and determination
(C) Induction and competence
(D) Cleavage and gastrulation

276. The phenomenon of genomic imprinting is mediated by:
(A) Permanent changes occurring in the DNA sequence.
(B) The total number of chromosomes in the zygote.
(C) Epigenetic modifications such as DNA methylation.
(D) The basal rate of transcription within the cell.

277. The zona pellucida in mammals serves a similar function to the ___ in sea urchins.
(A) cytoplasm
(B) cortical granules
(C) jelly layer
(D) vitelline envelope

278. Which of the following correctly pairs a Drosophila segmentation gene class with its mutant phenotype?
(A) Gap gene - loss of a large block of contiguous segments
(B) Maternal effect gene - loss of every other segment
(C) Pair-rule gene - transformation of one segment to another
(D) Segment polarity gene - loss of the entire anterior half

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

54. (D) Anus in deuterostomes.
The blastopore is the first opening formed during the process of gastrulation. The fate of this structure is a major defining characteristic in animal classification. In deuterostomes, which include amphibians and all other vertebrates, the blastopore develops into the anus, while the mouth forms from a second opening. This is distinct from protostomes, where the blastopore typically becomes the mouth of the organism.

55. (D) I, II and III
The primitive streak is the defining feature of avian and mammalian gastrulation. It serves as the equivalent of the amphibian blastopore, acting as the site where epiblast cells migrate inward to form the mesoderm and endoderm layers. Furthermore, the primitive streak establishes the primary anterior-posterior and medial-lateral axes of the developing embryo, providing the essential spatial framework for future organ development.

56. (B) Apical ectodermal cap and blastema.
Limb regeneration in salamanders is a complex process that begins with wound healing and the formation of an apical ectodermal cap. This cap provides signals that induce the underlying mature tissues to dedifferentiate into a mass of proliferating, undifferentiated cells called a blastema. The blastema then grows and undergoes morphogenesis to accurately replace the lost structures, demonstrating a remarkable capacity for adult tissue remodeling.

57. (D) The progressive shortening of telomere sequences.
Cellular senescence is often linked to the "end-replication problem" of linear chromosomes. With each round of cell division, the protective telomere caps at the ends of DNA progressively shorten. Once telomeres reach a critically short length, the cell enters a state of permanent growth arrest to prevent genomic instability. This process is a major hallmark of aging and serves to limit cellular lifespan.

58. (A) Storage of nitrogenous waste and gas exchange.
In birds and reptiles, the allantois is an extra-embryonic membrane that grows out of the hindgut of the embryo. It performs two vital functions: it serves as a storage sac for insoluble nitrogenous wastes like uric acid and, by fusing with the chorion, facilitates gas exchange through the eggshell. This adaptation is essential for embryos developing within the confined environment of a shell.

59. (C) Diffuse
A diffuse placenta is characterized by the presence of chorionic villi that are distributed almost uniformly over the entire surface of the chorionic sac. This placental type provides a large surface area for the exchange of nutrients and gases between the mother and the fetus. It is typically found in animals such as pigs and horses, representing a specific evolutionary strategy for supporting fetal development.

60. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Mutants are essential tools in developmental biology because they allow researchers to identify the genes necessary for specific processes. By disrupting a gene and observing the resulting abnormal phenotype, scientists can logically infer what that gene's normal role is in healthy development. This "loss-of-function" approach is a cornerstone of genetic analysis, helping to map the complex molecular pathways that build an organism.

61. (D) Pluripotent
Pluripotent cells are a type of stem cell capable of differentiating into any of the cell types belonging to the three primary germ layers: ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm. While they can form every part of the embryo proper, they lack the ability to generate extra-embryonic tissues like the placenta. This distinguishes them from totipotent cells, which have the potential to form a complete organism.

62. (B) Fate map
A fate map is a graphical representation of an early embryo that indicates which parts are destined to become specific adult tissues or organs. Creating these maps often involves using vital dyes or fluorescent markers to label specific blastomeres and tracking their descendants throughout development. This technique is fundamental for understanding how the spatial

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

32 blastomeres, resulting from the initial rounds of cleavage. It precedes the blastula stage, which is characterized by the formation of an internal fluid-filled cavity. The transition from the morula to the blastula marks a significant step in the organization and spatial patterning of the developing embryo.

81. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Meroblastic cleavage is a type of partial cell division that occurs in eggs with massive amounts of yolk. Because the dense yolk inhibits the formation of cleavage furrows, only a small portion of the egg's cytoplasm, usually at the animal pole, undergoes division. This pattern is characteristic of birds, reptiles, and many fish, where the developing embryo forms as a disc on top of the yolk.

82. (B) Establishes the primary germ layers and body axes.
Gastrulation is a central event in development that transforms a simple blastula into a complex, multi-layered embryo. It involves highly coordinated cell movements that establish the three primary germ layers: ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm. Furthermore, gastrulation defines the fundamental body axes, such as anterior-posterior and dorsal-ventral, providing the necessary spatial framework for the subsequent formation of all tissues and organ systems.

83. (D) Cell lineage
A cell lineage refers to the developmental history of a specific cell, tracing its ancestry from the zygote through all subsequent divisions to its final differentiated state. In some organisms like C. elegans, cell lineages are invariant, meaning every individual follows an identical, predictable pattern of division and fate. Studying lineages is crucial for understanding how complex organisms are constructed from single cells.

84. (B) Inducing the ectoderm to form the neural tube.
The notochord is a transient, rod-like mesodermal structure that is essential for vertebrate patterning. Its primary role is to serve as a signaling center during the process of neurulation. It secretes specific molecules that induce the overlying ectoderm to thicken and fold, ultimately forming the neural tube. While it is later replaced by the vertebral column, its inductive influence is vital for nervous system development.

85. (C) gurken protein - signals for dorsal-ventral axis formation
In Drosophila axis formation, the Gurken protein is a critical signaling molecule that helps establish both the anterior-posterior and dorsal-ventral axes. During oogenesis, Gurken signals from the oocyte to the surrounding follicle cells, directing their differentiation. This interaction provides the positional information necessary for the subsequent patterning of the embryo, illustrating how maternal signals set the stage for all future developmental events.

86. (D) An increase in the complexity of the immune system.
The varying capacity for complex structure regeneration among vertebrates is often linked to differences in their immune systems. While simple vertebrates like salamanders can regrow entire limbs, mammals have a more advanced immune response that typically prioritizes rapid wound healing and scarring over true regeneration. This evolutionary trade-off suggests that a highly active immune system may interfere with the cellular dedifferentiation required for regrowth.

NODIA

87. (A) Juvenile hormone (JH)
Juvenile hormone (JH) plays a critical role in insect development by maintaining the organism in its larval state. During molting, the relative levels of JH and ecdysone determine the outcome. If JH levels are high, the insect molts into another larval stage. Only when JH levels drop significantly can ecdysone trigger the transition to the pupal or adult stages, demonstrating precise hormonal control.

88. (B) Aging is solely determined by specific genetic factors.
Aging and senescence are complex biological processes influenced by a diverse array of factors. While genetics certainly play a role in determining lifespan and cellular maintenance, environmental influences and stochastic damage, such as oxidative stress and DNA mutations, are also significant contributors. Therefore, describing aging as being solely determined by genetic factors is an oversimplification that

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

is typical of carnivores, such as dogs and cats. This configuration provides a dedicated area for the exchange of nutrients and gases between the maternal and fetal bloodstreams during the course of pregnancy.

72. (A) I and II only
Gametogenesis relies on meiosis to produce haploid cells from diploid progenitors. In males, spermatogenesis involves equal divisions that result in four functional, motile sperm. In females, oogenesis involves highly unequal cytokinesis, producing one large functional ovum and smaller polar bodies to conserve cytoplasm for the embryo. Since meiosis is absolutely central to both processes, any statement suggesting it is not involved is incorrect.

73. (B) Cleavage
Cleavage is the initial phase of embryonic development following fertilization, consisting of a rapid series of mitotic divisions. During this stage, the large zygote is partitioned into many smaller cells called blastomeres. Because there is no significant cell growth between divisions, the overall size of the embryo remains constant while the cell number increases dramatically, preparing the embryo for the subsequent stage of gastrulation.

74. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The dorsal lip of the blastopore in amphibians is known as the primary embryonic organizer due to its remarkable ability to direct development. When this tissue is transplanted to a new site, it can induce the host cells to form a complete secondary embryonic axis, including a second nervous system. This demonstrates that the organizer provides essential signals that coordinate the entire body plan.

75. (A) III, IV, II, I
Drosophila development follows a precise genetic hierarchy. It begins with maternal effect genes that establish the primary axes. These activate gap genes, which define broad body regions. Gap genes then trigger pair-rule genes to create a repeating pattern of stripes. Finally, segment polarity genes refine the internal boundaries of each segment. This cascade ensures that the complex body plan is built in a systematic, step-by-step manner.

76. (B) Genetic suppression analysis
Genetic suppression analysis is a powerful technique where a second mutation is used to counteract or “rescue” the abnormal phenotype caused by an initial mutation. This approach helps researchers identify interacting genes and pathways within a complex developmental system. By finding genes that can suppress a mutant defect, scientists can piece together the regulatory networks that govern normal growth and cellular differentiation.

77. (D) Nuclear transplantation from somatic cells into eggs.
The concept of genomic equivalence suggests that all somatic cells in an organism contain the full set of genes. This was famously demonstrated by nuclear transplantation experiments, where a nucleus from a specialized adult cell was placed into an enucleated egg. If the egg developed into a normal organism, it proved that the differentiated nucleus had not lost any genetic information required for development.

78. (A) Inductive interaction.
The formation of the vertebrate eye lens is a classic example of inductive interaction, where one tissue signals to another to change its fate. Specifically, the optic vesicle, an outgrowth of the brain, provides essential chemical signals to the overlying surface ectoderm. In response, this ectoderm thickens and differentiates into the lens, illustrating how proximity and signaling drive the complex process of organogenesis.

79. (C) Zona pellucida
The zona pellucida is a specialized extracellular matrix surrounding the mammalian egg that is essential for fertilization. It contains specific glycoprotein receptors, such as ZP3, that mediate the binding of sperm in a species-specific manner. Once a sperm binds, it undergoes the acrosome reaction, which allows it to penetrate the matrix and eventually fuse with the egg cell membrane to deliver its DNA.

80. (A) Morula
The morula is an early embryonic stage consisting of a solid ball of cells, typically 16 to

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

132. (A) Allow for cell movements during gastrulation.
The blastocoel is the internal, fluid-filled cavity of the blastula that provides essential physical space for the complex cell migrations that occur during gastrulation. Without this cavity, the inward movement of cells to form the germ layers would be physically obstructed. Additionally, the blastocoel acts as a barrier that prevents cells in different regions of the embryo from interacting prematurely, ensuring proper developmental patterning.

133. (D) Gastrulation
Gastrulation is the transformative developmental stage where the single-layered blastula is reorganized into a three-layered structure known as the gastrula. These three layers—ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm—are the primary germ layers that will eventually give rise to all the tissues and organs of the adult body. This stage is considered the most important point in development because it establishes the basic body plan and axes.

134. (B) The structure and function it will have in the adult organism.
The fate of a cell describes its predictable developmental destination under normal conditions. It encompasses the final specialized structure and physiological role the cell will acquire as it matures into a specific part of the adult organism. Understanding cell fate involves tracing lineages from early embryonic stages to see how undifferentiated blastomeres eventually become diverse types like skin, muscle, or nerve cells.

135. (C) Bicoid and Nanos
In Drosophila, the anterior-posterior axis is initially defined by two key maternal protein gradients. Bicoid protein is concentrated at the anterior pole and directs the development of the head and thorax. Nanos protein is concentrated at the posterior pole and is essential for the formation of the abdomen. Together, these morphogens provide the foundational positional information that organizes the entire body plan of the fly.

136. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Bird eggs contain a massive amount of yolk that occupies most of the cell's volume. This large, dense mass physically prevents the cleavage furrows from passing through the entire egg. As a result, cell division is restricted to a small, yolk-free disc of cytoplasm at the animal pole, known as the blastodisc. This specific pattern is called meroblastic discoidal cleavage and is characteristic of avian development.

137. (D) Sonic hedgehog (Shh)
Sonic hedgehog (Shh) is a critical signaling protein secreted by the Zone of Polarizing Activity (ZPA) in the developing vertebrate limb. It forms a concentration gradient that specifies the identity of cells along the anterior-posterior axis. Cells exposed to high levels of Shh develop into posterior structures, such as the little finger, while lower levels or the absence of Shh allow for the formation of more anterior structures.

138. (B) Blastema
Regeneration of a lost limb in salamanders begins with the formation of a blastema. This is a specialized mass of undifferentiated, highly proliferative cells that arises from the dedifferentiation of mature tissues at the wound site. The blastema acts as a local source of progenitor cells that eventually differentiate and organize to replace the missing bone, muscle, and skin, perfectly restoring the original limb's structure and function.

139. (C) The temperature at which the eggs are incubated.
In many reptiles, including several turtle and alligator species, sex is not determined by chromosomes but by the environmental temperature during a critical window of egg incubation. This phenomenon, known as temperature-dependent sex determination, means that slight variations in nesting conditions can significantly shift the sex ratio of the offspring. This strategy links the reproductive outcome of the species directly to their ecological environment.

140. (D) Synthesis of fetal hemoglobin.
The placenta is a multi-functional organ that handles nutrient transport, gas exchange,

NODIA

ignores the multifaceted nature of physiological decline.

89. (C) Is the first site of blood cell formation.
Although the mammalian yolk sac does not contain actual yolk, it remains an essential extra-embryonic structure during early development. Its primary role is to serve as the initial site for hematopoiesis, the formation of the first blood cells and vessels. Additionally, it provides a specialized environment for the development of primordial germ cells, which will later migrate to the developing gonads to form gametes.

90. (B) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Placental morphology varies among mammals to support fetal growth. Humans and rodents possess a discoidal placenta, where villi are concentrated in a disc. Carnivores like dogs have a zonary placenta forming a band. Pigs and horses have a diffuse placenta with villi scattered widely, while ruminants like cows have a cotyledonary placenta with multiple button-like connection points known as placentomes.

91. (A) Differential gene expression
Differential gene expression is the fundamental mechanism that allows cells with identical genomes to develop into vastly different types, such as neurons or muscle cells. Although almost every cell contains the same DNA, each type only transcribes a specific subset of genes. This selective activation is controlled by transcription factors and epigenetic modifications, leading to the unique structural and functional characteristics of specialized cells.

92. (D) Conditional specification
Conditional specification is demonstrated when an isolated embryonic cell can adjust its fate and develop into a complete organism, albeit at a smaller size. This process relies on interactions and signaling between neighboring cells to determine their ultimate roles. Unlike autonomous specification, where fates are fixed by inherited factors, conditional specification allows the embryo to remain flexible and compensate for any missing or damaged parts.

93. (D) I, II and III
Genomic imprinting is an epigenetic process where certain genes are expressed from only one parental allele. This is achieved through DNA methylation, which effectively silences the other allele. Critically, these imprints are erased and reset in the germline of each new generation to reflect the sex of the parent. This complex regulation is essential for ensuring proper gene dosage during early embryonic development.

94. (C) Differentiation
Differentiation is the final stage of cellular development where a committed cell acquires its specialized structural and functional characteristics. During this process, cells begin to express unique proteins and undergo morphological changes that enable them to perform specific roles, such as carrying oxygen or transmitting electrical signals. This transformation marks the culmination of the journey from an undifferentiated stem cell to a functional tissue component.

95. (D) Inactivate a specific gene to study its function.
Knockout mice are a vital research tool used to determine the biological function of a particular gene. By utilizing genetic engineering to "knock out" or inactivate a specific gene, scientists can observe the resulting physiological or developmental defects in the animal. This loss-of-function approach provides direct evidence of what the gene normally does, helping to unravel complex genetic pathways in mammals.

96. (A) Spermiogenesis
Spermiogenesis is the final phase of spermatogenesis, during which haploid spermatids undergo a dramatic physical transformation to become mature, motile spermatozoa. This process involves the formation of the acrosome, the condensation of the nucleus, the development of a long flagellum for movement, and the shedding of excess cytoplasm. These structural modifications are essential for the sperm's ability to reach and fertilize an egg.

97. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
In many species, including humans, the egg is arrested in the middle of the second meiotic division. The entry of the sperm provides the necessary signal to complete meiosis, leading to the extrusion of the second polar body. This ensures that the egg becomes truly haploid, so

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

that the subsequent fusion of male and female pronuclei restores the correct diploid number of chromosomes.

98. (C) Blastocoel
The blastocoel is the internal, fluid-filled cavity that forms within the blastula during the process of cleavage. This cavity serves several important functions, including providing a space for cell migration and preventing premature contact between cells in different regions of the embryo. The formation of the blastocoel is a key step in transforming the solid morula into a hollow, organized embryonic structure.

99. (D) Zygote → Cleavage → Blastula → Gastrula
Animal development follows a predictable chronological sequence. It begins with the formation of a single-celled zygote after fertilization. This zygote then undergoes cleavage, a series of rapid divisions that create a multicellular blastula. Following this, the embryo enters the stage of gastrulation, where cells rearrange to form the three primary germ layers, laying the essential foundation for all future tissue and organ growth.

100. (B) Spemann-Mangold organizer in amphibians.
Hensen's node is a specialized signaling center located at the anterior end of the primitive streak in chick and mammalian embryos. It is functionally homologous to the Spemann-Mangold organizer in amphibians, as it possesses the ability to induce the formation of the neural tube and establish the main body axes. This highlights a conserved evolutionary mechanism for organizing the complex vertebrate body plan.

101. (C) Homeotic gene
The Antennapedia mutation in Drosophila is a classic example of a defect in a homeotic gene. These genes are responsible for specifying the identity of body segments. When the Antennapedia gene is incorrectly expressed in the head region, it triggers the developmental program for legs instead of antennae. This dramatic transformation illustrates the powerful role of homeotic genes in controlling the spatial organization of the body.

102. (D) Maintaining underlying mesenchyme in a proliferative state.
The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) is a vital signaling center at the tip of the developing limb bud. It secretes fibroblast growth factors that maintain the underlying mesodermal cells, known as the progress zone, in an undifferentiated and rapidly dividing state. This continuous proliferation is essential for the outward growth of the limb, ensuring that all segments from shoulder to fingertip are properly formed.

NODIA

103. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Post-embryonic development includes all the growth and maturational changes that occur after an organism has hatched or been born. Metamorphosis is a primary example of this, involving a dramatic physical transformation from a larval stage to an adult form, as seen in insects and amphibians. This phase allows organisms to adapt to new environments and reproductive roles as they complete their life cycle.

104. (A) All of the above
Neuronal differentiation is a complex multi-step process that transforms a simple precursor cell into a functional neuron. It involves the selective expression of neuron-specific proteins, the dramatic extension of specialized processes like axons and dendrites, and the eventual formation of synapses to enable communication. Each of these events is essential for building the intricate and highly interconnected network of the animal nervous system.

105. (B) Thyroid hormone
The transition from a tadpole to a frog during amphibian metamorphosis is primarily triggered by an increase in the concentration of thyroid hormones, such as thyroxine. These hormones act on various tissues to induce diverse changes, including the growth of limbs, the reabsorption of the tail, and the remodeling of the digestive system. This systemic hormonal signal coordinates the complex anatomical and physiological overhaul.

106. (B) Cell swelling and lysis causing inflammation.
Apoptosis is characterized by a series of orderly changes, including cell shrinkage, chromatin condensation, and the formation of membrane-

bound apoptotic bodies. This "programmed" death allows cells to be removed without releasing harmful contents into the surrounding environment. In contrast, cell swelling and lysis are typical features of necrosis, which is an accidental form of cell death that often triggers a damaging inflammatory response.

107. (A) Reptiles, Birds, and Mammals
The amnion, chorion, allantois, and yolk sac are the four extra-embryonic membranes that define the amniote group, which includes reptiles, birds, and mammals. These membranes are evolutionary adaptations that protect the embryo and handle vital functions like gas exchange, waste storage, and nutrient transport. Their development allowed these animals to reproduce successfully on land, independent of the aquatic environments required by fish and amphibians.

108. (A) IV, III, II, I
In a hemochorial placenta, maternal blood is in direct contact with the fetal tissues. To reach the fetal circulation, substances must pass from the maternal blood space through several layers: first the syncytiotrophoblast, then the cytotrophoblast, and finally the endothelium of the fetal capillaries. This specific arrangement of tissue layers facilitates the efficient exchange of gases and nutrients required to support the rapidly developing human fetus.

109. (C) Multipotent
Multipotent stem cells are undifferentiated cells found in various adult tissues that have the capacity to differentiate into multiple, related cell types. For example, hematopoietic stem cells in the bone marrow can produce all types of blood cells but cannot form muscle or nerve cells. This level of potency allows for ongoing tissue maintenance and repair while being restricted to a specific lineage.

110. (A) Syncytial
Syncytial specification occurs in embryos where multiple nuclei share a common cytoplasm, a condition typically found in insects like Drosophila. In this unique environment, morphogen gradients established by maternal mRNAs can diffuse freely between nuclei. These gradients provide positional information that determines the future fate of each nucleus before individual cell membranes are formed, coordinating the early patterning of the entire embryonic body.

111. (D) Induction
Induction is a fundamental developmental process where one group of cells, the inducer, sends signals that change the behavior or fate of an adjacent group of cells, the responder. This communication is essential for the coordinated formation of complex tissues and organs. For induction to be successful, the responding cells must be competent, meaning they possess the necessary receptors and pathways to interpret the signals.

112. (B) Predicting normal outcomes of specific embryonic regions.
A fate map is an essential developmental tool that provides a spatial representation of where specific embryonic cells will end up in the adult organism. By observing which regions of an early embryo consistently give rise to certain tissues, such as the heart or nervous system, researchers can predict the normal outcome of development. This allows for targeted experiments to study how these fates are established.

113. (C) P-3, Q-1, R-2
The three primary germ layers established during gastrulation give rise to specific structures. The ectoderm forms the outer epidermis and the entire nervous system. The mesoderm is responsible for the skeletal system, muscles, and circulatory organs. The endoderm provides the internal lining for the digestive tract and respiratory system. This fundamental division of labor ensures that all necessary body systems are properly developed.

114. (D) Capacitation
Capacitation is the final maturation process that mammalian sperm must undergo within the female reproductive tract to become capable of fertilizing an egg. This process involves physiological changes to the sperm membrane, including the removal of certain proteins and cholesterol. These changes increase sperm motility and prepare the acrosome for the eventual reaction upon contact with the egg, ensuring successful penetration and fusion.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

organization of early embryos relates to the final architecture of the organism.

63. (C) The cells of the animal hemisphere.
In the amphibian blastula, cells are regionally specified based on their position. The cells of the animal hemisphere, which are generally smaller and contain less yolk, are fated to become the ectoderm, eventually forming the skin and nervous system. In contrast, the larger, yolk-rich cells of the vegetal pole are destined to become endoderm, illustrating the early spatial organization of tissue precursors.

64. (D) Commitment includes specification as an early stage and determination as a later irreversible stage.
Commitment is the overarching process by which a cell's developmental options become restricted. It occurs in two sequential steps: specification and determination. During specification, a cell is fated but can still be influenced by neighboring signals to change its path. Determination follows as an irreversible stage where the cell's fate is fixed, regardless of its environment, ultimately leading to final differentiation.

65. (A) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
Drosophila segmentation involves a hierarchical cascade of gene action. Gap genes divide the embryo into broad regional domains. Pair-rule genes then divide these regions into a series of repeating stripes or parasegments. Segment polarity genes further refine these by establishing boundaries within each segment. Finally, homeotic selector genes define the specific identity of each segment, ensuring that structures like legs develop correctly.

66. (B) Bicoid
Bicoid is a crucial maternal effect protein in Drosophila that acts as a morphogen to direct anterior development. Its mRNA is localized at the anterior pole of the egg, and after fertilization, it is translated to form a protein gradient. Higher concentrations of Bicoid activate genes necessary for head and thorax formation, while lower concentrations allow for the development of more posterior body regions.

67. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The SRY gene, located on the short arm of the Y chromosome, is the primary genetic switch for male sex determination in humans. Its expression triggers the undifferentiated gonad to develop into a testis. In the absence of the SRY gene, the default developmental pathway leads to the formation of ovaries, demonstrating how a single gene can dictate the complex divergence of sexual development.

68. (D) Indirect development
Indirect development is a life cycle strategy characterized by the presence of a distinct larval stage that is morphologically and often ecologically different from the adult form. This process involves a significant transformation known as metamorphosis to reach maturity. Examples include the transition from a caterpillar to a butterfly or a tadpole to a frog, allowing different life stages to utilize different resources.

NODIA

69. (A) Ectoderm
The vertebrate nervous system, which includes the brain, spinal cord, and peripheral nerves, originates from the ectoderm, the outermost primary germ layer. During the process of neurulation, a portion of the ectoderm is induced to thicken and fold, eventually forming the neural tube. This demonstrates the fundamental role of the ectoderm in generating the complex regulatory and sensory frameworks of the animal body.

70. (C) It is a pathological process caused by acute injury.
Apoptosis is a highly controlled, genetically programmed process of cell death that is essential for normal development, such as sculpting the digits of hands. Unlike necrosis, which results from sudden injury and causes harmful inflammation and tissue swelling, apoptosis is a "clean" process where cells shrink and are neatly consumed by phagocytes. It is a vital physiological mechanism, not a pathological one.

71. (A) Villi forming a band around the chorionic sac.
A zonary placenta is characterized by a specific arrangement of chorionic villi that form a continuous band or zone around the middle of the chorionic sac. This placental structure

eventually leading to the end of the organism's life cycle.

124. (D) Allantois
The allantois is an extra-embryonic membrane found in amniotes, arising as an outgrowth of the embryonic hindgut. In birds and reptiles, it serves as a critical storage site for nitrogenous waste products, primarily uric acid, which cannot be excreted through the shell. Additionally, its fusion with the chorion creates a vascularized surface that facilitates gas exchange, supporting the metabolic needs of the developing embryo.

125. (A) Human Chorionic Gonadotropin (hCG).
Human Chorionic Gonadotropin (hCG) is a primary hormone produced by the placenta shortly after the embryo implants in the uterine wall. Its main role is to maintain the corpus luteum, ensuring a steady supply of progesterone, which is essential for sustaining the pregnancy. The detection of hCG in urine or blood is also the standard basis for most modern pregnancy tests, marking its early importance.

126. (B) Any of the three primary germ layers in the embryo.
A pluripotent stem cell possesses the remarkable ability to differentiate into any cell type derived from the three primary germ layers: ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm. This means it can contribute to any part of the embryo's body, such as muscle, bone, or nerve tissue. However, unlike totipotent cells, pluripotent cells cannot form the extra-embryonic tissues, such as the placenta, required to support an entire pregnancy.

127. (C) Conditional specification.
Conditional specification describes a developmental process where a cell's fate is flexible and determined by its interactions with surrounding cells and its overall position in the embryo. If a cell is transplanted and adopts the fate of its new neighbors, it demonstrates that its destiny was not yet fixed by internal factors. This type of specification allows embryos to adapt and compensate for changes during early growth.

128. (D) Determination involves a change in cell fate, while differentiation involves a change in cell function and structure.
Determination and differentiation are distinct stages in the process of cell commitment. Determination is the internal regulatory event where a cell's developmental fate becomes fixed and irreversible, although the cell may still look identical to its neighbors. Differentiation is the subsequent physical transformation where the cell expresses specific genes and acquires the specialized structures and functions necessary for its final role in the organism.

129. (B) Visualizing the location of protein products in vivo.
Fusing a gene of interest with the sequence for Green Fluorescent Protein (GFP) is a powerful technique for tracking proteins within living organisms. When the gene is expressed, the resulting protein glows under specific light, allowing researchers to see exactly where and when the protein is localized in real-time. This method is invaluable for studying the dynamic spatial and temporal patterns of gene expression during development.

130. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Gametogenesis relies on meiosis to transform diploid germ cells into haploid gametes. This specialized cell division consists of two successive rounds of division, Meiosis I and II, following a single round of DNA replication. This process is essential for reducing the chromosome number by half, ensuring that when two gametes fuse during fertilization, the resulting zygote will have the correct diploid genetic complement.

NODIA

131. (C) The electrical potential of the egg cell membrane.
The "fast block" to polyspermy in sea urchins is an immediate but temporary defensive mechanism. Within seconds of the first sperm's contact, the egg's cell membrane undergo a rapid change in electrical potential, shifting from negative to positive. This depolarization prevents additional sperm from fusing with the membrane, providing a critical window of time for the more permanent "slow block" mechanisms to be established.

115. (A) Oogenesis involves unequal cytokinesis, while spermatogenesis involves equal division.
A major distinction between the two types of gametogenesis lies in how the cytoplasm is distributed. Spermatogenesis involves equal cytoplasmic divisions, resulting in four small, motile sperm cells. In contrast, oogenesis involves highly unequal cytokinesis, producing one large functional ovum that retains nearly all the nutrients and organelles, along with small, non-functional polar bodies. This strategy prioritizes providing a healthy start for the potential embryo.

116. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Centrolecithal eggs, typical of many insects, contain a large mass of yolk located in the center of the egg. This dense yolk acts as a physical barrier that prevents cleavage furrows from passing through the middle of the cell. Consequently, mitosis occurs only in the thin layer of peripheral, yolk-free cytoplasm, leading to a unique pattern known as superficial cleavage, where many nuclei share one cytoplasm.

117. (D) Gastrulation
The archenteron, or primitive gut, is a characteristic feature formed during the stage of gastrulation. As cells move inward from the surface of the blastula, they create this new internal cavity, which will eventually develop into the digestive tract of the adult animal. The formation of the archenteron is a key part of the structural reorganization that transforms the embryo into a multi-layered organism.

118. (A) The point of sperm entry, which leads to cortical rotation.
In amphibian embryos, the dorsal-ventral axis is initially determined by the location where the sperm enters the egg. This event triggers a massive reorganization of the cytoplasm known as cortical rotation. This rotation moves maternal determinants to the side opposite the sperm entry point, creating the gray crescent and establishing the future dorsal side of the embryo, where the organizer will eventually form.

119. (D) To divide the embryo into broad, regional domains.
Gap genes are the first zygotic genes expressed along the anterior-posterior axis in Drosophila. They are activated by maternal effect gradients and function to divide the embryo into a few broad, multi-segment regions, such as the head, thorax, and abdomen. Mutations in gap genes typically result in the loss of large, contiguous blocks of segments, disrupting the basic framework of the entire body plan.

120. (B) The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER).
Development of the vertebrate limb along the proximal-distal axis, which runs from the shoulder to the fingertips, is primarily governed by the Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER). This specialized structure at the tip of the limb bud secretes signaling molecules that keep the underlying mesenchyme in a state of active proliferation. This sustained growth ensures that the limb extends correctly and that all necessary skeletal elements are formed.

121. (A) I and II only
Eye lens induction is a classic example of conditional specification and tissue interaction. The optic vesicle must signal to the overlying ectoderm, which must be competent to respond. This competence is genetically determined by the expression of factors like Pax6. Because this process relies on external signals rather than just inherited internal factors, it is not considered an example of autonomous specification, making the third statement incorrect.

122. (B) Ecdysone
Ecdysone is the primary steroid hormone responsible for triggering the molting process in insects. It is secreted by the prothoracic glands and acts on various tissues to initiate the shedding of the old cuticle and the formation of a new one. The specific outcome of the molt, whether into another larva or into a pupa, is then refined by the presence or absence of juvenile hormone.

123. (C) Senescence/Aging
Aging, or senescence, is the progressive decline in the physiological and cellular functions of an organism over time. It is characterized by the gradual accumulation of molecular damage, reduced capacity for tissue repair, and increased vulnerability to disease. This complex process is influenced by a combination of genetic factors, environmental stressors, and stochastic events,

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

waste removal, and hormone production for the developing fetus. While it facilitates the transfer of oxygen to the fetal blood, it is not responsible for synthesizing fetal hemoglobin. That specific protein is produced by the fetus's own hematopoietic tissues, such as the yolk sac, liver, and eventually the bone marrow, as part of its own development.

141. (A) Totipotency
Totipotency is the highest state of developmental potential, where a single cell can divide and produce every cell type necessary to form a complete organism. This includes all specialized adult tissues as well as the essential extra-embryonic structures like the placenta and umbilical cord. In mammals, this state is typically limited to the zygote and the very earliest stages of cleavage before differentiation begins.

142. (A) III, II, I
Cell commitment increases in stability as development progresses. It starts with specification, which is a flexible stage where the cell's fate can still be reversed by environmental changes. This is followed by determination, where the fate becomes fixed and irreversible even if the cell is moved. The final and most stable stage is the differentiated cell, which has acquired its final specialized structure and physiological function.

143. (D) They are synthesized by the zygotic genome after fertilization.
Cytoplasmic determinants are maternal molecules, such as mRNAs and proteins, that are pre-deposited into the egg during oogenesis. They are not synthesized by the zygote; rather, they are inherited from the mother. Their unequal distribution during cleavage is a key mechanism for autonomous specification, providing the initial signals that direct different blastomeres to follow distinct developmental pathways from the very start of life.

144. (B) Neurulation
Neurulation is the fundamental developmental process in vertebrates that results in the formation of the neural tube, the precursor to the brain and spinal cord. It begins when the notochord induces the overlying ectoderm to thicken into a neural plate. This plate then folds inward and fuses along the midline to create the hollow tube, marking the first major step in the construction of the nervous system.

145. (A) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
Early development consists of distinct phases with specific outcomes. Cleavage rapidly increases the number of cells without increasing embryo size. Gastrulation then rearranges these cells to establish the three primary germ layers. Organogenesis follows, where these layers differentiate to form specific organs. Meanwhile, gametogenesis is the separate process of producing haploid eggs and sperm, ensuring the continuation of the life cycle through subsequent generations.

NODIA

146. (A) Zona pellucida
The zona pellucida is a specialized extracellular matrix that surrounds the mammalian oocyte, functioning as the direct equivalent to the vitelline envelope found in non-mammalian eggs. It plays a critical role in fertilization by mediating species-specific sperm binding and triggering the acrosome reaction. Additionally, the zona pellucida protects the early embryo during its journey through the oviduct and prevents premature implantation before reaching the uterus.

147. (B) Is a solid ball of cells, whereas the blastula is hollow.
The morula and blastula represent successive stages in early embryonic development. The morula is a solid, compact ball of blastomeres that forms after the initial rounds of cleavage. As development continues, a fluid-filled cavity called the blastocoel forms within this cluster, transforming it into the hollow sphere known as the blastula. This transition marks the first major organizational change in the architecture of the developing embryo.

148. (C) I and III only
Induction occurs when one group of cells influences the fate of another. The notochord inducing the neural plate is a classic example of this signaling. However, the gray crescent contains inherited maternal determinants that direct development from within, which is a process of autonomous specification rather than induction. While transplanting the dorsal lip

changes in metabolism. Physically, the cell often changes shape and ceases to divide as it adopts its mature role. These coordinated events ensure that the organism has all the necessary functional cell types to survive.

216. (B) Releasing enzymes to digest the egg's outer layers.
The acrosome reaction is a critical event in fertilization, occurring when a sperm contacts the egg's jelly layer or zona pellucida. It involves the fusion of the sperm's acrosomal vesicle with its cell membrane, releasing a cocktail of digestive enzymes. These enzymes break down the protective protein coatings of the egg, allowing the sperm to physically penetrate the outer layers and eventually fuse with the egg cell membrane to deliver its DNA.

217. (A) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
Early animal development proceeds through several distinct morphological stages. It begins with the zygote, a single-celled fertilized egg. Cleavage then produces the morula, which is a solid ball of blastomeres. This is followed by the blastula, which is characterized by an internal hollow cavity called the blastocoel. Finally, gastrulation rearranges these cells to form the three-layered gastrula, establishing the fundamental body plan of the organism.

218. (D) Autonomous specification and invariant cleavage patterns.
A fate map is easiest to construct in organisms that follow an invariant lineage, where every cell's ancestry and destination are identical across individuals. This typically occurs in species that use autonomous specification, where cell fates are determined by inherited cytoplasmic factors early in development. In these cases, researchers can precisely predict the outcome of each blastomere, as seen in the nematode C. elegans and various tunicate species.

219. (A) Neurons
The mesoderm is the middle primary germ layer that gives rise to many of the body's structural and circulatory components, including the notochord, heart, blood vessels, muscles, bones, and kidneys. In contrast, neurons are derivatives of the ectoderm, which is the outermost germ layer. During neurulation, a portion of the ectoderm is induced to form the nervous system, illustrating the specific and separate origins of different tissue types.

220. (C) Establishing initial anterior-posterior and dorsal-ventral axes.
Maternal effect genes are the primary regulators of early Drosophila development. Their mRNAs are pre-deposited in the egg by the mother and establish protein gradients after fertilization. These gradients provide the essential positional information needed to define the anterior-posterior and dorsal-ventral axes of the embryo. This foundational spatial framework is then used to activate zygotic genes that further refine the body plan through segmentation and segment identity.

221. (A) Its expression can induce ectopic eyes in experiments.
Pax6 is considered a "master control gene" for eye development because it is both necessary and sufficient to trigger the eye-forming program. In famous experiments, researchers expressed Pax6 in unusual locations on a fly's body, such as the legs or wings, and observed the development of ectopic eyes. This demonstrates that Pax6 can activate the entire downstream cascade of genes required to build a complex sensory organ across different species.

222. (D) Histogenesis (tissue formation)
Histogenesis is the developmental process where undifferentiated cells organize and specialize into specific tissues. The differentiation of myoblasts into mature muscle cells is a prime example of this, as it involves the fusion of cells and the production of specialized contractile proteins to form functional muscle tissue. This process occurs during organogenesis and is essential for building the various functional components of the animal's body.

223. (B) The incubation temperature during a critical developmental period.
In temperature-dependent sex determination (TSD), the sex of the offspring is determined by the environmental temperature the eggs experience during a sensitive window of embryonic development. This mechanism is common in many turtles, crocodiles, and some lizards. Slight changes in the nest temperature can alter the

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

inductive signal from its neighbors. Even if a signal is present, a cell will only change its fate if it is competent, meaning it possesses the correct receptors and intracellular signaling machinery. Competence is often temporary, occurring only during a specific window of time as the embryo develops its complex architecture.

158. (C) 30 hours
In humans, the journey from fertilization to a multicellular organism begins relatively slowly. After the sperm and egg fuse to form a zygote, the first mitotic cleavage division typically takes about 30 hours to complete. This initial division marks the transition from a single-celled stage to a two-celled embryo. These early divisions are characterized by an increase in cell number without any significant increase in the overall size.

159. (D) Implantation of the blastocyst into the uterine wall.
The formation of the placenta is initiated during the process of implantation, when the blastocyst attaches to and embeds within the nutrient-rich lining of the uterus. The outer layer of the blastocyst, known as the trophoblast, then begins to proliferate and invade the maternal tissues. This interaction establishes the essential interface for nutrient and gas exchange, marking the beginning of the complex physiological connection between mother and fetus.

160. (A) All of the above
Morphogenesis, the process by which an organ acquires its complex three-dimensional shape, relies on several highly coordinated cellular activities. This includes regulated cell division to increase mass, precise cell migration to reach new locations, and dynamic changes in cell shape. Additionally, programmed cell death (apoptosis) is often required to sculpt tissues by removing unwanted cells. Together, these processes transform simple cell clusters into functional, organized biological structures.

161. (D) I, II and III
Understanding development requires tracking both the fate and lineage of cells. A cell's fate is its normal developmental destination, while its lineage is the specific history of divisions leading to that cell. In organisms like C. elegans, these lineages are invariant, meaning the exact same pattern of divisions and fates occurs in every individual. These concepts are fundamental for mapping how the complex architecture of an organism is reliably constructed.

162. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The successful cloning of Dolly the sheep using somatic cell nuclear transfer was a landmark event in biology. By taking the nucleus from a specialized adult mammary gland cell and using it to direct the development of an entire sheep, researchers proved the principle of genomic equivalence. This showed that even fully differentiated cells retain all the original genetic information needed to build a complete and functional organism.

163. (C) Formation of a permanent fertilization envelope.
The cortical reaction is a fundamental mechanism that prevents polyspermy, ensuring that only one sperm fertilizes the egg. Upon sperm entry, cortical granules beneath the egg's surface release enzymes that modify the vitelline envelope, lifting it away from the plasma membrane and hardening it. This creates a permanent, physical barrier known as the fertilization envelope, which blocks any further sperm from entering and maintains the zygote's diploidy.

NODIA

164. (A) The primitive streak
During gastrulation in chick and mammalian embryos, the primitive streak serves as the primary gateway for cell migration. Cells from the upper layer, the epiblast, move toward the streak, change shape, and ingress into the interior of the embryo. These migrating cells eventually give rise to the mesoderm and endoderm layers, establishing the fundamental three-layered body plan required for all subsequent organ and tissue development.

165. (D) Wnt-7a
The dorsal-ventral axis of the developing vertebrate limb is specified by signaling molecules from the overlying ectoderm. The dorsal ectoderm secretes Wnt-7a, which induces the underlying mesenchyme to adopt a dorsal identity, eventually forming structures like knuckles. In contrast, the ventral ectoderm expresses different factors, such

182. (D) Totipotent → Pluripotent → Multipotent
Cellular potency describes the range of possible fates a cell can adopt, and it typically decreases as development progresses. Totipotent cells are the most versatile, capable of forming an entire organism. Pluripotent cells are slightly more restricted, able to form all embryonic tissues but not extra-embryonic ones. Multipotent cells are even more limited, usually restricted to producing the various cell types within a single tissue or lineage.

183. (D) I, II and III
Determination is a critical stage in cell commitment where a cell's developmental fate becomes irreversibly fixed. Once a cell is determined, it is no longer sensitive to the inductive signals of its neighbors and will continue to follow its pre-set path even if moved to a different part of the embryo. This stage marks a permanent regulatory change that precedes the physical processes of specialized differentiation.

184. (B) Ensuring the ovum retains the majority of the cytoplasm.
During oogenesis, the process of meiosis involves highly unequal cytokinesis. This results in the production of one large, functional egg cell and two or three tiny, non-functional polar bodies. This strategy ensures that the resulting ovum retains almost all of the nutrients, organelles, and maternal mRNAs necessary to support the early stages of embryonic development after fertilization, giving the zygote a healthy start.

185. (C) Hensen's node
Hensen's node is a specialized cluster of cells at the anterior end of the primitive streak in chick and mammalian embryos. It functions as the primary embryonic organizer, similar to the Spemann organizer in amphibians. By secreting potent signaling molecules, Hensen's node induces the formation of the neural tube and establishes the basic anterior-posterior and medial-lateral axes, coordinating the entire process of vertebrate gastrulation and patterning.

186. (D) Destabilization of the acrosomal membrane.
Capacitation is the final maturation step that mammalian sperm must undergo within the female reproductive tract to gain the ability to fertilize an egg. This physiological process involves the removal of certain membrane proteins and cholesterol, which increases the sperm's motility and destabilizes the acrosomal membrane. These changes are essential because they prepare the sperm to undergo the acrosome reaction upon contact with the egg's protective layers.

187. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The pattern of embryonic cleavage is fundamentally dictated by the amount and distribution of yolk within the egg. Yolk is a dense, viscous material that acts as a physical barrier, inhibiting the formation of cleavage furrows and slowing down the process of cytokinesis. Consequently, yolk-rich eggs undergo partial or meroblastic cleavage, while eggs with little yolk can divide completely through holoblastic cleavage.

188. (B) The optic vesicle is a necessary inducer for lens formation.
The classic experiment where removing the optic vesicle prevents lens development clearly demonstrates the principle of embryonic induction. In this interaction, the optic vesicle acts as an essential source of signaling molecules that direct the overlying ectoderm to change its fate. Without this specific inductive signal, the ectoderm fails to transform into a lens, showing that the two tissues must communicate for proper organogenesis to occur.

189. (A) III, II, IV, I
Drosophila development follows a strict genetic hierarchy. It begins with maternal effect genes like bicoid establishing the primary axes. These activate gap genes like Krüppel, which define broad body regions. Gap genes then trigger pair-rule genes like fushi tarazu to create repeating stripes. Finally, these coordinate to activate homeotic genes like Antennapedia, which specify the unique identity of each segment. This cascade ensures the body is built systematically.

190. (B) A human developing from an embryo to a baby.
Direct development is a reproductive strategy where the young hatch or are born as miniature versions of the adult, without passing through a distinct larval stage. In humans and other

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

essential surfaces for nutrient absorption and gas exchange in the adult.

174. (D) Homeobox
Homeotic genes contain a highly conserved DNA sequence of about 180 base pairs known as the homeobox. This sequence encodes a specific 60-amino-acid domain called the homeodomain, which allows the resulting protein to bind to specific DNA sequences and regulate the transcription of other genes. This molecular mechanism is how homeotic selector genes control the expression of entire developmental programs that determine the identity of body segments.

175. (A) Apoptosis
During the development of the nervous system, the brain often produces a large excess of neurons and synaptic connections. To create a precise and functional network, the system undergoes a process of refinement known as pruning. This is primarily achieved through apoptosis, where neurons that fail to form correct connections or receive enough survival signals are systematically eliminated. This targeted cell death is essential for the healthy maturation of the adult brain.

176. (B) The SRY gene on the Y chromosome initiates male development.
In humans and many other mammals, sex determination is driven by a specific genetic switch. The presence of the SRY gene, typically located on the Y chromosome, triggers the undifferentiated embryonic gonads to develop into testes. These testes then produce hormones that direct the rest of the body to develop male characteristics. In the absence of this gene, the default pathway leads to the formation of ovaries and female development.

177. (C) Karyogamy
Karyogamy is the final stage of the fertilization process, characterized by the physical fusion of the haploid male and female pronuclei within the cytoplasm of the egg. This event results in the formation of a single diploid nucleus, combining the genetic material from both parents. This restoration of the diploid chromosome number creates the genome of the new zygote, which will then begin its first mitotic division.

178. (D) Nuclear divisions occur without corresponding cytoplasmic division.
Syncytial cleavage is a unique form of early embryonic development seen in many insects. In this process, the zygote nucleus undergoes many rapid rounds of mitosis without the formation of individual cell membranes. This results in a single large cell containing many nuclei sharing a common cytoplasm. This syncytial stage is crucial because it allows maternal morphogen gradients to diffuse freely and provide positional information to each nucleus.

179. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The placenta is a vital multi-functional organ that acts as the primary interface between the mother and the fetus. Beyond its roles in exchange, it functions as a critical endocrine organ, secreting various hormones like human chorionic gonadotropin, estrogen, and progesterone. these hormones are essential for maintaining the pregnancy, supporting fetal growth, and preparing the mother's body for birth and lactation, ensuring a successful reproductive outcome.

180. (C) The extra-embryonic membranes.
The amnion, chorion, allantois, and yolk sac are collectively known as the extra-embryonic membranes. These structures develop from the zygote but are not part of the embryo's body. They perform essential support functions, including protection from physical shock, facilitating gas exchange, storing metabolic wastes, and providing nutrition. The evolution of these membranes was a key adaptation that allowed vertebrates to successfully reproduce in terrestrial environments.

181. (A) The fly will have legs growing from its head in place of antennae.
Antennapedia is a homeotic gene that normally specifies the identity of the second thoracic segment, where legs develop. If this gene is experimentally expressed in the head, it overrides the local developmental instructions. Because homeotic genes act as master switches, the head cells will follow the "leg" program, resulting in a fly with fully formed legs growing where its antennae should be, demonstrating the gene's power over segment identity.

NODIA

redundant cells, apoptosis ensures that tissues and organs achieve their correct final form and functional organization.

199. (C) Amnion
The amnion is an extra-embryonic membrane that develops into a thin, tough sac surrounding the embryo. It is filled with amniotic fluid, which provides a stable, cushioned, and aqueous environment for the developing organism. This fluid serves to protect the embryo from mechanical shocks, allows for movement, and prevents the delicate tissues from drying out. The evolution of the amnion was crucial for vertebrates to successfully reproduce on dry land.

200. (A) Establishing the anterior-posterior (thumb-to-pinky) axis.
The Zone of Polarizing Activity (ZPA) is a critical signaling center located at the posterior edge of the developing vertebrate limb bud. It secretes the protein Sonic hedgehog, which forms a concentration gradient across the limb. This gradient provides the positional information necessary to specify the identity of digits along the anterior-posterior axis, ensuring that the thumb and pinky develop in their correct relative positions.

201. (D) They are characterized by their inability to divide.
Stem cells are uniquely defined by their dual ability to undergo self-renewal through cell division and to differentiate into specialized cell types. They are undifferentiated or partially specialized and can be found in both early embryos and various adult tissues. Because the core function of a stem cell is to maintain a population and provide new cells for growth or repair, describing them as unable to divide is biologically incorrect.

202. (B) Specification
Specification is the earliest stage of cell commitment, where a cell has received enough information to follow a specific developmental path if left in a neutral environment. However, this state is still reversible. If a specified cell is transplanted into a different region of the embryo with different signaling molecules, it may change its fate to match its new neighbors. This flexibility is lost as the cell moves toward determination.

203. (C) Autonomous specification
Autonomous specification is a developmental strategy where the fate of a cell is determined by maternal substances, called cytoplasmic determinants, that it inherits from the egg. Because these molecules are distributed unevenly throughout the egg's cytoplasm, different blastomeres receive different sets of instructions during cleavage. This allow cells to differentiate according to their internal program, independently of interactions with their neighbors, very early in embryonic life.

204. (D) ectoderm, mesoderm, endoderm
Gastrulation is the process that reorganizes the single-layered blastula into a three-layered structure called the gastrula. These layers are arranged with the ectoderm on the outside, the mesoderm in the middle, and the endoderm on the inside. Each layer is fated to produce specific parts of the adult body: the ectoderm forms skin and nerves, the mesoderm forms muscles and bones, and the endoderm forms the digestive lining.

205. (A) Cytokinesis
Gastrulation involves highly coordinated morphogenetic movements of cells to establish the primary germ layers. Invagination, involution, and ingression are all specific types of spatial rearrangements where sheets of cells or individual cells move into the embryo's interior. In contrast, cytokinesis is the physical process of dividing one cell's cytoplasm into two daughter cells during mitosis. While it occurs throughout development, it is not a specific movement of gastrulation itself.

206. (B) The structures each part of the embryo will form later.
A fate map is a diagram used by developmental biologists to show the larval or adult derivatives of each region of an early embryo. By labeling specific cells in the blastula stage and tracking their descendants, researchers can visualize which areas are destined to become the nervous system, gut, or muscles. This spatial representation is fundamental for understanding how the simple organization of an early embryo leads to a complex body.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

mammals, the embryo grows and specializes into a fetus that resembles the adult form. This is in contrast to indirect development, where organisms like butterflies or frogs undergo dramatic metamorphosis to transition between life stages.

191. (C) The maternal blood vessels are in direct contact with the fetal chorion.
In a hemochorial placenta, which is found in humans and many rodents, the maternal uterine tissues are eroded during the process of implantation. This allows the maternal blood to flow into large spaces where it directly bathes the fetal chorionic villi. This arrangement is highly efficient for the exchange of gases, nutrients, and wastes, as it minimizes the number of tissue layers separating the maternal and fetal bloodstreams.

192. (D) It suggests that every somatic cell nucleus contains the full genetic blueprint for the organism.
The concept of genomic equivalence states that almost all somatic cells in an organism contain an identical and complete set of genetic information. This means that a skin cell and a neuron have the same DNA. Differentiation occurs not through the loss of genes, but through the selective activation of different genes in each cell type. This principle was proven by experiments showing that a single nucleus could direct the development of a whole organism.

193. (A) Less potent and irreversible.
As a cell moves from specification to determination, its developmental potential, or potency, becomes increasingly restricted. Specification is a flexible stage where the cell's fate can still be reversed by external signals. Determination, however, is a later and more stable stage where the cell's commitment becomes fixed and irreversible. Once determined, the cell is locked into a specific path that will eventually lead to final differentiation.

194. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Spermatogenesis involves a series of highly regulated meiotic divisions. Primary spermatocytes are diploid cells that have undergone DNA replication; they perform Meiosis I to produce two haploid secondary spermatocytes. These secondary spermatocytes then quickly enter Meiosis II, which separates the sister chromatids to produce four haploid spermatids. This precise sequence ensures that each resulting gamete has exactly half the number of chromosomes found in somatic cells.

195. (B) Amphibian
In amphibian development, the involution of cells over the dorsal lip of the blastopore is a signature morphogenetic movement of gastrulation. As the surface cells migrate toward the dorsal lip, they roll inward and spread along the internal surface of the embryo. This movement creates the archenteron and places the future mesoderm and endoderm layers in their correct internal positions, establishing the three-layered body plan of the organism.

196. (B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
Cleavage patterns are diverse across the animal kingdom. Sea urchins show holoblastic radial cleavage. Frogs exhibit holoblastic unequal radial cleavage due to moderate yolk. Birds undergo meroblastic discoidal cleavage, with division restricted to a small disc on top of a massive yolk. Insects utilize meroblastic superficial cleavage, where multiple nuclei divide within a shared peripheral cytoplasm. These patterns reflect adaptations to different yolk quantities and developmental needs.

197. (D) Metamorphosis
Metamorphosis is the biological process by which a tadpole transforms into an adult frog, involving a radical remodeling of its entire body. This transition includes the growth of legs, the reabsorption of the tail, the shifting from gills to lung respiration, and a complete overhaul of the digestive system to accommodate a different diet. This dramatic post-embryonic change is triggered by hormones and prepares the animal for life on land.

198. (A) To sculpt tissues and organs by eliminating unwanted cells.
Apoptosis is a fundamental developmental tool used to shape the body's structures through the controlled removal of specific cells. It is essential for processes such as carving out the individual digits from a solid limb bud and removing the temporary tail of a tadpole during metamorphosis. By systematically eliminating unnecessary or

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

as Engrailed-1, which block Wnt-7a. This spatial signaling ensures that the top and bottom of the limb develop distinct anatomical features.

166. (B) growth and feeding; dispersal and reproduction
Many animals with indirect development utilize different life stages to maximize their survival and reproductive success. The larval stage, such as a caterpillar, is specialized for intense feeding and rapid growth to accumulate energy reserves. Following metamorphosis, the adult form, such as a butterfly, is primarily adapted for dispersal to new habitats and finding mates for reproduction. This division of labor allows each stage to excel in its specific ecological role.

167. (D) Notochord
Extra-embryonic membranes, including the amnion, chorion, allantois, and yolk sac, are specialized structures that support the embryo's survival but are not part of its body. They handle protection, nutrition, and waste management. In contrast, the notochord is a primary embryonic structure, a flexible mesodermal rod that provides support and induces the formation of the nervous system. It is a fundamental component of the developing body itself, not an external membrane.

168. (A) Cysteine proteases that cleave proteins at aspartic acid.
Caspases are the essential executioners of apoptosis, the process of programmed cell death. These enzymes are cysteine proteases, meaning they use a cysteine residue in their active site to cleave their target proteins specifically at locations following an aspartic acid residue. This targeted proteolysis leads to the systematic breakdown of the cell's structural and functional proteins, resulting in an orderly and non-inflammatory cell death.

169. (B) Ensuring that only one parental allele of certain genes is expressed.
Genomic imprinting is an epigenetic mechanism that causes certain genes to be expressed from only one of the two inherited alleles, depending on which parent it came from. This ensures proper gene dosage, which is crucial for normal growth and development. Disruptions in imprinting can lead to serious developmental disorders, highlighting the importance of having only one active copy of these specific genes during embryonic and fetal life.

170. (C) The optic vesicle signals to the overlying ectoderm, which is able to respond by forming a lens.
The interaction between the optic vesicle and the overlying surface ectoderm perfectly illustrates the concepts of induction and competence. The optic vesicle acts as the inducer, sending chemical signals to the ectoderm. The ectoderm is competent, meaning it possesses the specific receptors and pathways needed to interpret these signals and transform into a lens placode. This coordinated communication ensures that the eye's components develop in the correct spatial relationship.

NODIA

171. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
Specific structures and regions are key to animal development. The gray crescent is found in early amphibian eggs, while the primitive streak is where gastrulation occurs in chick embryos. The Spemann organizer refers to the dorsal lip of the blastopore in amphibians that directs body patterning. Finally, the Apical Ectodermal Ridge is a signaling center located at the tip of the developing chick limb bud.

172. (B) The formation of a permanent fertilization envelope.
Fertilization involves two sequential blocks to prevent polyspermy. The fast block is a rapid, temporary change in membrane potential. The slow block is a more robust and permanent physical barrier. It is triggered by a wave of calcium that causes cortical granules to release their contents, lifting the vitelline envelope and hardening it into a fertilization envelope. This process effectively seals the egg against any additional sperm penetration.

173. (C) The lining of the gut and respiratory system.
The endoderm is the innermost of the three primary germ layers established during gastrulation. Its main developmental role is to form the internal epithelial lining of the entire digestive tract and its associated organs, such as the liver and pancreas. Additionally, the endoderm gives rise to the lining of the respiratory system, including the trachea and lungs, providing the

207. (C) Maternal effect genes
Maternal effect genes are the first set of genes to act in Drosophila development, establishing the initial anterior-posterior and dorsal-ventral axes. These genes are transcribed in the mother and their protein products form gradients in the early embryo. These gradients then activate or repress specific zygotic genes, such as gap genes, providing the foundational positional information that guides all subsequent stages of segmentation and segment identity.

208. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) is a vital signaling center at the tip of the developing vertebrate limb. It is absolutely required for the sustained outward growth of the limb along the proximal-distal axis. The AER functions by secreting fibroblast growth factors (FGFs), which keep the underlying mesodermal cells in a state of rapid proliferation. Without these continuous signals, the limb bud ceases to grow, resulting in severe truncation.

209. (D) Hormonal control of metamorphosis.
Metamorphosis in insects is a classic example of hormonal regulation, where the balance between juvenile hormone (JH) and ecdysone determines the outcome of each molt. High levels of JH ensure that the insect remains in its larval form. When JH production decreases, the subsequent surge of ecdysone triggers the transition to the pupal and then the adult stage. This precise control allows for dramatic changes in form and function.

210. (A) I and II only
In humans, sex determination is chromosomal and driven by the SRY gene on the Y chromosome. The presence of SRY triggers male development, while its absence leads to the formation of ovaries. In this system, males are heterogametous (XY) because they produce two types of sperm, while females are homogametic (XX). Therefore, the third statement is incorrect as it reverses the genetic identities of the two sexes.

211. (A) Telomeres
Cellular senescence is a state of permanent growth arrest that often occurs when a cell's telomeres—the protective caps at the ends of chromosomes—become critically short. Because DNA polymerase cannot fully replicate the very ends of linear DNA, telomeres shorten slightly with each division. Once they reach a threshold length, the cell triggers a DNA damage response that halts the cell cycle, serving as a primary mechanism of biological aging.

212. (D) Allantois
In birds and reptiles, the allantois is an extra-embryonic membrane that grows to eventually fuse with the outer chorion. This fusion creates the chorioallantoic membrane, which lies just beneath the porous eggshell. This highly vascularized structure serves as the primary respiratory organ for the developing embryo, allowing for the essential exchange of oxygen and carbon dioxide between the embryo and the surrounding external environment through the shell.

213. (B) Epimorphosis
Epimorphosis is a type of regeneration, seen in salamander limbs, that involves the dedifferentiation of adult tissues to form a blastema. The blastema is a mass of undifferentiated, proliferating cells that then grow and undergo morphogenesis to replace the lost structure. This process is distinct from other forms of regeneration because it relies on the creation of a new, localized pool of progenitor cells to rebuild the missing part from scratch.

214. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Knockout mice are a cornerstone of modern genetics, created by using homologous recombination to specifically inactivate, or "knock out," a targeted gene. This technology allows researchers to observe the phenotypic consequences of missing that gene's function. By comparing the knockout mice to normal ones, scientists can determine the gene's essential roles in development, physiology, and disease, providing deep insights into the molecular basis of biological processes.

215. (A) All of the above.
Cellular differentiation is a complex transformation where a committed cell acquires its final, specialized identity. This process involves a dramatic shift in the cell's genetic program, leading to the synthesis of unique proteins and

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

does induce a second axis, the original question focuses on these specific biological examples.

149. (D) The patterning within each individual segment.
Segment polarity genes are the final class of segmentation genes to act in Drosophila development. They are responsible for establishing and maintaining the internal boundaries and the anterior-posterior orientation within each individual segment. A mutation in these genes does not change the number of segments, but rather causes defects in the repeating patterns of structures, such as bristles, found within those segments, disrupting local organization.

150. (A) A process involving a dramatic change in form and function.
Metamorphosis is a biological process by which an animal physically develops after birth or hatching, involving a conspicuous and relatively abrupt change in the animal's body structure. This transition often includes changes in physiology, behavior, and ecology, such as a tadpole losing its tail and growing legs to become a terrestrial frog. It represents a dramatic remodeling that prepares the organism for its adult reproductive life.

151. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Salamanders possess a remarkable ability to regenerate complex structures like limbs through a process involving the formation of a blastema. This mass of cells arises when mature tissues at the wound site revert to a less specialized state and begin to proliferate. In contrast, mammals have very limited regenerative capacity, typically replacing lost tissues with scars rather than fully restored appendages, illustrating a significant evolutionary difference in cellular plasticity.

152. (D) The release of cytochrome c from mitochondria into the cytosol.
The intrinsic pathway of apoptosis is a highly regulated internal suicide program typically triggered by cellular stress or DNA damage. A key event in this pathway is the permeabilization of the mitochondrial outer membrane, which allows cytochrome c to leak into the cytoplasm. Once in the cytosol, cytochrome c helps form the apoptosome, which activates the caspase cascade that systematically disassembles the cell in an orderly fashion.

153. (B) Numerous button-like structures where villi are concentrated.
A cotyledonary placenta is a specialized placental type found primarily in ruminants like cows and sheep. It is characterized by the presence of multiple discrete, button-like structures called cotyledons on the chorion. these attach to corresponding maternal caruncles on the uterine wall. Together, these units, known as placentomes, serve as the localized sites for the exchange of nutrients, gases, and wastes between the mother and fetus.

154. (C) The three primary germ layers.
Cellular potency describes the range of possible fates a cell can adopt. A totipotent cell has the potential to form an entire organism, including all embryonic and extra-embryonic tissues. In contrast, a pluripotent cell is slightly more restricted; it can give rise to any cell type belonging to the three primary germ layers (ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm) but cannot form a complete, independent organism on its own.

NODIA

155. (D) Cortical rotation after fertilization.
The gray crescent is a region of intermediate pigmentation that appears in some amphibian eggs shortly after fertilization. It is created by cortical rotation, a process where the outer layer of cytoplasm rotates relative to the inner cytoplasm toward the site of sperm entry. This movement redistributes essential maternal determinants, marking the future dorsal side of the embryo and establishing the site where gastrulation will eventually begin.

156. (A) Proximal-distal limb development ceases, resulting in a truncated limb.
The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) is an essential signaling center at the tip of the developing limb bud that promotes sustained outward growth. If the AER is surgically removed at any point during development, the proliferation of the underlying mesenchyme stops, and further distal structures fail to form. This results in a truncated limb, with the extent of the loss depending on exactly when the ridge was removed.

157. (B) The ability of a cell to respond to an inductive signal.
Competence is the physiological and genetic state that allows a cell to react to a specific

hormonal environment of the embryo, shifting the developmental pathway toward becoming either male or female, independent of any sex chromosomes.

224. (C) A controlled, genetically regulated process.
Apoptosis, or programmed cell death, is a highly organized and genetically regulated process essential for normal development and tissue maintenance. Unlike necrosis, which is accidental and results in cell swelling and inflammation, apoptosis allows for the neat removal of cells through shrinkage and fragmentation. This controlled "suicide" program enables the body to eliminate unwanted or damaged cells without causing harm to the surrounding healthy tissues.

225. (D) Fetal chorion and maternal endometrium.
The placenta is a unique, composite organ formed through the intimate interaction of tissues from two different individuals. It consists of the fetal chorion, which develops from the trophoblast of the blastocyst, and the maternal endometrium, which is the modified lining of the uterus. This complex interface facilitates the essential exchange of nutrients, gases, and wastes between the maternal and fetal bloodstreams while maintaining their separate circulations.

226. (A) The range of possible fates a cell can acquire.
Cellular potency is a measure of a cell's developmental versatility, describing the variety of different specialized cell types it has the potential to become. As an embryo develops, cells typically undergo a progressive loss of potency. They move from being totipotent, able to form an entire organism, to being multipotent or unipotent, where their potential is restricted to a specific lineage or a single cell type.

227. (B) Its developmental fate is irreversibly fixed.
A cell is considered determined when its developmental pathway has become permanently fixed. At this stage, the cell is committed to becoming a specific type, such as a muscle cell or a neuron, even if it does not yet show any physical signs of specialization. Critically, if a determined cell is moved to a new environment with different signals, it will continue to follow its original pre-set destiny.

228. (C) The parent-of-origin dependent expression of a gene.
Genomic imprinting is an epigenetic process that results in certain genes being expressed from only one of the two inherited alleles, based on which parent it was inherited from. This is typically achieved through DNA methylation, which silences one copy. These imprints are essential for normal growth and development, as they ensure that the correct dosage of specific gene products is available to the developing embryo.

229. (B) III, IV, II, I
Early animal development follows a strict chronological order. It begins with the zygote, the single cell formed at fertilization. This zygote undergoes cleavage to form a solid ball of cells called the morula. As a fluid-filled cavity develops, it becomes a hollow blastula. Finally, the stage of gastrulation reorganizes these cells into a three-layered gastrula, establishing the foundation for all future tissue and organ systems.

230. (A) Both mitosis and meiosis
Gametogenesis is a multi-step process that utilizes both types of cell division. It begins with the mitotic proliferation of diploid germ cells, such as spermatogonia or oogonia, to increase the progenitor pool. Subsequently, these cells undergo meiosis, which consists of two rounds of division to reduce the chromosome number by half. This ensures the production of haploid gametes that can restore the diploid state upon fertilization.

231. (D) Ensuring species-specific recognition and binding of sperm.
The egg's surface is equipped with specialized proteins and protective layers, such as the vitelline envelope or zona pellucida, that are critical for successful fertilization. These structures contain specific receptors that mediate species-specific recognition and binding of sperm. This molecular lock-and-key mechanism ensures that fertilization only occurs between members of the same species, preventing the formation of non-viable hybrids and maintaining the genetic integrity of the population.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

essential pregnancy-maintaining hormones. This comprehensive support system allows the fetus to grow and develop in the uterine environment until it is ready to survive independently after birth.

282. (A) Unipotent
Cellular potency describes the range of possible fates a cell can adopt. A unipotent cell is at the end of this developmental spectrum, possessing the capacity to give rise to only one specific type of differentiated cell. While they can still divide to produce more cells of their kind, their potential is fully restricted to a single lineage, such as a skin cell or a specialized sperm progenitor cell.

283. (B) Whether the entire zygote or only a portion of it is cleaved.
The primary distinction between the two major types of cleavage depends on how much of the egg participates in cell division. Holoblastic cleavage is complete division where the entire zygote is partitioned into blastomeres, typically seen in eggs with little yolk. Meroblastic cleavage is partial division that occurs in yolk-rich eggs, where only a small disc of cytoplasm divides while the large yolk remains uncleaved, characteristic of birds and reptiles.

284. (C) Gastrulation
Gastrulation is the most critical stage of early development, characterized by massive and highly coordinated cell migrations and rearrangements. During this phase, the simple blastula is transformed into a three-layered gastrula, and the primary body axes are established. These movements place the precursors of the ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm into their correct spatial positions, creating the essential multi-layered framework required for the subsequent formation of all tissues and organ systems.

285. (D) The vertebrae, ribs, and skeletal muscles.
In vertebrate embryos, somites are repeating blocks of mesoderm that form along both sides of the neural tube. These structures are the precursors for much of the body's structural organization. As development proceeds, cells from the somites differentiate into several key tissues: the sclerotome forms the vertebrae and ribs, the myotome produces the skeletal muscles of the back and limbs, and the dermatome contributes to the deep layer of the skin.

286. (A) The limb will lack posterior structures (e.g., have only thumbs).
The Zone of Polarizing Activity (ZPA) is the signaling center responsible for specifying the posterior identity of the developing limb. It secretes morphogens that tell the limb bud which side should form posterior digits like the little finger. If the ZPA is destroyed, the posteriorizing signals are lost. Consequently, the limb will develop only with anterior structures, such as a thumb, and will completely lack the digits and features normally found on the posterior side.

287. (B) The determination of sex by incubation temperature in turtles.
Environmental regulation occurs when external factors significantly influence the developmental outcome of an organism. A prime example is temperature-dependent sex determination in many turtle species, where the sex of the offspring is not decided by genes but by the ambient temperature experienced during a critical window of egg incubation. This links the species' reproductive biology directly to their environment, illustrating how developmental pathways can be flexible and sensitive to external cues.

NODIA

288. (C) It produces hormones such as hCG to maintain pregnancy.
The placenta is a vital endocrine organ that secretes several key hormones essential for a successful pregnancy. One of the most important is human chorionic gonadotropin (hCG), which maintains the mother's corpus luteum and ensures continued progesterone production to support the uterine lining. Beyond its role in nutrient and gas exchange, the placenta's ability to produce these systemic signals is critical for coordinating the physiological state of both mother and fetus.

289. (D) Transcription from the zygotic genome.
The mid-blastula transition is a fundamental turning point in early development where the embryo takes control of its own growth. Up to this stage, development relies on maternal mRNAs and proteins pre-stored in the egg. During this transition, the rapid cleavage divisions slow

transplanting this tissue to the ventral side of a host embryo induced the host's own cells to form a second, complete embryonic axis, including a nervous system. This proved that the organizer provides the foundational signals that coordinate the entire vertebrate body plan.

241. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Homeotic (Hox) genes are characterized by the fascinating phenomenon of colinearity. This means that the physical order of these genes along a chromosome perfectly mirrors the spatial order in which they are expressed along the animal's anterior-posterior axis. This genetic arrangement ensures that the body's segments, from head to tail, are specified in the correct sequence, a highly conserved mechanism found across almost the entire animal kingdom.

242. (B) Telomerase
Telomerase is a specialized enzyme that functions to maintain the length of telomeres, the protective caps at the ends of linear chromosomes. While most somatic cells have very low telomerase activity and experience telomere shortening with each division, stem cells and cancer cells use this enzyme to remain immortal and continue dividing indefinitely. Because it prevents the cellular senescence associated with aging, it is often nicknamed the "fountain of youth" enzyme.

243. (C) Hemochorial
The human placenta is classified as hemochorial because of the intimate contact between maternal and fetal tissues. During implantation, the fetal trophoblast invades the uterine lining and breaks down maternal blood vessels. This allows maternal blood to directly bathe the fetal chorionic villi. This arrangement minimizes the number of tissue layers between the two bloodstreams, facilitating a highly efficient exchange of oxygen, nutrients, and metabolic wastes during the course of pregnancy.

244. (D) Induction
Induction is a fundamental developmental mechanism where one group of cells, known as the inducer, produces signals that alter the developmental fate or behavior of an adjacent group of cells. These signals can influence everything from cell shape and division rate to final differentiation. This process is essential for the coordinated formation of tissues and organs, ensuring that the diverse parts of the embryo develop in the correct spatial and temporal sequence.

245. (A) Four functional sperm from a single primary spermatocyte.
Spermatogenesis is the process of male gamete formation, occurring through a series of mitotic and meiotic divisions. Unlike oogenesis, which produces only one egg, each diploid primary spermatocyte undergoes two full rounds of meiosis to yield four haploid spermatids. These spermatids then undergo morphological changes to become mature, motile spermatozoa. This efficient system ensures a high volume of functional sperm is available for reproduction, maximizing the chances of successful fertilization.

246. (B) The archenteron; forming the anus.
The blastopore is the initial opening into the archenteron, or primitive gut, that forms during gastrulation. In deuterostomes, a major group of animals that includes all vertebrates, the blastopore is destined to become the anus, while the mouth develops from a second opening. This is one of the fundamental embryological distinctions that separates deuterostomes from protostomes, where the blastopore typically forms the mouth of the adult organism.

247. (C) The circulatory system, muscles, and skeleton.
The mesoderm is the middle of the three primary germ layers established during gastrulation. It is a highly versatile layer that gives rise to many of the body's internal structural and transport systems. Derivatives of the mesoderm include the heart, blood vessels, and blood cells, as well as the entire skeletal system, all muscle types, and the kidneys. This layer provides the essential framework and physiological support systems for the vertebrate body.

248. (D) A population of adult stem cells known as neoblasts.
Planarian flatworms possess an extraordinary ability to regenerate an entire body from a small fragment. This remarkable feat is driven by a unique population of adult stem cells called neoblasts, which are scattered throughout the worm's body. These neoblasts are pluripotent

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

signal to release this arrest, allowing the oocyte to complete meiosis II and extrude the second polar body. This ensures that the resulting ovum is haploid before its genetic material fuses with the paternal DNA.

298. (B) Decreases
Cellular potency is the measure of a cell's potential to become different types, and it typically decreases as an embryo matures. Development is a process of progressive restriction; a totipotent zygote can form any cell, but as differentiation proceeds, cells become pluripotent, then multipotent, and finally unipotent. This systematic reduction in potential ensures that cells become highly specialized and committed to their specific functional roles within the complex architecture of the adult organism.

299. (C) Molt into a pupa or adult.
In the hormonal regulation of insect development, juvenile hormone (JH) acts to maintain the larval state. During a molt triggered by ecdysone, the presence of JH ensures another larval stage follows. However, if JH is absent or very low, the pulse of ecdysone will instead trigger the transition to the next mature stage of development. For holometabolous insects, this means molting into a pupa, which will eventually undergo a total transformation into the adult form.

300. (B) Embryogenesis
Embryogenesis refers to the entire developmental journey of an organism, spanning from the moment of fertilization until hatching or birth. This complex process includes several key stages: cleavage to increase cell number, gastrulation to establish germ layers, and organogenesis to build functional tissues and organs. Every step is tightly coordinated by genetic programs and environmental cues to ensure that a single-celled zygote successfully develops into a complex, multicellular, and functional individual.

NODIA

triggers a harmful inflammatory response in the surrounding healthy tissues.

257. (D) Zonary
Placental types are often classified by the shape and arrangement of their attachment points. Most carnivores, including domestic dogs and cats, have a zonary placenta. In this type, the chorionic villi form a continuous, band-like zone that encircles the middle of the chorionic sac. This specific configuration provides a dedicated region for the exchange of gases, nutrients, and wastes between the maternal and fetal bloodstreams during the course of development.

258. (A) Autonomous specification
Autonomous specification is a developmental strategy where the fate of a cell is determined early in embryogenesis by the specific maternal cytoplasm it inherits. These inherited determinants, such as mRNAs and proteins, direct the cell to differentiate along a pre-set path regardless of its environment or its neighbors. This type of specification is common in invertebrates and allows for a predictable and invariant pattern of development from the very first divisions.

259. (B) First polar body
Oogenesis is characterized by highly unequal cytokinesis during the process of meiosis. The first meiotic division of a primary oocyte results in the production of one large secondary oocyte and one much smaller, non-functional cell called the first polar body. This strategy ensures that the secondary oocyte retains almost all of the nutrients and maternal factors needed to support a future embryo, while the polar body eventually degenerates.

260. (C) Sea urchin embryos during gastrulation.
Gastrulation in sea urchins begins with the ingression of primary mesenchyme cells from the vegetal pole into the blastocoel. These individual cells detach from the outer epithelial sheet and migrate independently into the internal cavity. This movement is a key step in forming the mesoderm and demonstrates a fundamental morphogenetic process where cells transform from a stationary to a motile state to help organize the embryo's complex internal architecture.

261. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Homeotic genes are the master switches that determine the specific identity of body segments along the anterior-posterior axis. When these genes are mutated, they can cause spectacular errors in development, such as legs growing where antennae should be. This happens because the mutation changes the segment's developmental program, proving that these genes are responsible for ensuring each body part is built in its correct and appropriate location.

262. (D) ZW (heterogametic); ZZ (homogametic)
The ZW sex determination system is found in birds, some reptiles, and various insects. In this system, the female is the heterogametic sex, possessing two different sex chromosomes (ZW) and producing two types of eggs. The male is the homogametic sex, possessing two identical sex chromosomes (ZZ) and producing only one type of sperm. This is the reverse of the XX/XY system found in humans and most other mammals.

263. (B) The senescence-associated secretory phenotype (SASP).
Senescent cells undergo a significant functional shift, developing what is known as the senescence-associated secretory phenotype (SASP). This state is characterized by the secretion of a complex mixture of inflammatory cytokines, growth factors, and proteases. While senescence prevents the proliferation of damaged cells, the SASP can alter the local tissue environment, potentially influencing neighboring cells and contributing to chronic inflammation and various age-related physiological declines in the organism.

264. (C) Enclosing yolk and transporting nutrients to the embryo.
In chick embryos, the yolk sac is a vital extra-embryonic membrane that surrounds the large, nutrient-rich yolk. It is highly vascularized, allowing it to efficiently absorb and transport nutrients from the yolk to the developing embryo through the vitelline circulation. This specialized structure ensures the embryo has a steady supply of energy and raw materials to support its rapid growth within the confined environment of the eggshell.

NODIA

232. (B) A small to moderate amount of evenly distributed yolk.
Holoblastic cleavage is a pattern of complete cell division where the entire zygote is partitioned into distinct blastomeres. This occurs in eggs that have a small or moderate amount of yolk that is relatively evenly distributed, a condition known as isolecithal or mesolecithal. Because the yolk does not act as a major physical barrier, the cleavage furrows can pass through the whole cell, as seen in sea urchins, mammals, and amphibians.

233. (C) Amphibian
The Spemann-Mangold organizer is a legendary signaling center located at the dorsal lip of the blastopore in amphibian embryos. Its discovery was a milestone in developmental biology, as it was the first tissue shown to have the power to organize a complete second embryonic axis when transplanted. This organizer secretes signaling molecules that coordinate the patterning of the three germ layers and induce the formation of the nervous system.

234. (A) proximal-distal; anterior-posterior
Vertebrate limb development is controlled by two primary signaling centers that govern different axes. The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) at the tip of the limb bud promotes sustained outward growth along the proximal-distal axis (from shoulder to finger). Meanwhile, the Zone of Polarizing Activity (ZPA) at the posterior margin provides the positional information necessary to pattern the limb along the anterior-posterior axis (from thumb to pinky).

235. (B) Ecdysone and Juvenile hormone
Insect metamorphosis is governed by a precise interplay between two major hormones. Ecdysone acts as the master switch that triggers the molting process, causing the insect to shed its old cuticle. The presence or absence of juvenile hormone (JH) then determines the outcome of that molt. High JH levels keep the insect in its larval stage, while a drop in JH allows ecdysone to drive the transition to the pupal or adult form.

236. (C) A is true but R is false.
Apoptosis is a vital and genetically programmed form of cell death that is essential for normal development, such as the sculpting of fingers and toes. Unlike necrosis, which is accidental and results in cell swelling and inflammatory tissue damage, apoptosis is a "clean" process where cells shrink and are neatly removed. Therefore, while the assertion correctly identifies its role, the reason incorrectly describes apoptosis as an uncontrolled and harmful event.

237. (A) Chorion
The chorion is the outermost of the four extra-embryonic membranes found in amniote embryos. In birds and reptiles, it lies just beneath the shell and functions in gas exchange. In placental mammals, the chorion plays a central role in the formation of the placenta, the composite organ that facilitates the transfer of nutrients, gases, and wastes between the maternal and fetal circulations, making it essential for mammalian life.

238. (D) I, II and III
Stem cell potency is classified based on the range of cells they can produce. Totipotent cells can form an entire organism, including all extra-embryonic tissues. Pluripotent cells can form every cell of the embryo's body but cannot support a whole pregnancy. Multipotent cells are more specialized, restricted to producing the various cell types within a specific tissue or lineage. Together, these terms describe the hierarchical restriction of developmental potential.

239. (B) Converting a large zygote into a multicellular embryo.
Cleavage is the first phase of development after fertilization, consisting of a rapid series of mitotic divisions. Its primary functional role is to partition the exceptionally large volume of the zygote's cytoplasm into numerous smaller, conventionally sized cells called blastomeres. This transformation into a multicellular embryo is essential for providing the cellular building blocks required for the subsequent complex movements and organization that occur during gastrulation.

240. (D) Inducing a complete secondary embryo when transplanted.
The dorsal lip of the blastopore in amphibians is called the "organizer" because of its unique ability to direct the developmental program of surrounding cells. In a famous experiment,

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

like radiation or toxins can accelerate cellular damage. Additionally, stochastic or random events, such as accumulated DNA mutations and oxidative stress, contribute to the gradual decline in function. This multifaceted nature explains the wide variation in how different individuals and species experience senescence.

274. (A) Umbilical cord blood vessels.
In mammalian development, the allantois is a transient extra-embryonic structure that plays a critical role in forming the lifeline between the mother and fetus. Its highly vascularized tissues contribute directly to the development of the umbilical cord blood vessels. These vessels are essential for transporting oxygen and nutrients from the placenta to the fetus and carrying away metabolic waste products, ensuring the survival and growth of the developing offspring.

275. (B) Specification and determination
Developmental commitment is the overarching process by which a cell's fate becomes increasingly restricted. It is traditionally divided into two successive stages: specification and determination. Specification is the initial, flexible stage where a cell follows a path but can still be reversed by external signals. Determination is the subsequent, irreversible stage where the cell's fate is fixed, regardless of its environment, ultimately leading to its final specialized differentiation.

276. (C) Epigenetic modifications such as DNA methylation.
Genomic imprinting is not caused by changes to the DNA sequence itself, but rather by epigenetic modifications, primarily DNA methylation. These chemical "tags" are added to specific genes during gametogenesis, effectively silencing either the maternal or paternal copy. This ensures that only one active allele is present in the offspring, a process essential for the proper regulation of growth-related genes during the critical stages of early embryonic and fetal development.

277. (D) vitelline envelope
The zona pellucida is a thick, specialized extracellular matrix that surrounds the mammalian egg. It is functionally homologous to the vitelline envelope found in the eggs of sea urchins and other invertebrates. Both structures serve critical roles in fertilization, including mediating species-specific recognition of sperm and participating in the blocks to polyspermy that ensure the resulting zygote has the correct number of chromosomes for normal development.

278. (A) Gap gene - loss of a large block of contiguous segments
Drosophila segmentation is controlled by a hierarchy of genes where each class has a distinct mutant phenotype. Gap genes are the first to be expressed and define broad body regions; their mutation results in the loss of a large block of several contiguous segments. In contrast, pair-rule mutations cause the loss of every other segment, and segment polarity mutations affect the internal patterning and orientation within each individual segment of the larva.

279. (B) Reciprocal induction
The formation of the vertebrate eye lens is a classic example of reciprocal induction, where two tissues sequentially influence each other's development. First, the optic vesicle induces the overlying ectoderm to form the lens placode. Subsequently, the newly formed lens provides signals back to the optic vesicle, inducing it to transform into the optic cup. This dynamic exchange ensures that the different parts of the eye develop in perfect coordination and spatial alignment.

NODIA

280. (C) Increasing the number of cells during cleavage.
Programmed cell death, or apoptosis, is an essential tool for sculpting the developing body, such as removing the tadpole's tail or carving out individual digits. It also plays a key role in the nervous system by pruning excess neurons to refine brain circuitry. However, apoptosis is not used to increase cell numbers; that function is performed by cell division during cleavage, which focuses on rapidly building the embryo's initial cell population.

281. (D) The lungs, kidneys, and endocrine glands.
The placenta is a multi-functional interface that essentially performs the work of several adult organs for the developing fetus. It acts like the lungs by facilitating gas exchange, like the kidneys by filtering and removing metabolic wastes, and like endocrine glands by producing

and continuously divide to provide a source of undifferentiated cells that can replace any lost or damaged tissue, making planarians a key model for studying the cellular basis of regeneration.

249. (A) Larval stage that undergoes metamorphosis
The fundamental difference between direct and indirect development lies in the complexity of the life cycle. Indirect development is characterized by the presence of a distinct larval stage, such as a caterpillar or tadpole, which is physically and often ecologically different from the adult. To reach maturity, the larva must undergo a dramatic physical transformation known as metamorphosis. In direct development, the young are born as miniature versions of the adult.

250. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
Extra-embryonic membranes are essential for supporting the embryo. The amnion provides a fluid-filled sac for protection against desiccation and mechanical shock. The chorion is the outermost layer and is primarily involved in gas exchange. The allantois grows from the hindgut and serves as a waste storage site, especially in shelled eggs. Finally, the yolk sac encloses the yolk and functions to supply vital nutrients to the developing embryo.

251. (B) An organism containing genes from a different species.
A transgenic organism is an animal or plant that has been genetically engineered to contain a foreign gene, known as a transgene, from a different species integrated into its own genome. This transgene is typically passed on to offspring, allowing researchers to study gene function, produce valuable proteins, or create models of human diseases. This technology is a cornerstone of modern biotechnology and developmental research across various biological fields.

252. (C) Dorsal side of the embryo.
The gray crescent is a specialized region of cytoplasm that forms in some amphibian eggs opposite the site of sperm entry. It is created by cortical rotation, which redistributes maternal determinants that are essential for establishing the future dorsal-ventral axis. The gray crescent marks the location where the primary embryonic organizer will form, ultimately directing the development of all dorsal structures, including the nervous system and the notochord.

253. (D) Altering the vitelline envelope into a fertilization envelope.
The cortical reaction is a permanent physical block to polyspermy that occurs shortly after sperm fusion. It involves the release of enzymes from cortical granules that sit just beneath the egg cell membrane. These enzymes modify the vitelline envelope, causing it to lift away and harden into a robust fertilization envelope. This process effectively seals the egg, preventing any additional sperm from entering and ensuring the zygote maintains a correct diploid chromosome count.

254. (A) Organogenesis
Organogenesis is the developmental phase that follows gastrulation, during which the three primary germ layers—ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm—undergo further specialization to form the body's tissues and organs. Through highly coordinated processes of cell differentiation, migration, and structural rearrangement, these layers are transformed into complex functional systems like the heart, brain, and digestive tract. This stage completes the basic construction of the animal body before birth or hatching.

255. (B) A larger larva.
In the hormonal regulation of insect development, the relative levels of juvenile hormone (JH) and ecdysone dictate the outcome of each molt. If a high level of JH is present when the prothoracic gland secretes ecdysone, the insect is instructed to retain its juvenile characteristics. Consequently, it will shed its old cuticle and grow into a larger larval stage rather than transitioning to the more mature pupal or adult forms.

256. (C) Cell swelling and lysis
Apoptosis is a highly regulated and tidy form of cell death characterized by cell shrinkage, chromatin condensation, and the formation of membrane-bound apoptotic bodies that are neatly consumed by neighbors. In contrast, cell swelling and lysis, where the cell bursts and releases its contents, are the hallmarks of necrosis. Necrosis is an accidental and messy process that typically

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

down, the cell cycle gains a G phase, and there is a massive surge in transcription from the embryo's own zygotic genome, allowing for the subsequent stage of gastrulation.

290. (A) Determination
Determination is the pivotal stage of cell commitment where a cell's developmental fate becomes fixed and irreversible. While a specified cell can still be influenced by its neighbors to change its path, a determined cell will continue along its pre-set destiny even if moved to a different part of the embryo. This permanent regulatory change ensures that different parts of the organism develop their correct identities regardless of environmental fluctuations.

291. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Successful development requires that an egg be fertilized by exactly one sperm to maintain the correct diploid chromosome number. To ensure this, eggs employ a permanent physical block called the cortical reaction. Immediately after the first sperm enters, cortical granules release enzymes that modify the outer vitelline envelope, lifting and hardening it into a robust fertilization envelope. This barrier effectively seals the egg, preventing the lethal condition of polyspermy from occurring.

292. (D) Gastrulation
Gastrulation is widely regarded as the most significant event in early development because it transforms a simple cluster of cells into a multi-layered embryo. The process involves extensive cell movements that establish the three primary germ layers: ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm. Each layer is fated to form specific body systems, meaning that gastrulation provides the essential blueprint and physical organization required for the subsequent development of all tissues and organs.

293. (A) Gap genes and pair-rule genes
Drosophila segment identity is established by a precise genetic hierarchy. The homeotic selector genes, which specify the unique identity of each segment, are activated by the combined regulatory input from gap genes and pair-rule genes. These preceding gene classes provide the spatial positional information along the anterior-posterior axis that tells the homeotic genes where to turn on. This systematic cascade ensures that structures like wings and legs develop only in their correct locations.

294. (B) Organogenesis
Organogenesis is the developmental stage where the primary germ layers differentiate and organize into functional tissues and organs. The transformation of a pre-neuron cell into a mature neuron—complete with a specialized cell body, axons, and dendrites—is a key cellular event within this process. This complex maturation allows for the construction of the nervous system, illustrating how individual cells acquire the specific structures and functions needed for their roles in the adult organism.

NODIA

295. (C) Lying beneath the shell and participating in gas exchange.
In shelled amniotic eggs, the chorion is the outermost extra-embryonic membrane, positioned directly against the inner surface of the shell. Its primary developmental role is to facilitate the essential exchange of gases between the embryo and the outside environment. Oxygen diffuses in through the porous shell and chorion, while carbon dioxide diffuses out, providing the respiratory support needed for the high metabolic demands of the rapidly growing embryo within the shell.

296. (D) Possessing receptors and machinery to respond to the signal.
For induction to be successful, the responding cell must be competent, meaning it has the necessary molecular equipment to interpret and act upon the inductive signal. This includes having the correct cell-surface receptors to bind the signaling molecules and the internal signaling pathways to trigger changes in gene expression. Competence is often limited to a specific window of time, ensuring that tissues only respond to signals when they are at the correct developmental stage.

297. (A) Metaphase II
During human oogenesis, the process of meiosis is highly regulated and includes two specific arrests. The second arrest occurs during metaphase II, where the secondary oocyte remains suspended until fertilization. The entry of the sperm provides the critical physiological

265. (D) Nuclear equivalence or totipotency
The concept of nuclear equivalence suggests that the nucleus of a specialized adult cell retains all the genetic information needed to build a whole organism. This was proven through experiments where such a nucleus was placed into an egg, resulting in a normal clone. This demonstrates that even though cells differentiate, their nuclei remain potentially totipotent, meaning they can be reprogrammed to direct a complete and functional developmental program from scratch.

266. (A) Tracing the ancestry and fate of cells from a progenitor.
A cell lineage study is a developmental technique aimed at following the history of a single cell from its origin through every subsequent division to its final specialized state. By mapping these lineages, researchers can determine the exact ancestry of every cell in an organism. This approach is fundamental for understanding how complex tissues are constructed and whether cell fates are determined by internal ancestry or external signals.

267. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Fertilization is a pivotal biological event where two haploid gametes—an egg and a sperm—fuse to form a single diploid zygote. This process is essential because it restores the full complement of chromosomes required for the new organism's development. Beyond genetic union, the act of fertilization provides the critical signal that activates the egg's metabolism, triggering the start of cleavage and the beginning of the entire embryonic journey.

268. (D) Ca^{2+}
A rapid, wave-like increase in the concentration of calcium ions (Ca^{2+}) within the egg's cytoplasm is the universal signal that triggers egg activation upon fertilization. This calcium surge is released from internal stores and spreads across the entire egg. It initiates essential processes such as the completion of meiosis, the cortical reaction to block polyspermy, and the activation of the protein synthesis required for the first rounds of cleavage.

269. (A) blastopore
The primitive streak is the defining feature of gastrulation in birds and mammals, serving as the site where cells migrate into the embryo's interior. It is the functional and evolutionary equivalent of the blastopore found in amphibian embryos. Both structures act as the gateway for the formation of the mesoderm and endoderm layers, and both establish the fundamental primary axes that organize the developing vertebrate body plan.

270. (D) I, II and III
Vertebrate limb development is coordinated by three distinct signaling centers that pattern the three body axes. The Apical Ectodermal Ridge (AER) promotes distal growth, the Zone of Polarizing Activity (ZPA) specifies the anterior-posterior identity (thumb to pinky), and the dorsal ectoderm provides the signals that define the top and bottom of the limb. Together, these systems ensure the limb develops its complex three-dimensional structure correctly during embryonic growth.

271. (B) differentiated
A neuron is described as a highly differentiated cell because it has reached the final stage of its developmental journey. Unlike undifferentiated stem cells, a neuron has acquired its unique specialized structure, including axons and dendrites, and is physically equipped for its specific role in transmitting electrical signals. Differentiation marks the point where the cell's potential is fully realized and its functional identity in the body is firmly established.

272. (C) Egg → Larva → Pupa → Adult
Complete metamorphosis, or holometabolism, is a life cycle strategy characterized by four distinct and specialized stages. It begins with the egg, which hatches into a feeding and growing larva. The larva then enters a pupal stage, a period of dramatic internal reorganization where the tissues are completely remodeled. Finally, the adult emerges, often with wings and a primary focus on reproduction and dispersal, illustrating a total physical overhaul.

273. (D) A combination of genetic, environmental, and stochastic factors.
Aging is a complex physiological process that results from the interplay of multiple factors. While genetics determine the baseline maintenance and repair systems, external environmental stressors

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

CHAPTER 05

Structure and Function of Invertebrates

1. Which of the following theories on the origin of metazoa suggests that they arose from a colonial flagellate, similar to a Volvox-like organism?
(A) Syncytial Ciliate Theory
(B) Colonial Flagellate Theory
(C) Polyphyletic Origin Theory
(D) Gastraea Theory

2. Identify the correct statement regarding the organization of the coelom.
(A) Pseudocoelomates have a cavity derived from the blastocoel, without a mesodermal lining.
(B) Acoelomates are organisms that possess a true body cavity lined entirely by mesoderm.
(C) All triploblastic animals are classified as coelomates based on their embryonic development.
(D) The coelom in schizocoelomates is formed by the out-pocketing of the primary embryonic gut.

3. Amoeboid movement is primarily characterized by the formation of:
(A) Cilia
(B) Flagella
(C) Pseudopodia
(D) Setae

4. Which of the following is NOT a characteristic of ciliary movement?
(A) It involves short, hair-like organelles.
(B) It involves a coordinated, wave-like beating pattern.
(C) It is effective for moving fluid over a cell's surface.
(D) It is typically found in larger, fast-moving invertebrates.

5. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): The origin of metazoa is a subject of multiple competing theories rather than a single established fact.
Reason (R): The fossil record from the Precambrian era is sparse and does not provide a clear, continuous lineage from protozoans to metazoans.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

NODIA

6. The body cavity of an earthworm is a true coelom because:
(A) it is filled with fluid and lacks a cellular lining.
(B) it is completely lined by a mesodermally derived peritoneum.
(C) it is derived directly from the embryonic blastocoel.
(D) it is only partially lined by mesodermal tissue.

7. What is the principal mechanism of locomotion in Coelenterata like Hydra?
(A) Jet propulsion using a siphon
(B) Crawling using parapodia
(C) Undulating movements of the entire body
(D) Somatic and basal disc looping and gliding

8. Flagellar movement differs from ciliary movement primarily in:
(A) the length and number of the organelles per cell.
(B) the chemical composition of the core structure.
(C) the use of ATP as an energy source.
(D) the absence of a basal body.

9. Which one of the following is an example of a pseudocoelomate animal?
(A) Planaria
(B) Earthworm
(C) Ascaris (Roundworm)

(D) Nerve axons

49. A jellyfish (Coelenterata) propels itself through water primarily by:
(A) ciliary action on its tentacles.
(B) rhythmic contractions of the bell, forcing water out.
(C) crawling on the substrate using its oral arms.
(D) secreting a jet of mucus.

50. What is the primary role of nephridia?
(A) Excretion and osmoregulation
(B) Digestion
(C) Respiration
(D) Circulation

51. Which of the following structures is NOT involved in the locomotion of any echinoderm?
(A) Tube feet
(B) Spines
(C) Setae
(D) Arms

52. In many insects, the final, fine branches of the tracheal system that are in direct contact with cells are called:
(A) Spiracles
(B) Trunks
(C) Taenidia
(D) Tracheoles

53. Aristotle's lantern is a complex feeding apparatus found in:
(A) Sea stars
(B) Sea cucumbers
(C) Sea urchins
(D) Brittle stars

54. The evolutionary significance of larval forms is multifaceted. Which of the following is the LEAST likely advantage of having a larval stage?
(A) Facilitating dispersal to new habitats
(B) Increasing the complexity of the adult nervous system
(C) Reducing intraspecific competition between larvae and adults
(D) Allowing for survival through unfavorable conditions in some species

55. Identify the correct statement about Ectoprocta (Bryozoa).
(A) They are solitary, motile animals.
(B) They possess a protonephridial system for excretion.
(C) They have a closed circulatory system.
(D) Their anus is located outside the lophophore.

56. The origin of metazoa from a syncytial ciliate that later became compartmentalized by cell membranes is the central tenet of the:
(A) Syncytial Ciliate Theory by Hadži
(B) Gastraea Theory by Haeckel
(C) Colonial Flagellate Theory by Haeckel
(D) Planuloid-Acoeloid Theory by Hyman

57. Consider the following statements regarding the organization of the coelom:
1. A true coelom is completely lined by tissue derived from the endoderm.
2. Invertebrates like flatworms are acoelomate, meaning they lack a body cavity.
3. The pseudocoelom is a persistent blastocoel.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2 and 3

58. Ciliary movement is most effective in:
(A) moving small aquatic organisms or moving fluids across surfaces.
(B) large terrestrial animals.
(C) burrowing through dense sediment.
(D) rapid, long-distance swimming in the open ocean.

59. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Locomotion in Annelida is achieved by peristaltic waves, which involve antagonistic action of circular and longitudinal muscle layers.
Statement II: The coelomic fluid in annelids acts as a rigid, non-functional filler material.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) a single dorsal nerve cord.
(C) a diffuse nerve net with no central control.
(D) the complete absence of a brain.

19. The trochophore larva is a significant larval form in the life cycles of which two phyla, suggesting a potential evolutionary link?
(A) Annelida and Arthropoda
(B) Mollusca and Echinodermata
(C) Annelida and Mollusca
(D) Arthropoda and Echinodermata

20. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): The presence of larval stages in the life history of many invertebrates allows for dispersal and reduces competition between adults and young.
Reason (R): Larval forms often occupy different ecological niches and have different feeding habits compared to their adult counterparts.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

21. Rotifera are characterized by a ciliated crown known as the _____, which is used for both locomotion and feeding.
(A) Mastax
(B) Lorica
(C) Corona
(D) Foot

22. Which of the following minor phyla consists of sessile, aquatic animals with a U-shaped gut, where both the mouth and anus are located within a tentacular crown?
(A) Rotifera
(B) Entoprocta
(C) Phoronida
(D) Ectoprocta

23. Phoronida, or horseshoe worms, are filter-feeders that live in chitinous tubes and possess a characteristic U-shaped gut and a crown of tentacles called a:
(A) Corona
(B) Phoronida
(C) Zoecium
(D) Lophophore

24. Ectoprocta (or Bryozoa) are colonial animals where individual members, called zooids, are housed in a secreted casing known as a:
(A) Zoecium
(B) Lorica
(C) Tube
(D) Test

25. One of the key arguments of the Syncytial Ciliate Theory for metazoan origin is that a large, multinucleate ciliate:
(A) formed a colony composed of many individual cells.
(B) underwent gastrulation similar to a Volvox-like ancestor.
(C) developed internal partitions to form a multicellular body.
(D) evolved directly from a specialized choanoflagellate ancestor.

26. Consider the following events in the process of locomotion in an earthworm:
1. Contraction of circular muscles, making the segment long and thin.
2. Anchorage of anterior segments by protraction of setae.
3. Contraction of longitudinal muscles, making the segment short and thick.
4. Retraction of setae in the anterior segments.
Which of the following represents the correct chronological sequence?
(A) 3, 2, 1, 4
(B) 1, 4, 3, 2
(C) 3, 4, 1, 2
(D) 1, 2, 3, 4

27. A key difference between a schizocoelum and an enterocoelom is the:
(A) presence or absence of a mesodermal lining.
(B) fluid content within the cavity.
(C) type of animal that possesses the cavity.
(D) mode of formation during embryonic development.

28. The sol-gel transformation of cytoplasm is the fundamental basis for which type of locomotion?
(A) Ciliary movement

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

1. Body cavity formed by splitting of mesodermal bands
2. Lacks a body cavity between gut and body wall
3. Body cavity is a persistent blastocoel
4. Coelom forms from mesodermal pouches of the archenteron

Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-4, R-3, S-2
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4

71. The "hydrostatic skeleton" is a key component for movement and support in many soft-bodied invertebrates. Which of the following is a prerequisite for a functional hydrostatic skeleton?
(A) A rigid external shell
(B) The presence of jointed appendages
(C) A gaseous internal cavity
(D) A contained volume of incompressible fluid

72. Locomotion in coelenterates like sea anemones involves gliding on a layer of mucus secreted by the:
(A) Basal disc
(B) Tentacles
(C) Oral disc
(D) Body column

73. How does a grasshopper feed?
(A) By sucking plant juices with a proboscis.
(B) By filtering microorganisms from the air.
(C) By chewing and grinding plant matter with its mandibles.
(D) By trapping insects on a sticky tongue.

74. The respiratory pigment hemocyanin is blue when oxygenated. This is a characteristic feature of the blood of:
(A) Snails and squids
(B) Earthworms and leeches
(C) Insects and spiders
(D) Sea stars and sea urchins

75. The presence of a "nerve ladder" or a paired ventral nerve cord with transverse commissures is a hallmark of the nervous system in which phylum?
(A) Coelenterata
(B) Nematoda
(C) Echinodermata
(D) Platyhelminthes

NODIA

76. The evolutionary significance of the development of a true coelom includes all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) providing space for organ development and complexity.
(B) forcing a transition from bilateral to radial symmetry.
(C) serving as a hydrostatic skeleton in some groups.
(D) enabling greater body size.

77. Which of the following correctly pairs a larval form with its adult phylum?
(A) Trochophore - Arthropoda
(B) Veliger - Annelida
(C) Planula - Coelenterata
(D) Bipinnaria - Mollusca

78. What is the 'lorica' in the context of Rotifera?
(A) The ciliated crown used for feeding
(B) The muscular pharynx used for grinding
(C) The posterior foot used for attachment
(D) A protective external case or shell

79. The lophophore is a specialized feeding structure found in Phoronida and Ectoprocta. What is its basic structure?
(A) A circular or U-shaped ridge around the mouth bearing ciliated tentacles
(B) A single, long, sticky tentacle
(C) A muscular, grinding pharynx
(D) A chitinous beak for tearing prey

80. Identify the incorrect statement regarding the life history of minor phyla.
(A) Rotifers can reproduce parthenogenetically.
(B) Ectoprocts are exclusively solitary organisms.
(C) Phoronids have a free-swimming actinotrocha larva.
(D) Entoprocts are sessile and have a U-shaped gut.

81. Consider a hypothetical invertebrate that possesses a body cavity not fully lined by mesoderm, a complete digestive tract, and

(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

40. Match the items in List I with those in List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Larval Form)
P. Planula
Q. Glochidium
R. Nauplius
S. Bipinnaria
List II: (Phylum)
1. Echinodermata
2. Coelenterata
3. Crustacea (Arthropoda)
4. Mollusca
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

41. The mastax is a unique, muscular pharynx containing hard jaws used for grinding food in which phylum?
(A) Entoprocta
(B) Phoronida
(C) Rotifera
(D) Ectoprocta

42. A key structural difference between Entoprocta and Ectoprocta is:
(A) the position of the anus; inside the tentacular crown in Entoprocta, outside in Ectoprocta.
(B) the presence of a coelom in Entoprocta but not Ectoprocta.
(C) the colonial nature of Entoprocta versus the solitary nature of Ectoprocta.
(D) the composition of the tentacles.

43. Which of the following best describes the life history of a typical Phoronid?
(A) A free-swimming larva that metamorphoses into a mobile, actively hunting adult predator.
(B) A sessile, tube-dwelling adult that reproduces asexually to form large, dense colonies.
(C) A complex parasitic life cycle involving both an intermediate and a definitive host.
(D) A planktonic larva (actinotrocha) that settles and develops into a sessile, tube-dwelling adult.

44. Polymorphism, where different zooids within a colony are specialized for different functions (e.g., feeding, defense, reproduction), is a notable feature in the phylum:
(A) Phoronida
(B) Ectoprocta
(C) Entoprocta
(D) Rotifera

45. The term "metazoa" refers to:
(A) all unicellular eukaryotic organisms.
(B) animals possessing a true coelom.
(C) all multicellular animals.
(D) organisms with a syncytial body plan.

46. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): In an earthworm, the hydrostatic skeleton is essential for locomotion.
Reason (R): The contraction of muscles acts upon the incompressible coelomic fluid, causing changes in body shape that produce movement.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

47. Identify the incorrect pair regarding coelomic organization.
(A) Ascaris - Acoelomate
(B) Planaria - Acoelomate
(C) Earthworm - Schizocoelomate
(D) Starfish - Enterocoelomate

48. The "9+2" arrangement of microtubules is a characteristic ultrastructure of:
(A) Pseudopodia
(B) Cilia and flagella
(C) Muscle fibers

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(D) Starfish

10. Identify the incorrect statement regarding locomotion in Annelida.
(A) Peristaltic waves of contraction move from posterior to anterior.
(B) It involves the coordinated action of circular and longitudinal muscles.
(C) Setae provide anchorage against the substratum.
(D) The coelomic fluid acts as a hydrostatic skeleton.

11. The water vascular system is a unique feature used for locomotion in which of the following phyla?
(A) Mollusca
(B) Annelida
(C) Arthropoda
(D) Echinodermata

12. Consider the following statements about feeding patterns in Arthropoda:
1. Chewing mouthparts are common in insects like grasshoppers.
2. Spiders use filter-feeding mechanisms to capture prey.
3. Mosquitoes possess piercing-sucking mouthparts for hematophagy.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2 and 3

13. The radula, a chitinous, ribbon-like structure with rows of teeth, is a characteristic feeding organ in most members of the phylum:
(A) Arthropoda
(B) Annelida
(C) Mollusca
(D) Echinodermata

14. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Tracheal systems in insects allow for direct transport of atmospheric oxygen to the tissues.
Statement II: Respiratory pigments are generally absent in the hemolymph of most insects because the tracheal system is highly efficient.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

15. Match the items in List I with those in List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Excretory Structure)
P. Nephridia
Q. Malpighian tubules
R. Coxal glands
S. Flame cells
List II: (Phylum/Group)
1. Platyhelminthes
2. Annelida
3. Arachnida
4. Insecta
Codes:
(A) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3

16. What is the primary function of osmoregulation in invertebrates?
(A) To maintain a constant internal body temperature.
(B) To regulate the water and salt balance of fluids.
(C) To transport oxygen effectively to various tissues.
(D) To digest and absorb nutrients from ingested food.

17. The primitive nervous system found in Coelenterates, consisting of a diffuse mesh of nerve cells, is known as a:
(A) Ganglionated nerve cord
(B) Nerve net
(C) Cerebral ganglion
(D) Radial nerve

18. Annelids and Arthropods exhibit a more advanced nervous system characterized by:
(A) a pair of ventral nerve cords with segmental ganglia.

NODIA

60. Consider the following invertebrate groups:
1. Annelida
2. Coelenterata
3. Platyhelminthes
4. Arthropoda

Which of the following represents the correct sequence of increasing complexity of their typical nervous system?
(A) 2, 3, 1, 4
(B) 2, 1, 3, 4
(C) 3, 2, 1, 4
(D) 1, 2, 3, 4

61. Which of the following best describes the feeding pattern of a deposit-feeding mollusc?
(A) Scraping algae from rocks using a radula.
(B) Filtering plankton from the water column using gills.
(C) Extending a proboscis to gather organic matter from sediment.
(D) Actively hunting and capturing other invertebrates.

62. The main cause for the extension of a tube foot in a starfish is:
(A) contraction of the retractor muscles.
(B) pulling by the adjacent tube feet.
(C) relaxation of the entire water vascular system.
(D) contraction of the ampulla, forcing fluid into the podium.

63. The blood of an insect is called hemolymph and it is NOT red because it lacks:
(A) Hemoglobin
(B) Hemocyanin
(C) Platelets
(D) White blood cells

64. Malpighian tubules in insects and arachnids are excretory organs that empty into the:
(A) midgut.
(B) hindgut.
(C) coelom.
(D) hemocoel.

65. The life history of Rotifera is often characterized by parthenogenesis, which is:
(A) a dormant stage to survive harsh conditions.
(B) development of an embryo from an unfertilized egg.
(C) the fusion of two individual organisms.
(D) a free-swimming larval stage.

66. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): The trochophore larva provides evidence for a close evolutionary relationship between annelids and molluscs.
Reason (R): The trochophore is a free-swimming, ciliated larva that is structurally identical in both phyla.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

67. Which feature distinguishes Entoprocta from Ectoprocta?
(A) Presence of a U-shaped gut
(B) Sessile lifestyle
(C) Position of the anus relative to the tentacular crown
(D) Filter-feeding habit

68. A zooid is the term for an individual animal in a colonial organism. This term is most applicable to which of the following phyla?
(A) Phoronida
(B) Rotifera
(C) Annelida
(D) Ectoprocta

69. The actinotrocha is the characteristic planktonic larval form of which phylum?
(A) Ectoprocta
(B) Entoprocta
(C) Phoronida
(D) Rotifera

70. Match the items in List I with those in List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Concept)
P. Enterocoely
Q. Schizocoely
R. Acoelomate
S. Pseudocoelomate
List II: (Description)

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

phylogenetic sequence?
(A) 3, 2, 4, 1
(B) 3, 4, 2, 1
(C) 2, 3, 1, 4
(D) 4, 2, 3, 1

91. The "wheel organ" is another name for the ciliated crown, or corona, found in:
(A) Phoronida
(B) Ectoprocta
(C) Entoprocta
(D) Rotifera

92. All of the following are characteristics of the phylum Phoronida EXCEPT:
(A) presence of a lophophore.
(B) presence of a segmented body (metamerism).
(C) U-shaped digestive tract.
(D) living in a self-secreted chitinous tube.

93. The colonial nature of Ectoprocta implies that:
(A) each individual zooid is independent and can survive on its own.
(B) all zooids in the colony are identical in function.
(C) the colony arises from a single, asexually reproducing founder zooid.
(D) they are parasites that live in groups on a host.

94. The Gastraea theory of metazoan origin postulates that a hollow, spherical colony of cells (a "Blastea") invaginated to form a two-layered organism, which is analogous to the developmental stage of:
(A) Morula
(B) Blastula
(C) Zygote
(D) Gastrula

95. In an organism classified as an acoelomate, the space between the outer body wall and the digestive tube is filled with:
(A) mesodermal parenchyma cells.
(B) air.
(C) coelomic fluid.
(D) hemolymph.

96. Which movement type is characterized by a "power stroke" and a "recovery stroke" of numerous short appendages?
(A) Amoeboid movement
(B) Ciliary movement
(C) Flagellar movement
(D) Peristaltic movement

97. The jet propulsion seen in squids (Mollusca) is a form of locomotion analogous to the rhythmic contractions of the bell in jellyfish (Coelenterata), but it is much more powerful and directed. This is an example of:
(A) homologous evolution.
(B) convergent evolution.
(C) divergent evolution.
(D) regressive evolution.

98. Annelid locomotion is a direct consequence of the interplay between muscles and the:
(A) hydrostatic skeleton.
(B) rigid exoskeleton.
(C) jointed appendages.
(D) endoskeleton.

99. A primary adaptive advantage of the tracheal system in terrestrial arthropods is that it:
(A) also functions as a hydrostatic skeleton.
(B) provides a structural framework for muscles.
(C) minimizes water loss associated with respiration.
(D) is also used for excretion of nitrogenous wastes.

100. Match the items in List I with those in List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Feeding Structure)
P. Radula
Q. Aristotle's lantern
R. Lophophore
S. Chelicerae
List II: (Animal Group)
1. Sea Urchin
2. Spider
3. Snail
4. Phoronid
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-4, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

NODIA

a ciliated corona. This organism most likely belongs to the phylum:
(A) Platyhelminthes
(B) Rotifera
(C) Annelida
(D) Phoronida

82. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Amoeboid movement relies on the assembly and disassembly of actin microfilaments.
Statement II: The conversion of cytoplasm from a fluid-like 'sol' state to a more rigid 'gel' state drives the extension of a pseudopod.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

83. What is the most appropriate description of the function of setae in an earthworm's locomotion?
(A) They are sensory structures for detecting vibrations.
(B) They are used to inject venom into prey.
(C) They provide grip and anchorage during movement.
(D) They are paddle-like structures for swimming.

84. In a starfish, what structure connects the madreporite to the ring canal of the water vascular system?
(A) Radial canal
(B) Stone canal
(C) Lateral canal
(D) Stone canal

85. Consider the following structures:
1. Book gills
2. Trachea
3. Gills
Which of the above structures are found within the phylum Arthropoda?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

86. The concept of "metamerism" or segmentation is a defining feature of annelids. The evolutionary advantage of this body plan is that it allows for:
(A) a shift to radial symmetry.
(B) greater specialization of body regions.
(C) the complete loss of the coelom.
(D) a simplified nervous system.

87. Which of the following is an example of an advanced nervous system in invertebrates?
(A) The diffuse nerve net of Hydra.
(B) The radial nerves of a starfish with no central brain.
(C) The two longitudinal nerve cords of a Planarian.
(D) The "brain" and ventral nerve cord of a honeybee.

88. The evolutionary significance of the planula larva is its role in the dispersal and life cycle of:
(A) coelenterates.
(B) sponges.
(C) flatworms.
(D) roundworms.

89. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): Invertebrate larval forms are often morphologically and ecologically distinct from the adults.
Reason (R): This distinction is solely a recapitulation of the species' entire evolutionary history (ontogeny recapitulates phylogeny).
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

90. Consider the following larval forms:
1. Bipinnaria
2. Trochophore
3. Planula
4. Nauplius
Which of the following represents the correct sequence starting from Coelenterata and moving towards Echinodermata in a traditional

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Amoeboid movement
(C) Flagellar movement
(D) Muscular contraction

29. The propulsive force in flagellar movement is generated by:
(A) the sliding of actin and myosin filaments.
(B) the hydrostatic pressure of the cell.
(C) the wave-like or whip-like motion of the flagellum.
(D) the coordinated beating of many small organelles.

30. In Echinodermata, the tube feet, which are central to locomotion, are extended and retracted by:
(A) the action of circular and longitudinal muscles in the body wall.
(B) the beating of cilia on the epidermal surface.
(C) the rowing motion of large spines.
(D) changes in hydrostatic pressure within the water vascular system.

31. Which of the following is NOT a feeding pattern observed in Arthropoda?
(A) Deposit feeding using a proboscis
(B) Filter feeding by barnacles
(C) Piercing and sucking by aphids
(D) Chewing with mandibles by grasshoppers

32. The crystalline style, found in the stomach of many bivalve molluscs, plays a crucial role in:
(A) grinding hard food particles.
(B) secreting enzymes and churning food.
(C) capturing prey with a sticky secretion.
(D) defending against predators.

33. Which feeding method is characteristic of sea urchins (Echinodermata)?
(A) Filter feeding using ciliated grooves
(B) Grazing on algae using a complex jaw apparatus called Aristotle's lantern
(C) Predation using eversible stomachs
(D) Deposit feeding by ingesting sand and mud

34. Gills in aquatic invertebrates are structurally adapted for efficient respiration by having:
(A) a large surface area and a rich supply of blood or hemolymph.
(B) a small surface area and thick membranes.
(C) a rigid, impermeable outer covering.
(D) a direct connection to the external atmosphere.

35. The tracheal system of insects opens to the exterior through paired apertures on the body segments called:
(A) Ostia
(B) Gills
(C) Spiracles
(D) Tracheoles

36. Hemocyanin is a respiratory pigment found in the hemolymph of many molluscs and arthropods. What metal does it contain for binding oxygen?
(A) Iron (Fe)
(B) Magnesium (Mg)
(C) Manganese (Mn)
(D) Copper (Cu)

37. Consider the following statements about invertebrate nervous systems:
1. A nerve net lacks any central coordination or brain.
2. The nervous system of an annelid consists of a dorsal nerve cord.
3. Cephalization, the concentration of sensory organs at the anterior end, is a key evolutionary trend.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2 and 3

38. The nauplius larva, characterized by a median eye and three pairs of appendages, is a common larval stage for many:
(A) Molluscs
(B) Crustaceans
(C) Insects
(D) Annelids

39. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The bipinnaria larva of a starfish undergoes significant metamorphosis to become a radially symmetrical adult.
Statement II: The presence of a bilaterally symmetrical larva in echinoderms suggests that their ancestors were bilaterally symmetrical.

NODIA

101. An animal that maintains a stable internal salt concentration despite living in a freshwater environment is said to be an effective:
(A) thermoregulator.
(B) oxygen conformer.
(C) osmoregulator.
(D) salt conformer.

102. What is the fundamental unit of the nervous system in most metazoans?
(A) Ganglion
(B) Neuron
(C) Nephron
(D) Nerve net

103. The evolutionary trend towards the concentration of nervous tissue and sensory organs at the anterior end of an animal is known as:
(A) Metamerism
(B) Gastrulation
(C) Torsion
(D) Cephalization

104. Which of the following is NOT a plausible evolutionary significance of having a larval stage?
(A) To ensure the adult body plan is simple.
(B) To exploit different food resources than the adult.
(C) To facilitate dispersal over a wider area.
(D) To increase the total number of offspring produced.

105. Rotifers are often called "wheel animalcules" due to the appearance of the beating cilia on their:
(A) Mastax
(B) Foot
(C) Corona
(D) Lorica

106. A student observes a small, sessile aquatic invertebrate. It has a stalk for attachment and a U-shaped gut, with both mouth and anus opening within a crown of tentacles. This organism belongs to the phylum:
(A) Entoprocta
(B) Ectoprocta
(C) Phoronida
(D) Rotifera

107. Phoronids, Ectoprocts, and Brachiopods are often grouped together as 'Lophophorates' because they all possess:
(A) a trochophore larva.
(B) a segmented body plan.
(C) a chitinous exoskeleton.
(D) a lophophore feeding structure.

108. The individual units of a bryozoan (Ectoprocta) colony are called zooids. Autozooids are primarily responsible for:
(A) defense.
(B) feeding and nutrition.
(C) reproduction.
(D) anchorage of the colony.

109. The Colonial Flagellate Theory for metazoan origin gains support from the structural similarity between choanoflagellates and the collar cells (choanocytes) of:
(A) Coelenterates
(B) Flatworms
(C) Sponges
(D) Annelids

NODIA

110. Which statement accurately describes a pseudocoelom?
(A) It is a fluid-filled cavity completely lined by mesoderm.
(B) It is a solid block of tissue filling the body.
(C) It is found only in diploblastic animals.
(D) It is a body cavity derived from the blastocoel, lying between the mesoderm and endoderm.

111. The amoeboid movement of a macrophage engulfing a bacterium is functionally analogous to the locomotion of:
(A) an Amoeba.
(B) a Paramecium.
(C) a Hydra.
(D) an Earthworm.

112. Consider the following statements about locomotion in invertebrates:
1. Coelenterates like Hydra can move by somersaulting.
2. Annelids use only their longitudinal muscles for burrowing.
3. Echinoderms use a unique water vascular system for movement.

(A) Cilia produce a force perpendicular to the direction of the beat, while flagella produce a force parallel to the axis.
(B) Flagella are short and numerous, while cilia are long and few.
(C) The motion of flagella is planar and wave-like, while cilia have a more complex 3D beat cycle.
(D) Cilia are used for locomotion, while flagella are only used for feeding.

154. The passage of a wave of muscular contraction along the body is central to the locomotion in:
(A) Earthworm
(B) Starfish
(C) Amoeba
(D) Paramecium

155. A spider's fangs are part of which pair of appendages?
(A) Mandibles
(B) Maxillae
(C) Pedipalps
(D) Chelicerae

156. In Echinoderms like the starfish, respiration is primarily carried out by:
(A) specialized gills located near the mouth.
(B) dermal branchiae (papulae) and tube feet.
(C) a tracheal system opening through the madreporite.
(D) book lungs located within the arms.

157. The "green gland" or antennal gland in crustaceans like crayfish is an organ responsible for:
(A) digestion and enzyme secretion.
(B) respiration and gas exchange.
(C) excretion and osmoregulation.
(D) photoreception and vision.

158. The nervous system of Echinoderms is generally considered primitive for such a large and complex phylum. It is typically characterized by:
(A) a large anterior brain and a dorsal nerve cord.
(B) a ladder-like system with segmental ganglia.
(C) a simple nerve net with no ganglia.
(D) a decentralized system with a nerve ring and radial nerves.

159. The evolutionary advantage of metamorphosis, transitioning from a larva to an adult, is that it:
(A) allows the organism to exploit different ecological niches at different life stages.
(B) ensures the offspring looks identical to the parent.
(C) simplifies the life cycle by removing intermediate stages.
(D) guarantees a longer lifespan for the individual.

160. Which statement about the life history of Ectoprocts is correct?
(A) All individuals are solitary and free-swimming.
(B) They reproduce sexually to produce a cyphonautes larva which founds a new colony.
(C) The anus is located inside the lophophore.
(D) They lack a true coelom.

161. The Syncytial Theory of metazoan origin suggests that the first metazoan was:
(A) radially symmetrical and coelomate.
(B) bilaterally symmetrical and acoelomate.
(C) a hollow sphere of flagellated cells.
(D) a colonial protozoan.

162. An animal that possesses a body cavity derived from the blastocoel is best described as:
(A) Pseudocoelomate
(B) Coelomate
(C) Acoelomate
(D) Diploblastic

163. The primary mechanism underlying amoeboid locomotion is:
(A) the beating of cilia in a coordinated fashion.
(B) the contraction of longitudinal and circular muscles.
(C) the controlled assembly and disassembly of the actin cytoskeleton.
(D) the expulsion of water through a siphon.

164. The movement of an earthworm through soil is an example of peristaltic locomotion. This movement is dependent on all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) a segmented body.
(B) the presence of setae for anchorage.
(C) a hydrostatic skeleton provided by the

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

121. The origin of the coelom by the splitting of a solid mass of mesodermal cells is known as:
(A) Enterocoely
(B) Acoely
(C) Schizocoely
(D) Pseudocoely

122. Consider the following steps of amoeboid movement via pseudopod formation:
1. Gel-sol transformation at the posterior end.
2. Cytoplasmic flow into the advancing pseudopod.
3. Attachment of the pseudopod tip to the substratum.
4. Sol-gel transformation at the anterior tip, forming the ectoplasmic tube.

Which of the following represents the correct chronological sequence?
(A) 4, 2, 1, 3
(B) 2, 4, 3, 1
(C) 1, 3, 2, 4
(D) 4, 1, 3, 2

123. The '9+2' microtubule arrangement is fundamental to the structure of cilia and flagella. What does this refer to?
(A) 9 peripheral doublets and 2 central single microtubules.
(B) 9 central single and 2 peripheral double microtubules.
(C) 9 pairs of microtubules on the outside and 2 pairs in the center.
(D) 9 peripheral doublets and 2 central single microtubules.

124. The locomotion of a leech (Annelida) involves the use of suckers for attachment and "looping" movements. This is a modification of the basic:
(A) ciliary creeping seen in flatworms.
(B) peristaltic burrowing seen in earthworms.
(C) jet propulsion seen in squids.
(D) amoeboid movement of individual cells.

125. The tube feet of a starfish are part of the:
(A) digestive system.
(B) reproductive system.
(C) water vascular system.
(D) nervous system.

126. A bivalve mollusc like a clam or mussel primarily feeds by:
(A) scraping algae with a radula.
(B) capturing small fish with its tentacles.
(C) absorbing nutrients directly through its mantle.
(D) filtering plankton and organic matter from water using its gills.

127. Many spiders and scorpions use "book lungs" for respiration. These are best described as:
(A) a series of thin, leaf-like plates (lamellae) in an internal chamber for gas exchange.
(B) a network of air-filled tubes extending throughout the body.
(C) thin, moist external projections with a large surface area.
(D) simple diffusion across the general body surface.

128. Invertebrate respiratory pigments, like hemoglobin and hemocyanin, are crucial because they:
(A) give color to the organism for camouflage.
(B) significantly increase the oxygen-carrying capacity of the circulatory fluid.
(C) are the primary sites of ATP synthesis.
(D) digest food particles in the blood.

129. The flame cell is a specialized excretory cell found in:
(A) Insects
(B) Platyhelminthes
(C) Annelids
(D) Echinoderms

NODIA

130. A primitive nervous system, such as the nerve net of a coelenterate, is characterized by:
(A) non-polarized neurons and diffuse transmission of impulses.
(B) a high degree of cephalization.
(C) the ability to form complex memories.
(D) a single, dorsal hollow nerve cord.

131. The presence of a bilaterally symmetrical dipleurula-type larva in Echinoderms is evolutionarily significant because it suggests:
(A) their ancestors were radially symmetrical.
(B) they evolved from a parasitic lineage.
(C) they share a common ancestor with chordates.
(D) radial symmetry is a primitive trait.

197. Locomotion by "looping", as seen in leeches and some insect larvae, involves:
(A) continuous gliding on a slime trail.
(B) rapid undulation of the entire body.
(C) alternating attachment points at the anterior and posterior ends of the body.
(D) propulsion by the beating of numerous cilia.

198. The water vascular system, used for locomotion in echinoderms, opens to the seawater outside via a structure called the:
(A) Ampulla
(B) Madreporite
(C) Polian vesicle
(D) Tiedemann's body

199. Which of the following arthropods utilizes a filter-feeding mechanism?
(A) Spider
(B) Mosquito
(C) Grasshopper
(D) Barnacle

200. The respiratory pigment hemoglobin contains iron and is found dissolved in the plasma of which invertebrate?
(A) Earthworm
(B) Snail
(C) Cockroach
(D) Starfish

201. Consider the following structures:
1. Malpighian tubules
2. Nephridia
3. Gills
Which of the above structures are primarily involved in excretion and/or osmoregulation?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2 and 3

202. The concentration of nervous structures at the head end of an animal is an evolutionary adaptation that is most closely linked to:
(A) active, forward movement.
(B) a sessile lifestyle.
(C) filter-feeding.
(D) asexual reproduction.

203. The evolutionary significance of the zoea and megalopa stages is that they are key larval forms in the life cycle of many:
(A) insects.
(B) molluscs.
(C) echinoderms.
(D) crabs and other decapod crustaceans.

204. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): The nervous system of a coelenterate is considered primitive.
Reason (R): It consists of a diffuse, non-centralized nerve net, lacking a brain or ganglia.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

205. The "actinotrocha" is the unique, free-swimming larva of the phylum:
(A) Rotifera
(B) Ectoprocta
(C) Phoronida
(D) Entoprocta

206. Which of the following is a defining characteristic of Entoprocta?
(A) They are coelomate.
(B) The anus is located outside the tentacle crown.
(C) They are motile as adults.
(D) Both mouth and anus are located inside the tentacle crown.

207. Ectoprocts are colonial, and individual zooids can be polymorphic. What does this mean?
(A) Individual zooids within a colony are specialized for different functions.
(B) The colony can change its shape in response to the environment.
(C) The organism has multiple larval stages.
(D) The organism can switch between sexual and asexual reproduction.

208. The Gastraea theory of metazoan origin, proposed by Haeckel, suggests that the ancestral metazoan was a:

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

143. Which of the following is a key characteristic of the phylum Entoprocta?
(A) The mouth and anus both open within the tentacular crown.
(B) The anus opens outside the tentacular ring.
(C) They are pseudocoelomate.
(D) They possess a lophophore.

144. In Ectoprocta, what are avicularia?
(A) Reproductive zooids
(B) Defensive zooids shaped like a bird's beak
(C) Feeding zooids
(D) Larval forms of the colony

145. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): Schizocoelous and enterocoelous development are two different ways of forming a true coelom.
Reason (R): In schizocoely, the coelom arises from the splitting of mesodermal cell masses, while in enterocoely, it forms from pouches budding off the embryonic gut (archenteron).
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

146. Which of the following is an INCORRECT match between the organism and its mode of locomotion?
(A) Amoeba - Ciliary beating
(B) Earthworm - Peristalsis
(C) Starfish - Water vascular system
(D) Jellyfish - Bell contraction (jet propulsion)

147. A filter-feeding pattern is exhibited by which of the following pairs?
(A) Spider and Scorpion
(B) Grasshopper and Cockroach
(C) Barnacle and Clam
(D) Sea urchin and Snail

148. The primary nitrogenous waste product excreted by many aquatic invertebrates is:
(A) Urea
(B) Uric acid
(C) Guanine
(D) Ammonia

149. The giant axons of the squid, which are crucial for its rapid escape response, are a classic example of an adaptation for:
(A) increasing the complexity of sensory information processing.
(B) long-term memory storage.
(C) increasing the speed of nerve impulse conduction.
(D) regenerating damaged nervous tissue.

150. Match the items in List I with those in List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Larva)
P. Nauplius
Q. Trochophore
R. Planula
S. Glochidium
List II: (Distinctive Feature)
1. Ciliated, solid, two-layered body
2. Univalve, median eye, three pairs of appendages
3. Bivalved, parasitic on fish gills
4. Top-shaped, with a pre-oral band of cilia (prototroch)
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(C) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(D) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1

151. Cryptobiosis, the ability to enter a state of suspended animation to survive extreme environmental conditions, is a remarkable feature of which phylum?
(A) Phoronida
(B) Entoprocta
(C) Ectoprocta
(D) Rotifera

152. Which of the following best describes the organization of the coelom in Annelida?
(A) Schizocoelomate
(B) Acoelomate
(C) Pseudocoelomate
(D) Enterocoelomate

153. A key difference in locomotion between a flagellar and ciliary motion is:

NODIA

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2 and 3

113. The main difference between the gills of a fish and the gills of an aquatic mollusc lies in:
(A) their fundamental function.
(B) their evolutionary origin and detailed anatomy.
(C) the medium from which they extract oxygen.
(D) the presence or absence of a blood supply.

114. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The tracheal system is a defining feature for respiration in terrestrial arthropods like insects.
Statement II: The tracheal system's high efficiency in gas exchange is a primary reason why most insects do not require a complex circulatory system with respiratory pigments for oxygen transport.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

115. A terrestrial snail is placed in a very dry environment. Which physiological process will be most immediately and critically challenged?
(A) Digestion
(B) Respiration
(C) Osmoregulation
(D) Nervous coordination

116. The transition from a diffuse nerve net to a centralized nervous system with cephalization represents a major evolutionary advance because it allows for:
(A) purely reflex-based responses.
(B) a decrease in the speed of nerve impulse transmission.
(C) the elimination of sensory organs.
(D) more complex, coordinated, and directed behaviors.

117. The veliger is a characteristic larva of many:
(A) Echinoderms
(B) Annelids
(C) Molluscs
(D) Crustaceans

118. Which minor phylum is characterized by microscopic, mostly freshwater animals with a ciliated corona and a pharynx called a mastax?
(A) Entoprocta
(B) Rotifera
(C) Phoronida
(D) Ectoprocta

119. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): Ectoprocta and Entoprocta, despite both having a crown of tentacles, are placed in separate phyla.
Reason (R): The position of the anus is a key distinguishing feature; it is outside the tentacular crown in Ectoprocta (anus outside lophophore) and inside in Entoprocta.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

120. Match the items in List I with those in List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Phylum)
P. Annelida
Q. Mollusca
R. Arthropoda
S. Echinodermata
List II: (Characteristic Feature)
1. Radula
2. Water vascular system
3. Metameric segmentation
4. Jointed appendages and exoskeleton
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

coelom.
(D) a rigid, external exoskeleton.

165. Consider the following feeding mechanisms:
1. Piercing and sucking plant sap.
2. Chewing leaves with mandibles.
3. Filtering food particles from water.

Which of the above mechanism(s) is/are found within the phylum Arthropoda?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

166. A marine invertebrate is moved from the ocean into a tank of freshwater. To survive, its osmoregulatory system must be able to:
(A) actively secrete salts out of its body.
(B) actively absorb salts and excrete excess water.
(C) stop all water from entering its body.
(D) convert its nitrogenous waste from ammonia to uric acid.

167. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The nervous system of Hydra is a nerve net, which allows it to respond to stimuli from any direction.
Statement II: The nervous system of an insect includes a brain and ventral nerve cord, allowing for complex behaviors and directed movement.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

168. The glochidium larva is a specialized, parasitic larval stage in the life cycle of:
(A) Freshwater mussels
(B) Sea stars
(C) Dragonflies
(D) Earthworms

169. What is the corona of a rotifer?
(A) A hard, protective outer covering.
(B) A pair of jaws within the pharynx.
(C) A ciliated organ on the head used for swimming and feeding.
(D) A posterior appendage used for attachment.

170. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): The lophophore, a tentacular feeding organ, is a key feature of phyla like Phoronida and Ectoprocta.
Reason (R): The lophophore is an adaptation for a parasitic lifestyle, used to attach to the host.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

171. In the context of metazoan origins, what is a "planuloid" ancestor?
(A) A hollow, spherical colony of cells.
(B) A large, multinucleate ciliate.
(C) A sessile, vase-shaped animal.
(D) A solid, free-swimming, bilaterally symmetrical organism.

172. The body cavity of an Arthropod is a hemocoel, which is functionally different from a true coelom because it:
(A) is not derived from the mesoderm.
(B) is the primary cavity for circulation of hemolymph.
(C) is not fluid-filled.
(D) is completely absent in the adult.

173. The rhythmic, coordinated beating of cilia, creating a wave of motion, is known as:
(A) saltatory conduction.
(B) peristalsis.
(C) metachronal rhythm.
(D) amoeboid flow.

NODIA

174. Consider the following developmental stages in a butterfly:
1. Egg
2. Pupa
3. Larva
4. Adult

Which of the following represents the correct chronological order?

(A) $1 \rightarrow 2 \rightarrow 3 \rightarrow 4$
(B) $1 \rightarrow 3 \rightarrow 2 \rightarrow 4$
(C) $1 \rightarrow$ Nymph $\rightarrow 2 \rightarrow 4$
(D) $1 \rightarrow 3 \rightarrow$ Nymph $\rightarrow 4$

175. The radula of a mollusc is a feeding organ best compared in function to a:
(A) rasp or file.
(B) filter or sieve.
(C) spear or harpoon.
(D) net or trap.

176. What is the primary advantage of excreting nitrogenous waste as uric acid, as seen in insects, over ammonia?
(A) Uric acid is much more toxic than ammonia.
(B) Uric acid is less soluble in water, thus conserving water.
(C) Uric acid production requires less energy.
(D) Uric acid can be stored in the body indefinitely.

177. The nervous system of a planarian (Platyhelminthes) can be described as:
(A) a simple nerve net.
(B) a pair of anterior ganglia and two longitudinal, ladder-like nerve cords.
(C) a dorsal hollow nerve cord.
(D) a circum-oral nerve ring and radial nerves.

178. The bipinnaria and brachiolaria are larval stages of which invertebrate phylum?
(A) Echinodermata
(B) Mollusca
(C) Annelida
(D) Arthropoda

179. Parthenogenesis is a common reproductive strategy in which minor phylum?
(A) Phoronida
(B) Entoprocta
(C) Rotifera
(D) Ectoprocta

180. The classification of an animal as an Ectoproct rather than an Entoproct would be most strongly supported by the discovery of:
(A) a U-shaped gut.
(B) a sessile, colonial lifestyle.
(C) a ciliated larval stage.
(D) an anus located outside the ring of tentacles.

181. The enterocoelous method of coelom formation is characteristic of which major invertebrate group?
(A) Annelida
(B) Mollusca
(C) Echinodermata
(D) Arthropoda

182. A sea anemone (Coelenterata) can slowly creep across a rock surface. This is a form of locomotion achieved by:
(A) rapid ciliary beating across its entire surface.
(B) muscular waves passing along its basal disc.
(C) jet propulsion of water from its mouth.
(D) using its tentacles as walking legs.

183. Consider an organism that uses gills for respiration. This organism most likely lives in which environment?
(A) Dry terrestrial desert
(B) High altitude mountain
(C) Deep underground burrow
(D) Aquatic

184. The evolutionary trend of cephalization is most pronounced in which group of invertebrates?
(A) Actively moving, bilaterally symmetrical animals like insects and squids.
(B) Radially symmetrical animals like jellyfish.
(C) Sessile filter feeders like sponges.
(D) Slow-moving grazers like sea urchins.

185. The "cyphonautes" is the planktonic larva of some species of:
(A) Phoronida
(B) Entoprocta
(C) Ectoprocta
(D) Rotifera

186. Which theory of metazoan origin is most widely accepted today and is supported by molecular data and the morphology of sponges?
(A) Colonial Flagellate Theory
(B) Syncytial Ciliate Theory
(C) Polyphyletic Theory
(D) Gastraea Theory

187. The defining characteristic of a eucoelomate (true coelomate) is a body cavity that:
(A) is filled with parenchyma.
(B) is derived from the blastocoel.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(C) lacks any cellular lining.
(D) is completely lined with mesoderm.

188. Which of the following is NOT a form of locomotion found in invertebrates?
(A) Ciliary movement
(B) Locomotion using bony, articulated limbs
(C) Muscular peristalsis
(D) Amoeboid creeping

189. Which pair of feeding structure and phylum is INCORRECT?
(A) Radula - Mollusca
(B) Aristotle's Lantern - Echinodermata
(C) Mastax - Annelida
(D) Lophophore - Phoronida

190. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The excretory organs of insects are Malpighian tubules, which empty into the digestive tract.
Statement II: This system is highly efficient at water conservation, which is a key adaptation for terrestrial life.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

191. The presence of a larval stage that is morphologically distinct from the adult form is advantageous for all of the following reasons EXCEPT:
(A) ensuring genetic uniformity across all individuals.
(B) reducing competition for food between young and adults.
(C) facilitating dispersal to new habitats.
(D) allowing for a division of labor in the life cycle (e.g., feeding larva, reproductive adult).

192. Match the items in List I with those in List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Animal)
P. Starfish
Q. Earthworm
R. Paramecium
S. Hydra
List II: (Primary Locomotory Structure)
1. Cilia
2. Setae and muscles
3. Basal disc and tentacles
4. Tube feet
Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-4, S-3
(C) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1

193. The lophophore is a structure that is involved in which two physiological functions?
(A) Respiration and excretion
(B) Feeding and respiration
(C) Locomotion and reproduction
(D) Digestion and circulation

194. The body of a rotifer is typically divided into three regions:
(A) Head, trunk, and foot
(B) Head, thorax, and abdomen
(C) Cephalon, pereon, and pleon
(D) Prosoma, mesosoma, and metasoma

195. One of the main arguments against the Syncytial Ciliate Theory is that:
(A) no modern syncytial ciliates exist.
(B) it cannot explain the origin of bilateral symmetry.
(C) the embryology of most metazoans involves cell division, not cellularization of a syncytium.
(D) it suggests an ancestor that is too simple.

196. The coelomic fluid in an earthworm serves as a hydrostatic skeleton. This means it:
(A) provides a rigid framework for muscle attachment.
(B) is compressible, allowing the worm to squeeze through tight spaces.
(C) is a site for the storage of solid waste materials.
(D) transmits the force of muscle contraction to produce movement.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

132. Which of the following statements about the lophophore is incorrect?
(A) It is a ciliated organ for filter feeding.
(B) It surrounds the mouth.
(C) It contains an extension of the coelom.
(D) It is a characteristic feature of all protostomes.

133. A key feature of the life history of many Rotifers is cyclomorphosis, which is:
(A) alternation between sexual and asexual generations.
(B) a type of parasitic life cycle.
(C) seasonal variation in body form.
(D) development without a larval stage.

134. Which phylum contains solitary, worm-like animals that live in chitinous tubes and possess a lophophore for feeding?
(A) Ectoprocta
(B) Phoronida
(C) Entoprocta
(D) Rotifera

135. The term "bryozoa" means "moss animals," which refers to the plant-like colonial appearance of which phylum?
(A) Phoronida
(B) Entoprocta
(C) Rotifera
(D) Ectoprocta

136. The origin of metazoa from a colonial flagellate is supported by the existence of modern organisms like:
(A) Volvox and choanoflagellates
(B) Amoeba
(C) Paramecium
(D) Euglena

137. Which of the following is NOT a function of the coelom in invertebrates?
(A) Acting as a hydrostatic skeleton
(B) Allowing independent movement of the gut and body wall
(C) Exclusively serving as the primary site for external gas exchange
(D) Providing a site for gamete maturation

138. Locomotion in Hydra by "somersaulting" involves the coordinated use of:
(A) tentacles and the basal disc.
(B) cilia and flagella.
(C) jet propulsion.
(D) parapodia and setae.

139. Consider the following statements regarding invertebrate respiration:
1. Gills are effective respiratory organs only in aquatic environments.
2. The tracheal system of insects relies on the circulatory system to transport oxygen.
3. Respiratory pigments are always contained within red blood cells.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 only
(B) 2 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) None of the above

NODIA

140. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Cephalopod molluscs, such as squids and octopuses, have the most advanced nervous system among invertebrates.
Statement II: Their complex nervous system supports sophisticated behaviors like learning, problem-solving, and advanced visual communication.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

141. The nauplius, trochophore, and veliger are all examples of:
(A) adult invertebrates.
(B) modes of asexual reproduction.
(C) planktonic larval stages.
(D) excretory organs.

142. The evolutionary significance of the trochophore larva is that it links which two major phyla?
(A) Arthropoda and Nematoda
(B) Annelida and Mollusca
(C) Coelenterata and Platyhelminthes
(D) Annelida and Mollusca

(A) solid, ciliated acoel.
(B) two-layered organism formed by invagination of a hollow sphere of cells.
(C) multinucleated cell that became cellularized.
(D) colony of individual choanoflagellates.

209. Consider the following mechanisms of locomotion:
1. Peristalsis in an earthworm
2. Ciliary beating in Paramecium
3. Amoeboid movement in Amoeba
4. Tube foot action in a starfish

Which of the following represents the correct sequence from the one most reliant on intracellular processes to the one most reliant on organ systems?
(A) 3, 2, 1, 4
(B) 2, 3, 4, 1
(C) 3, 2, 4, 1
(D) 1, 4, 2, 3

210. Which statement accurately describes the feeding process in a predatory mollusc like a cone snail?
(A) It uses a modified, harpoon-like radular tooth to inject potent venom into its prey.
(B) It filters plankton from the water using its gills.
(C) It scrapes algae from rocks using its radula.
(D) It extends its stomach out of its mouth to digest prey externally.

211. The primary function of taenidia, the spiral thickenings in the walls of insect tracheae, is to:
(A) increase the surface area for gas exchange.
(B) produce mucus to trap dust particles.
(C) prevent the tracheae from collapsing.
(D) secrete enzymes for extracellular digestion.

212. In the context of the nervous system, a ganglion is best defined as:
(A) a single nerve cell.
(B) the junction between two nerve cells.
(C) a bundle of axons in the peripheral nervous system.
(D) a cluster of nerve cell bodies, often forming a processing center.

213. The similarity between the bipinnaria larva of echinoderms and the tornaria larva of hemichordates is considered evidence of:
(A) a close evolutionary relationship between the two phyla.
(B) convergent evolution due to similar planktonic lifestyles.
(C) a paedomorphic origin for the echinoderms.
(D) the primitive nature of both groups.

214. The lophophore is a crown of ciliated tentacles used for filter feeding. It is a defining characteristic of all the following phyla EXCEPT:
(A) Phoronida
(B) Entoprocta
(C) Ectoprocta
(D) Brachiopoda

215. What is the zoecium in Ectoprocta?
(A) The individual feeding animal.
(B) The defensive, pincer-like zooid.
(C) The reproductive polyp of the colony.
(D) The non-living, secreted house or chamber that protects the zooid.

216. A key distinction between a pseudocoelom and a true coelom lies in the:
(A) presence or absence of a complete mesodermal lining.
(B) type of fluid that fills the cavity.
(C) location of the cavity within the body.
(D) function of the cavity as a hydrostatic skeleton.

217. A jellyfish pulsates its bell for locomotion. This is an example of:
(A) ciliary movement.
(B) amoeboid movement.
(C) muscular contraction against a fluid.
(D) flagellar propulsion.

218. Annelid locomotion is a classic example of movement using a hydrostatic skeleton. What are the two main antagonistic muscle groups involved?
(A) Circular and longitudinal muscles
(B) Adductor and abductor muscles
(C) Protractor and retractor muscles
(D) Flexor and extensor muscles

219. A moth's proboscis is adapted for what type of feeding?
(A) Chewing solid food
(B) Filtering particles from water

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Coelenterates (Cnidaria)
(C) Molluscs
(D) Echinoderms

241. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): The lophophore is considered an advanced and complex feeding structure.
Reason (R): It consists of a ring of ciliated tentacles that create water currents for filter feeding and also serve as a respiratory surface.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

242. A "U-shaped" gut is a common feature in sessile, filter-feeding invertebrates like Phoronids, Ectoprocts, and Entoprocts. What is the functional advantage of this gut shape?
(A) It allows the anus to be positioned close to the mouth and away from the substratum.
(B) It allows for a more efficient absorption of nutrients.
(C) It increases the speed of food passage.
(D) It is necessary for digesting tough cellulose materials.

243. The Colonial Flagellate theory of metazoan origin is primarily based on the resemblance of choanoflagellates to the:
(A) flame cells of flatworms.
(B) epithelial cells of annelids.
(C) choanocytes of sponges.
(D) cnidocytes of jellyfish.

244. A triploblastic animal with a solid body, lacking a cavity between the gut and the body wall, is known as:
(A) a coelomate.
(B) a pseudocoelomate.
(C) a diploblast.
(D) an acoelomate.

245. The muscular foot of a snail (Mollusca) moves the animal forward by:
(A) rapid extension and retraction, like a leg.
(B) ejecting a jet of water backwards.
(C) waves of muscular contraction passing along its ventral surface.
(D) the coordinated beating of cilia on its surface.

246. Consider the following physiological processes in invertebrates:
1. Gas exchange via gills.
2. Excretion of ammonia.
3. Osmoregulation in a hypertonic environment.

An organism performing all three of these functions is most likely a:
(A) terrestrial insect.
(B) freshwater planarian.
(C) marine bivalve.
(D) parasitic roundworm.

247. The most advanced and centralized nervous systems within the invertebrates are found in:
(A) Annelida and Echinodermata.
(B) Coelenterata and Platyhelminthes.
(C) Rotifera and Nematoda.
(D) Cephalopod Mollusca and Arthropoda.

248. The primary significance of a larval stage in the life history of an invertebrate is that it often serves as the main mechanism for:
(A) dispersal and niche separation from the adult.
(B) nutrient storage for the adult.
(C) sexual reproduction.
(D) maintaining the genetic code without change.

249. Which one of the following is NOT a 'minor phylum'?
(A) Rotifera
(B) Phoronida
(C) Annelida
(D) Ectoprocta

250. Which of the following statements about Entoprocta is correct?
(A) Their gut is U-shaped, with the anus opening inside the tentacular crown.
(B) They are commonly called "moss animals".
(C) They possess a true coelom and a lophophore.
(D) They are free-swimming predators as adults.

NODIA

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

229. Consider a situation where an insect's spiracles are blocked. What would be the most immediate physiological consequence?
(A) The insect would be unable to excrete nitrogenous waste.
(B) The insect's circulatory system would stop pumping hemolymph.
(C) The delivery of oxygen to its tissues would be severely impaired.
(D) The insect would lose its ability to osmoregulate.

230. A primitive nervous system is best described as one that:
(A) is highly centralized with a large brain.
(B) is diffuse, non-centralized, and mediates simple, local responses.
(C) contains myelinated axons for rapid conduction.
(D) is capable of complex learning and memory.

231. The evolutionary significance of the similarity between the trochophore larva of annelids and molluscs is that it suggests:
(A) the two groups are not related.
(B) one group evolved from the other.
(C) convergent evolution due to a planktonic lifestyle.
(D) a common ancestor for both phyla.

232. Which of the following correctly describes a feature of the phylum Phoronida?
(A) Worm-like, living in a chitinous tube, possessing a lophophore
(B) Microscopic size and presence of a mastax
(C) Colonial animals composed of polymorphic zooids
(D) Sessile, with the anus located inside the tentacular crown

233. In the life history of Ectoprocta, what is the role of the ancestrula?
(A) It is the free-swimming larval stage.
(B) It is a specialized defensive zooid.
(C) It is the first zooid of a new colony, formed by metamorphosis of a larva.
(D) It is a gamete-producing structure.

234. The key difference between the organization of the body in acoelomates and pseudocoelomates is:
(A) the presence or absence of an internal body cavity.
(B) the number of germ layers.
(C) the type of symmetry.
(D) the presence of a complete gut.

235. The extension of pseudopodia in amoeboid movement is driven by:
(A) hydrostatic pressure from a contractile vacuole.
(B) the beating of internal flagella.
(C) the contraction of myosin filaments pulling the membrane.
(D) localized actin polymerization pushing the cell membrane forward.

236. The locomotion of a scallop (Mollusca), which involves clapping its shells together to expel water, is a form of:
(A) ciliary gliding.
(B) jet propulsion.
(C) peristaltic burrowing.
(D) amoeboid movement.

237. The feeding apparatus of a sea urchin, composed of five complex teeth and the muscles that operate them, is called:
(A) the radula.
(B) the mastax.
(C) Aristotle's lantern.
(D) the lophophore.

238. An insect's Malpighian tubules perform a function analogous to the human:
(A) Lungs
(B) Liver
(C) Small intestine
(D) Kidneys

239. Annelids (like earthworms) and arthropods (like insects) both exhibit a "ventral nerve cord". This is an example of a homologous feature that places them broadly within the:
(A) Protostomia
(B) Deuterostomia
(C) Radiata
(D) Parazoa

240. The planula larva is a key stage in the life cycle of most:
(A) Annelids

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(A) Coelom
(B) Hemocoel
(C) Pseudocoelom
(D) Gastrovascular cavity

262. Which of the following is the best example of ciliary locomotion in a free-living organism?
(A) An earthworm burrowing in soil.
(B) A Paramecium swimming in pond water.
(C) An Amoeba creeping on a substrate.
(D) A squid moving by jet propulsion.

263. The feeding pattern of a starfish, which involves everting its stomach to digest a bivalve externally, is best described as:
(A) filter feeding.
(B) deposit feeding.
(C) grazing.
(D) external digestion predation.

264. Gills, book lungs, and tracheae are all invertebrate respiratory structures. What common feature is essential for their function?
(A) A large, moist surface area for gas exchange.
(B) A direct connection to the muscular system.
(C) The presence of respiratory pigments within the structure.
(D) The ability to actively pump air or water.

265. What is the evolutionary significance of the similarity between the nervous system of annelids and arthropods (a ventral ganglionated nerve cord)?
(A) It suggests a close evolutionary relationship, supporting the Protostome lineage.
(B) It is a product of convergent evolution due to a burrowing lifestyle.
(C) It suggests a close evolutionary relationship, supporting the Protostome lineage.
(D) It is considered a primitive feature with little phylogenetic importance.

266. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): Larval stages are ecologically important because they reduce competition between offspring and adults.
Reason (R): Larvae and adults often utilize different habitats and food sources.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

267. The "wheel organ" or corona is a defining characteristic of which phylum?
(A) Phoronida
(B) Ectoprocta
(C) Entoprocta
(D) Rotifera

268. Brown bodies in ectoprocts are:
(A) reproductive structures.
(B) masses of degenerated polypide tissue.
(C) defensive zooids.
(D) the first zooid of a colony.

269. The development of a coelom was a major evolutionary innovation because it allowed for all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) the development of larger and more complex organ systems.
(B) the function of a hydrostatic skeleton for locomotion.
(C) the separation of gut movement from body wall movement.
(D) the transition from three germ layers to two germ layers.

NODIA

270. Consider the following levels of organization:
1. Nerve Net (Coelenterata)
2. Nerve Ring and Radial Nerves (Echinodermata)
3. Cerebral Ganglia and Ventral Nerve Cord (Arthropoda)
4. Cephalic Ganglia and Ladder-like Cords (Platyhelminthes)

Which of the following represents the correct sequence in ascending order of complexity?
(A) 1, 2, 4, 3
(B) 1, 4, 2, 3
(C) 1, 4, 3, 2
(D) 2, 1, 4, 3

271. The digging action of a razor clam (Mollusca) into the sand relies on the use of its muscular foot as a:
(A) hydraulic anchor and digging tool.
(B) simple anchor.

251. What is the fundamental difference between schizocoelous and enterocoelous coelom formation?
(A) The final size of the coelomic cavity.
(B) The type of fluid that fills the coelom.
(C) The presence or absence of a circulatory system.
(D) The embryonic origin of the mesodermal cells that form the coelom lining.

252. The flagellar and ciliary movements are both powered by the motor protein dynein, which causes:
(A) the polymerization of actin filaments.
(B) the sliding of microtubules past one another.
(C) the contraction of the entire axoneme.
(D) the rapid pumping of ions across the membrane.

253. A sea cucumber (Echinodermata) moves primarily by:
(A) vigorous swimming with its tentacles.
(B) waving its large external spines.
(C) peristaltic contractions of its body wall and use of its tube feet.
(D) jet propulsion from its cloaca.

254. The mandibles of a chewing insect like a beetle are adapted for:
(A) siphoning nectar.
(B) piercing skin.
(C) filter feeding.
(D) cutting and grinding food.

255. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Respiratory pigments like hemoglobin and hemocyanin bind reversibly with oxygen.
Statement II: This reversible binding is essential for picking up oxygen in the respiratory organs and releasing it to the tissues where it is needed.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

256. Which of the following represents a general trend of increasing complexity in the evolution of the nervous system within the invertebrates?
(A) Nerve net → Ganglionated ventral cord → Radial nerves
(B) Ganglionated ventral cord → Nerve net → Radial nerves
(C) Radial nerves → Nerve net → Ganglionated ventral cord
(D) Nerve net → Ladder-like system → Ganglionated ventral cord

257. The "paedogenesis" or neoteny observed in some insect larvae means that:
(A) the larval stage is skipped entirely.
(B) the organism becomes sexually mature while still in a larval or juvenile form.
(C) the adult stage resembles the ancestral larval form.
(D) the larva is parasitic on the adult.

258. Rotifers that have a hardened or thickened integument form a protective casing called a:
(A) Lorica
(B) Zoecium
(C) Tube
(D) Lophophore

259. Phoronids, Ectoprocts, and Brachiopods are grouped as Lophophorates. Which key feature is shared among them?
(A) A chitinous exoskeleton
(B) Metameric segmentation
(C) A lophophore for feeding and respiration
(D) A trochophore larval stage

260. The polyphyletic theory of metazoan origin suggests that:
(A) all metazoans arose from a single common ancestor.
(B) the first metazoan was a sponge.
(C) all animals pass through a gastrula stage.
(D) metazoans arose multiple times from different protist ancestors.

261. Consider the following characteristics:
1. Body cavity is a persistent blastocoel.
2. Body cavity is not fully lined by mesoderm.
3. Found in organisms like roundworms and rotifers.
These characteristics describe a:

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(C) Piercing skin to suck blood
(D) Siphoning nectar from flowers

220. Chlorocruorin is a greenish respiratory pigment containing iron, found in the blood of certain:
(A) crustaceans.
(B) polychaete worms.
(C) insects.
(D) molluscs.

221. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Osmoregulation is the physiological process of regulating the water potential of an organism's body fluids.
Statement II: For a freshwater invertebrate, the main osmoregulatory challenges are to prevent water loss and to excrete excess salts.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

222. An advanced nervous system, characterized by a large brain, complex sensory organs, and the ability to learn, is found in which group of molluscs?
(A) Bivalves (clams, oysters)
(B) Gastropods (snails, slugs)
(C) Polyplacophorans (chitons)
(D) Cephalopods (squids, octopuses)

223. What is the primary evolutionary advantage of having a free-swimming larval stage in the life cycle of a sessile adult animal like a barnacle or a sea squirt?
(A) Dispersal
(B) Predation avoidance
(C) Energy conservation
(D) Camouflage

224. Which of the following is NOT a feature of the phylum Rotifera?
(A) Presence of a mastax
(B) Primarily marine and colonial
(C) A ciliated corona
(D) Parthenogenetic reproduction is common

225. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): Metazoan life is thought to have originated from unicellular ancestors.
Reason (R): The Colonial Flagellate Theory, proposing an origin from colonial choanoflagellates, is supported by the presence of choanocyte-like cells in primitive metazoans like sponges.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

226. Match the items in List I with those in List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Term)
P. Acoelomate
Q. Pseudocoelomate
R. Schizocoelomate
S. Enterocoelomate
List II: (Definition/Example)
1. Earthworm
2. Starfish
3. Planarian
4. Roundworm
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

227. The locomotion of brittle stars (Echinodermata) primarily involves:
(A) the slow gliding of tube feet.
(B) jet propulsion of water from the central disc.
(C) the muscular, snake-like movement of their arms.
(D) walking on the tips of their large spines.

228. Detritivory, the consumption of dead organic matter, is a feeding pattern seen in which of these invertebrates?
(A) Octopus
(B) Jellyfish
(C) Butterfly
(D) Earthworm

NODIA

(C) sensory probe.
(D) respiratory siphon.

272. In an insect, where does the exchange of gases between the tracheal system and the body cells occur?
(A) In the large primary tracheal trunks.
(B) At the tips of the fine, fluid-filled tracheoles.
(C) At the spiracles, where air enters the body.
(D) In the hemolymph that bathes the organs.

273. Malpighian tubules work in concert with which other organ system to carry out excretion and osmoregulation in insects?
(A) The respiratory system and the spiracles.
(B) The circulatory system (hemocoel) and the hindgut.
(C) The nervous system and the brain.
(D) The digestive system's midgut only.

274. The "ontogeny recapitulates phylogeny" theory is sometimes illustrated by invertebrate life cycles where the larval form is thought to represent an ancestral stage. A classic example is the:
(A) nauplius larva of crustaceans resembling an ancestral crustacean.
(B) pupal stage of insects resembling a dormant ancestor.
(C) adult starfish resembling a sessile ancestor.
(D) planula larva of cnidarians resembling a colonial flagellate.

275. Which feature would definitively place a lophophorate animal into the phylum Ectoprocta?
(A) A U-shaped gut.
(B) A colonial body plan.
(C) The presence of a zoecium.
(D) A free-swimming larva.

276. Which of the following is NOT a proposed theory for the origin of the metazoa?
(A) Colonial Flagellate Theory
(B) Syncytial Ciliate Theory
(C) Polyphyletic Origin
(D) Endosymbiotic Theory

277. Consider the following features:
1. Presence of a lophophore.
2. Anus outside the lophophore.
3. Colonial, with individuals housed in zoecia.
These are the defining characteristics of the phylum:
(A) Phoronida
(B) Entoprocta
(C) Ectoprocta
(D) Rotifera

278. In the locomotion of an earthworm, the contraction of the longitudinal muscles in a segment causes the segment to:
(A) become long and thin.
(B) become short and thick.
(C) rotate on its axis.
(D) retract its setae.

279. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Hemocyanin is a copper-based respiratory pigment, while hemoglobin is an iron-based respiratory pigment.
Statement II: Both pigments serve the same primary function of transporting oxygen in the circulatory fluid.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

280. A nerve net, as seen in Hydra, is characterized by its ability to conduct impulses in all directions from the point of stimulus. This is known as:
(A) diffuse transmission.
(B) polarized transmission.
(C) saltatory conduction.
(D) centralized processing.

281. The glochidium larva of a freshwater mussel is an interesting case because it is:
(A) a free-swimming, plankton-feeding larva.
(B) a non-feeding, dispersal-only stage.
(C) a temporary parasite on the gills or fins of fish.
(D) identical in form to the adult.

NODIA

ANSWERS

1. (B) Colonial Flagellate Theory
The origin of metazoans is addressed by several hypotheses, but the concept of development from a spherical colony of flagellated protozoans is central to this specific model. These ancestors are thought to resemble modern organisms like Volvox. The theory suggests that cell specialization and differentiation eventually led to the transition from a single-celled colonial state to true multicellularity.

2. (A) Pseudocoelomates have a cavity derived from the blastocoel, without a mesodermal lining.
A body cavity is defined by its embryonic origin and tissue lining. In specific triploblastic organisms, the space between the endoderm and mesoderm remains as a remnant of the primary blastocoel rather than being fully enclosed by mesodermal tissue. This arrangement lacks a peritoneum and characterizes the structural organization of many roundworms, distinguishing them from true coelomates or acoelomates.

3. (C) Pseudopodia
This type of cellular locomotion involves the temporary extension of the cell membrane and cytoplasm. These dynamic structures are formed through cytoplasmic streaming and the transition between sol and gel states of the cytoskeleton. This mechanism allows the organism to change shape and move across surfaces or capture food particles through phagocytosis, serving as a fundamental characteristic of various protozoans.

4. (D) It is typically found in larger, fast-moving invertebrates.
Cilia are microscopic, hair-like structures that function through a coordinated, wave-like beating pattern to propel fluids or small organisms. While highly efficient for microscopic movement and surface fluid transport, this mechanism lacks the power required to propel large or heavy bodies at high speeds. Consequently, larger invertebrates rely on muscular systems rather than ciliary action for rapid locomotion.

5. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The lack of a robust fossil record from early geological periods creates significant gaps in the understanding of animal evolution. Because fossilized transitions between protozoans and complex metazoans are rarely found, scientists must rely on comparative anatomy and molecular data. This scientific uncertainty necessitates multiple competing theories to explain how multicellular life first arose from single-celled ancestors.

6. (B) it is completely lined by a mesodermally derived peritoneum.
A true body cavity is defined by the presence of a complete lining derived from the middle embryonic germ layer. In annelids, this fluid-filled space is enclosed by the peritoneum, which covers both the internal body wall and the external surface of the digestive tract. This structural organization allows for independent movement of organs and functions as a hydrostatic skeleton.

7. (D) Somatic and basal disc looping and gliding
Members of the phylum Coelenterata exhibit various modes of movement tailored to their sessile or slow-moving lifestyles. In certain polyps, the basal disc can secrete mucus to facilitate a slow gliding motion across the substrate. Additionally, they can perform somersaulting or looping by using their tentacles as temporary attachment points, allowing for more rapid changes in position when necessary.

8. (A) the length and number of the organelles per cell.
While both structures share a similar internal microtubule arrangement, they are distinguished by their physical distribution and size. Cilia are typically numerous and short, covering large portions of the cell surface. In contrast, flagella are much longer and usually occur in very small numbers. These differences influence the specific patterns of movement and fluid displacement each organelle generates.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

pressure.
(C) creation of suction by the sucker.
(D) contraction of retractor muscles to shorten the podium, pulling the animal forward.

293. From a physiological standpoint, what is the main drawback of using gills for respiration in a terrestrial environment?
(A) They offer too small a surface area.
(B) They cannot extract oxygen from the air.
(C) They would collapse and dry out, ceasing to function.
(D) They are too heavy to carry on land.

294. A key step in osmoregulation for a freshwater protozoan is the action of the contractile vacuole, which:
(A) actively pumps salts into the cell.
(B) collects and expels excess water that enters by osmosis.
(C) stores toxic nitrogenous waste.
(D) helps in capturing food particles.

295. The evolutionary trend from a primitive nerve net to a centralized nervous system is strongly correlated with the evolution of:
(A) radial symmetry.
(B) a sessile, filter-feeding lifestyle.
(C) parasitic adaptations.
(D) bilateral symmetry and active motility.

296. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R). Choose the correct option.
Assertion (A): The life cycles of many marine invertebrates include a planktonic larval stage.
Reason (R): This planktonic stage is a critical adaptation for dispersal, allowing sessile or slow-moving adults to colonize new habitats.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

297. The presence of a mastax, a complex pharynx with hardened jaws, would lead you to identify an unknown microscopic animal as a member of the phylum:
(A) Entoprocta
(B) Ectoprocta
(C) Rotifera
(D) Phoronida

298. The colonial "moss animals" belong to the phylum Ectoprocta. The term for the non-living protective case of an individual is _____, and the term for the living parts within is _____.
(A) Zoecium, Polypide
(B) Lorica, Corona
(C) Lophophore, Mastax
(D) Ancestrula, Statoblast

299. In the context of locomotion, what do an earthworm's peristalsis, a snail's gliding foot, and a sea cucumber's crawl all have in common?
(A) They all rely on a rigid exoskeleton.
(B) They all involve the use of cilia or flagella.
(C) They are all forms of jet propulsion.
(D) They are all based on muscular action against a hydrostatic skeleton or body mass.

300. The transition from a simple, diffuse nervous system to a more complex, centralized one allowed for the evolution of:
(A) purely reflexive behaviors.
(B) purposeful, coordinated, and complex behaviors.
(C) slow, undirected movements.
(D) a complete loss of sensory perception.

NODIA
www.nodia.in

282. The term "lophophorate" refers to a group of phyla that share what specific morphological feature?
(A) A crown of ciliated tentacles for feeding
(B) A benchmark for a trochophore larva
(C) A segmented body
(D) A chitinous exoskeleton

283. Which of the following represents the most primitive known type of nervous system in metazoans?
(A) The ladder-like system of flatworms.
(B) The nerve ring of echinoderms.
(C) The ganglionated ventral cord of annelids.
(D) The diffuse nerve net of cnidarians.

284. The organization of the coelom where the body cavity is formed by splitting of mesodermal bands is termed:
(A) Enterocoelous
(B) Schizocoelous
(C) Pseudocoelous
(D) Acoelous

285. A key difference in locomotion between a polychaete worm and an earthworm is the polychaete's use of:
(A) cilia for gliding.
(B) a muscular foot.
(C) parapodia for crawling and swimming.
(D) jet propulsion.

286. Match the items in List I with those in List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Respiratory Structure)
P. Tracheae
Q. Gills
R. Book Lungs
S. Dermal Branchiae
List II: (Example Group)
1. Aquatic Mollusc
2. Starfish
3. Spider
4. Insect
Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-4, R-2, S-3
(C) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4

287. Which of the following is the most direct cause of movement in amoeboid locomotion?
(A) The flow of cytoplasm into an extending pseudopod
(B) The beating of external cilia
(C) The contraction of circular and longitudinal muscles
(D) The forceful expulsion of water

288. The nervous system of an advanced arthropod like a bee is capable of all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) processing complex visual information.
(B) generating abstract thought and consciousness in the human sense.
(C) learning and memory (e.g., navigating to a food source).
(D) communication through dance language.

289. The bipinnaria larva is to a starfish as the trochophore larva is to a(n):
(A) Insect
(B) Clam
(C) Jellyfish
(D) Roundworm

290. All lophophorate phyla (Phoronida, Ectoprocta, Brachiopoda) share which of the following characteristics?
(A) A sessile, tube-dwelling or attached lifestyle as adults.
(B) A parasitic life cycle.
(C) A segmented body plan.
(D) An open circulatory system with hemocyanin.

291. The primary function of the coelom in providing a space for the development and expansion of internal organs is best exemplified by the:
(A) limited organ complexity in acoelomates like Planaria.
(B) simple tube-within-a-tube plan of pseudocoelomates like Ascaris.
(C) complex digestive and reproductive systems in coelomates like earthworms.
(D) lack of organs in diploblasts like Hydra.

292. The final step in the locomotion of a starfish's tube foot is:
(A) contraction of the ampulla.
(B) extension of the podium due to water

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

9. (C) Ascaris (Roundworm)
Organisms in the phylum Nematoda possess a body cavity that is not entirely enclosed by mesodermally derived tissue. This space, known as a pseudocoelom, is located between the gut and the muscular body wall. It serves as a hydrostatic skeleton and facilitates the transport of nutrients throughout the body. This structural arrangement is a defining feature that separates roundworms from flatworms.

10. (A) Peristaltic waves of contraction move from posterior to anterior.
In segmented worms, movement is generated by waves of muscular contraction that typically travel from the front toward the back of the organism. This process involves the alternating action of circular and longitudinal muscles. As the circular muscles contract, the segments lengthen, and the subsequent contraction of longitudinal muscles shortens them. This coordinated activity, assisted by setae, enables efficient movement.

11. (D) Echinodermata
This unique hydraulic system is a diagnostic feature of sea stars and their relatives. It consists of a network of fluid-filled canals that branch into tube feet. By regulating internal hydrostatic pressure, the organism can extend and retract these feet to facilitate movement, attachment to surfaces, and prey capture. This complex mechanism serves as both a circulatory and locomotory system.

12. (B) 1 and 3 only
Insects exhibit a wide variety of mouthpart adaptations specialized for different nutritional sources. Some species utilize hardened mandibles for chewing solid vegetation, while others possess specialized structures for piercing tissue and sucking fluids like blood or sap. In contrast, spiders typically employ extra-oral digestion and fangs rather than filter-feeding, highlighting the diverse ecological roles within this successful phylum.

13. (C) Mollusca
A specialized rasping organ is found in many invertebrates within this phylum, used primarily for feeding. It consists of a chitinous ribbon covered in numerous tiny teeth that scrape food from surfaces. This structure is highly adaptable, allowing different species to graze on algae or even drill through the shells of other organisms. Its presence is a key anatomical characteristic.

NODIA

14. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Terrestrial arthropods have evolved a network of air-filled tubes that deliver oxygen directly to their tissues. Because this system is highly efficient at gas exchange through diffusion, the circulatory fluid does not need to transport respiratory gases. Consequently, these organisms often lack respiratory pigments in their hemolymph, as the tracheal system independently meets the oxygen demands of their active metabolism.

15. (A) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1
Different invertebrate groups have evolved specialized structures to remove metabolic waste and maintain osmotic balance. Segmented worms utilize nephridia, while insects possess Malpighian tubules that empty into the gut. Arachnids often feature coxal glands, and flatworms rely on a network of flame cells. These diverse anatomical adaptations reflect the evolutionary pressures associated with different habitats and physiological requirements across various phyla.

16. (B) To regulate the water and salt balance of fluids.
Maintaining a stable internal environment is critical for survival in diverse aquatic and terrestrial habitats. This physiological process ensures that the concentration of solutes and the volume of water within an organism's body remain within a functional range. By managing these levels, invertebrates can prevent excessive swelling or dehydration, allowing their cells and metabolic systems to function efficiently despite external fluctuations.

17. (B) Nerve net
Primitive multicellular animals often lack a centralized brain or specialized ganglia. Instead, they possess a diffuse arrangement of neurons distributed throughout the body wall. This network allows for the transmission of impulses in multiple directions, enabling simple, coordinated responses to environmental stimuli. This structural organization is characteristic of organisms that exhibit radial symmetry and a relatively simple body plan.

18. (A) a pair of ventral nerve cords with segmental ganglia.
More complex invertebrates demonstrate a high degree of centralization and cephalization. This advanced organization typically includes a brain located at the anterior end connected to nerve cords running along the belly side of the animal. Along these cords, clusters of nerve cells are organized by segment to coordinate local movements and sensory inputs. This layout supports sophisticated behaviors.

19. (C) Annelida and Mollusca
Certain marine invertebrates share a characteristic free-swimming, ciliated larval stage during their development. This top-shaped organism features a band of cilia used for movement and feeding. The presence of this specific developmental form in two distinct groups suggests a shared evolutionary ancestry. This morphological link is a primary piece of evidence used to group these animals within the broader lineage.

20. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Indirect development involving a distinct juvenile form provides significant ecological advantages. Larvae often inhabit different environments and consume different food sources than adults, which minimizes the competition for resources between generations. Furthermore, these mobile stages facilitate the colonization of new areas, especially for species where the adult form is sessile or slow-moving. This strategy enhances the survival distribution.

21. (C) Corona
These microscopic aquatic animals possess a characteristic anatomical feature consisting of circles of cilia at the anterior end. When these cilia beat rapidly, they create the appearance of a rotating wheel, which generates water currents. This mechanism is essential for both drawing food particles toward the mouth and propelling the organism through its fluid environment, defining the group's biology.

22. (B) Entoprocta
This group consists of small, sessile aquatic animals that exhibit a specific body plan where the digestive tract is curved into a particular shape. A distinguishing anatomical feature is that the termination of the gut is located within the ring of tentacles. This organization separates them from other similar-looking groups, as their entire feeding and waste removal system is centralized within the crown.

23. (D) Lophophore
Certain sedentary marine worms utilize a specialized organ for the dual purposes of gas exchange and nutrient acquisition. This structure consists of a circular or horseshoe-shaped fold of the body wall that bears numerous ciliated tentacles. By creating water currents, it efficiently traps suspended particles and facilitates respiration, serving as a defining characteristic of this and several other related invertebrate phyla.

24. (A) Zoecium
Colonial invertebrates often live within protective structures that they secrete themselves. These individual chambers can be composed of various materials, such as calcium carbonate, chitin, or gelatinous substances. Each member of the colony resides within its own compartment, which provides structural support and defense against environmental threats. This arrangement is a fundamental aspect of the colonial life history of these organisms.

25. (C) developed internal partitions to form a multicellular body.
One prominent hypothesis regarding the transition to multicellularity suggests that a large organism with multiple nuclei underwent a process of internal division. Rather than aggregating separate cells, this model proposes that the formation of new cell membranes within the existing cytoplasm created a multicellular structure. This theory emphasizes the role of cellularization in the evolutionary development of early complex animal forms.

26. (A) 3, 2, 1, 4
Earthworm movement relies on a coordinated series of events involving the hydrostatic skeleton and muscle layers. The cycle begins as segments shorten and thicken to provide bulk, followed by the extension of anchors into the soil. The segments then stretch forward as they become thin, and finally, the anchors are pulled back to allow the next phase of the wave.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

27. (D) mode of formation during embryonic development.
True body cavities are categorized based on their origin during the early stages of life. One type arises from the physical splitting of solid masses of middle-layer tissue. The other type develops from the outward budding of the primitive digestive tract. While both result in a cavity lined by mesoderm, these distinct developmental pathways reflect significant evolutionary divergences between different animal lineages.

28. (B) Amoeboid movement
This form of locomotion is driven by the dynamic internal changes of the cell's living substance. The cytoplasm shifts between a more fluid state and a more rigid state, allowing for the regulated extension of the cell membrane. By controlling these physical properties, the organism can generate the internal pressure necessary to push forward and adapt its shape to the surrounding environment.

29. (C) the wave-like or whip-like motion of the flagellum.
Locomotion in many unicellular and small multicellular organisms is achieved through the active movement of long, slender appendages. These structures generate thrust by undergoing rhythmic oscillations that push against the surrounding liquid. This mechanical action creates a force that pulls or pushes the cell forward, depending on the specific orientation and pattern of the appendage's movement through the medium.

30. (D) changes in hydrostatic pressure within the water vascular system.
Sea stars and their relatives utilize a complex internal hydraulic network to control their movement. By contracting specialized muscular sacs, fluid is forced into the distal parts of the appendages, causing them to lengthen and attach to surfaces. Subsequent muscular contraction within the appendages pulls the fluid back, allowing them to shorten. This continuous regulation of fluid pressure drives the entire system.

31. (A) Deposit feeding using a proboscis
Invertebrates in this diverse phylum exhibit numerous specialized feeding strategies, including capturing suspended particles from water, piercing tissue to suck fluids, and using hardened jaws to grind solid material. However, the specific method of gathering organic matter directly from the sediment using an elongated, flexible snout is not a typical characteristic of this group, belonging instead to other specialized invertebrates.

32. (B) secreting enzymes and churning food.
Certain aquatic invertebrates possess a rotating rod-like structure within their digestive system. This organ functions by releasing digestive proteins while simultaneously winding in strands of mucus-containing food. The physical rotation helps to break down particles and mix them with chemicals, facilitating efficient nutrient extraction from the water column. This specialized mechanism is a key adaptation for filter-feeding lifestyles in specific molluscan groups.

33. (B) Grazing on algae using a complex jaw apparatus called Aristotle's lantern
These marine organisms employ a highly specialized feeding structure composed of multiple calcium carbonate plates and muscles. This five-sided mechanism allows them to scrape algae and other organic material from the surfaces of rocks with great precision. This adaptation is essential for their role as primary consumers in coastal ecosystems, allowing them to process tough plant matter effectively and consistently.

34. (A) a large surface area and a rich supply of blood or hemolymph.
Respiratory organs in aquatic environments are optimized for the extraction of dissolved gases from the water. They feature extensive folding or branching to maximize the contact zone with the surrounding medium. Simultaneously, a dense network of internal transport fluid ensures that captured oxygen is rapidly moved to the rest of the body. These structural features are essential for maintaining a high metabolic rate.

35. (C) Spiracles
Terrestrial arthropods regulate the entry of air into their internal respiratory network through specialized openings on the sides of their bodies. These pores can often be opened or closed to control the rate of gas exchange and minimize

NODIA

89. (C) A is true but R is false.
While larval forms are indeed ecologically and morphologically distinct from adults, this variation is not simply a replay of evolutionary history. Instead, these differences are functional adaptations to the specific environmental challenges faced at each life stage. Larvae and adults occupy different niches to avoid competition, and their unique features are driven by current selection pressures rather than being purely historical remnants.

90. (A) 3, 2, 4, 1
Different invertebrate groups follow a general evolutionary sequence from simpler to more complex body plans. Their characteristic larval forms, such as the solid planula, top-shaped trochophore, and three-appendaged nauplius, reflect these lineages. Understanding the progression from tissue-level organization toward advanced hydraulic and organ systems helps clarify the relationships between major phyla like coelenterates, annelids, arthropods, and echinoderms.

91. (D) Rotifera
These microscopic aquatic animals are named for the appearance of the ciliated structures at their anterior end. When the cilia beat in a coordinated metachronal rhythm, they create a visual effect similar to a spinning wheel. This motion is not just for show; it is critical for generating the water currents necessary to draw in food particles and propel the organism forward.

92. (B) presence of a segmented body (metamerism).
Phoronids are marine worms that live in protective tubes and utilize a specialized crown of tentacles for feeding. They possess a characteristic U-shaped digestive tract that allows them to live in confined spaces. However, unlike annelids, their bodies are not divided into repeated segments. This distinction is important for classifying them separately from other worm-like invertebrates that exhibit true metamerism.

93. (C) the colony arises from a single, asexually reproducing founder zooid.
Colonial organisms typically begin their lives when a single individual settles on a surface and starts to reproduce. Through continuous budding, many interconnected members are formed, all of which are genetically identical to the original founder. This collective organization allows the entire colony to grow, share nutrients, and respond to environmental factors as a single, highly integrated unit.

94. (D) Gastrula
One influential theory on the origin of animals proposes that the ancestral metazoan was a hollow sphere that folded inward to create a two-layered structure. This process of invagination is analogous to a specific stage of embryonic development found in most modern animals. The resulting organization features an internal digestive cavity and an external layer, forming the basis for complex tissues.

95. (A) mesodermal parenchyma cells.
In animals that lack a body cavity, the region between the outer epidermis and the inner gut is not hollow. Instead, it is filled with a solid mass of specialized packing tissue derived from the middle germ layer. This tissue provides structural support and facilitates the transport of nutrients and gases through diffusion, which is characteristic of the body plan of flatworms.

96. (B) Ciliary movement
This form of locomotion involves the rhythmic beating of numerous short, hair-like organelles. Each appendage undergoes a forceful forward stroke to push against the fluid, followed by a more flexible backstroke to return to the starting position. This coordinated activity creates a continuous wave of motion that can move the entire organism or circulate fluids over its body surface.

97. (B) convergent evolution.
When unrelated organisms develop similar structural or functional adaptations in response to similar environmental pressures, it is referred to as a specific evolutionary phenomenon. Both jellyfish and squids utilize the expulsion of water to generate movement, but they evolved these mechanisms independently. This highlights how different lineages can arrive at similar solutions for the problem of efficient propulsion through an aquatic medium.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

others are adapted for defending the colony or managing reproductive processes. This structural and functional variation among individuals within a single colony allows the entire group to operate more efficiently and respond to diverse environmental challenges more effectively.

45. (C) all multicellular animals.
The biological classification of organisms distinguishes between single-celled life forms and those composed of many specialized cells. This specific term encompasses all animals that exhibit a multicellular organization, regardless of their symmetry or the presence of a body cavity. These organisms are characterized by high levels of cellular differentiation, allowing for the development of complex tissues, organs, and physiological systems necessary for life.

46. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Soft-bodied invertebrates rely on internal fluid pressure for structural support and movement. In segmented worms, the presence of incompressible fluid within the body cavity allows muscular contractions to be transmitted throughout the body. When specific muscles contract, the resulting pressure changes the shape of the segments, driving the organism forward. This mechanical system is essential for efficient burrowing and crawling.

47. (A) Ascaris - Acoelomate
The classification of animals based on their internal body cavities is a fundamental aspect of zoology. While some organisms lack a cavity entirely and others possess a true coelom lined by mesoderm, certain groups like roundworms feature a space that is only partially lined. Identifying the specific type of cavity present in various phyla is crucial for understanding their evolutionary relationships and physiological capabilities.

48. (B) Cilia and flagella
The internal framework of these microscopic locomotory appendages is defined by a highly conserved arrangement of protein tubes. This specific configuration consists of a central pair of individual filaments surrounded by a ring of nine doubled filaments. This mechanical setup, powered by motor proteins, allows the structures to bend and move in coordinated patterns, facilitating fluid transport and cellular propulsion.

49. (B) rhythmic contractions of the bell, forcing water out.
These marine organisms move through the water column using a form of jet propulsion. By rapidly contracting the muscles in their umbrella-shaped bodies, they expel a volume of water from beneath them, which generates a reactive force that pushes the animal forward. This rhythmic pulsing allows them to navigate their environment, although they are still largely influenced by the surrounding ocean currents.

50. (A) Excretion and osmoregulation
Many invertebrates utilize specialized tubular structures to maintain their internal physiological balance. These organs are responsible for filtering metabolic wastes from the body fluids and regulating the concentration of water and essential salts. By continuously processing these fluids, the organism can survive in varying environmental conditions while ensuring that its cellular environment remains stable and free from toxic accumulation.

51. (C) Setae
Echinoderms utilize a variety of specialized structures for movement, including hydraulic tube feet, moveable external spines, and flexible body extensions. However, the small, stiff, hair-like bristles common in segmented worms are absent in this phylum. Instead, their unique water vascular system and calcified skeletal elements provide the necessary mechanical support and propulsion for navigating the diverse seafloor environments they inhabit.

52. (D) Tracheoles
The respiratory system of many terrestrial arthropods terminates in a network of extremely fine, fluid-filled tubes. These structures are the actual sites where oxygen is transferred directly to the individual cells of the body. Because they are so small and numerous, they provide an massive surface area for gas exchange, allowing the organism to meet the high metabolic demands of activity.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

71. (D) A contained volume of incompressible fluid
For an internal fluid system to provide structural support and facilitate movement, it must be enclosed within a flexible but strong container. Because liquids cannot be significantly compressed, muscular contractions against the fluid can be transmitted to other parts of the body, causing changes in shape. This mechanical arrangement is essential for the movement and stability of many soft-bodied invertebrates.

72. (A) Basal disc
Certain sessile aquatic animals can slowly change their position by gliding across the substrate. This is achieved through the secretion of a slippery substance from the lower surface of their bodies, combined with subtle muscular movements. This specialized area provides a stable attachment point for the organism while also allowing for limited mobility when environmental conditions necessitate a change in location.

73. (C) By chewing and grinding plant matter with its mandibles.
These insects possess mouthparts specialized for processing solid vegetation. Their hardened, jaw-like structures are designed to cut through tough plant tissues and mechanically break them down before ingestion. This feeding strategy allows them to efficiently consume a wide range of terrestrial plants, supporting their role as significant consumers in various grassland and agricultural ecosystems throughout the world.

74. (A) Snails and squids
Many molluscs utilize a specialized respiratory pigment that contains copper as its central oxygen-binding element. When oxygenated, this pigment reflects a distinct blue color, which is a characteristic feature of the circulatory fluid in these animals. This adaptation is essential for delivering oxygen to the tissues in diverse environments, from the deep ocean to terrestrial habitats, supporting their metabolic activities.

75. (D) Platyhelminthes
Flatworms exhibit a centralized nervous system that typically features a pair of nerve centers at the front of the body. From these centers, two main nerve cords run the length of the organism, connected at intervals by cross-links. This structural arrangement resembles a ladder and represents an early evolutionary step toward a more complex and coordinated nervous system for directing behavior.

76. (B) forcing a transition from bilateral to radial symmetry.
The development of a true body cavity provided significant evolutionary benefits, such as creating space for larger organs, acting as a hydrostatic skeleton, and allowing the gut to move independently of the body wall. However, this structural innovation is generally associated with bilaterally symmetrical animals and did not cause a transition toward radial symmetry, which is found in different animal lineages.

77. (C) Planula - Coelenterata
Many aquatic invertebrates begin their lives as specialized juvenile forms adapted for dispersal. Jellyfish and their relatives produce a solid, ciliated larva that swims through the water before settling to become a polyp. Correctly identifying these larval stages and their corresponding adult phyla is essential for understanding the complex life histories and evolutionary relationships among the diverse groups of invertebrates.

78. (D) A protective external case or shell
Some microscopic aquatic organisms are enclosed within a hardened outer layer that provides structural support and protection from predators. This casing can be composed of various materials and often features specific shapes or spines characteristic of the species. It serves as a durable envelope for the soft internal organs while still allowing the organism to interact with its environment through specific openings.

79. (A) A circular or U-shaped ridge around the mouth bearing ciliated tentacles
This specialized feeding organ is shared by several invertebrate groups and is designed to efficiently capture suspended particles from the water. It consists of a crown of ciliated tentacles that create water currents to draw food toward the mouth. Because it also provides a large surface area for gas exchange, it serves a dual role in both nutrition and respiration.

80. (B) Ectoprocts are exclusively solitary organisms.
While many minor phyla exhibit diverse reproductive strategies, such as parthenogenesis

NODIA

62. (D) contraction of the ampulla, forcing fluid into the podium.
The hydraulic movement of appendages in sea stars is driven by specialized muscular sacs. When these sacs contract, the fluid they contain is pushed into the tube feet, causing them to elongate and extend outward. This process is a fundamental part of the water vascular system, allowing the animal to move across the substrate and attach firmly to surfaces for feeding.

63. (A) Hemoglobin
The circulatory fluid in most insects does not serve as the primary carrier of respiratory gases because of their highly efficient tracheal system. As a result, they do not require the iron-based protein that gives vertebrate blood its characteristic red color. Instead, their hemolymph is typically clear, yellowish, or green, serving primarily to transport nutrients, hormones, and metabolic wastes.

64. (B) hindgut.
Terrestrial arthropods utilize specialized tubular organs to remove metabolic waste and manage osmotic balance. These structures collect solutes and water from the surrounding body fluid and deposit them into the posterior section of the digestive tract. This arrangement allows for the reabsorption of essential water and salts before the waste is finally expelled, which is a critical adaptation for terrestrial life.

65. (B) development of an embryo from an unfertilized egg.
Some microscopic aquatic invertebrates utilize a specialized reproductive strategy that allows for rapid population growth without the need for mating. In this process, offspring develop directly from female gametes that have not been fertilized by sperm. This mechanism is particularly advantageous in stable environments where favorable conditions can be exploited quickly, ensuring the continued success and proliferation of the species.

66. (C) A is true but R is false.
While the presence of a specific ciliated larval form suggests an evolutionary link between two major phyla, these larvae are not structurally identical in every detail. They share a general top-shaped body and a pre-oral ciliary band, but specific anatomical features can differ between the groups. These similarities are used as evidence for a shared ancestry within the broader lophotrochozoan lineage.

67. (C) Position of the anus relative to the tentacular crown
Two groups of small, sessile aquatic animals are distinguished primarily by their digestive anatomy. In one group, the anus opens within the ring of feeding tentacles, while in the other, it is located outside this circle. This structural difference is a fundamental characteristic used in biological classification to separate these superficially similar organisms into different taxonomic phyla.

68. (D) Ectoprocta
This term refers to the individual members of a colonial organism, which are often specialized for different functions like feeding, defense, or reproduction. These individuals live together in a coordinated group, sharing resources and contributing to the survival of the entire colony. This high degree of integration and specialization is a defining feature of the life history of these aquatic invertebrates.

69. (C) Phoronida
The life history of certain marine worms involves a unique, free-swimming juvenile stage designed for dispersal in the open sea. This larva features an elongated body with a characteristic arrangement of ciliary bands and tentacles used for swimming and feeding. Eventually, this planktonic form settles onto the seafloor and undergoes metamorphosis to become a stationary, tube-dwelling adult.

70. (A) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
Animal body cavities are classified by their distinct developmental pathways. A cavity can form through the splitting of solid tissue or by the outward budding of the primitive gut. Some organisms completely lack a cavity, while others retain the primary embryonic space. These different structural arrangements provide important clues about the evolutionary history and physiological adaptations of various animal groups.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

the loss of internal moisture. They serve as the primary gateway for atmospheric oxygen to enter the system of tubes that leads to tissues.

36. (D) Copper (Cu)
Many invertebrates utilize specialized proteins to transport oxygen throughout their bodies. Unlike the iron-based proteins found in vertebrates, this specific molecule utilizes a different metallic element to bind with gas molecules. When oxygenated, this pigment gives the circulatory fluid a characteristic blue color. This adaptation is common in various groups of molluscs and arthropods, supporting their diverse physiological and metabolic needs.

37. (C) 1 and 3 only
Invertebrate nervous systems show a range of complexity from simple networks to highly organized centers. Primitive forms often lack a central control point, whereas more advanced groups demonstrate the concentration of sensory and processing organs at the front of the body. Furthermore, the typical arrangement for many segmented invertebrates involves a belly-side nerve cord rather than a back-side one, reflecting different lineages.

38. (B) Crustaceans
Many aquatic arthropods share a common early developmental stage characterized by a simple, unsegmented body. This larva typically possesses three pairs of appendages used for both swimming and feeding, along with a single central eye. The presence of this specific form across various groups within the phylum suggests a shared evolutionary history and is a key feature in their life cycles.

39. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Echinoderms exhibit a fascinating developmental transition from an early juvenile stage with two-sided symmetry to an adult form with many-sided symmetry. This change involves significant internal and external reorganization during metamorphosis. The existence of a bilaterally symmetrical larva provides strong evidence that the ancestors of this group were also bilaterally symmetrical before evolving their unique adult body plan.

40. (B) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1
Different invertebrate phyla are associated with specific developmental forms. Jellyfish and their relatives produce a solid, ciliated larva, while certain molluscs feature a specialized parasitic stage. Many aquatic arthropods begin life as a simple three-appendaged form, and sea stars develop through a distinct two-sided larval phase. These varied stages are critical for the dispersal and survival of each respective group.

41. (C) Rotifera
Microscopic aquatic organisms in this phylum possess a highly specialized internal grinding organ. This muscular structure contains hardened, jaw-like elements that are used to mechanically break down food particles collected from the water. This adaptation allows these tiny animals to process a variety of nutritional sources effectively, supporting their complex metabolic needs within their diverse freshwater and marine habitats.

42. (A) the position of the anus; inside the tentacular crown in Entoprocta, outside in Ectoprocta.
While two groups of small aquatic invertebrates may appear similar due to their ciliated feeding structures, they are distinguished by the arrangement of their digestive systems. In one group, the waste exit is located within the circle of feeding tentacles. In the other, the exit is situated outside this circle. This fundamental anatomical difference is a primary criterion for their separate classifications.

43. (D) A planktonic larva (actinotrocha) that settles and develops into a sessile, tube-dwelling adult.
These marine worms follow a life cycle that begins with a free-swimming, ciliated juvenile form designed for dispersal in the open ocean. After a period of development, the larva descends to the sea floor and undergoes a transformation into a stationary adult. The adult lives within a permanent, self-secreted tube, where it utilizes a specialized feeding organ to capture suspended particles.

44. (B) Ectoprocta
Certain colonial invertebrates exhibit a sophisticated division of labor where individual members are modified for specific tasks. While some focus exclusively on gathering nutrients,

NODIA

or complex larval stages, some groups are primarily characterized by their integrated lifestyle. Certain aquatic invertebrates always live in colonies composed of many interconnected individuals. These organisms share resources and often show functional specialization among members, which is a fundamental aspect of their biology that distinguishes them from solitary species.

81. (B) Rotifera
Microscopic organisms that possess a body cavity derived from the blastocoel and a characteristic ciliated crown at the anterior end belong to this phylum. They also feature a complete digestive tract with a specialized muscular pharynx for grinding food. These anatomical details, combined with their typical freshwater habitats, distinguish them from other similar-looking invertebrates like flatworms or colonial marine animals.

82. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Cellular locomotion in various protozoans and specialized animal cells is driven by the internal reorganization of the cytoskeleton. By assembling and disassembling specific protein filaments and shifting the cytoplasm between fluid and rigid states, the cell can push its membrane forward. This dynamic process allows the organism to change its shape and move across surfaces to find food or respond to stimuli.

83. (C) They provide grip and anchorage during movement.
Segmented worms utilize small, stiff bristles to facilitate their movement through the soil. These structures can be extended to anchor specific segments against the substrate, providing the necessary traction for the muscles to pull the rest of the body forward. Without these anchoring points, the muscular contractions would not effectively move the animal, making them essential for efficient burrowing and crawling.

84. (D) Stone canal
The water vascular system of a sea star is connected to the external environment through a specialized porous plate. From this plate, a reinforced tube leads to a central ring canal that surrounds the mouth. This tube is hardened with calcium carbonate to prevent its collapse, ensuring a continuous flow of fluid that is necessary for the operation of the hydraulic tube feet.

85. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Arthropods occupy a vast range of environments and have evolved numerous specialized respiratory structures. These include networks of air-filled tubes for terrestrial life, internal plate-like structures for certain arachnids, and various types of gills for aquatic species. This diversity of anatomical adaptations reflects the evolutionary success of the phylum in colonizing nearly every habitat on Earth while maintaining high metabolic rates.

86. (B) greater specialization of body regions.
Dividing the body into repeated units provides a foundation for evolutionary advancement. It allows different parts of the organism to become modified for specific tasks, such as feeding, movement, or reproduction, without affecting the function of the whole body. This organizational strategy leads to increased physiological efficiency and supports more complex behaviors, representing a significant milestone in the evolution of animal body plans.

87. (D) The “brain” and ventral nerve cord of a honeybee.
High levels of neural organization are characterized by a centralized processing center and coordinated communication throughout the body. Advanced invertebrates possess a complex brain and specialized nerve cords that allow for sophisticated behaviors, such as learning, social interaction, and navigation. This degree of centralization is far more developed than the diffuse networks or simple nerve cords found in more primitive animal groups.

88. (A) coelenterates.
The life cycle of most jellyfish and their relatives involves a specialized solid, ciliated larva. This juvenile form is essential for the dispersal of the species, as it can swim through the water column to reach new habitats. Once it finds a suitable location, it settles and transforms into a polyp, ensuring the continued survival and distribution of these diverse aquatic animals.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

53. (C) Sea urchins
A highly complex feeding mechanism is found within certain spiny marine invertebrates, consisting of multiple calcified plates and muscles. This five-sided structure functions like a set of jaws and teeth, allowing the organism to scrape algae and other food items from hard surfaces. This sophisticated adaptation is essential for their role as grazers in coastal and deep-sea benthic environments.

54. (B) Increasing the complexity of the adult nervous system
Larval stages primarily serve to facilitate the spread of the species, reduce resource competition between different age groups, and allow the organism to exploit diverse ecological niches. While these stages are crucial for survival and dispersal, they do not inherently function to increase the complexity of the final adult nervous system, which is determined by different genetic and developmental factors.

55. (D) Their anus is located outside the lophophore.
These colonial aquatic animals are characterized by a specific arrangement of their digestive and feeding systems. They possess a crown of ciliated tentacles used for capturing food particles from the water. A key distinguishing feature is that the waste exit of the digestive tract is positioned outside the circle of these tentacles, preventing the contamination of the incoming water stream.

56. (A) Syncytial Ciliate Theory by Hadži
This hypothesis proposes that the first multicellular animals evolved from a single-celled ancestor with multiple nuclei. It suggests that the development of cell membranes within the ancestral cytoplasm eventually created a multicellular organism with bilateral symmetry. This model emphasizes the transformation of a complex, multinucleated individual into a partitioned entity, rather than the aggregation of many separate individual cells.

57. (B) 2 and 3 only
Animal body cavities are classified by their tissue lining and origin. Some organisms entirely lack a cavity between the gut and body wall. Others possess a space derived from the primary embryonic cavity, which is not completely enclosed by mesodermal tissue. True coeloms, however, must be fully lined by tissue derived from the mesoderm, not the endoderm, defining their complex organization.

58. (A) moving small aquatic organisms or moving fluids across surfaces.
The rhythmic beating of microscopic hair-like structures is a highly effective mechanism for locomotion in small-scale environments. It allows tiny organisms to swim through water or helps larger animals move mucus and other fluids over their internal and external surfaces. However, this method lacks the mechanical power necessary for larger terrestrial animals or rapid long-distance movement in the open ocean.

59. (C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
Movement in segmented worms is achieved through the coordinated action of antagonistic muscle layers. These contractions act upon the internal body fluid, which functions as a dynamic hydrostatic skeleton. The fluid is incompressible and transmits muscular force to change the body's shape, facilitating burrowing and crawling. It is far from being a non-functional filler; it is essential for locomotion.

60. (A) 2, 3, 1, 4
Invertebrate nervous systems show a clear progression in organizational complexity. Starting with a diffuse network of neurons, they evolve toward ladder-like arrangements with some centralization. Further advancement involves the development of a brain and a ventral nerve cord with segmental processing centers. This increasing specialization allows for more sophisticated environmental interactions and coordinated behaviors across different animal lineages.

61. (C) Extending a proboscis to gather organic matter from sediment.
Certain molluscs have evolved to feed on organic material that has settled onto the seafloor. They utilize specialized anatomical structures to probe the surrounding mud or sand and collect nutrient-rich particles. This strategy differs from scraping algae or filtering water, as it focuses on the concentrated organic debris found within the sediment, supporting their specific ecological roles in benthic communities.

NODIA

98. (A) hydrostatic skeleton.
The movement of segmented worms is a direct result of muscular force acting upon an incompressible, fluid-filled body cavity. By contracting different muscle layers, the worm can change the shape of its segments, pushing against the fluid to generate the necessary pressure for locomotion. This internal mechanical system provides both the support and the means of movement for these soft-bodied animals.

99. (C) minimizes water loss associated with respiration.
Living in terrestrial environments presents the challenge of maintaining internal moisture while exchanging gases. Arthropods have addressed this by evolving an internal network of tubes that open to the outside through small, regulated pores. This arrangement keeps the respiratory surfaces deep within the body, which significantly reduces the amount of water lost through evaporation during the process of gas exchange.

100. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
Invertebrates exhibit a wide array of specialized feeding structures adapted to their specific diets and lifestyles. These include rasping organs in snails, complex five-sided jaws in sea urchins, ciliated crowns in sessile marine worms, and specialized venomous fangs in arachnids. These anatomical features are essential diagnostic characteristics for identifying and understanding the ecological roles of diverse animal groups.

101. (C) osmoregulator.
Organisms that inhabit environments with different salt concentrations than their own body fluids must actively manage their internal chemistry. By using specialized organs to pump out excess water or absorb essential salts, they can maintain a stable internal environment regardless of external conditions. This physiological capability is essential for survival in freshwater, marine, and terrestrial habitats where environmental solute levels fluctuate.

102. (B) Neuron
The basic building block of any complex animal's communication system is a specialized cell designed to transmit electrical and chemical signals. These cells are organized into networks that process information from the environment and coordinate the organism's responses. From the simplest nerve nets to the most advanced brains, these fundamental units are essential for all aspects of neural function and behavior.

103. (D) Cephalization
A major trend in the evolution of animal body plans is the concentration of nervous tissue and sensory organs at one end of the body. This development is usually associated with bilateral symmetry and directed movement, as it allows the organism to sense and process information about the environment it is entering. This arrangement supports more complex behaviors and specialized feeding strategies.

104. (A) To ensure the adult body plan is simple.
Larval stages offer many evolutionary benefits, such as reducing competition for food between parents and offspring, facilitating the spread of the species to new areas, and allowing for higher total reproductive output. However, the presence of a larva does not serve to simplify the adult body plan; in fact, the complex metamorphosis often leads to highly specialized and intricate adult forms.

105. (C) Corona
The common name for these microscopic animals comes from the visual effect created by their ciliated anterior organs. The rapid, coordinated beating of these cilia generates water currents that look like rotating wheels. This mechanism is the primary means for the animal to capture food and move through the water, making it the most prominent and functional feature of their biology.

106. (A) Entoprocta
A small, sessile invertebrate with a stalk and a crown of tentacles can be identified by the arrangement of its internal organs. If both the entry and exit points of the digestive tract are located within the circle of tentacles, the organism belongs to this specific group. This anatomical layout distinguishes them from other lophophorates where the anus is situated outside the crown.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

107. (D) a lophophore feeding structure.
Several distinct phyla are grouped together based on the presence of a specialized ciliated feeding organ. This structure consists of a ridge around the mouth that bears numerous tentacles used to filter food from the water. Because this organ also facilitates gas exchange, it is central to the physiology of these organisms, which often share similar sessile or sedentary lifestyles.

108. (B) feeding and nutrition.
Within a colony of certain aquatic invertebrates, individuals are often specialized for different roles. The most common type of individual is primarily responsible for capturing food particles and distributing nutrients to the rest of the colony. These feeding members use their ciliated organs to create water currents, ensuring the entire group has the energy needed for growth and survival.

109. (C) Sponges
One major theory of metazoan origin is supported by the striking similarity between certain single-celled organisms and the specialized feeding cells found in primitive animals. These cells feature a collar of microvilli surrounding a single flagellum, which is used to trap food particles. This structural correspondence provides strong evidence for an evolutionary link between colonial flagellates and the first multicellular animals.

110. (D) It is a body cavity derived from the blastocoel, lying between the mesoderm and endoderm.
In certain triploblastic animals, the space between the gut and the body wall is not completely enclosed by mesodermally derived tissue. Instead, it represents a persistent embryonic cavity. This fluid-filled space serves as a hydrostatic skeleton and a medium for the transport of materials, but it lacks the cellular lining found in more complex animals with true coeloms.

111. (A) an Amoeba.
The way certain specialized immune cells move to engulf pathogens is essentially the same as the locomotion of a well-known single-celled protozoan. Both rely on the dynamic internal reorganization of the cytoskeleton to extend temporary projections of the cell membrane. This fundamental biological process is a highly effective way for cells to crawl across surfaces and interact with their surroundings.

112. (C) 1 and 3 only
Invertebrate locomotion is diverse and includes specialized methods like somersaulting in certain coelenterates and the use of a hydraulic water vascular system in echinoderms. Burrowing in segmented worms, however, requires the coordinated use of both circular and longitudinal muscles, not just one type. These varied mechanisms allow different animal groups to navigate their specific aquatic and terrestrial environments effectively.

113. (B) their evolutionary origin and detailed anatomy.
While respiratory organs in different aquatic groups serve the same basic purpose of extracting oxygen from water, they have evolved independently and have different structural details. The internal anatomy and the specific tissues involved in forming these organs vary significantly between vertebrates and various invertebrate phyla. These differences reflect the distinct evolutionary pathways and body plans characteristic of each respective group.

114. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The tracheal system of insects is a specialized network of tubes that delivers air directly to the body's tissues. Because this system provides oxygen through diffusion at such high efficiency, these organisms do not rely on their circulatory fluid to carry respiratory gases. This independence allows for a relatively simple circulatory system that lacks the specialized oxygen-binding pigments found in other animals.

115. (C) Osmoregulation
Terrestrial invertebrates that lack a waterproof outer layer are highly susceptible to losing internal moisture to the environment. In a very dry setting, their most immediate challenge is to prevent lethal dehydration and maintain the correct balance of salts in their body fluids. This physiological struggle for water balance is often the limiting factor for their survival and activity in arid conditions.

NODIA

116. (D) more complex, coordinated, and directed behaviors.
Moving from a diffuse nerve network to a centralized system with a brain allows for the integration of sensory information from across the body. This advanced organization enables animals to exhibit more sophisticated behaviors, such as hunting, social interaction, and navigating toward specific goals. It represents a significant evolutionary step toward higher intelligence and more effective interactions with the environment.

117. (C) Molluscs
Many marine invertebrates in this phylum develop through a specialized larval stage characterized by a large, ciliated swimming organ. This structure, which resembles a pair of wing-like lobes, is used for both locomotion and for gathering food from the water column. The presence of this larval form is a key feature in the life history of snails, clams, and their relatives.

118. (B) Rotifera
Microscopic freshwater animals that possess a ciliated crown and a specialized grinding organ are members of this phylum. They are often recognized by the rhythmic beating of their cilia, which creates a rotating appearance. These organisms are highly adaptable and are a significant component of aquatic ecosystems, where they feed on microscopic organic matter and serve as prey for larger animals.

119. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Although two phyla of aquatic invertebrates share a similar crown of tentacles, they are distinguished by fundamental differences in their digestive systems. In one group, the anus is located outside the ring of tentacles, which defines them as lophophorates. In the other, both the mouth and anus are situated inside the crown. This anatomical distinction is the primary reason for their separate classification.

120. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
Major invertebrate phyla are distinguished by their unique anatomical features. Segmented worms exhibit repeated body units, while many molluscs possess a rasping organ for feeding. Arthropods are defined by their jointed appendages and protective exoskeletons, and echinoderms utilize a specialized hydraulic system for movement. These characteristic traits are essential for understanding the biological diversity and evolutionary history of the animal kingdom.

121. (C) Schizocoely
In many protostome invertebrates, the true body cavity forms through a specific developmental process. This involves the physical splitting of a solid mass of tissue derived from the middle embryonic layer. As the tissue separates, a fluid-filled space is created that is entirely lined by mesoderm. This method of coelom formation is a key distinguishing feature of groups like annelids, molluscs, and arthropods.

122. (B) 2, 4, 3, 1
The movement of an amoeba follows a regulated cycle of internal cytoplasmic changes. It begins with the flow of fluid cytoplasm into a growing projection, followed by a transformation into a more rigid state at the tip. This new structure then attaches to the surface, and the cycle completes as the cytoplasm at the rear becomes more fluid, allowing the body to follow.

123. (D) 9 peripheral doublets and 2 central single microtubules.
The internal framework of certain locomotory organelles consists of a specific arrangement of protein filaments. This structure features two individual microtubules located in the center, surrounded by nine pairs of joined microtubules arranged in a circle. This highly conserved pattern provides the structural stability and mechanical basis for the bending movements required to propel cells through various liquid media effectively.

124. (B) peristaltic burrowing seen in earthworms.
While most segmented worms move through waves of muscular contraction along their bodies, some have modified this basic mechanism. Leeches utilize suckers at both ends to firmly attach to a surface, and then use their muscular systems to shorten and lengthen their bodies in a looping fashion. This movement is an evolutionary variation of the same fundamental muscular and hydrostatic principles.

NODIA

143. (A) The mouth and anus both open within the tentacular crown.
These small, sessile aquatic animals are distinguished by their specific digestive anatomy. Both the entrance and the exit of the gut are located within the ring of feeding tentacles. This structural arrangement is a defining characteristic of the phylum and separates them from other similar-looking groups where the waste exit is positioned outside the crown of tentacles.

144. (B) Defensive zooids shaped like a bird's beak
Colonial invertebrates often feature specialized members that perform distinct functions for the benefit of the entire group. Some individuals are modified into pincer-like structures that can snap shut to prevent other organisms from settling on the colony. These defensive members help protect the feeding and reproductive individuals from competition and predation, ensuring the overall health and survival of the collective.

145. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The formation of a true body cavity occurs through two distinct developmental pathways in different animal lineages. One method involves the physical splitting of solid masses of embryonic tissue, while the other involves the outward budding of the primitive digestive tract. These different origins reflect the deep evolutionary divide between protostomes and deuterostomes, even though both result in a similarly functional, mesoderm-lined cavity.

146. (A) Amoeba - Ciliary beating
Invertebrates utilize a wide variety of locomotory mechanisms, including hydraulic systems, muscular waves, and rhythmic contractions. However, the movement of an amoeba is driven by the internal streaming of cytoplasm and the extension of temporary projections, not by the beating of microscopic hair-like organelles. Ciliary motion is characteristic of other groups of protozoans and the tissues of many multicellular animals.

147. (C) Barnacle and Clam
Both of these aquatic invertebrates utilize specialized structures to capture food particles suspended in the water column. While one uses its modified legs to sweep the water and the other uses ciliated gills to trap particles in mucus, both rely on the same fundamental strategy of filtering microscopic organic matter for nutrition. This adaptation is common among sessile or slow-moving marine organisms.

148. (D) Ammonia
For many aquatic invertebrates, the primary waste product of protein metabolism is a highly toxic nitrogenous compound. Because they live in an environment where water is abundant, they can safely dilute and expel this substance directly into their surroundings. This strategy is energetically efficient compared to converting the waste into less toxic forms, making it the most common approach for marine and freshwater species.

149. (C) increasing the speed of nerve impulse conduction.
Certain marine molluscs have evolved exceptionally large nerve fibers to facilitate their rapid defensive responses. The increased diameter of these fibers significantly reduces the resistance to electrical flow, allowing signals to travel much faster than in typical neurons. This adaptation is critical for coordinating the simultaneous contraction of muscles required for the sudden, powerful jet propulsion used to escape from predators.

150. (B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
Invertebrate development often includes specialized larval forms with unique features. These can include a simple unsegmented body with a single eye, a top-shaped body with a band of cilia, a solid ciliated form, or a specialized bivalved stage that lives as a parasite. These varied forms are essential for the dispersal and life histories of diverse animal phyla across different habitats.

151. (D) Rotifera
Some microscopic animals have evolved a remarkable ability to survive extreme environmental stress by entering a state of suspended animation. In this condition, their metabolism nearly stops, allowing them to withstand complete dehydration and temperature extremes for long periods. Once favorable conditions return, they can quickly rehydrate

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

134. (B) Phoronida
This phylum consists of marine worms that reside within permanent chitinous tubes. They utilize a specialized ciliated organ to capture food particles and facilitate gas exchange. Their digestive tract is curved into a characteristic U-shape, allowing them to effectively process food while living in a confined, sedentary environment. This unique combination of features distinguishes them from other similar-looking worm-like invertebrates.

135. (D) Ectoprocta
These colonial aquatic animals often grow in patterns that resemble moss or other plant-like structures. Each colony is composed of many individual members, each living in its own protective chamber. Their collective appearance and integrated life history are the basis for their common name. They are a widespread and diverse group, found in both marine and freshwater environments around the world.

136. (A) Volvox and choanoflagellates
The idea that multicellular animals evolved from a colonial ancestor is supported by the existence of modern organisms that show intermediate levels of organization. These include spherical colonies of flagellated cells and specialized single-celled organisms that closely resemble the feeding cells found in sponges. These contemporary examples provide a biological model for how cell specialization and coordination could have originally evolved.

137. (C) Exclusively serving as the primary site for external gas exchange
The true body cavity provides numerous advantages, such as creating a hydrostatic skeleton, allowing for organ maturation, and enabling the gut to move independently. However, it is not the primary site for the initial exchange of gases with the environment, which typically occurs across specialized respiratory surfaces like gills or skin. The coelom primarily functions in the internal transport and support systems.

138. (A) tentacles and the basal disc.
Certain sessile aquatic polyps can perform a specialized form of movement that resembles an acrobat's somersault. This involves bending the body until the tentacles touch the substrate, then releasing the base and flipping over to reattach further along. This coordinated use of both ends of the body allows the organism to change its position much more quickly than simple gliding or creeping.

139. (A) 1 only
Respiratory organs like gills are specifically adapted for extracting dissolved oxygen from water and will typically collapse and fail in terrestrial environments. In contrast, the tracheal system of insects delivers air directly to tissues without the help of the circulatory system. Furthermore, respiratory pigments are not always confined to specialized cells; they are often found dissolved directly in the plasma of many invertebrates.

NODIA

140. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Among all invertebrates, cephalopods possess the most highly developed and centralized nervous systems. Their large brains and complex sensory organs support advanced cognitive abilities, including problem-solving, learning from experience, and using intricate visual signals for communication. This degree of neural sophistication is unique among non-vertebrate animals and reflects their highly active and predatory lifestyles in the world's oceans.

141. (C) planktonic larval stages.
Many marine invertebrates utilize specialized juvenile forms that are adapted for survival and dispersal in the open water. These larvae often look nothing like their adult counterparts and are equipped with cilia or other structures for swimming and feeding in the plankton. This stage is a critical part of the life cycle, ensuring the spread of the species to new habitats.

142. (D) Annelida and Mollusca
The shared presence of a characteristic top-shaped, ciliated larval stage is a key piece of evidence linking two major invertebrate phyla. This developmental similarity suggests that segmented worms and molluscs share a common evolutionary ancestor. This connection is used to group these diverse animals together within the broader category of lophotrochozoans, highlighting their deep historical relationship in the animal kingdom.

125. (C) water vascular system.
Sea stars and their relatives possess specialized hydraulic appendages used for movement and attachment. These structures are part of a unique internal network of canals that regulate fluid pressure to extend and retract the feet. This system is essential for the animal's interaction with its environment, allowing it to crawl over the seafloor and capture prey with significant force.

126. (D) filtering plankton and organic matter from water using its gills.
Certain marine and freshwater molluscs have evolved to feed on microscopic particles suspended in the water. They draw water into their bodies and pass it over highly specialized, ciliated gills. These gills trap food particles in a layer of mucus, which is then transported to the mouth for ingestion. This filter-feeding strategy allows them to efficiently process large volumes of water for nutrition.

127. (A) a series of thin, leaf-like plates (lamellae) in an internal chamber for gas exchange.
Many arachnids utilize specialized internal respiratory organs composed of multiple thin, stacked layers. These structures are housed within a protected chamber and provide a large surface area for the exchange of oxygen and carbon dioxide between the air and the body fluids. This adaptation is highly effective for maintaining the respiratory needs of terrestrial predators while minimizing internal water loss.

128. (B) significantly increase the oxygen-carrying capacity of the circulatory fluid.
Invertebrate body fluids can only dissolve a limited amount of oxygen directly. To overcome this limitation, many groups have evolved specialized proteins that can bind to large numbers of oxygen molecules. These pigments significantly enhance the ability of the circulatory system to deliver oxygen to tissues, supporting higher metabolic rates and allowing the organism to inhabit a wider range of environments.

129. (B) Platyhelminthes
Flatworms utilize a specialized excretory system composed of a network of tubes and specialized terminal cells. These cells feature a cluster of beating cilia that creates a current, drawing waste-laden fluid into the tubular system. This mechanism is primarily responsible for maintaining the organism's water and salt balance and removing metabolic waste, which is a critical function for survival in aquatic environments.

130. (A) non-polarized neurons and diffuse transmission of impulses.
The simplest nervous systems consist of a network of nerve cells distributed throughout the body without a central processing center. In these systems, signals can travel in many directions, allowing for basic, coordinated responses to environmental stimuli across the entire organism. This decentralized organization is typical of radially symmetrical animals and represents an early stage in the evolutionary history of neural complexity.

131. (C) they share a common ancestor with chordates.
The developmental similarities between the larvae of echinoderms and certain other groups provide strong evidence for their evolutionary relationships. This specific larval form shares fundamental structural features with the ancestors of the most complex animals, suggesting that they are more closely related than their radically different adult forms might imply. These shared developmental traits are key to understanding the early history of deuterostomes.

132. (D) It is a characteristic feature of all protostomes.
While several invertebrate groups possess a specialized ciliated feeding organ, this structure is not found across all members of its broader lineage. It is a defining feature of a specific group of phyla that share a sessile or sedentary lifestyle and use the organ for both gas exchange and capturing food. Many other members of the same lineage have evolved radically different anatomical features.

133. (C) seasonal variation in body form.
Some microscopic aquatic invertebrates exhibit a fascinating ability to change their physical shape in response to environmental conditions. This variation can include changes in the length of spines or the overall size of the body, often driven by factors such as temperature or the presence of predators. This phenotypic plasticity is an adaptation that helps the organism survive and thrive in changing habitats.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

and resume their normal life functions, a strategy that ensures their survival in ephemeral habitats.

152. (A) Schizocoelomate
Segmented worms possess a true body cavity that forms during embryonic development through the physical splitting of solid masses of tissue. This cavity is completely lined by mesodermally derived tissue, allowing for the development of complex organs and a functional hydrostatic skeleton. This specific developmental pathway is a key characteristic that annelids share with other major groups like molluscs and arthropods.

153. (C) The motion of flagella is planar and wave-like, while cilia have a more complex 3D beat cycle.
While both microscopic appendages share a similar internal structure, they move in different ways to propel cells through fluids. Flagella typically generate thrust through a continuous, undulating wave. In contrast, cilia utilize a distinct cycle consisting of a stiff, powerful forward stroke and a flexible, low-resistance recovery stroke. These mechanical differences determine how effectively each structure can move fluids or organisms in various environments.

154. (A) Earthworm
Locomotion in these segmented animals is achieved through a coordinated series of muscular contractions that travel along the body in a specific pattern. By alternating between shortening and lengthening segments, the organism can push against the substrate to move forward. This peristaltic movement is supported by an internal fluid-filled cavity and small bristles that provide the necessary traction for efficient burrowing.

155. (D) Chelicerae
Arachnids possess a pair of specialized appendages at the front of their bodies that are used for capturing and processing prey. In many species, these structures are modified into hollow fangs that can inject venom into their targets. These appendages are fundamental to their predatory lifestyle and are a key characteristic that distinguishes this group from other arthropods like insects or crustaceans.

156. (B) dermal branchiae (papulae) and tube feet.
Respiration in sea stars is achieved through thin-walled projections of the body surface that allow for the exchange of gases with the surrounding seawater. Additionally, the same hydraulic appendages used for movement also play a significant role in gas exchange. Together, these structures provide the large surface area necessary to meet the organism's metabolic needs while it inhabits the seafloor.

157. (C) excretion and osmoregulation.
Many aquatic arthropods utilize specialized organs located near the base of their sensory appendages to maintain internal physiological balance. These structures are responsible for filtering waste products from the body fluids and regulating the concentration of water and essential salts. This function is critical for survival in diverse aquatic environments, ensuring that the organism's internal chemistry remains stable and functional.

158. (D) a decentralized system with a nerve ring and radial nerves.
The nervous system of these radially symmetrical marine animals lacks a centralized brain. Instead, it features a circular nerve center around the mouth, from which several nerves extend out into each part of the body. This organization reflects their unique body plan and allows them to coordinate the movement of their hydraulic appendages and respond to stimuli from any direction simultaneously.

159. (A) allows the organism to exploit different ecological niches at different life stages.
The transition from a juvenile to an adult form through a major structural change provides significant survival advantages. Larvae and adults often live in different environments and eat different foods, which prevents them from competing for the same resources. This separation allows the species to maximize its use of available habitats and enhances its overall success in diverse and changing ecosystems.

160. (B) They reproduce sexually to produce a cyphonautes larva which founds a new colony.
The life history of these colonial aquatic animals involves both sexual and asexual phases. They produce specialized free-swimming larvae that

NODIA

can disperse to new locations. Once a larva settles, it undergoes metamorphosis into the first member of a new colony, which then multiplies through continuous budding. This strategy allows the species to colonize new areas while rapidly expanding their local populations.

161. (B) bilaterally symmetrical and acoelomate.
This theory on the origin of animals suggests that the first multicellular forms were small, two-sided organisms that lacked a body cavity. It proposes that they evolved from a multinucleated ancestor that became internally divided into separate cells. This model emphasizes the early development of a complex body plan with distinct front and back ends, providing a foundation for subsequent animal evolution.

162. (A) Pseudocoelomate
Animals that possess a body cavity derived from the primary embryonic space are classified based on this structural organization. This cavity is not completely enclosed by mesodermally derived tissue, meaning it is located between the gut and the body wall. This fluid-filled space serves as a hydrostatic skeleton and facilitates the transport of nutrients, which is characteristic of the body plan of roundworms.

163. (C) the controlled assembly and disassembly of the actin cytoskeleton.
Cellular movement in many protozoans is driven by the dynamic internal reorganization of protein filaments. By rapidly building and breaking down these structures, the cell can push its membrane forward and create temporary projections. This process, combined with shifting the cytoplasm between fluid and rigid states, allows the organism to change its shape and move across surfaces in response to stimuli.

164. (D) a rigid, external exoskeleton.
Efficient burrowing in segmented worms relies on the coordinated action of internal muscles, a segmented body plan, and a fluid-filled cavity that functions as a skeleton. Small bristles on each segment provide the necessary traction against the soil. However, these animals are soft-bodied and do not possess a hard outer shell, which would prevent the flexible shape changes required for their movement.

165. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Arthropods occupy a vast range of environments and have evolved numerous specialized feeding mechanisms to exploit diverse resources. These include cutting and grinding solid food, piercing tissue to suck fluids, and filtering microscopic particles from the water. This remarkable anatomical diversity is a key factor in the group's evolutionary success, allowing different species to thrive in nearly every terrestrial and aquatic habitat.

166. (B) actively absorb salts and excrete excess water.
Living in freshwater presents a major physiological challenge because water constantly enters the body through osmosis, while essential salts are lost. To survive, an organism must use specialized organs to pump out the surplus water while simultaneously expending energy to capture and retain vital minerals. This active regulation of internal chemistry is essential for maintaining the balance needed for cellular function in low-salt environments.

167. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Invertebrate nervous systems range from simple, diffuse networks to highly organized centers. A basic net of neurons allows for coordinated responses in all directions, which is suitable for sedentary animals. In contrast, more active and complex species have evolved a brain and specialized nerve cords, providing the centralized control necessary for sophisticated behaviors and directed locomotion in complex terrestrial and aquatic habitats.

168. (A) Freshwater mussels
In certain freshwater bivalves, the developmental cycle involves a specialized juvenile form that functions as a temporary parasite. This organism attaches to the gills or fins of passing fish using specialized valves. By hitching a ride on a mobile host, these stationary adults ensure their offspring are dispersed upstream, preventing the overcrowding of habitats and promoting the species' survival and distribution.

169. (C) A ciliated organ on the head used for swimming and feeding.
These microscopic aquatic animals feature a characteristic anatomical structure at their anterior end. This organ consists of several rings

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

of cilia that, when beating in a coordinated rhythm, create water currents that look like a rotating wheel. This mechanism is the primary means for the organism to draw food particles into its mouth and to move effectively through its watery environment.

170. (C) A is true but R is false.
While a specialized ciliated organ is indeed a key feature of several invertebrate groups, it is not an adaptation for a parasitic lifestyle. Instead, it is a highly efficient structure for filter feeding and gas exchange in sedentary or sessile organisms. By creating water currents, it captures suspended organic particles and provides a large surface area for the absorption of dissolved oxygen from water.

171. (D) A solid, free-swimming, bilaterally symmetrical organism.
One theory of animal evolution proposes that metazoans originated from an ancestor that was a solid, ciliated organism with two-sided symmetry. This ancestral form is thought to resemble the larval stages of modern cnidarians. It is considered a key intermediate step between simple colonial flagellates and more complex animal groups, providing a foundation for the development of distinct tissues and directed locomotion.

172. (B) is the primary cavity for circulation of hemolymph.
In many arthropods, the internal body cavity is functionally integrated into the circulatory system. This space is filled with a fluid that bathes the internal organs directly, transporting nutrients, hormones, and metabolic wastes throughout the body. Unlike a true coelom, this cavity is the main volume where circulation occurs, reflecting the open circulatory system characteristic of this large and successful group.

173. (C) metachronal rhythm.
This coordinated pattern of movement occurs when numerous short, hair-like organelles beat in a precise sequence. Each structure is slightly out of phase with its neighbor, creating a visible wave that travels across the surface of the cell or tissue. This rhythmic activity is highly effective for moving fluids over a surface or propelling small organisms through an aquatic environment with minimal turbulence.

174. (B) 1 → 3 → 2 → 4
The life cycle of certain insects involves a complete transformation between distinct developmental phases. It begins with a stationary stage, followed by an active, feeding juvenile form. The organism then enters a dormant, transitional state where its entire body is reorganized. Finally, it emerges as a sexually mature adult, often with wings and a completely different lifestyle than the earlier juvenile form.

175. (A) rasp or file.
Many molluscs possess a specialized feeding organ that consists of a chitinous ribbon covered in thousands of tiny teeth. By moving this structure back and forth over a surface, the animal can scrape off algae or grind down other food materials. This mechanical action is very similar to the function of a tool used to smooth or shape hard materials through abrasion.

176. (B) Uric acid is less soluble in water, thus conserving water.
Terrestrial animals face the constant threat of dehydration and must carefully manage their internal water levels. By converting toxic nitrogenous wastes into a highly insoluble solid, they can excrete these materials with very little loss of moisture. This adaptation is a critical factor in the success of insects and other groups in colonizing and thriving in diverse and often arid land environments.

177. (B) a pair of anterior ganglia and two longitudinal, ladder-like nerve cords.
Flatworms demonstrate an early evolutionary step toward a centralized nervous system. They possess a pair of nerve centers at the front of the body that function like a simple brain. From these centers, two main nerve cords extend the length of the body, connected by cross-links. This organization allows for more coordinated movement and better sensory processing than simple, diffuse nerve networks.

178. (A) Echinodermata
Many marine invertebrates in this phylum develop through specialized larval stages that exhibit two-sided symmetry. These juvenile forms

NODIA

use ciliary bands for swimming and feeding in the open ocean. Eventually, they undergo a complex metamorphosis, settling on the seafloor and transforming into the radially symmetrical adult form, such as a sea star, that is characteristic of the group's unique biology.

179. (C) Rotifera
A specialized reproductive strategy where offspring develop from unfertilized eggs is a hallmark of this phylum. This allows populations to grow extremely rapidly when environmental conditions are favorable, such as in temporary ponds. In many species, males are rare or completely absent for long periods, with the entire population consisting of females that reproduce through this asexual mechanism for many generations.

180. (D) an anus located outside the ring of tentacles.
Two similar groups of aquatic invertebrates are distinguished by a fundamental anatomical difference in their digestive systems. If the exit of the gut is situated outside the crown of feeding tentacles, the organism is classified within this specific phylum. This structural detail is essential for preventing the contamination of the incoming feeding currents, a key adaptation for their sessile, filter-feeding lifestyle.

181. (C) Echinodermata
In certain animal lineages, the true body cavity forms through a specific developmental process where pouches bud off from the primitive embryonic gut. These pouches eventually expand and fuse to create the coelom, which is entirely lined by mesoderm. This method of formation is characteristic of deuterostomes and is a key feature that distinguishes them from other major groups that utilize different pathways.

182. (B) muscular waves passing along its basal disc.
Although primarily sessile, these aquatic polyps can slowly relocate by moving their lower attachment surface. By generating subtle waves of muscular contraction along the base, combined with the secretion of a slippery mucus, they can creep across rocks or other substrates. This limited mobility allows them to find better feeding spots or escape unfavorable conditions without needing a more complex locomotory system.

183. (D) Aquatic
Specialized respiratory organs that extract dissolved oxygen from the surrounding medium are only functional in environments where water is continuously available. These structures rely on being kept moist to maintain their delicate surfaces and will typically collapse and dry out when exposed to air. Therefore, any organism that depends on them for its primary gas exchange must inhabit a marine or freshwater habitat.

184. (A) Actively moving, bilaterally symmetrical animals like insects and squids.
The evolutionary trend toward concentrating sensory and neural processing structures at the anterior end is most prominent in animals that move purposefully through their environment. This arrangement allows the organism to effectively sense and respond to the world it is entering. Animals with two-sided symmetry and high activity levels benefit the most from this organization, which supports sophisticated behaviors and rapid environmental interactions.

185. (C) Ectoprocta
Some colonial aquatic invertebrates produce specialized, free-swimming larvae that are designed for dispersal in the water column. These juvenile forms possess a unique triangular shape and a set of ciliary bands that they use for locomotion and feeding. Once they find a suitable surface, they settle and metamorphose into the first member of a new colony, ensuring the species continues to spread.

186. (A) Colonial Flagellate Theory
This widely accepted explanation for the origin of animals suggests that multicellular life evolved from an ancestor composed of a group of similar, single-celled flagellates. Over time, these cells became specialized for different functions like feeding or reproduction. This model is supported by molecular data and the structural similarities seen in modern sponges, providing a consistent framework for understanding early metazoan evolution.

187. (D) is completely lined with mesoderm.
The defining structural feature of a true body cavity is the presence of a complete cellular lining derived from the middle embryonic germ layer. This lining, known as the peritoneum, covers

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

both the internal surface of the body wall and the external surface of the organs. This organization allows for greater anatomical complexity and independence of movement between the gut and the body.

188. (B) Locomotion using bony, articulated limbs
Invertebrates exhibit a diverse array of movement strategies, including the use of hydraulic systems, muscular waves, and microscopic hair-like structures. However, they lack the internal framework of calcified bones that characterize vertebrates. While many possess hard exoskeletons or other support structures, the specific mechanism of movement using an internal system of bones and joints is not a feature found in any invertebrate group.

189. (C) Mastax - Annelida
Invertebrate groups are often identified by their unique specialized feeding organs. While many molluscs have a rasping ribbon and echinoderms feature a five-sided jaw mechanism, the specialized grinding pharynx is a diagnostic feature of a different phylum of microscopic aquatic animals. Segmented worms typically rely on a variety of other mouthparts, such as proboscises or specialized jaws, rather than this specific organ.

190. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Terrestrial arthropods utilize specialized tubular organs to remove metabolic waste while effectively conserving internal moisture. These structures collect solutes from the body fluid and deposit them into the digestive tract, where water is reabsorbed before the final waste is expelled. this highly efficient system is a key physiological adaptation that has allowed these animals to colonize and thrive in diverse land habitats.

191. (A) ensuring genetic uniformity across all individuals.
Larval stages offer numerous evolutionary benefits, such as reducing competition for food between different life stages and facilitating the spread of the species to new areas. They also allow for a division of labor within the life cycle. However, their primary purpose is not related to genetic uniformity, as genetic variation is instead maintained through sexual reproduction and other mechanisms during development.

192. (A) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
Diverse invertebrates have evolved specialized structures to navigate their environments. These include hydraulic feet in sea stars, small bristles in segmented worms, and microscopic hair-like organelles in certain protozoans. Some sedentary polyps utilize their base and tentacles for slow relocation. Correctly matching these locomotory structures to their respective organisms is essential for understanding the biological adaptations that support their diverse lifestyles.

193. (B) Feeding and respiration
This specialized ciliated organ, found in several invertebrate phyla, is designed to perform two critical life functions simultaneously. Its crown of tentacles creates water currents that trap microscopic food particles for nutrition while also providing a large surface area for the exchange of oxygen and carbon dioxide. This dual-purpose adaptation is essential for the survival of many sessile or sedentary aquatic animals.

194. (A) Head, trunk, and foot
These microscopic aquatic animals exhibit a body plan divided into three distinct regions. The front section contains the characteristic ciliated crown, while the middle section houses the digestive and reproductive organs. The posterior part often ends in an appendage used for attachment to various surfaces. This organized structural layout is a fundamental feature of the group's biology and supports their diverse ecological roles.

195. (C) the embryology of most metazoans involves cell division, not cellularization of a syncytium.
One major objection to a specific theory on metazoan origin is based on how animals develop from an egg. In most species, the transition from a single cell to a multicellular organism occurs through a process of repeated cell division, creating separate cells from the start. This contradicts the idea that the first metazoans arose by forming internal membranes within a single large cell.

196. (D) transmits the force of muscle contraction to produce movement.
In soft-bodied, segmented animals, the internal body fluid provides the necessary mechanical support for locomotion. Because the fluid cannot be compressed, it acts as a medium that carries

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

of lophotrochozoans. Understanding these historical links is essential for reconstructing the relationships among diverse animal lineages.

232. (A) Worm-like, living in a chitinous tube, possessing a lophophore
This phylum of marine invertebrates is defined by their elongated, worm-like bodies and their sedentary lifestyle within protective, self-secreted tubes. They utilize a crown of ciliated tentacles for both feeding and gas exchange. Their digestive tract is curved into a characteristic U-shape, an anatomical adaptation that allows them to process food and waste while residing permanently within their narrow, stationary tubes.

233. (C) It is the first zooid of a new colony, formed by metamorphosis of a larva.
The development of a new colony in certain aquatic invertebrates begins when a free-swimming larva settles on a suitable surface. This individual undergoes a transformation into the founding member of the collective, which then begins to multiply through a process of continuous budding. This first member provides the structural foundation and genetic blueprint for all subsequent individuals that will eventually form the entire colony.

234. (A) the presence or absence of an internal body cavity.
A primary distinction in animal body plans is based on whether there is an internal space between the outer body wall and the digestive tract. Some organisms are entirely solid, with the space filled by packing tissue. Others possess a fluid-filled cavity, providing various physiological and mechanical advantages. This fundamental structural difference is a major criterion for the classification of animal phyla.

235. (D) localized actin polymerization pushing the cell membrane forward.
Cellular locomotion in various protozoans and animal cells is driven by the active building of a protein framework just beneath the surface. By rapidly assembling these filaments, the cell can push its membrane outward to create temporary projections. This process, combined with the shifting of the internal cytoplasm, allows the organism to change its shape and move effectively across various surfaces.

NODIA

236. (B) jet propulsion.
Certain marine molluscs can move rapidly through the water by forcefully expelling a volume of liquid from their bodies. This is achieved by quickly snapping their shells together or contracting their muscular bodies to create a reactive force that pushes them forward. This specialized locomotory mechanism is highly effective for escaping from predators and navigating the water column in many aquatic environments.

237. (C) Aristotle's lantern.
A highly complex feeding mechanism found in sea urchins consists of multiple calcified plates and muscles that operate five specialized teeth. This structure allows the organism to scrape algae and other food items from hard surfaces with great precision and force. This sophisticated adaptation is essential for their role as grazers and is a unique anatomical feature of this group of marine echinoderms.

238. (D) Kidneys
In terrestrial arthropods, a system of specialized tubes extracts metabolic waste products and excess salts from the body fluid and deposits them into the digestive tract. This function is analogous to the primary waste-filtering organs in vertebrates, as both are responsible for maintaining internal chemistry and removing toxic byproducts of protein metabolism. This adaptation is critical for surviving and thriving in land-based environments.

239. (A) Protostomia
Segmented worms and arthropods share several fundamental characteristics, including a centralized nervous system that features a main nerve cord running along the lower side of the body. This shared structural organization, along with specific patterns of early embryonic development, provides strong evidence that these diverse groups belong to the same major evolutionary lineage, which includes most of the planet's animal diversity.

bands and tentacles that it uses for movement and feeding in the open sea. Once it finds a suitable location, it undergoes a rapid metamorphosis into a sessile, tube-dwelling adult form.

206. (D) Both mouth and anus are located inside the tentacle crown.
These small, sessile aquatic organisms exhibit a unique digestive anatomy that is a primary feature of their classification. Both the entrance to the gut and the exit for waste products are situated within the circle of feeding tentacles. This arrangement is a fundamental structural characteristic that distinguishes this phylum from other superficially similar groups of ciliated, stalked marine and freshwater animals.

207. (A) Individual zooids within a colony are specialized for different functions.
Colonial life often involves a sophisticated division of labor where different members of the group take on specific roles. Some individuals are adapted exclusively for feeding, while others focus on defense or the production of offspring. This specialization increases the overall efficiency and survival of the colony, allowing it to respond more effectively to environmental challenges than a group of identical individuals could.

208. (B) two-layered organism formed by invagination of a hollow sphere of cells.
One influential theory on the origin of animals proposes that the ancestral metazoan was a hollow, spherical colony that folded inward to create a structure with an internal cavity. This two-layered organization provided the basis for the development of distinct digestive and external tissues. This developmental model remains a central concept in comparative embryology and the study of early animal evolution.

209. (C) 3, 2, 4, 1
Locomotion in the animal kingdom spans a wide range of complexity, from the internal reorganization of individual cells to the use of specialized organ systems. Movement can be driven by cytoplasmic streaming, the rhythmic beating of microscopic appendages, the operation of a complex hydraulic network, or the coordinated action of segmental muscle groups. This progression reflects the evolutionary history of biological movement.

210. (A) It uses a modified, harpoon-like radular tooth to inject potent venom into its prey.
Certain predatory molluscs have evolved highly specialized feeding mechanisms to capture their targets. They utilize a single, modified tooth that can be fired like a projectile to deliver a powerful cocktail of toxins. This adaptation allows these slow-moving animals to quickly paralyze and ingest much more active prey, such as fish, making them efficient hunters in their marine environments.

211. (C) prevent the tracheae from collapsing.
The internal air tubes of insects are reinforced with spiral thickenings composed of a durable, flexible material. These structures act like the coils of a vacuum hose, providing mechanical support that keeps the airways open even when the body moves or experiences external pressure. This ensures a continuous and unobstructed flow of oxygen to the tissues, which is essential for survival.

212. (D) a cluster of nerve cell bodies, often forming a processing center.
In most multicellular animals, the nervous system is organized into specialized centers where multiple neurons are grouped together. These clusters act as local processing hubs that coordinate sensory information and direct muscular responses for specific parts of the body. This degree of centralization is a significant evolutionary step toward more complex and integrated control of behavior and physiological functions.

213. (A) a close evolutionary relationship between the two phyla.
The striking developmental similarities between the larval stages of two different phyla provide strong evidence that they share a common ancestor. These shared features suggest that these groups belong to a broader lineage that evolved along similar pathways early in their history. Understanding these larval connections is essential for reconstructed the evolutionary relationships among diverse marine and terrestrial animal groups.

214. (B) Entoprocta
While several invertebrate groups possess a specialized ciliated crown used for feeding and

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

for reconstructing the history of complex life on Earth.

266. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The presence of morphologically distinct larval stages in animal life cycles provides a major ecological advantage. By inhabiting different environments and consuming different food sources than the adults, larvae minimize the competition for resources within the species. This separation allows both life stages to thrive simultaneously, maximizing the use of available habitats and increasing the overall survival and success of the population.

267. (D) Rotifera
These microscopic aquatic animals are characterized by a unique ciliated organ at their anterior end. The coordinated beating of these cilia creates water currents that draw food into the mouth and propel the organism forward, often creating the visual appearance of a spinning wheel. This structure is the most prominent and functional feature of their biology, essential for their survival in freshwater habitats.

268. (B) masses of degenerated polypide tissue.
In certain colonial aquatic invertebrates, the internal soft parts of individual members can periodically break down and form a small, dark mass. This process is often followed by the regeneration of a new individual within the same protective chamber. This cycle of degeneration and renewal is a normal part of their life history and may help the colony survive unfavorable environmental conditions.

269. (C) the separation of gut movement from body wall movement.
The development of a true body cavity provided several significant evolutionary advantages, such as providing space for organ development and functioning as a hydrostatic skeleton. It also allowed the muscles of the digestive tract to operate independently of the muscles of the body wall. However, this structural innovation did not cause a transition from three germ layers to two, as it is a feature of triploblastic.

270. (B) 1, 4, 2, 3
Invertebrate nervous systems show a clear progression from simple to complex organization. Starting with diffuse networks and ladder-like arrangements, they evolve toward more centralized systems with brains and specialized nerve cords. This increasing degree of integration and cephalization allows for more sophisticated behaviors and coordinates the organism's interactions with its environment across diverse animal groups and habitats.

271. (A) hydraulic anchor and digging tool.
Certain marine bivalves utilize their muscular foot to effectively burrow into the sand. By forcing fluid into the foot to expand it and then contracting it to pull the rest of the body downward, the organism can navigate through the substrate with considerable force. This specialized locomotory adaptation is essential for their sedentary lifestyle on sandy seafloors, providing both movement and stable anchorage.

272. (B) At the tips of the fine, fluid-filled tracheoles.
The respiratory system of many terrestrial arthropods terminates in a network of extremely small tubes that are in direct contact with the individual cells. These tubes are filled with fluid at their ends, which facilitates the rapid diffusion of gases between the air and the tissues. This arrangement ensures that every cell receives the oxygen it needs to support its metabolic activity without relying on circulation.

NODIA

273. (B) The circulatory system (hemocoel) and the hindgut.
In insects, the removal of metabolic waste and the management of internal water levels are handled by specialized tubes that work closely with other body systems. These structures extract wastes from the body fluid and deliver them to the posterior part of the digestive tract. This coordinated effort allows for the reabsorption of essential moisture before the waste is expelled, which is a critical terrestrial adaptation.

274. (A) nauplius larva of crustaceans resembling an ancestral crustacean.
The idea that developmental stages reflect an organism's evolutionary history is sometimes illustrated by specific larval forms that share features with hypothetical ancestors. This simple,

223. (A) Dispersal
Many sessile or slow-moving marine invertebrates utilize specialized free-swimming larval stages to spread their offspring to new locations. By being mobile during the early part of their life cycle, these organisms can colonize new habitats and avoid overcrowding in the parental environment. This strategy is critical for the long-term survival and distribution of species that are stationary as adults.

224. (B) Primarily marine and colonial
These microscopic aquatic animals are most commonly found in freshwater environments and are typically free-living rather than colonial. They are characterized by a ciliated crown and a specialized grinding organ. While some species can inhabit marine or brackish water, their most widespread and diverse populations occur in ponds and lakes, where they play essential roles as consumers and as prey.

225. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The widely supported theory that animals evolved from single-celled ancestors is reinforced by anatomical evidence from primitive metazoans. Sponges possess specialized cells that are remarkably similar in structure and function to certain modern flagellates. This correspondence provides a biological link between unicellular colonies and the first multicellular animal forms, highlighting the evolutionary transition from individual cells to integrated tissues.

226. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Animal groups are classified by the nature and origin of their internal body cavities. These range from solid bodies without any cavity to fluid-filled spaces with varying degrees of mesodermal lining. Correctly matching these structural types to their representative phyla is essential for understanding the evolutionary history and physiological adaptations that characterize the diverse branches of the animal kingdom across various ecosystems.

227. (C) the muscular, snake-like movement of their arms.
Unlike their close relatives that move slowly using hydraulic tube feet, these marine echinoderms achieve relatively rapid movement through the active bending of their long, flexible appendages. By pushing against the seafloor with muscular force, they can crawl across the substrate with a characteristic undulating motion. This locomotory adaptation is well-suited for their active lifestyle in diverse benthic marine habitats.

228. (D) Earthworm
Certain soil-dwelling invertebrates play a critical ecological role by consuming dead organic matter and breaking it down into smaller particles. By ingesting large amounts of soil and decaying material, they extract nutrients and enrich the environment as the processed material passes through their digestive tracts. This feeding strategy is essential for nutrient cycling and maintaining the health and structure of terrestrial ecosystems.

229. (C) The delivery of oxygen to its tissues would be severely impaired.
Insects rely on a network of air-filled tubes that open to the outside through small pores for their respiratory needs. If these openings are blocked, the essential exchange of gases with the environment would stop, preventing oxygen from reaching the internal organs. This would rapidly lead to physiological failure, as the organism has no other effective way to obtain the oxygen required for its metabolism.

230. (B) is diffuse, non-centralized, and mediates simple, local responses.
A basic nervous system is characterized by a network of neurons distributed throughout the body without a central brain. In these systems, signals travel in all directions from the point of stimulation, allowing for coordinated but relatively simple reactions. This organization is found in radially symmetrical animals and represents an early stage in the evolutionary history of neural complexity and behavioral coordination.

231. (D) a common ancestor for both phyla.
The presence of a characteristic ciliated, top-shaped larval stage in two distinct invertebrate groups is considered strong evidence that they share a deep evolutionary history. This shared developmental form suggests that segmented worms and molluscs are closely related, leading to their inclusion within the broader category

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

between generations, which enhances the overall success and survival of the species.

249. (C) Annelida
While several phyla are classified as minor due to their smaller number of species or specialized ecological niches, others are considered major branches of the animal kingdom. These groups include widespread and diverse animals like segmented worms, which exhibit complex body plans with true coeloms and advanced organ systems. Identifying these major phyla is essential for understanding the fundamental structure and history of animal life on Earth.

250. (A) Their gut is U-shaped, with the anus opening inside the tentacular crown.
These small, sessile aquatic animals are distinguished by a specific anatomical layout where both the entry and exit of the digestive tract are located within the circle of feeding tentacles. This arrangement is a fundamental characteristic of the phylum and separates them from other similar-looking groups of ciliated, stalked invertebrates. Their integrated digestive and feeding systems are essential features of their sessile biology.

251. (D) The embryonic origin of the mesodermal cells that form the coelom lining.
True body cavities form through two distinct developmental pathways in different animal lineages. One method involves the physical splitting of solid masses of embryonic tissue, while the other involves the outward budding of the primitive digestive tract. These different origins reflect the deep evolutionary divide between major groups, even though both result in a similarly functional cavity lined by tissue derived from the mesoderm.

252. (B) the sliding of microtubules past one another.
The mechanical action of microscopic locomotory appendages is driven by specialized motor proteins that interact with an internal framework of protein filaments. By using energy to move along these filaments, the proteins cause the entire structure to bend in a coordinated fashion. This internal sliding mechanism is the fundamental basis for the rhythmic beating and undulation required to propel cells through fluids.

253. (C) peristaltic contractions of its body wall and use of its tube feet.
These elongated marine echinoderms move by generating waves of muscular contraction that travel along their bodies, combined with the action of their hydraulic tube feet. This dual mechanism allows them to crawl slowly across the seafloor or burrow into the sediment. This locomotory adaptation is well-suited for their sedentary lifestyle and their role as scavengers and deposit feeders in benthic habitats.

254. (D) cutting and grinding food.
Certain insects possess hardened, jaw-like mouthparts that are designed to process solid food materials. These structures are operated by powerful muscles, allowing the animal to cut through tough plant or animal tissues and mechanically break them down before ingestion. This feeding strategy is highly effective for many terrestrial arthropods, supporting their diverse ecological roles as herbivores, predators, and scavengers.

255. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Specialized respiratory pigments are essential for transporting oxygen throughout the bodies of many complex invertebrates. These molecules have the remarkable ability to bind to oxygen in areas where it is abundant and release it in tissues where it is needed for metabolism. This reversible binding allows for the efficient delivery of gas to all parts of the organism, supporting its metabolic activities.

256. (B) Ganglionated ventral cord → Nerve net → Radial nerves
The evolution of invertebrate nervous systems follows a general trend of increasing complexity and centralization. Starting with diffuse networks and radial arrangements suited for simpler body plans, more advanced lineages have developed centralized brains and specialized nerve cords with segmental processing centers. This progression supports increasingly sophisticated behaviors and more coordinated responses to the environment across different animal groups and habitats.

NODIA

240. (B) Coelenterates (Cnidaria)
The life cycle of many jellyfish, anemones, and their relatives includes a specialized solid, ciliated larval form. This juvenile stage is adapted for dispersal in the water column, allowing the species to reach and colonize new habitats. Once a suitable location is found, the larva settles and undergoes a transformation into a polyp, ensuring the continued survival and distribution of these aquatic animals.

241. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
This specialized ciliated organ is a sophisticated adaptation for a sedentary lifestyle in aquatic environments. Its crown of tentacles creates water currents that efficiently trap microscopic particles for food while also providing an extensive surface for gas exchange. This dual functionality allows the organism to meet both its nutritional and respiratory needs simultaneously, supporting its growth and survival in various marine and freshwater habitats.

242. (A) It allows the anus to be positioned close to the mouth and away from the substratum.
Many sessile or tube-dwelling invertebrates possess a digestive tract that is curved into a characteristic shape. This anatomical arrangement is a functional adaptation that ensures waste products are expelled far from the lower part of the body, which is often anchored to a surface or hidden within a tube. This prevents the animal from being fouled by its own metabolic wastes.

243. (C) choanocytes of sponges.
One prominent theory on the origin of animals is supported by the striking correspondence between certain single-celled organisms and specialized feeding cells found in primitive metazoans. These cells feature a distinctive collar surrounding a central flagellum used to capture food. This structural similarity provides strong evidence that multicellular animals evolved from an ancestor composed of a colony of these flagellated cells.

244. (D) an acoelomate.
Animals that lack any form of body cavity between the gut and the outer body wall are classified based on this solid internal organization. In these organisms, the space is filled with a specialized packing tissue, which provides structural support and facilitates the diffusion of nutrients and gases. This body plan is characteristic of flatworms and reflects a relatively simple level of anatomical complexity.

245. (C) waves of muscular contraction passing along its ventral surface.
Many gastropod molluscs move across surfaces by generating a series of coordinated muscular contractions that travel along the lower part of their bodies. These waves, often combined with the secretion of a slippery mucus trail, push the animal forward smoothly and steadily. This locomotory mechanism allows them to navigate diverse terrestrial and aquatic environments effectively despite their lack of articulated limbs.

246. (C) marine bivalve.
An organism that utilizes gills for respiration, excretes ammonia as its primary waste, and maintains salt balance in an environment more concentrated than its body fluids is adapted for life in the ocean. These physiological traits are characteristic of many marine invertebrates that have evolved to function efficiently in high-salinity habitats, where water balance and metabolic waste removal present constant challenges for survival.

247. (D) Cephalopod Mollusca and Arthropoda.
The most advanced and centralized nervous systems among invertebrates are found in groups that exhibit highly active lifestyles and sophisticated behaviors. These include predators with large brains and complex sensory organs, as well as social insects with intricate communication and navigation skills. This degree of neural integration supports complex learning and environmental interactions, representing the peak of invertebrate neurobiological evolution.

248. (A) dispersal and niche separation from the adult.
Larval stages serve two primary ecological purposes in the life cycles of many invertebrates. First, they provide a means for sessile or slow-moving species to spread their offspring to new habitats. Second, by living in different environments and eating different foods than the adults, larvae minimize competition for resources

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

the pressure generated by muscles to other parts of the body. This interaction between the muscles and the internal fluid allows the animal to change its shape and move effectively through its environment.

197. (C) alternating attachment points at the anterior and posterior ends of the body.
Some invertebrates move by using a specialized "inchworm" fashion. This involves using suckers or other attachment organs at both ends of the body. By attaching one end and pulling the other forward, and then repeating the process, the animal can cover ground relatively quickly. This coordinated movement is an effective adaptation for locomotion on solid surfaces in both aquatic and terrestrial habitats.

198. (B) Madreporite
The internal hydraulic network of sea stars and their relatives is connected to the outside world through a specialized, porous skeletal plate. This structure allows seawater to enter the system, which is essential for maintaining the correct internal pressure for the operation of the tube feet. It acts as a filter and a pressure regulator for the entire water vascular system.

199. (D) Barnacle
While many of their relatives are active predators or grazers, certain sessile marine arthropods have evolved to capture food from the surrounding water. They use their modified, feathery appendages to sweep the water and trap microscopic particles. This filter-feeding strategy allows them to thrive while remaining permanently attached to a single spot, such as a rock or the hull of a ship.

200. (A) Earthworm
In some segmented worms, the primary oxygen-carrying pigment is dissolved directly in the circulatory fluid rather than being contained within specialized cells. This iron-based protein is essential for transporting oxygen to the body tissues, supporting the animal's metabolic needs while it lives in moist soil environments. Its presence is an important physiological characteristic that facilitates efficient gas exchange in these diverse invertebrates.

201. (A) 1 and 2 only
Invertebrates utilize specialized structures like tubular networks and metabolic-waste-extracting systems to maintain their internal chemistry. These organs are primarily responsible for removing metabolic wastes and regulating water and salt balance. While other structures may facilitate gas exchange, they are not the main sites for the excretion of solids or the active regulation of internal fluid concentrations, which are handled by distinct organs.

202. (A) active, forward movement.
The evolutionary development of a centralized sensory and neural processing area at the front of the body is closely linked to an active lifestyle. By placing sensory organs where they first encounter the environment, the animal can more effectively detect food, predators, and other important stimuli. This organization supports purposeful, directed locomotion and is a hallmark of complex, bilaterally symmetrical animal lineages.

NODIA

203. (D) crabs and other decapod crustaceans.
Many marine arthropods undergo a series of specialized larval stages that are structurally distinct from the adult form. These juvenile stages are adapted for life in the open ocean, where they swim and feed in the plankton before eventually settling and transforming into the familiar bottom-dwelling adults. These stages are critical for the dispersal and long-term success of these diverse and ecologically important species.

204. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Simple multicellular animals possess a nervous system that lacks the centralized organization found in more complex groups. This diffuse network of neurons is distributed throughout the body wall, allowing for basic responses to environmental stimuli from any direction. Because there is no central brain or clustered processing centers, their behavioral repertoire is relatively limited compared to more advanced invertebrate and vertebrate lineages.

205. (C) Phoronida
The life history of certain marine worms involves a unique, free-swimming juvenile stage that is essential for dispersal. This larva possesses a characteristic elongated shape and a set of ciliary

257. (B) the organism becomes sexually mature while still in a larval or juvenile form.
In some animal groups, a fascinating developmental variation occurs where individual members gain the ability to reproduce before reaching their final adult structural form. This process allows them to complete their life cycle more quickly and exploit favorable environmental conditions without undergoing a full metamorphosis. This reproductive strategy can lead to significant population growth and is an important adaptation in various invertebrate lineages.

258. (A) Lorica
Some microscopic aquatic organisms are protected by a hardened, external casing that provides structural support and defense against predators. This shell can be composed of various materials and often features specific shapes or spines that are characteristic of the species. It acts as a durable envelope for the soft internal organs while still allowing the organism to interact with its surroundings through specific openings.

259. (C) A lophophore for feeding and respiration
Several distinct phyla of sessile or sedentary aquatic animals are grouped together based on a shared, specialized ciliated organ. This structure consists of a crown of tentacles used to capture food particles and facilitate gas exchange. Because it performs these critical life functions simultaneously, it is central to the biology of these organisms, which often share similar ecological roles in marine and freshwater.

260. (D) metazoans arose multiple times from different protist ancestors.
This theory on the origin of animals suggests that the various lineages of multicellular life did not evolve from a single common ancestor. Instead, it proposes that different groups of animals arose independently from separate lineages of single-celled organisms. This model emphasizes the diverse pathways through which complexity and multicellularity could have evolved multiple times in the history of life on Earth.

261. (C) Pseudocoelom
Animals that possess a body cavity derived from the persistent embryonic space are identified by this structural feature. This space is not completely enclosed by mesodermally derived tissue and is located between the gut and the body wall. This fluid-filled cavity serves as a hydrostatic skeleton and facilitates the transport of materials throughout the body, characteristic of the plan of roundworms and rotifers.

262. (B) A Paramecium swimming in pond water.
This single-celled protozoan provides a classic example of movement driven by the rhythmic beating of numerous short, hair-like organelles. By coordinating the activity of these structures, the organism can propel itself smoothly through the water in many directions. This form of locomotion is highly effective for small organisms in aquatic environments, allowing them to navigate their surroundings to find food and avoid threats.

NODIA

263. (D) external digestion predation.
Certain marine echinoderms utilize a unique feeding strategy where they evert their stomach through their mouth to digest their prey from the outside. By secreting powerful enzymes directly onto the target, they can break down the soft tissues of organisms like bivalves before ingesting the processed nutrients. This adaptation allows them to consume prey that would otherwise be difficult to ingest whole.

264. (A) A large, moist surface area for gas exchange.
Despite their structural differences, all specialized respiratory organs share a common fundamental requirement for effective function. They must provide an extensive surface that is kept moist to facilitate the diffusion of oxygen and carbon dioxide between the environment and the body fluids. This essential feature allows the organism to meet its metabolic needs while inhabiting a wide variety of aquatic and terrestrial habitats.

265. (C) It suggests a close evolutionary relationship, supporting the Protostome lineage.
The presence of a centralized nervous system with a main nerve cord running along the lower side of the body in two major invertebrate groups is strong evidence of their shared ancestry. This structural similarity, along with common developmental patterns, helps to define one of the primary branches of animal evolution. Understanding these relationships is essential

gas exchange, this structure is not a feature of all superficially similar phyla. A key anatomical distinction is based on the relationship between the digestive system's exit and this tentacular organ. Organisms that lack the specific coelomic extension within these tentacles are classified separately, reflecting their distinct evolutionary origins and body plans.

215. (D) The non-living, secreted house or chamber that protects the zooid.
Individual members of certain colonial aquatic animals live within protective structures that they produce themselves. These chambers can be composed of various materials and provide essential support and defense for the soft-bodied organisms residing inside. Each member of the colony has its own compartment, and together these structures form the framework of the entire collective, which often grows in moss-like patterns.

216. (A) the presence or absence of a complete mesodermal lining.
The fundamental difference between two types of body cavities is based on their cellular organization. In more complex animals, the cavity is entirely enclosed by tissue derived from the middle embryonic germ layer. In other groups, the space is only partially lined, representing a persistent embryonic cavity. This distinction is a major criterion in the classification of animals and reflects their evolutionary development.

217. (C) muscular contraction against a fluid.
These marine organisms move through the water by rhythmic pulsing of their umbrella-shaped bodies. This motion is generated by muscles that contract to expel water from the underside, creating a reactive force that pushes the animal forward. This mechanical interaction between internal muscles and the surrounding medium is an effective form of propulsion, allowing the organism to navigate the water column.

218. (A) Circular and longitudinal muscles
Segmented worms achieve locomotion through the coordinated action of two main groups of muscles that work against each other. One group runs around the body and serves to lengthen the segments, while the other runs along the body and serves to shorten them. This interaction, supported by an internal fluid-filled cavity, generates the peristaltic waves required for efficient burrowing and crawling.

219. (D) Siphoning nectar from flowers
Certain insects have evolved highly specialized mouthparts that function like a long, flexible tube. When not in use, this structure is tightly coiled beneath the head. During feeding, it is extended deep into flowers to suck up sugary fluids. This adaptation is perfectly suited for their role as pollinators and allows them to exploit a nutrient-rich food source that is inaccessible to many other animals.

220. (B) polychaete worms.
Some marine segmented worms utilize a specialized respiratory pigment that contains iron but appears green rather than red. This pigment is dissolved in the circulatory fluid and is essential for transporting oxygen to the body tissues in their aquatic environments. The presence of this unique molecule is a significant physiological adaptation that supports their active lifestyle in diverse marine and estuarine habitats.

221. (C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
Maintaining the correct water and salt balance is a critical physiological process for all animals. For organisms living in freshwater, the environment is less concentrated than their body fluids, meaning they constantly face the challenge of excess water entry and salt loss. To survive, they must actively pump out the extra water while capturing and retaining essential minerals from their surroundings.

222. (D) Cephalopods (squids, octopuses)
Among all the diverse groups of molluscs, one specific lineage has evolved an exceptionally advanced nervous system. This organization includes a large, centralized brain and highly developed sensory organs, such as complex eyes. This level of neural sophistication supports remarkably intelligent behaviors, including learning, problem-solving, and intricate communication, which are essential for their active and predatory roles in the ocean's ecosystems.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

unsegmented larva with three pairs of appendages is thought to represent a primitive stage in the evolution of its phylum. While not always a perfect recapitulation, these developmental links provide valuable clues about the early history of diverse animal groups.

275. (C) The presence of a zoecium.
Identifying an individual member of a colonial aquatic invertebrate involves looking for its protective outer chamber. This structure, which the organism secretes itself, provides essential support and defense. The presence of these individual compartments within a collective moss-like growth pattern is a definitive feature that distinguishes this phylum from other superficially similar groups of sessile marine and freshwater organisms.

276. (D) Endosymbiotic Theory
While several prominent theories address how multicellular animals first evolved from single-celled or colonial ancestors, other concepts explain the origin of specific internal cell structures like mitochondria and chloroplasts. The origin of animals is specifically debated through models focusing on the aggregation of separate cells, the internal partitioning of large cells, or the specialization of cells within a single colonial individual.

277. (C) Ectoprocta
These colonial aquatic animals are characterized by a specific set of morphological features, including a ciliated feeding crown and a digestive tract with the waste exit situated outside this crown. Each individual member resides within a protective self-secreted chamber. Their collective appearance and integrated life history are the defining traits of this phylum, which is widespread in both marine and freshwater environments.

278. (B) become short and thick.
The movement of segmented worms relies on the action of two main groups of muscles that work against a fluid-filled body cavity. When the muscles running along the length of a segment contract, they pull the ends of that segment closer together. This causes the segment to expand outward, making it broader and more compact, a key phase in the wave-like motion required for locomotion.

279. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Different groups of invertebrates have evolved specialized proteins to facilitate the transport of oxygen within their circulatory systems. These pigments utilize different metallic elements, such as iron or copper, to bind gas molecules reversibly. Regardless of their specific chemistry or color, they all serve the same fundamental purpose of delivering oxygen to the body's tissues, supporting the metabolic needs of diverse animal species.

NODIA

280. (A) diffuse transmission.
A basic nervous system consisting of a network of neurons without a central brain is characterized by its ability to conduct signals in multiple directions from a point of stimulation. This non-polarized communication allows for coordinated but relatively simple reactions across the entire body. This organization is typical of radially symmetrical animals and represents an early stage in the evolutionary history of neural complexity.

281. (C) a temporary parasite on the gills or fins of fish.
The life cycle of certain freshwater bivalves includes a specialized juvenile stage that attaches to the body of a mobile host. By living as a temporary parasite, these larvae are transported to new areas, often upstream from the parent. This clever strategy ensures the effective dispersal of the species and the colonization of new habitats, which is essential for the long-term survival of stationary adults.

282. (A) A crown of ciliated tentacles for feeding
Several distinct phyla of sessile or sedentary aquatic animals are grouped together based on a shared, specialized ciliated organ. This structure consists of a ridge around the mouth that bears numerous tentacles used to capture food particles and facilitate gas exchange. Because it performs these critical functions, it is central to the biology of these organisms, which often share similar ecological roles in marine environments.

Q. Neutrophil
R. Thrombocyte
S. Lymphocyte
List II: (Primary Function)
1. Blood clotting
2. Phagocytosis of bacteria
3. Oxygen transport
4. Immune response (antibodies)
Choose the correct option:
(A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3

11. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: The T wave on an ECG represents ventricular repolarization.
Statement II: Ventricular repolarization is the electrical event that precedes ventricular diastole.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

12. Identify the correct pair regarding comparative respiratory organs.
(A) Fish : Lungs
(B) Bird : Air sacs and Lungs
(C) Adult Amphibian : Gills and Skin
(D) Insect : Cutaneous respiration

13. What is the Basic Metabolic Rate (BMR)?
(A) The rate of energy expenditure during maximal physical activity.
(B) The total energy consumed by an organism in 24 hours.
(C) The minimum rate of energy expenditure at rest in a post-absorptive state.
(D) The rate of heat production during digestion of food.

14. Which of the following statements about the vertebrate eye is incorrect?
(A) The retina contains photoreceptor cells called rods and cones.
(B) The iris controls the amount of light entering the eye.
(C) The optic nerve transmits visual information to the brain.
(D) The lens focuses light onto the cornea.

15. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Ammonotelism is common in aquatic animals.
Reason (R): Ammonia is highly toxic and requires large amounts of water for its elimination.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

16. The primary mechanism of action for steroid hormones involves:
(A) Binding to cell surface receptors and activating a second messenger system.
(B) Binding to intracellular receptors and altering gene expression.
(C) Directly activating protein kinases in the cytoplasm.
(D) Opening ion channels in the plasma membrane.

17. A blood test reveals a significantly high number of eosinophils. This condition is most likely indicative of:
(A) A bacterial infection.
(B) An allergic reaction or parasitic infestation.
(C) A viral infection.
(D) The initiation of blood clotting.

18. Which statement correctly describes the heart of a typical fish?
(A) It is two-chambered, pumping only deoxygenated blood to the gills.
(B) It is four-chambered with complete separation of oxygenated and deoxygenated blood.
(C) It is three-chambered with mixing of blood in the ventricle.
(D) It has two atria and one ventricle, showing incomplete circulation.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

by creating an internal space that allows for the development and expansion of sophisticated organs. In these animals, the digestive and reproductive systems can grow larger and become more specialized because they are not constrained by a solid body. This structural innovation supports higher physiological efficiency and more complex life histories.

292. (D) contraction of retractor muscles to shorten the podium, pulling the animal forward.
The movement of appendages in sea stars involves a coordinated cycle of hydraulic extension and muscular contraction. After a foot has extended and attached to a surface, internal muscles are activated to pull the body toward the attachment point. This final phase of shortening the appendage generates the necessary force for the animal to crawl across the substrate or exert pressure on its prey.

293. (C) They would collapse and dry out, ceasing to function.
Specialized respiratory organs adapted for aquatic life rely on being continuously surrounded by water to maintain their delicate structure and facilitate gas exchange. In a terrestrial environment, these surfaces would rapidly lose moisture and stick together, preventing any further exchange of oxygen and carbon dioxide. This physiological limitation is why these organs are only found in animals that live in marine or freshwater habitats.

294. (B) collects and expels excess water that enters by osmosis.
In freshwater environments, single-celled organisms face the constant threat of bursting because water is more concentrated outside than inside. To manage this, they possess a specialized organ that actively gathers the surplus water and periodically pumps it out of the cell. This osmoregulatory process is essential for maintaining the correct internal pressure and salt balance required for the cell's survival and function.

295. (D) bilateral symmetry and active motility.
The evolutionary trend toward a more complex and centralized nervous system is closely linked to a more active lifestyle and a body plan with distinct front and back ends. By concentrating sensory and neural processing at the leading end, the animal can effectively detect and respond to the environment it is entering. This organization supports purposeful, directed movement and more sophisticated behavioral patterns.

NODIA

296. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Many marine invertebrates utilize specialized free-swimming larval stages to spread their offspring to new locations. By being mobile during the early part of their life cycle, these organisms can colonize new habitats and avoid competition with the sedentary adults. This strategy is critical for the long-term survival and distribution of species that are slow-moving or stationary for most of their lives.

297. (C) Rotifera
Microscopic aquatic animals that possess a highly specialized internal grinding organ are members of this phylum. This muscular structure contains hardened, jaw-like elements that are used to mechanically break down food particles collected from the water. This adaptation allows these tiny animals to process a variety of nutritional sources effectively, supporting their complex metabolic needs within their diverse freshwater and marine habitats worldwide.

298. (A) Zoecium, Polypide
Colonial aquatic animals are composed of individual members, each residing within its own protective chamber. These individual houses are secreted by the organisms themselves and provide essential support and defense. The term for the living, soft parts of the individual within the chamber reflects their integrated anatomy, which is designed for feeding and maintaining the overall health of the integrated moss-like colony.

299. (D) They are all based on muscular action against a hydrostatic skeleton or body mass.
Many soft-bodied invertebrates achieve locomotion through a common mechanical principle. By contracting muscles against a fluid-filled cavity or a solid internal mass, they can change the shape of their bodies to produce movement. Whether through peristaltic waves, gliding across a surface, or crawling, this interaction between muscles and internal

phosphorylate proteins.

50. The sinoatrial (SA) node is often called the pacemaker of the heart because it:
(A) Is located in the ventricle.
(B) Generates electrical impulses at the fastest rate.
(C) Receives signals directly from the brain.
(D) Delays the impulse before passing it to the ventricles.

51. The majority of carbon dioxide in the blood is transported as:
(A) Dissolved CO_2 in plasma
(B) Carbaminohemoglobin
(C) Bicarbonate ions (HCO_3^-)
(D) Carbonic acid

52. In comparative anatomy, the transition from pronephros to mesonephros to metanephros represents a trend towards:
(A) A more efficient system for ammonia excretion.
(B) A more compact and efficient kidney for water conservation.
(C) Kidneys that are less dependent on blood pressure.
(D) A decrease in the number of nephrons.

53. Which part of the alimentary canal has the primary role of nutrient absorption?
(A) Esophagus
(B) Stomach
(C) Small intestine
(D) Large intestine

54. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: Endocrine glands are ductless glands that release hormones directly into the bloodstream.
Statement II: Hormones are chemical messengers that act on specific target cells.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

55. Rh incompatibility can occur when:
(A) An RH^+ mother carries an Rh^- fetus.
(B) An Rh^- mother carries an Rh^- fetus.
(C) An Rh^- mother carries an RH^+ fetus.
(D) An RH^+ mother carries an RH^+ fetus.

56. The structure of hemoglobin, with its four subunits, allows for cooperative binding of oxygen. This means that:
(A) Binding of one oxygen molecule decreases the affinity for the next.
(B) Binding of one oxygen molecule increases the affinity for the next.
(C) All four oxygen molecules bind simultaneously.
(D) Hemoglobin can only bind one oxygen molecule at a time.

57. An ECG records the:
(A) Mechanical activity of the heart.
(B) Flow of blood through the heart.
(C) Sound produced by the heart valves.
(D) Electrical activity of the heart.

58. Cutaneous respiration is most significant in which vertebrate group?
(A) Birds
(B) Amphibians
(C) Mammals
(D) Bony fish

59. The maintenance of muscle tone is an example of:
(A) A voluntary action controlled by the cerebrum.
(B) An involuntary reflex controlled by the spinal cord and cerebellum.
(C) A hormonal response regulated by the adrenal gland.
(D) A condition that occurs only during sleep.

60. Match List-I (Excretory Product) with List-II (Organism Type).
List I: (Excretory Product)
P. Ammonia
Q. Urea
R. Uric Acid
S. Guanine
List II: (Organism Type)
1. Ureotelic (e.g., Mammals)
2. Uricotelic (e.g., Birds)

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

CHAPTER 06
Structure and Functions of Vertebrates

1. Which of the following is the primary site of haemopoiesis in the adult mammal?
(A) Liver
(B) Red bone marrow
(C) Spleen
(D) Yellow bone marrow

2. The process of formation of blood corpuscles is known as:
(A) Haemopoiesis
(B) Hemolysis
(C) Phagocytosis
(D) Thrombosis

3. Identify the correct statement regarding erythrocytes.
(A) They possess a nucleus in the mature stage of mammals.
(B) Their primary role involves fighting systemic viral infections.
(C) They are biconcave discs to increase surface area for gas exchange.
(D) They are synthesized primarily in the yellow bone marrow.

4. A patient's ECG shows an abnormally long P-R interval. This most likely indicates a delay in conduction between which two structures?
(A) SA node and atrial muscle
(B) Atria and AV node
(C) Bundle branches and Purkinje fibers
(D) AV node and bundle of His

5. Which of the following statements about blood groups is incorrect?
(A) A person with blood group O is a universal donor.
(B) A person with blood group AB has both A and B antigens on their RBCs.
(C) A person with blood group A can safely receive blood from a group AB donor.
(D) A person with blood group B has anti-A antibodies in their plasma.

6. A decrease in blood pH (acidosis) causes the oxygen-hemoglobin dissociation curve to shift to the right. What is the physiological effect of this shift?
(A) Increased affinity of hemoglobin for oxygen within the lungs.
(B) Enhanced release of oxygen from hemoglobin to the tissues.
(C) Decreased net delivery of oxygen to the peripheral tissues.
(D) Increased binding of carbon dioxide to the hemoglobin molecule.

7. What is the term for the regulation of an organism's body temperature to maintain it within a certain range?
(A) Osmoregulation
(B) Glycoregulation
(C) Homeostasis
(D) Thermoregulation

NODIA

8. In the comparative anatomy of the vertebrate brain, which part shows the most significant development and complexity in mammals?
(A) Cerebral cortex
(B) Olfactory bulb
(C) Cerebellum
(D) Medulla oblongata

9. The most appropriate description of the primary function of the kidney is:
(A) The metabolic synthesis of urea from toxic ammonia.
(B) The production of various essential digestive enzymes.
(C) Regulation of blood volume, composition, and pressure.
(D) The temporary storage of urine before active micturition.

10. Match List-I (Blood Corpuscle) with List-II (Primary Function).
List I: (Blood Corpuscle)
P. Erythrocyte

(D) Enhanced secretion of salts.

29. Which of the following correctly describes the main function of the large intestine in the alimentary canal?
(A) Major site for digestion of proteins and carbohydrates.
(B) Production of bile and digestive enzymes.
(C) Absorption of water and electrolytes from undigested food.
(D) Primary location for nutrient absorption into the bloodstream.

30. Peptide hormones typically exert their effects on target cells by:
(A) Activating a G-protein and a second messenger system.
(B) Diffusing through the cell membrane.
(C) Binding to receptors in the nucleus.
(D) Altering the genetic code of the cell.

31. Which white blood cell is most numerous in human blood and acts as a primary phagocyte in acute infections?
(A) Monocyte
(B) Eosinophil
(C) Basophil
(D) Neutrophil

32. What component of hemoglobin is responsible for binding oxygen?
(A) The heme group's iron atom
(B) The globin protein chain
(C) The terminal amino acid
(D) The carbohydrate moiety

33. Which of the following statements about the cardiac cycle is correct?
(A) The 'dub' sound is produced by the closure of the atrioventricular valves.
(B) Ventricular systole begins with the opening of the semilunar valves.
(C) During isovolumetric contraction, both AV and semilunar valves are closed.
(D) The duration of atrial systole is longer than ventricular systole.

34. A person moves from sea level to a high-altitude location. After a few weeks, which physiological change would be expected to compensate for the lower partial pressure of oxygen?
(A) Decreased heart rate.
(B) Decreased respiratory rate.
(C) A shift of the oxygen-hemoglobin curve to the left.
(D) Increased production of erythrocytes (polycythemia).

35. Match List-I (Vertebrate Group) with List-II (Characteristic Heart Structure).
List I: (Vertebrate Group)
P. Fish
Q. Amphibian
R. Reptile (non-crocodilian)
S. Mammal
List II: (Characteristic Heart Structure)
1. Four-chambered heart with two aortas
2. Two-chambered heart
3. Four-chambered heart with one systemic aorta
4. Three-chambered heart (two atria, one ventricle)
Choose the correct option:
(A) P-1, Q-4, R-2, S-3
(B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-4, S-3

36. Which of the following represents the correct path of urine flow from its formation to elimination?
(A) Collecting duct → Ureter → Renal pelvis → Bladder → Urethra
(B) Renal pelvis → Collecting duct → Ureter → Bladder → Urethra
(C) Collecting duct → Renal pelvis → Ureter → Bladder → Urethra
(D) Ureter → Renal pelvis → Collecting duct → Bladder → Urethra

37. Rods and cones are photoreceptor cells located in which part of the eye?
(A) Sclera
(B) Choroid
(C) Retina
(D) Iris

38. The digestion of proteins begins in the stomach with the action of which enzyme?
(A) Amylase
(B) Lipase
(C) Pepsin

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

19. All of the following are mechanisms for gas transport in the blood EXCEPT:
(A) Dissolved in plasma.
(B) Bound to hemoglobin.
(C) Carried within platelets.
(D) As bicarbonate ions.

20. Consider the following statements about the vertebrate nervous system:
I. The dorsal root of a spinal nerve contains sensory neuron fibers.
II. The cerebellum is primarily involved in coordinating voluntary muscle movements and balance.
III. The medulla oblongata controls vital functions like breathing and heart rate.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

21. If the reabsorptive capacity of the renal tubules for glucose is exceeded, the result is glycosuria. This is a direct consequence of:
(A) Failure of the glomerular apparatus to filter blood glucose.
(B) Excessive active secretion of glucose into the renal filtrate.
(C) Saturation of the glucose transport proteins in the tubule cells.
(D) Rapid hormonal inhibition of systemic glucose reabsorption.

22. The process of breaking down large, insoluble food molecules into small, water-soluble molecules is called:
(A) Digestion
(B) Absorption
(C) Assimilation
(D) Egestion

23. The most appropriate term for the regulatory relationship between the hypothalamus and the anterior pituitary is:
(A) Direct neural stimulation
(B) Positive feedback loop
(C) Autocrine signaling
(D) Neuroendocrine regulation

24. Identify the incorrect pair regarding blood components.
(A) Hemoglobin : Iron-containing protein
(B) Fibrinogen : Soluble plasma protein
(C) Serum : Plasma without clotting factors
(D) Antigen A : Found on RBCs of blood group B

25. Arrange the following events of the cardiac cycle in chronological order, starting from atrial systole.
I. Ventricular ejection
II. Isovolumetric contraction
III. Atrial systole
IV. Isovolumetric relaxation
V. Ventricular filling
(A) III, V, II, I, IV
(B) III, II, V, IV, I
(C) V, III, I, II, IV
(D) II, I, IV, V, III

26. In birds, the unique structure that allows for a unidirectional flow of air through the lungs is the:
(A) Diaphragm
(B) Air sacs
(C) Syrinx
(D) Alveoli

27. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: Muscle tone is the continuous and passive partial contraction of the muscles.
Statement II: Muscle tone is primarily controlled by the spinal cord through stretch reflexes.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

28. A desert mammal is likely to have very long loops of Henle in its nephrons. This adaptation allows for:
(A) Maximum water reabsorption to produce highly concentrated urine.
(B) Increased glomerular filtration rate.
(C) Production of a large volume of dilute urine.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

support provides the necessary force for efficient movement across diverse environments.

300. (B) purposeful, coordinated, and complex behaviors.

The transition from a simple, diffuse nervous system to one with a centralized brain and specialized communication pathways was a major evolutionary milestone. This advanced organization allows for the integration of sensory information from across the body and supports the development of more sophisticated reactions. Animals with these centralized systems can exhibit complex behaviors like social interaction, learning, and purposeful navigation through their habitats.

www.nodia.in

NODIA

(D) Trypsin

39. Neuroendocrine regulation of many bodily functions involves a hierarchical control system, primarily the:
(A) Cerebellum-spinal cord axis
(B) Adrenal-thyroid axis
(C) Hypothalamus-pituitary axis
(D) Pancreas-liver axis

40. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The QRS complex in an ECG represents ventricular depolarization.
Reason (R): Ventricular depolarization triggers ventricular systole (contraction).
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

41. A person with type A blood has which antibodies in their plasma?
(A) Anti-A antibodies
(B) Anti-B antibodies
(C) Both Anti-A and Anti-B antibodies
(D) No antibodies

42. What is the primary function of platelets (thrombocytes)?
(A) Initiation of blood clotting
(B) Oxygen transport
(C) Phagocytosis
(D) Antibody production

43. Which of the following is NOT a component of the process of urine formation in the nephron?
(A) Glomerular filtration
(B) Tubular reabsorption
(C) Glomerular secretion
(D) Tubular secretion

44. Which sensory organ is responsible for both hearing and maintaining equilibrium?
(A) The eye
(B) The olfactory epithelium
(C) The taste buds
(D) The ear

45. Consider the following statements regarding gas exchange:
I. Gas exchange in vertebrates always occurs across a moist respiratory surface.
II. The partial pressure gradient of a gas dictates its direction of diffusion.
III. In mammals, the primary site of gas exchange is the bronchioles.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

46. Which part of the vertebrate brain is a major coordinating center for sensory and motor information?
(A) Thalamus
(B) Hypothalamus
(C) Cerebellum
(D) Midbrain

47. How does the body primarily regulate body temperature in a cold environment?
(A) Vasodilation and sweating
(B) Vasoconstriction and shivering
(C) Decreased metabolic rate
(D) Increased respiration rate

48. Identify the incorrect statement regarding the cardiac cycle.
(A) The first heart sound ("lub") corresponds to the closure of AV valves.
(B) The P wave of the ECG precedes atrial contraction.
(C) During ventricular diastole, the semilunar valves are open.
(D) The cardiac output is the product of heart rate and stroke volume.

49. Which mechanism of hormone action is characteristic of insulin?
(A) Binding to an intracellular receptor to regulate transcription.
(B) Diffusing through the membrane to activate cytoplasmic enzymes.
(C) Binding to a cell-surface receptor tyrosine kinase.
(D) Entering the nucleus to directly

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

283. (D) The diffuse nerve net of cnidarians.
The simplest type of neural organization found in multicellular animals consists of a network of neurons distributed throughout the body wall. This system lacks a central brain or specialized processing centers, allowing only for basic, local responses to environmental stimuli. This decentralized arrangement is a fundamental characteristic of radially symmetrical animals and represents the most ancestral form of a coordinated nervous system.

284. (B) Schizocoelous
In many animal lineages, the true body cavity forms during embryonic development through the physical separation of solid masses of tissue derived from the middle germ layer. As the tissue splits, it creates a fluid-filled space that is completely lined by mesoderm. This specific developmental pathway is a key characteristic of one major branch of animal evolution, which includes many diverse and ecologically successful phyla.

285. (C) parapodia for crawling and swimming.
Many marine segmented worms possess a pair of fleshy, paddle-like appendages on each body segment. These structures are used for both locomotion through the water and for crawling across the seafloor. This locomotory adaptation distinguishes them from their soil-dwelling relatives, which rely on simpler bristles and muscular waves, and reflects their highly active and diverse lifestyles in marine environments.

286. (A) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
Invertebrates have evolved a wide array of specialized respiratory structures to meet their metabolic needs in various environments. These include air-filled tubes for terrestrial life, internal plate-like organs for certain arachnids, and various types of gills for aquatic species. Correctly matching these structures to their respective animal groups is essential for understanding the biological adaptations that allow invertebrates to thrive in nearly every habitat.

287. (A) The flow of cytoplasm into an extending pseudopod
Cellular movement in many protozoans is directly caused by the internal streaming of its living substance. By shifting the cytoplasm between fluid and rigid states and building a protein framework, the cell can push its membrane forward to create temporary projections. This dynamic process allows the organism to change its shape and move effectively across various surfaces to find food or respond to environmental stimuli.

NODIA

288. (B) generating abstract thought and consciousness in the human sense.
While advanced invertebrates possess highly sophisticated nervous systems capable of learning, processing complex sensory information, and communicating through intricate signals, they lack the specific cognitive faculties associated with human consciousness. Their behaviors are primarily driven by complex instincts and environmental interactions rather than abstract reasoning. This distinction is important for understanding the different levels of neural and psychological evolution across the animal kingdom.

289. (B) Clam
Many marine invertebrates utilize specialized juvenile forms that are adapted for survival and dispersal in the open water. These larvae often exhibit specific structural features and behaviors that are characteristic of their phylum's developmental history. Recognizing the correspondence between these larval stages and their respective adult groups is essential for understanding the complex life histories and evolutionary relationships that define the diverse branches of animal life.

290. (A) A sessile, tube-dwelling or attached lifestyle as adults.
Several distinct phyla of aquatic invertebrates share a common ecological strategy characterized by living in a fixed position or within a permanent structure. As adults, they are typically stationary and rely on a specialized ciliated organ to capture food and exchange gases with the surrounding water. This sedentary lifestyle is a fundamental aspect of their biology and has shaped the evolution of their unique anatomical features.

291. (C) complex digestive and reproductive systems in coelomates like earthworms.
The presence of a true body cavity provides numerous evolutionary advantages, most notably

3. Ammonotelic (e.g., Aquatic invertebrates, bony fish)
4. Uricotelic (e.g., Spiders)

Choose the correct option:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3

61. What is the primary role of the corpus luteum in the female reproductive cycle?
(A) To mature the ovum.
(B) To produce high levels of progesterone and some estrogen.
(C) To stimulate the release of FSH and LH.
(D) To facilitate the transport of the sperm.

62. The term for an organism that relies primarily on external sources of heat to regulate its body temperature is:
(A) Endotherm
(B) Homeotherm
(C) Ectotherm
(D) Heterotherm

63. Which part of the brain is primarily responsible for processing auditory information?
(A) Frontal lobe
(B) Parietal lobe
(C) Occipital lobe
(D) Temporal lobe

64. What is the effect of antidiuretic hormone (ADH) on the kidney?
(A) It increases the glomerular filtration rate.
(B) It decreases the permeability of the collecting duct to water.
(C) It increases the permeability of the collecting duct to water, promoting reabsorption.
(D) It promotes the secretion of sodium ions.

65. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Vertebrate hearts show a progressive evolution from a two-chambered to a four-chambered structure.
Reason (R): This progression allows for more efficient separation of oxygenated and deoxygenated blood, supporting higher metabolic rates.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

66. A deficiency in hemoglobin or red blood cells is known as:
(A) Polycythemia
(B) Anemia
(C) Leukemia
(D) Thrombocytopenia

67. During the cardiac cycle, the atrioventricular (AV) valves close when:
(A) Atrial pressure exceeds ventricular pressure.
(B) Ventricular pressure exceeds atrial pressure.
(C) Aortic pressure exceeds ventricular pressure.
(D) The SA node fires.

68. The Bohr effect describes the phenomenon where:
(A) An increase in CO_2 and a decrease in pH cause hemoglobin to release more oxygen.
(B) An increase in O_2 causes hemoglobin to release CO_2.
(C) A decrease in temperature increases hemoglobin's affinity for oxygen.
(D) An increase in BPG decreases hemoglobin's affinity for oxygen.

69. The functional unit of the kidney responsible for urine formation is the:
(A) Neuron
(B) Nephron
(C) Alveolus
(D) Sarcomere

70. Consider the following statements about thermoregulation:
I. Ectotherms primarily control their body temperature through behavioral mechanisms.
II. Endotherms rely on internal metabolic heat production to maintain a stable body temperature.
III. The hypothalamus acts as the primary thermoregulatory center in the brain of

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

115. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Gas exchange across respiratory surfaces is efficient only when the surfaces are moist.
Reason (R): Oxygen and carbon dioxide must dissolve in a fluid before they can diffuse across a membrane.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

116. The second heart sound ('dub') is associated with the closure of which valves?
(A) Atrioventricular (mitral and tricuspid) valves
(B) Semilunar (aortic and pulmonary) valves
(C) Thebesian valve
(D) Eustachian valve

117. The conversion of ammonia to the less toxic urea occurs in the:
(A) Kidneys
(B) Liver
(C) Lungs
(D) Small intestine

118. Muscle tone is regulated by a negative feedback loop involving which sensory receptors?
(A) Photoreceptors
(B) Chemoreceptors
(C) Muscle spindles
(D) Nociceptors

119. A defining characteristic of endotherms is their ability to:
(A) Survive in a very narrow range of ambient temperatures.
(B) Generate substantial metabolic heat to maintain a constant internal body temperature.
(C) Absorb heat from the environment to regulate body temperature.
(D) Lower their metabolic rate to conserve energy in cold conditions.

120. Consider the following statements about the nervous control of the heart:
I. The vagus nerve (parasympathetic) acts to slow the heart rate.
II. Sympathetic stimulation increases the heart rate and force of contraction.
III. The cardiac control center is located in the medulla oblongata.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

121. The main difference between plasma and serum is the absence of _____ in serum.
(A) Albumin
(B) Antibodies
(C) Clotting factors (like fibrinogen)
(D) Electrolytes

122. Which part of the ear contains the sensory receptors for hearing?
(A) Semicircular canals
(B) Utricle
(C) Saccule
(D) Cochlea (Organ of Corti)

123. The juxtaglomerular apparatus (JGA) plays a crucial role in:
(A) Regulating blood pressure and glomerular filtration rate.
(B) The reabsorption of glucose.
(C) The secretion of hydrogen ions.
(D) The final concentration of urine.

124. What is the primary function of gonadotropin-releasing hormone (GnRH)?
(A) To stimulate the gonads directly to produce gametes.
(B) To stimulate the anterior pituitary to release LH and FSH.
(C) To inhibit the production of sex hormones.
(D) To promote the development of secondary sexual characteristics.

125. Arrange the following structures in the order that an electrical impulse travels through the heart's conduction system.
I. AV node
II. Bundle of His

NODIA

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

(C) Erythrocytes
(D) Neutrophils

82. What does the P wave in a standard electrocardiogram (ECG) represent?
(A) Atrial depolarization
(B) Ventricular depolarization
(C) Ventricular repolarization
(D) Atrial repolarization

83. What is the primary difference in the heart of a non-crocodilian reptile compared to an amphibian?
(A) The reptile heart has four complete chambers.
(B) The reptile heart lacks atria.
(C) The reptile heart has a partially divided ventricle.
(D) The reptile heart is two-chambered.

84. The counter-current exchange mechanism in the gills of a fish serves to:
(A) Minimize heat loss to the water.
(B) Maximize the extraction of oxygen from water.
(C) Actively transport salts into the blood.
(D) Reduce the friction of water flow over the gills.

85. Match List-I (Region of Vertebrate Brain) with List-II (Primary Function).
List I: (Region of Vertebrate Brain)
P. Cerebrum
Q. Cerebellum
R. Medulla Oblongata
S. Hypothalamus
List II: (Primary Function)
1. Coordination of movement and balance
2. Control of autonomic functions (breathing, heart rate)
3. Higher thought, learning, memory
4. Regulation of homeostasis, temperature, and appetite
Choose the correct option:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-4, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

86. The process of glomerular filtration in the kidney is driven primarily by:
(A) Active transport
(B) Osmosis
(C) Blood hydrostatic pressure
(D) Hormonal stimulation

87. Which of the following is NOT a function of the liver in metabolism?
(A) Production of bile
(B) Glycogen storage
(C) Detoxification of blood
(D) Production of insulin

88. The mechanism of action of hormones like epinephrine and glucagon involves the activation of which second messenger molecule?
(A) Cyclic AMP (cAMP)
(B) Inositol trisphosphate (IP3)
(C) Diacylglycerol (DAG)
(D) Calcium ions (Ca^{2+})

89. A patient with a damaged AV node would most likely exhibit which of the following on an ECG?
(A) An absent P wave
(B) A prolonged P-R interval or heart block
(C) An inverted T wave
(D) A widened QRS complex

90. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Birds and mammals are endotherms.
Reason (R): They possess a four-chambered heart that ensures complete separation of oxygenated and deoxygenated blood, supporting a high metabolic rate needed for thermoregulation.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

91. The hormone erythropoietin, which stimulates haemopoiesis, is primarily produced by the:
(A) Bone marrow
(B) Liver
(C) Spleen
(D) Kidneys

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

92. Identify the correct pair regarding sensory organs.
(A) Eye : Mechanoreception
(B) Ear : Chemoreception
(C) Tongue : Photoreception
(D) Ear : Auditory reception and equilibrium

93. An animal that excretes its nitrogenous waste primarily as uric acid is described as:
(A) Ammonotelic
(B) Ureotelic
(C) Uricotelic
(D) Guanotelic

94. The 'fight-or-flight' response is mediated by the release of hormones from the:
(A) Thyroid gland
(B) Adrenal medulla
(C) Anterior pituitary
(D) Pancreas

95. Consider the following statements regarding the human heart:
I. The left ventricle has a thicker muscular wall than the right ventricle.
II. The pulmonary artery carries deoxygenated blood away from the heart.
III. The bicuspid (mitral) valve is located between the right atrium and right ventricle.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

96. The Haldane effect describes the increased ability of deoxygenated blood to carry CO_2. This is primarily because:
(A) Deoxyhemoglobin is a better buffer and binds H^+ ions more readily.
(B) Oxygen competes with CO_2 for the same binding site on hemoglobin.
(C) Deoxyhemoglobin has a higher affinity for oxygen.
(D) Plasma can dissolve more CO_2 at lower oxygen tensions.

97. An increase in Basic Metabolic Rate (BMR) can be caused by the increased secretion of which hormone?
(A) Insulin
(B) Glucagon
(C) Thyroxine
(D) Aldosterone

98. Accommodation, the process by which the eye focuses on near or distant objects, is achieved by changing the shape of the:
(A) Cornea
(B) Lens
(C) Iris
(D) Retina

99. Which of the following correctly pairs a reproductive organ with its function?
(A) Ovary : Site of fertilization
(B) Testis : Production of sperm and testosterone
(C) Uterus : Production of estrogen
(D) Fallopian tube : Sperm production

100. Which blood group is considered the "universal donor" because its red blood cells lack A and B antigens?
(A) A
(B) B
(C) AB
(D) O

101. The first heart sound ('lub') is caused by the:
(A) Closure of the semilunar valves.
(B) Opening of the atrioventricular valves.
(C) Closure of the atrioventricular valves.
(D) Rushing of blood into the ventricles.

102. Which of the following is NOT a primary function of the vertebrate nervous system?
(A) Sensory input
(B) Integration
(C) Motor output
(D) Oxygen transport

103. In amphibians, respiration occurs through a combination of lungs, skin, and:
(A) Gills
(B) Buccopharyngeal lining
(C) Air sacs
(D) Spiracles

104. The loop of Henle is a key structure for:
(A) Glomerular filtration.
(B) Creating a concentration gradient in the renal medulla for water reabsorption.

NODIA

(C) Secretion of hydrogen ions.
(D) Reabsorption of glucose and amino acids.

105. An ectotherm, such as a lizard, might bask in the sun to:
(A) Lower its metabolic rate.
(B) Increase its body temperature through external heat.
(C) Avoid predators.
(D) Absorb vitamin D for bone growth.

106. In neuroendocrine regulation, releasing and inhibiting hormones are produced by the:
(A) Posterior pituitary
(B) Adrenal cortex
(C) Hypothalamus
(D) Thyroid gland

107. Hemoglobin's affinity for oxygen is decreased by all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Increased PCO_2
(B) Decreased pH
(C) Increased temperature
(D) Decreased 2,3-BPG

108. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: The cardiac cycle describes the sequence of mechanical and electrical events that repeats with every heartbeat.
Statement II: One cardiac cycle is completed in approximately 0.8 seconds in a healthy adult at rest.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

109. Which of the following represents the most advanced and efficient type of vertebrate kidney?
(A) Pronephros
(B) Archinephros
(C) Mesonephros
(D) Metanephros

110. Match List-I (Endocrine Gland) with List-II (Hormone Produced).
List I: (Endocrine Gland)
P. Pancreas (Islets of Langerhans)
Q. Adrenal Cortex
R. Thyroid
S. Anterior Pituitary
List II: (Hormone Produced)
1. Thyroxine
2. Cortisol
3. Insulin
4. Growth Hormone
Choose the correct option:
(A) P-1, Q-4, R-2, S-3
(B) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(D) P-2, Q-3, R-1, S-4

NODIA

111. The part of the brain that has expanded the most during primate and human evolution is the:
(A) Cerebellum
(B) Medulla
(C) Pons
(D) Cerebral cortex

112. The final chemical digestion and absorption of carbohydrates, proteins, and fats occurs primarily in the:
(A) Stomach
(B) Small intestine
(C) Large intestine
(D) Liver

113. A key difference between the action mechanisms of peptide and steroid hormones is that:
(A) Only steroid hormones have target cells.
(B) Peptide hormones bind to intracellular receptors while steroid hormones bind to surface receptors.
(C) Steroid hormones typically regulate gene expression, causing a slower but more sustained response.
(D) Peptide hormones are synthesized on demand, while steroid hormones are stored in vesicles.

114. Erythroblastosis fetalis is a condition that can arise from a mismatch of which factor between mother and fetus?
(A) ABO blood group
(B) Hemoglobin type
(C) White blood cell count
(D) Rh factor

160. Match List-I (Respiratory Structure) with List-II (Vertebrate Group).
List I: (Respiratory Structure)
P. Gills with operculum
Q. Cutaneous respiration and simple sac-like lungs
R. Lungs with parabronchi and air sacs
S. Lungs with alveoli and a muscular diaphragm
List II: (Vertebrate Group)
1. Mammal
2. Bird
3. Amphibian
4. Bony Fish
Choose the correct option:
(A) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(B) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1
(C) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(D) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2

161. The measurement of the rate at which the body consumes oxygen at rest is a way to determine:
(A) Cardiac output
(B) Vital capacity
(C) Basic Metabolic Rate (BMR)
(D) Glomerular filtration rate

162. The hypothalamic-hypophyseal portal system is a specialized vascular connection that transports hormones from the:
(A) Hypothalamus to the posterior pituitary.
(B) Hypothalamus to the anterior pituitary.
(C) Anterior pituitary to the posterior pituitary.
(D) Posterior pituitary to the general circulation.

163. The pigment responsible for the red color of vertebrate blood is:
(A) Hemocyanin
(B) Hemerythrin
(C) Hemoglobin
(D) Chlorocruorin

164. In a healthy heart, the delay of the electrical impulse at the atrioventricular (AV) node ensures that:
(A) The atria and ventricles contract simultaneously.
(B) The atria have completed their contraction before the ventricles contract.
(C) The ventricles can repolarize before the next contraction.
(D) The heart rate does not exceed a certain limit.

165. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Saltatory conduction in myelinated neurons is faster than continuous conduction in unmyelinated neurons.
Reason (R): Myelin sheath acts as an insulator, and action potentials are generated only at the nodes of Ranvier.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

166. A major difference between the alimentary canals of herbivores and carnivores is that herbivores typically have:
(A) A shorter small intestine and a small cecum.
(B) A larger stomach and no small intestine.
(C) A longer small intestine and a large, functional cecum.
(D) Highly acidic stomachs and no large intestine.

167. The elimination of solid, undigested waste from the digestive tract is called:
(A) Excretion
(B) Egestion (or defecation)
(C) Secretion
(D) Absorption

168. Which hormone primarily regulates the basal metabolic rate?
(A) Adrenaline
(B) Insulin
(C) Thyroxine
(D) Cortisol

169. What is the role of fibrin in the blood clotting cascade?
(A) It activates platelets.
(B) It converts prothrombin to thrombin.
(C) It forms a meshwork that traps blood cells, forming the clot.
(D) It dissolves the clot after the vessel has

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

III. SA node
IV. Purkinje fibers
(A) III, I, II, IV
(B) I, III, II, IV
(C) III, II, I, IV
(D) II, I, IV, III

126. A four-chambered heart is characteristic of which two vertebrate groups?
(A) Fish and Amphibians
(B) Amphibians and Reptiles
(C) Reptiles and Birds
(D) Birds and Mammals

127. The volume of air breathed in and out during normal, quiet breathing is called the:
(A) Vital capacity
(B) Tidal volume
(C) Inspiratory reserve volume
(D) Residual volume

128. What is the role of electrolyte balance in the body?
(A) To provide energy for metabolic processes.
(B) To maintain proper fluid balance, nerve function, and muscle contraction.
(C) To act as a primary buffer against pH changes.
(D) To transport oxygen in the blood.

129. The emulsification of fats by bile salts serves to:
(A) Chemically digest fats into fatty acids and glycerol.
(B) Increase the surface area of fat droplets for lipase action.
(C) Neutralize stomach acid in the duodenum.
(D) Absorb fats directly into the bloodstream.

130. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: Steroid hormones are lipid-soluble and can freely diffuse across the plasma membrane.
Statement II: The receptors for steroid hormones are typically located in the cytoplasm or nucleus of the target cell.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

131. Which of the following is a granulocyte involved in inflammatory and allergic responses, releasing histamine?
(A) Monocyte
(B) Lymphocyte
(C) Basophil
(D) Neutrophil

132. The QRS complex on an ECG is primarily a recording of:
(A) Atrial repolarization
(B) The delay at the AV node
(C) Ventricular depolarization
(D) Ventricular repolarization

133. The brain and spinal cord together constitute the:
(A) Peripheral Nervous System (PNS)
(B) Autonomic Nervous System (ANS)
(C) Central Nervous System (CNS)
(D) Somatic Nervous System (SNS)

134. Organisms that maintain a relatively constant internal body temperature regardless of the ambient temperature are known as:
(A) Ectotherms
(B) Poikilotherms
(C) Endotherms
(D) Stenotherms

135. Match List-I (Structure in the Eye) with List-II (Function).
List I: (Structure in the Eye)
P. Iris
Q. Lens
R. Retina
S. Cornea
List II: (Function)
1. Contains photoreceptors (rods and cones)
2. Focuses light onto the retina
3. Controls the size of the pupil
4. Transparent outer layer that refracts light
Choose the correct option:
(A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-3, R-1, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3

NODIA

mammals.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

71. Which sensory receptors in the ear are responsible for detecting rotational or angular movements of the head?
(A) Organ of Corti
(B) Otoliths in the utricle and saccule
(C) Hair cells in the semicircular canals
(D) Tympanic membrane

72. Bile, produced by the liver and stored in the gallbladder, aids in the digestion of:
(A) Proteins
(B) Carbohydrates
(C) Fats
(D) Nucleic acids

73. The action of a peptide hormone is typically faster and shorter-lived than that of a steroid hormone because:
(A) Peptide hormones are much smaller molecular structures.
(B) Peptide hormones modify existing proteins, while steroid hormones involve synthesis of new proteins.
(C) Steroid hormones are rapidly degraded within the bloodstream.
(D) Peptide hormones are stored in vesicles, while steroids are not.

74. A universal recipient for blood transfusion belongs to which blood group?
(A) A
(B) B
(C) AB
(D) O

75. Arrange the following vertebrate kidneys in their correct evolutionary sequence of appearance.
I. Pronephros
II. Metanephros
III. Mesonephros
(A) I, III, II
(B) II, I, III
(C) III, I, II
(D) I, II, III

76. In which part of the nervous system are the cell bodies of motor neurons that innervate skeletal muscle typically located?
(A) Dorsal root ganglion
(B) Ventral horn of the spinal cord
(C) Sympathetic chain ganglion
(D) Cerebellum

77. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: The regulation of heartbeat is both intrinsic (myogenic) and extrinsic (neural and hormonal).
Statement II: The sympathetic nervous system increases heart rate, while the parasympathetic nervous system decreases it.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

78. The exchange of gases between the blood in the systemic capillaries and the tissue cells is known as:
(A) External respiration
(B) Internal respiration
(C) Pulmonary ventilation
(D) Cellular respiration

79. The complete digestion of carbohydrates in the small intestine results in the formation of:
(A) Amino acids
(B) Fatty acids and glycerol
(C) Monosaccharides
(D) Polypeptides

80. A hormone that acts on the same cell that secreted it is said to have what type of action?
(A) Endocrine
(B) Paracrine
(C) Autocrine
(D) Exocrine

81. Which blood corpuscles lack a nucleus in their mature state in mammals?
(A) Lymphocytes
(B) Monocytes

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

147. The blind spot of the eye is the area where:
(A) The lens attaches to the ciliary body.
(B) Cones are most concentrated.
(C) The optic nerve exits the retina.
(D) Rods are most concentrated.

148. The female reproductive organs, the ovaries, are responsible for:
(A) Production of sperm and testosterone.
(B) Fertilization and implantation.
(C) Production of ova and female sex hormones (estrogen and progesterone).
(D) Secretion of GnRH and LH.

149. Haemopoiesis in the mammalian embryo and fetus occurs sequentially in the:
(A) Yolk sac, liver and spleen, then bone marrow.
(B) Bone marrow, then liver and spleen.
(C) Liver, then yolk sac and bone marrow.
(D) Spleen, then bone marrow and yolk sac.

150. A three-chambered heart, consisting of two atria and one ventricle, is characteristic of:
(A) Mammals
(B) Bony fish
(C) Birds
(D) Amphibians

151. Which factor is the most powerful chemical stimulus for breathing in a healthy person?
(A) Low level of oxygen in the blood.
(B) High level of oxygen in the blood.
(C) High level of carbon dioxide in the blood.
(D) Low level of carbon dioxide in the blood.

152. Which structure in the inner ear is primarily responsible for static equilibrium (perception of head position relative to gravity)?
(A) Semicircular canals
(B) Organ of Corti
(C) Utricle and saccule
(D) Tympanic membrane

153. A ureotelic organism is one that excretes nitrogenous waste mainly as:
(A) Ammonia
(B) Uric acid
(C) Urea
(D) Creatinine

154. Shivering is a mechanism of thermoregulation that increases heat production through:
(A) Increased metabolic rate of visceral organs.
(B) Involuntary skeletal muscle contractions.
(C) Vasoconstriction of peripheral blood vessels.
(D) Secretion of sweat.

155. The primary target organ for glucagon and insulin, which regulate blood glucose, is the:
(A) Brain
(B) Kidney
(C) Liver
(D) Spleen

156. The life span of a typical human red blood cell is approximately:
(A) 30 days
(B) 60 days
(C) 120 days
(D) 240 days

157. An ectopic pacemaker is a site in the heart, other than the SA node, that:
(A) Initiates a heartbeat.
(B) Delays the cardiac impulse.
(C) Conducts the impulse to the ventricles.
(D) Receives parasympathetic innervation.

158. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: The brain of a fish is dominated by large olfactory lobes and optic lobes.
Statement II: The cerebrum in fish is relatively small and primarily concerned with processing olfactory information.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

NODIA

159. The function of the renal pelvis is to:
(A) Filter blood to form filtrate.
(B) Reabsorb water and essential solutes.
(C) Collect urine from the major calyces and pass it to the ureter.
(D) Store urine before it is expelled.

136. The hormone aldosterone promotes the reabsorption of _____ and the secretion of _____ in the kidney tubules.
(A) sodium; potassium
(B) potassium; sodium
(C) glucose; water
(D) calcium; phosphate

137. The male reproductive organs in vertebrates are the testes, which are responsible for producing:
(A) Ova and estrogen
(B) Sperm and testosterone
(C) FSH and LH
(D) Zygotes and progesterone

138. Identify the incorrect pair of blood groups and their corresponding antigens/antibodies.
(A) Group A: A antigen, Anti-B antibody
(B) Group B: B antigen, Anti-A antibody
(C) Group AB: A and B antigens, No antibodies
(D) Group O: No antigens, Anti-A antibody only

139. In the cardiac cycle, isovolumetric contraction refers to the phase when:
(A) The ventricles are contracting, but all valves are closed, so volume does not change.
(B) The atria are contracting to fill the ventricles.
(C) The ventricles are relaxing, and all valves are closed.
(D) Blood is being ejected from the ventricles into the great arteries.

140. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The spinal cord mediates simple reflexes without direct involvement of the brain.
Reason (R): A reflex arc involves a sensory neuron, an interneuron (in some cases), and a motor neuron, allowing for a rapid response.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

141. The tracheal system of insects and the lungs of vertebrates are examples of:
(A) Homologous structures
(B) Analogous structures
(C) Vestigial structures
(D) Embryonic structures

142. The part of the nephron that is impermeable to water but permeable to salts is the:
(A) Proximal convoluted tubule
(B) Descending limb of the Loop of Henle
(C) Ascending limb of the Loop of Henle
(D) Distal convoluted tubule

143. Which of the following is an example of neuroendocrine regulation?
(A) The release of acetylcholine at a neuromuscular junction.
(B) The release of oxytocin from the posterior pituitary in response to neural signals.
(C) The digestion of protein by pepsin in the stomach.
(D) The contraction of a muscle in a simple reflex arc.

144. In a resting person, the greatest volume of blood is found in the:
(A) Arteries and arterioles
(B) Heart
(C) Capillaries
(D) Veins and venules

145. Consider the following statements regarding the digestion and absorption of food:
I. Carbohydrate digestion begins in the mouth by the action of salivary amylase.
II. Protein digestion is initiated in the stomach by pepsin.
III. Fats are absorbed as fatty acids and monoglycerides into lymphatic capillaries (lacteals).
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

146. Stroke volume is defined as the:
(A) Total volume of blood in the heart.
(B) Volume of blood pumped by a ventricle in one minute.
(C) Volume of blood pumped by a ventricle with each beat.
(D) Number of heartbeats per minute.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

healed.

170. Consider the following statements about the vertebrate ear:
I. The outer ear channels sound waves to the tympanic membrane.
II. The middle ear ossicles amplify sound vibrations.
III. The inner ear is responsible for both hearing and equilibrium.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

171. Starling's Law of the Heart states that, within limits, the force of ventricular contraction is directly proportional to the:
(A) Immediate heart rate.
(B) Level of sympathetic stimulation.
(C) End-diastolic volume (initial length of muscle fibers).
(D) Systemic aortic pressure.

172. The renal pyramids are located in which region of the kidney?
(A) Renal cortex
(B) Renal medulla
(C) Renal pelvis
(D) Renal capsule

173. The target cells for a specific hormone are determined by the presence of:
(A) Specific receptor proteins for that hormone.
(B) The correct type of DNA in the nucleus.
(C) Specific ion channels in the plasma membrane.
(D) A unique blood supply.

174. Which of the following blood vessels carries oxygenated blood?
(A) Pulmonary artery
(B) Umbilical artery in a fetus
(C) Pulmonary vein
(D) Systemic veins

175. Arrange the main events of urine formation in the correct chronological sequence.
I. Tubular Reabsorption
II. Tubular Secretion
III. Glomerular Filtration
(A) III, I, II
(B) I, III, II
(C) III, II, I
(D) II, I, III

176. The diaphragm in mammals is a muscle that separates the thoracic and abdominal cavities and is essential for:
(A) Digestion
(B) Circulation
(C) Respiration
(D) Excretion

177. The optic chiasm is a structure in the brain where:
(A) The auditory nerves from both ears cross over.
(B) Fibers from the nasal half of each retina cross over to the opposite side.
(C) The spinal cord connects to the medulla oblongata.
(D) The right and left cerebral hemispheres are connected.

178. The juxtaglomerular cells of the kidney secrete which enzyme in response to low blood pressure?
(A) Angiotensin
(B) Aldosterone
(C) Renin
(D) ADH

179. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: The pancreas is a mixed gland with both exocrine and endocrine functions.
Statement II: The exocrine function is to secrete digestive enzymes, and the endocrine function is to secrete hormones like insulin and glucagon.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

180. The primary function of the Leydig cells in the testes is to:

NODIA

224. Which of the following is NOT an accessory organ of the digestive system?
(A) Liver
(B) Gallbladder
(C) Pancreas
(D) Spleen

225. Arrange the following parts of the male reproductive tract in the correct order for sperm transport.
I. Urethra
II. Vas deferens
III. Epididymis
IV. Ejaculatory duct
(A) II, III, IV, I
(B) III, II, IV, I
(C) III, IV, II, I
(D) I, II, III, IV

226. The filtration of blood in the glomerulus is a non-selective process, except for:
(A) Water and small solutes.
(B) Glucose and amino acids.
(C) Blood cells and large proteins.
(D) Ions like sodium and potassium.

227. An organism that excretes large volumes of dilute urine is most likely to be living in which environment?
(A) Desert
(B) Freshwater
(C) Marine
(D) Terrestrial

228. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: The sympathetic and parasympathetic divisions of the autonomic nervous system often have opposing effects on target organs.
Statement II: The sympathetic division prepares the body for 'fight-or-flight' responses, while the parasympathetic division promotes 'rest-and-digest' activities.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

229. The surge in which hormone is the primary trigger for ovulation in the female reproductive cycle?
(A) Progesterone
(B) Estrogen
(C) Luteinizing Hormone (LH)
(D) Follicle-Stimulating Hormone (FSH)

230. The vocal cords are located within the:
(A) Pharynx
(B) Larynx
(C) Trachea
(D) Bronchus

231. Counter-current multiplication in the loop of Henle is responsible for:
(A) Creating the medullary osmotic gradient.
(B) Reabsorbing all filtered glucose.
(C) Actively secreting potassium ions.
(D) Filtering the blood.

232. An endothermic animal that allows its body temperature to fluctuate is known as a:
(A) Homeotherm
(B) Poikilotherm
(C) Heterotherm
(D) Stenotherms

233. The main difference between the brain of a bird and a mammal is the:
(A) Bird's lack of a cerebellum.
(B) Mammal's larger olfactory bulbs.
(C) Bird's highly developed cerebrum but smooth cortex, versus the mammal's convoluted cortex.
(D) Mammal's lack of optic lobes.

234. In the absence of antidiuretic hormone (ADH), the collecting ducts of the kidney are:
(A) Highly permeable to water.
(B) Impermeable to water.
(C) Highly permeable to sodium.
(D) Impermeable to urea.

235. Match List-I (Vertebrate Group) with List-II (Dominant Nitrogenous Waste).
List I: (Vertebrate Group)
P. Bony Fish
Q. Mammals

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

191. The tidal volume and vital capacity are parameters related to:
(A) Cardiac function
(B) Kidney function
(C) Respiratory function
(D) Nerve impulse conduction

192. The gray matter of the spinal cord primarily contains:
(A) Myelinated axons and glial cells.
(B) Nerve cell bodies, dendrites, and unmyelinated axons.
(C) Cerebrospinal fluid.
(D) Bundles of sensory and motor tracts.

193. The mechanism of heat exchange where heat is transferred between two objects in direct contact is called:
(A) Conduction
(B) Convection
(C) Radiation
(D) Evaporation

194. The corpus callosum is a large bundle of nerve fibers that connects:
(A) The thalamus and hypothalamus.
(B) The cerebellum and the brainstem.
(C) The two cerebral hemispheres.
(D) The cerebrum and the spinal cord.

195. Consider the following statements about electrolyte balance:
I. Electrolytes are minerals in the body that have an electric charge.
II. The kidneys are the primary organs for regulating electrolyte concentration.
III. Aldosterone and ADH are key hormones involved in regulating water and electrolyte balance.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

196. The female ovulatory cycle is primarily controlled by the interplay of hormones from the:
(A) Hypothalamus, pituitary, and ovaries.
(B) Adrenal gland and thyroid gland.
(C) Pancreas and liver.
(D) Kidneys and heart.

197. Which of these is an agranulocyte that differentiates into macrophages in the tissues?
(A) Neutrophil
(B) Basophil
(C) Eosinophil
(D) Monocyte

198. The T wave of a normal ECG represents:
(A) Atrial depolarization
(B) Ventricular depolarization
(C) Atrial repolarization
(D) Ventricular repolarization

199. Ruminants possess a multi-chambered stomach to aid in the digestion of:
(A) Proteins
(B) Fats
(C) Cellulose
(D) Simple sugars

200. The otoliths (calcium carbonate crystals) in the utricle and saccule of the inner ear are crucial for sensing:
(A) Sound vibrations.
(B) Rotational acceleration.
(C) Linear acceleration and gravity.
(D) Fluid pressure changes.

201. Which of the following is the best description of the function of the spinal cord?
(A) It is the main center for thought, learning, and memory.
(B) It is a major pathway for information between the brain and the body and mediates reflexes.
(C) It primarily regulates hormonal secretion throughout the body.
(D) It is solely responsible for controlling voluntary muscle movements.

202. The presence of albumin in urine (albuminuria) is a sign of damage to which part of the nephron?
(A) The glomerulus
(B) The loop of Henle
(C) The distal convoluted tubule
(D) The collecting duct

203. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

272. The organ of Corti, the sense organ of hearing, is located in the:
(A) Semicircular canals
(B) Cochlea
(C) Vestibule
(D) Middle ear

273. Uricotelic animals, such as birds, excrete uric acid as their primary nitrogenous waste. This adaptation is particularly advantageous for:
(A) Aquatic life
(B) Conserving water
(C) A high-protein diet
(D) Rapid growth

274. The main function of the gizzard in a bird's digestive tract is:
(A) Chemical digestion of food.
(B) Absorption of nutrients.
(C) Storage of food.
(D) Mechanical grinding of food.

275. After ovulation, the ruptured follicle develops into the:
(A) Corpus albicans
(B) Corpus luteum
(C) Graafian follicle
(D) Oocyte

276. The immediate effect of ADH on the kidney tubules is to:
(A) Increase the synthesis of new water channels.
(B) Cause the insertion of pre-existing aquaporins into the cell membrane.
(C) Decrease the GFR.
(D) Increase sodium pumping.

277. The nervous system's control of the heartbeat is an example of _____ regulation.
(A) Intrinsic
(B) Myogenic
(C) Extrinsic
(D) Humoral

278. The primary function of bile is:
(A) To digest proteins.
(B) To emulsify fats.
(C) To neutralize stomach acid.
(D) To digest carbohydrates.

279. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: Ectotherms have a lower BMR than endotherms of the same size.
Statement II: Endotherms expend a significant amount of energy to maintain a constant, high body temperature.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

280. The parathyroid glands are essential for the regulation of blood levels of:
(A) Sodium
(B) Glucose
(C) Calcium
(D) Iodine

NODIA

281. The term "haemopoiesis" refers to the formation of:
(A) Blood plasma
(B) Hemoglobin
(C) All formed elements of blood
(D) Fibrin clots

282. The pulmonary circulation involves the flow of blood between the:
(A) Heart and the rest of the body.
(B) Heart and the lungs.
(C) Heart and the brain.
(D) Liver and the small intestine.

283. Which of the following respiratory organs are NOT found in vertebrates?
(A) Gills
(B) Lungs
(C) Skin (cutaneous)
(D) Tracheae

284. Broca's area and Wernicke's area in the human brain are associated with:
(A) Vision
(B) Language
(C) Hearing
(D) Balance

(B) Lungs
(C) Liver
(D) Kidneys

214. The vertebrate eye focuses on an object by:
(A) Changing the distance between the lens and the retina.
(B) Changing the curvature of the lens.
(C) Rotating the eyeball.
(D) Changing the amount of fluid in the vitreous humor.

215. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Insulin and glucagon are antagonistic hormones.
Reason (R): Insulin lowers blood glucose levels by promoting its uptake and storage, while glucagon raises blood glucose levels by stimulating glycogenolysis in the liver.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

216. During strenuous exercise, the heart rate is increased primarily due to stimulation from the:
(A) Parasympathetic nervous system.
(B) Somatic nervous system.
(C) Sympathetic nervous system.
(D) Vagus nerve.

217. The primary site for reabsorption of most of the water, glucose, and amino acids from the glomerular filtrate is the:
(A) Glomerulus
(B) Proximal convoluted tubule
(C) Loop of Henle
(D) Collecting duct

218. The Sertoli cells in the testes are responsible for:
(A) Producing testosterone.
(B) Undergoing meiosis to form sperm.
(C) Nourishing and supporting developing spermatids.
(D) Secreting luteinizing hormone (LH).

219. All of the following are functions of blood EXCEPT:
(A) Transport of gases, nutrients, and wastes.
(B) Regulation of pH and temperature.
(C) Protection against disease and blood loss.
(D) Digestion of proteins and carbohydrates.

220. Consider the following statements about hormone action:
I. Water-soluble hormones (peptides) cannot cross the cell membrane and bind to surface receptors.
II. Lipid-soluble hormones (steroids) cross the cell membrane and bind to intracellular receptors.
III. The hormone-receptor complex for steroid hormones often acts as a transcription factor.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

221. Cardiac output is calculated by multiplying:
(A) Heart rate by blood pressure.
(B) Stroke volume by blood pressure.
(C) Heart rate by stroke volume.
(D) End-diastolic volume by end-systolic volume.

222. The ability to distinguish different colors is due to the presence of different types of _____ in the retina.
(A) Rods
(B) Cones
(C) Ganglion cells
(D) Bipolar cells

223. What is the significance of the incomplete separation of the ventricle in the heart of an amphibian or reptile?
(A) It allows for more efficient oxygenation of the blood.
(B) It allows blood to be diverted away from the lungs when the animal is underwater.
(C) It is a vestigial feature with no functional significance.
(D) It completely prevents any mixing of oxygenated and deoxygenated blood.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(A) Support and nourish developing sperm.
(B) Form the blood-testis barrier.
(C) Produce testosterone.
(D) Undergo meiosis to produce spermatids.

181. A person suffering from thrombocytopenia would be at risk for:
(A) Anemia
(B) Frequent infections
(C) Excessive bleeding and bruising
(D) Allergic reactions

182. A 'double circulation' system, as found in mammals, means that:
(A) Blood flows through the heart twice for each complete circuit of the body.
(B) There are two separate hearts, one for each circuit.
(C) The heart has two atria but only one ventricle.
(D) Blood is mixed in the heart before being pumped to the body.

183. The cerebrospinal fluid (CSF) is found in all of the following locations EXCEPT:
(A) The ventricles of the brain.
(B) The central canal of the spinal cord.
(C) The subarachnoid space.
(D) The space between the skull and the dura mater (epidural space).

184. Micturition is the process of:
(A) Forming urine in the nephrons.
(B) Expelling urine from the urinary bladder.
(C) Reabsorbing water in the collecting ducts.
(D) Eliminating feces from the body.

185. Match List-I (Hormone) with List-II (Primary Effect).
List I: (Hormone)
P. Antidiuretic Hormone (ADH)
Q. Aldosterone
R. Parathyroid Hormone (PTH)
S. Insulin
List II: (Primary Effect)
1. Increases blood calcium levels
2. Decreases blood glucose levels
3. Increases water reabsorption by the kidney
4. Increases sodium reabsorption by the kidney
Choose the correct option:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3

186. The digestion of starch is completed in the small intestine by enzymes secreted from the:
(A) Liver and stomach
(B) Pancreas and intestinal wall
(C) Salivary glands only
(D) Gallbladder and large intestine

187. The term for the maintenance of a stable internal environment in an organism is:
(A) Metabolism
(B) Homeostasis
(C) Adaptation
(D) Acclimatization

188. Which of the following is NOT a formed element of the blood?
(A) Erythrocyte
(B) Leukocyte
(C) Thrombocyte
(D) Plasma

NODIA

189. A heart murmur is an abnormal sound that is typically caused by:
(A) A very slow heart rate.
(B) Turbulent blood flow, often due to faulty valves.
(C) The firing of the SA node.
(D) A strong atrial contraction.

190. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Uric acid excretion is an adaptation for water conservation in terrestrial animals like birds and reptiles.
Reason (R): Uric acid is non-toxic and can be excreted as a semi-solid paste with very little water loss.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

R. Birds
S. Tadpole Larva
List II: (Dominant Nitrogenous Waste)
1. Uric Acid
2. Urea
3. Ammonia
4. Ammonia
Choose the correct option:
(A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-4, S-1
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4

236. The villi and microvilli of the small intestine serve to:
(A) Secrete digestive enzymes.
(B) Neutralize stomach acid.
(C) Greatly increase the surface area for nutrient absorption.
(D) Propel food along the digestive tract.

237. The hormone primarily responsible for the development of female secondary sexual characteristics is:
(A) Progesterone
(B) Estrogen
(C) Luteinizing hormone (LH)
(D) Oxytocin

238. In which blood vessel is blood pressure the lowest?
(A) Aorta
(B) Arterioles
(C) Capillaries
(D) Vena Cava

239. The structure that prevents food from entering the trachea during swallowing is the:
(A) Uvula
(B) Epiglottis
(C) Tongue
(D) Soft palate

240. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Myogenic hearts, like the human heart, can continue to beat even when removed from the body and placed in a suitable nutrient solution.
Reason (R): The heartbeat is initiated by a specialized patch of muscle tissue called the sinoatrial (SA) node, not by external nerve signals.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A false but R is true.

241. The condition of high blood sugar is known as:
(A) Hypoglycemia
(B) Hyperglycemia
(C) Glycosuria
(D) Ketonuria

242. The part of the cerebral cortex that processes visual information is the:
(A) Frontal lobe
(B) Temporal lobe
(C) Parietal lobe
(D) Occipital lobe

243. The mesonephric kidney is the functional adult kidney in which group of vertebrates?
(A) Mammals and birds
(B) Fish and amphibians
(C) Reptiles
(D) Jawless fish

244. The main site of action for the hormone ADH (vasopressin) is the:
(A) Proximal convoluted tubule.
(B) Loop of Henle.
(C) Glomerulus.
(D) Collecting ducts and distal tubules.

245. Consider the following statements regarding the control of muscle tone:
I. Muscle tone is essential for maintaining posture and balance.
II. It is a result of a continuous state of partial muscle contraction.
III. The cerebellum and spinal reflexes play a key role in its regulation.
Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

246. Which of the following best describes the function of hemoglobin?
(A) It is an enzyme that digests proteins.
(B) It is a protein that transports oxygen in the blood.
(C) It is a hormone that regulates blood sugar.
(D) It is a plasma protein involved in blood clotting.

247. The volume of blood pumped by the left ventricle is _____ the volume of blood pumped by the right ventricle.
(A) greater than
(B) less than
(C) equal to
(D) unrelated to

248. The functional connection between a neuron and its target cell (another neuron, muscle cell, or gland) is called a:
(A) Synapse
(B) Dendrite
(C) Axon
(D) Ganglion

249. The waste product eliminated by the kidneys is primarily carried to the kidneys by the:
(A) Blood
(B) Lymph
(C) Urine
(D) Bile

250. The primary role of the large intestine is:
(A) Digestion of fats
(B) Absorption of nutrients
(C) Absorption of water and electrolytes
(D) Production of bile

251. Goiter is a condition often associated with a deficiency of iodine, which is essential for the synthesis of hormones by the:
(A) Adrenal gland
(B) Pancreas
(C) Thyroid gland
(D) Pituitary gland

252. The sequence of events in blood clotting involves the conversion of prothrombin to thrombin, which in turn converts:
(A) Fibrin to fibrinogen
(B) Fibrinogen to fibrin
(C) Platelets to a plug
(D) Thrombin to prothrombin

253. Read the following statements and choose the correct option.
Statement I: In a mammalian heart, the right side pumps deoxygenated blood to the lungs.
Statement II: The left side of the mammalian heart pumps oxygenated blood to the rest of the body.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

NODIA

254. The semicircular canals of the inner ear are involved in detecting:
(A) Sound frequency
(B) Sound amplitude
(C) Linear motion
(D) Rotational motion

255. The renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system (RAAS) leads to:
(A) A decrease in blood pressure and blood volume.
(B) An increase in blood pressure and blood volume.
(C) An increase in urine output.
(D) A decrease in sodium reabsorption.

256. Hibernation in some mammals is an example of a strategy to cope with cold and food scarcity by:
(A) Increasing metabolic rate.
(B) Migrating to warmer climates.
(C) Lowering metabolic rate and body temperature.
(D) Increasing insulation with a thicker coat.

257. An example of a positive feedback mechanism in endocrinology is:
(A) The regulation of blood glucose by insulin.
(B) The regulation of blood calcium by PTH.
(C) The surge of LH caused by high estrogen levels before ovulation.
(D) The inhibition of TRH by thyroxine.

258. Which component of blood is primarily responsible for the immune response?
(A) Erythrocytes
(B) Thrombocytes
(C) Leukocytes (specifically lymphocytes)
(D) Plasma proteins

259. A sphygmomanometer is used to measure:
(A) Heart rate
(B) Blood pressure
(C) Respiratory rate
(D) Blood glucose levels

260. The "respiratory center" that controls the basic rhythm of breathing is located in the:
(A) Cerebrum
(B) Cerebellum
(C) Medulla oblongata and pons
(D) Hypothalamus

261. The fovea centralis of the retina is the area of:
(A) Lowest visual acuity.
(B) Highest concentration of rods.
(C) Highest concentration of cones and sharpest vision.
(D) The blind spot.

262. Which of the following is a key difference in the excretory system of marine fish compared to freshwater fish?
(A) Marine fish produce large amounts of dilute urine.
(B) Marine fish actively excrete salt through their gills.
(C) Freshwater fish actively excrete salt through their gills.
(D) Freshwater fish drink large amounts of water.

263. Trypsin and chymotrypsin are digestive enzymes that act in the:
(A) Small intestine to digest protein.
(B) Small intestine to digest protein.
(C) Mouth to digest carbohydrates.
(D) Small intestine to digest fats.

264. The adrenal medulla is developmentally and functionally related to the:
(A) Endocrine system only
(B) Digestive system
(C) Sympathetic nervous system
(D) Parasympathetic nervous system

265. The largest of the blood corpuscles, which are phagocytic, are the:
(A) Erythrocytes
(B) Lymphocytes
(C) Monocytes
(D) Platelets

266. The systemic circulatory circuit begins at the _____ and ends at the _____.
(A) right ventricle; left atrium
(B) left ventricle; right atrium
(C) right atrium; left ventricle
(D) left atrium; right ventricle

267. The phenomenon where the presence of oxygen facilitates the unloading of carbon dioxide from hemoglobin is known as the:
(A) Bohr Effect
(B) Haldane Effect
(C) Starling's Law
(D) Chloride Shift

268. The white matter of the central nervous system is 'white' because it consists mainly of:
(A) Neuron cell bodies
(B) Unmyelinated axons
(C) Myelinated axons
(D) Synapses

269. The main hormone that promotes the uptake, utilization, and storage of glucose by most body cells is:
(A) Glucagon
(B) Epinephrine
(C) Insulin
(D) Cortisol

270. A person who is a "universal donor" for blood transfusions has which blood type?
(A) A RH^+
(B) B Rh^-
(C) AB RH^+
(D) O Rh^-

271. Bradycardia refers to a condition of:
(A) A very fast heart rate.
(B) A very slow heart rate.
(C) High blood pressure.
(D) An irregular heartbeat.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

Statement I: The hormone oxytocin stimulates uterine contractions during childbirth.
Statement II: Oxytocin is synthesized in the hypothalamus and released from the anterior pituitary.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are incorrect.
(C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
(D) Statement I is incorrect but Statement II is correct.

204. Which of the following would cause a shift of the oxygen-hemoglobin dissociation curve to the right?
(A) Increased blood pH
(B) Decreased body temperature
(C) Decreased PCO_2
(D) Increased PCO_2 and decreased pH

205. The pacemaker potential in the SA node is primarily caused by:
(A) A rapid influx of sodium ions.
(B) A slow influx of sodium ions ('funny' current) and a later influx of calcium ions.
(C) A rapid efflux of potassium ions.
(D) The action of acetylcholine.

206. A person living at high altitude would likely have a higher concentration of which of the following?
(A) Platelets
(B) Hemoglobin
(C) Plasma proteins
(D) White blood cells

207. A frog's heart is different from a human heart in that it has:
(A) Only one atrium and one ventricle.
(B) Two atria and one ventricle.
(C) Four complete chambers.
(D) No atria, only a ventricle.

208. The main difference between the somatic and autonomic nervous systems is that the somatic system:
(A) Controls involuntary functions like heart rate.
(B) Controls voluntary movements of skeletal muscles.
(C) Is composed only of the brain and spinal cord.
(D) Is not subject to conscious control.

209. The primary mechanism for eliminating waste products like urea and creatinine from the blood is:
(A) Egestion from the alimentary canal.
(B) Sweating.
(C) Exhalation by the lungs.
(D) Filtration and secretion by the kidneys.

210. Match List-I (Digestive Enzyme) with List-II (Substrate).
List I: (Digestive Enzyme)
P. Amylase
Q. Pepsin
R. Lipase
S. Trypsin
List II: (Substrate)
1. Proteins
2. Fats (Lipids)
3. Starch (Carbohydrates)
4. Polypeptides
Choose the correct option:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(C) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4
(D) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4

211. Brown adipose tissue (BAT) is important for thermoregulation in some mammals because it:
(A) Provides a thick layer of insulation.
(B) Generates heat through non-shivering thermogenesis.
(C) Promotes cooling through evaporation.
(D) Stores energy for long periods of hibernation.

212. The menstrual cycle is reset and a new cycle begins when:
(A) LH levels peak.
(B) Fertilization occurs.
(C) Progesterone and estrogen levels fall, leading to menstruation.
(D) The corpus luteum is maintained by hCG.

213. A patient with a blood clot in the pulmonary artery would experience a disruption of blood flow to the:
(A) Brain

NODIA

285. In a state of dehydration, the body's osmoreceptors will trigger the release of which hormone?
(A) Aldosterone
(B) Insulin
(C) ADH
(D) Glucagon

286. Evaporation is an effective cooling mechanism for endotherms because:
(A) It involves radiating heat to the environment.
(B) The phase change from liquid to gas requires a significant amount of heat energy.
(C) It increases the insulation of the skin.
(D) It is a form of conduction.

287. Ovulation is the process by which:
(A) A sperm fertilizes an egg.
(B) A mature follicle ruptures and releases an ovum.
(C) The uterine lining is shed.
(D) A zygote implants in the uterine wall.

288. A person with blood type B can safely donate red blood cells to individuals with which blood types?
(A) B and O
(B) B and AB
(C) A and AB
(D) AB only

289. The structure in the heart that is responsible for initiating the heartbeat is the:
(A) AV node
(B) SA node
(C) Bundle of His
(D) Purkinje fibers

290. The ciliary body in the eye is responsible for:
(A) Controlling the shape of the lens.
(B) Producing the vitreous humor.
(C) Detecting light.
(D) Regulating the size of the pupil.

291. Most of the reabsorption of substances from the glomerular filtrate occurs in the:
(A) Proximal convoluted tubule
(B) Distal convoluted tubule
(C) Loop of Henle
(D) Collecting duct

292. The process of gastrulation is a critical step in the formation of:
(A) A mature sperm cell.
(B) The three primary germ layers in an embryo.
(C) The blastocyst.
(D) The corpus luteum.

293. The cecum is a part of the alimentary canal that is particularly large and important in:
(A) Carnivores
(B) Herbivores
(C) Omnivores
(D) Piscivores

NODIA

294. A goiter is an enlargement of the _____ gland.
(A) Pituitary
(B) Adrenal
(C) Thyroid
(D) Pancreatic

295. The chloride shift is a process that occurs during gas transport in which chloride ions move from the _____ to the _____.
(A) plasma; red blood cell
(B) red blood cell; plasma
(C) lung alveoli; blood
(D) tissue cells; blood

296. The sympathetic nervous system causes the pupil of the eye to:
(A) Dilate
(B) Constrict
(C) Remain unchanged
(D) Change shape

297. The term for programmed cell death, which is crucial for removing old red blood cells, is:
(A) Necrosis
(B) Apoptosis
(C) Phagocytosis
(D) Haemopoiesis

298. Which of the following is a comparative anatomical feature of the avian (bird) brain?
(A) Very large olfactory bulbs for a keen sense of smell.
(B) A highly convoluted cerebral cortex.
(C) A large cerebellum and optic lobes.
(D) Absence of a midbrain.

have relatively low metabolic rates, they do not generate enough internal heat to maintain a constant body temperature. Consequently, their internal temperature tends to fluctuate with the ambient temperature, and they often use behavioral strategies to stay within their preferred range.

63. (D) Temporal lobe
The temporal lobe, located on the sides of the cerebral cortex, contains the primary auditory cortex. This region is specialized for receiving and processing sound information from the ears. It plays a crucial role in interpreting the pitch and volume of sounds, as well as in the more complex tasks of understanding language and recognizing patterns in speech and music.

64. (C) It increases the permeability of the collecting duct to water, promoting reabsorption.
Antidiuretic hormone is released by the posterior pituitary when the body needs to conserve water. It acts on the collecting ducts of the kidneys by triggering the insertion of specialized water channels called aquaporins into the cell membranes. This significantly increases the permeability of the ducts to water, allowing more water to be reabsorbed back into the blood and resulting in more concentrated urine.

65. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The evolution of the vertebrate heart from two to four chambers represents a significant physiological advancement. A four-chambered heart, as found in birds and mammals, completely separates the pulmonary and systemic circuits. This prevents the mixing of oxygenated and deoxygenated blood, ensuring that tissues receive highly oxygenated blood at high pressure. This efficiency is necessary to support the high metabolic rates required for endothermy.

66. (B) Anemia
Anemia is a clinical condition characterized by a reduced capacity of the blood to carry oxygen. This can result from a decrease in the total number of circulating red blood cells or a lower-than-normal concentration of hemoglobin within those cells. Since oxygen is vital for cellular metabolism, individuals with anemia often experience symptoms such as fatigue, weakness, and shortness of breath during physical exertion.

67. (B) Ventricular pressure exceeds atrial pressure.
During the cardiac cycle, the atrioventricular valves function as one-way gates between the atria and ventricles. As the ventricles begin to contract during systole, the pressure within them rises rapidly. When this ventricular pressure becomes higher than the pressure in the atria, it forces the AV valves to snap shut, preventing the backward flow of blood into the atria.

68. (A) An increase in CO_2 and a decrease in pH cause hemoglobin to release more oxygen.
The Bohr effect describes the physiological phenomenon where increasing concentrations of carbon dioxide and hydrogen ions (lower pH) reduce hemoglobin's affinity for oxygen. In metabolically active tissues, high levels of CO_2 and acid are produced. This causes hemoglobin to release its bound oxygen more readily, ensuring that the tissues with the greatest need receive an adequate supply for their metabolic processes.

69. (B) Nephron
The nephron is the microscopic structural and functional unit of the kidney. Each human kidney contains approximately one million nephrons. These structures are responsible for filtering the blood, reabsorbing essential nutrients and water, and secreting waste products. Through these coordinated processes, nephrons regulate the volume and composition of the blood and produce the final urine that is eventually excreted from the body.

70. (D) I, II, and III
Thermoregulation involves different strategies across the animal kingdom. Ectotherms primarily use behaviors, like basking, to manage their temperature, while endotherms generate heat through internal metabolic processes. In mammals, the hypothalamus serves as the master control center, monitoring blood temperature and triggering appropriate responses—such as sweating or shivering—to maintain a stable internal environment despite fluctuations in the surrounding ambient temperature.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

ANSWERS

1. (B) Red bone marrow
Red bone marrow serves as the primary location for blood cell production in mature mammals. This specialized tissue is found within the cavities of spongy bone and contains hematopoietic stem cells. These cells undergo continuous division and differentiation to generate erythrocytes, leukocytes, and thrombocytes necessary for oxygen transport, immunity, and coagulation within the systemic circulation.

2. (A) Haemopoiesis
The developmental process through which various cellular components of blood are produced is termed haemopoiesis. This biological mechanism ensures a steady supply of functional blood cells, including red cells, white cells, and platelets. In adults, this occurs primarily in the marrow of certain bones, involving complex stages of stem cell differentiation to maintain physiological homeostasis and vital circulatory functions.

3. (C) They are biconcave discs to increase surface area for gas exchange.
Mature mammalian red blood cells exhibit a distinct biconcave disc shape, which significantly enhances their surface-area-to-volume ratio. This structural adaptation facilitates efficient and rapid diffusion of oxygen and carbon dioxide across the plasma membrane. Furthermore, this flexible geometry allows these cells to navigate easily through narrow capillaries, ensuring effective gas exchange between the lungs and peripheral body tissues.

4. (D) AV node and bundle of His
An extended P-R interval on an electrocardiogram signifies a delay in the conduction of electrical impulses through the atrioventricular junction. Specifically, it highlights slowed transmission between the atria and the ventricles. This delay typically occurs as the signal passes from the AV node into the bundle of His, potentially indicating various degrees of heart block or impaired electrical signaling.

5. (C) A person with blood group A can safely receive blood from a group AB donor.
Blood group AB individuals possess both A and B antigens on their red blood cell surfaces. Conversely, individuals with group A blood have anti-B antibodies in their plasma. If a group A recipient receives AB blood, their antibodies will attack the B antigens on the donor cells, causing a life-threatening transfusion reaction. Safe transfusions require compatible antigens and antibodies.

6. (B) Enhanced release of oxygen from hemoglobin to the tissues.
Acidosis or a decrease in blood pH lowers the affinity of hemoglobin for oxygen, leading to a rightward shift of the dissociation curve. This physiological response facilitates the unloading of oxygen from the blood into active tissues where metabolic activity has increased acidity. This mechanism ensures that cells receive an adequate oxygen supply during periods of high demand or respiratory distress.

NODIA

7. (D) Thermoregulation
Thermoregulation is the biological process by which organisms maintain their internal body temperature within a narrow, functional range despite external environmental variations. This regulation involves complex physiological and behavioral responses to balance heat production and heat loss. Effective temperature control is essential for optimal enzyme activity and the overall metabolic stability required for survival in diverse ecological niches and climates.

8. (A) Cerebral cortex
Mammals are distinguished by the extensive development and complexity of the cerebral cortex compared to other vertebrate groups. This outer layer of the brain is responsible for advanced cognitive functions, including complex sensory perception, memory, and voluntary motor control. The increased surface area, often enhanced by folds or convolutions, allows for greater neural processing power and sophisticated behavioral adaptations in mammals.

299. In a healthy individual, which of the following should be completely reabsorbed from the filtrate and thus absent in urine?
(A) Urea
(B) Sodium
(C) Potassium
(D) Glucose

300. The primary role of follicle-stimulating hormone (FSH) in males is to:
(A) Stimulate testosterone production.
(B) Promote the maturation of sperm in the seminiferous tubules.
(C) Trigger ejaculation.
(D) Develop secondary sexual characteristics.

www.nodia.in

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

18. (A) It is two-chambered, pumping only deoxygenated blood to the gills.
Fish typically possess a simple two-chambered heart consisting of one atrium and one ventricle. This heart receives deoxygenated blood from the body tissues and pumps it directly to the gills for oxygenation. From the gills, the freshly oxygenated blood travels to the rest of the body before returning to the heart, creating a single-circuit circulatory system that is relatively efficient.

19. (C) Carried within platelets.
Gas transport in the blood occurs through several well-defined physiological mechanisms. Oxygen is primarily transported bound to hemoglobin, while carbon dioxide is carried as dissolved gas, bound to hemoglobin, or converted into bicarbonate ions. Platelets, however, are specialized fragments involved exclusively in blood clotting and wound healing; they do not play a role in the transport of respiratory gases like oxygen.

20. (D) I, II, and III
The vertebrate nervous system features specialized structures for distinct functions. Sensory information enters the spinal cord through the dorsal roots, while the cerebellum ensures smooth, coordinated muscle movements and physical balance. Vital involuntary processes, such as the regulation of heart rate and respiratory rhythm, are governed by the medulla oblongata, highlighting the integrated nature of neural control over bodily systems.

21. (C) Saturation of the glucose transport proteins in the tubule cells.
Glucose is normally filtered by the glomerulus and then completely reabsorbed in the proximal convoluted tubule via specific carrier proteins. However, these transporters have a maximum capacity. When blood glucose levels are excessively high, these carriers become saturated, meaning they cannot move any more glucose back into the blood. Consequently, the excess glucose remains in the filtrate and is excreted.

22. (A) Digestion
Digestion is the complex biological process involving both mechanical and chemical breakdown of large, complex food molecules into simpler, soluble units. This transformation is necessary because large molecules like proteins and starches cannot be absorbed across the intestinal lining in their original state. Enzymes play a critical role in catalyzing these reactions, allowing the body to eventually utilize essential nutrients for energy.

23. (D) Neuroendocrine regulation
The hypothalamus and the anterior pituitary communicate through a specialized system where the hypothalamus secretes releasing or inhibiting hormones into a local portal blood system. These signals then regulate the secretion of hormones from the anterior pituitary gland. This hierarchical interaction exemplifies neuroendocrine regulation, where the nervous system directly controls the endocrine system to maintain homeostasis and coordinate various physiological responses.

24. (D) Antigen A : Found on RBCs of blood group B
Blood typing is determined by specific glycolipids or glycoproteins, known as antigens, present on the surface of red blood cells. A person with blood group B possesses B antigens on their cells and anti-A antibodies in their plasma. Antigen A is exclusively found on the red blood cells of individuals with blood group A or group AB, not group B individuals.

25. (A) III, V, II, I, IV
The cardiac cycle begins with atrial systole, which pushes the final volume of blood into the ventricles. This is followed by a period of ventricular filling and then isovolumetric contraction as pressure rises. Once pressure is sufficient, ventricular ejection occurs. Finally, the cycle concludes with isovolumetric relaxation, allowing the heart to reset before the next contraction begins and blood enters again.

26. (B) Air sacs
Birds utilize a unique system of air sacs that act like bellows to move air through the respiratory system. These sacs do not perform gas exchange themselves but ensure that a fresh, continuous supply of oxygenated air moves in a single direction through the lungs during both inhalation and exhalation. This unidirectional flow allows for highly efficient oxygen uptake, supporting high metabolic rates.

NODIA

9. (C) Regulation of blood volume, composition, and pressure.
The kidneys serve as the primary organs for maintaining the internal fluid environment of the body. By filtering blood, they precisely regulate the volume and ionic composition of plasma while also controlling systemic blood pressure through hormonal mechanisms. This regulatory role involves the selective reabsorption of essential nutrients and the excretion of metabolic wastes and excess water in the form of urine.

10. (A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
Blood components fulfill specific physiological roles within the circulatory system. Erythrocytes are specialized for transporting oxygen, while neutrophils act as primary phagocytes during bacterial infections. Thrombocytes, or platelets, are essential for initiating the blood clotting process to prevent hemorrhage. Lymphocytes play a critical role in the immune response by producing antibodies or directly attacking pathogens to provide systemic defense.

11. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The T wave in an electrocardiogram represents the electrical recovery of the ventricles after contraction. This phase of ventricular repolarization is essential because it prepares the heart muscle for the next cycle. Mechanically, this electrical reset occurs just before the heart muscle relaxes during ventricular diastole, ensuring the chambers can refill with blood properly for subsequent effective pumping actions.

12. (B) Bird : Air sacs and Lungs
Birds possess a highly efficient respiratory system characterized by the presence of both lungs and specialized air sacs. These air sacs act as bellows to maintain a constant, unidirectional flow of oxygen-rich air through the lungs during both inhalation and exhalation. This adaptation supports the high metabolic demands of flight and ensures maximal oxygen extraction compared to other vertebrate groups.

13. (C) The minimum rate of energy expenditure at rest in a post-absorptive state.
Basic Metabolic Rate represents the energy required to maintain essential life-sustaining functions while the body is at complete rest. These functions include breathing, circulation, and cell production. Measurement occurs under specific conditions, typically while the individual is awake but resting in a neutral temperature environment and having not eaten for several hours to exclude the thermic effect of food.

14. (D) The lens focuses light onto the cornea.
In the vertebrate eye, the cornea and the lens work together to refract and focus incoming light. However, the light travels through the cornea first, which performs most of the initial refraction. The lens then adjustably focuses this light onto the retina at the back of the eye, not back onto the cornea, to create a sharp and clear visual image.

15. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Ammonia is a highly toxic metabolic byproduct of protein breakdown that requires significant dilution to prevent cellular damage. Aquatic animals, such as many bony fish, can easily eliminate ammonia directly into their surrounding environment because water is abundant. This direct excretion is energetically efficient for these organisms, as they do not need to convert ammonia into less toxic substances first.

16. (B) Binding to intracellular receptors and altering gene expression.
Steroid hormones are lipid-soluble molecules that can easily diffuse through the fatty plasma membrane of target cells. Once inside, they bind to specific receptors located in the cytoplasm or the nucleus. The resulting hormone-receptor complex then acts as a transcription factor, binding to DNA to stimulate or inhibit the synthesis of specific proteins, thereby regulating various physiological processes.

17. (B) An allergic reaction or parasitic infestation.
Eosinophils are a type of white blood cell specialized for attacking large parasites, such as parasitic worms, that are too big to be engulfed by other phagocytes. They also play a significant role in the inflammatory response associated with allergies and asthma. Therefore, an elevated eosinophil count often signals that the body is reacting to an allergen or an internal parasite.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

36. (C) Collecting duct → Renal pelvis → Ureter → Bladder → Urethra
Urine formation concludes as fluid moves from the nephrons into the collecting ducts. From there, it flows into the renal pelvis, a funnel-like structure in the kidney. The urine then travels down the ureters to the urinary bladder, where it is temporarily stored. Finally, during the process of micturition, the urine is expelled from the body through the single exit tube, the urethra.

37. (C) Retina
The retina is the innermost, light-sensitive layer of the eye where visual processing begins. It contains specialized photoreceptor cells: rods, which are highly sensitive to low light levels, and cones, which detect color and provide sharp detail in bright light. These cells convert light energy into electrical signals, which are then transmitted via the optic nerve to the brain for visual interpretation.

38. (C) Pepsin
Protein digestion is initiated in the stomach environment. Specialized cells in the stomach lining secrete pepsinogen, an inactive enzyme precursor. When exposed to the acidic environment created by hydrochloric acid, pepsinogen is converted into its active form, pepsin. This powerful protease breaks down long protein chains into smaller peptide fragments, preparing them for further digestion and eventual absorption in the small intestine.

39. (C) Hypothalamus-pituitary axis
The hypothalamus-pituitary axis serves as the central command system for the body's endocrine functions. The hypothalamus monitors various physiological parameters and responds by secreting hormones that either stimulate or inhibit the anterior pituitary gland. The pituitary, in turn, releases trophic hormones that control other major endocrine glands, such as the thyroid and adrenals, ensuring a coordinated response to maintain internal homeostasis.

40. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The QRS complex is a prominent feature on an electrocardiogram that represents the rapid spread of electrical activity through the ventricles. This electrical event, known as depolarization, is the necessary trigger that causes the ventricular muscle cells to contract. Therefore, the QRS complex marks the onset of ventricular systole, which pumps blood out of the heart and into the major arteries.

41. (B) Anti-B antibodies
Blood typing is based on the presence of specific antigens on the red blood cells and corresponding antibodies in the plasma. A person with type A blood has A antigens on their cell surfaces. Naturally, their immune system produces antibodies against the antigen they lack. Therefore, individuals with type A blood possess anti-B antibodies, which would react against any B antigens introduced into their circulation.

NODIA

42. (A) Initiation of blood clotting
Platelets, also known as thrombocytes, are small, disc-shaped cell fragments circulating in the blood. Their primary role is to maintain hemostasis by stopping bleeding at the site of vascular injury. When a vessel is damaged, platelets adhere to the site and release chemical signals that trigger a cascade resulting in the formation of a fibrin mesh, effectively sealing the wound with a clot.

43. (C) Glomerular secretion
Urine formation in the kidney involves three distinct stages. First, glomerular filtration forces water and small solutes into the nephron. Second, tubular reabsorption moves essential substances from the filtrate back into the blood. Third, tubular secretion actively transports waste products from the blood into the filtrate. However, the glomerulus is exclusively a site for filtration; it does not perform any active secretion of substances.

44. (D) The ear
The ear is a complex sensory organ divided into sections that serve two distinct but vital functions. The cochlea, located in the inner ear, contains specialized receptors for detecting sound waves, enabling hearing. Nearby, the semicircular canals and vestibule contain receptors that monitor head position and movement, providing the brain with the information necessary to maintain balance and spatial orientation.

45. (A) I and II only
Efficient gas exchange in vertebrates requires a moist surface because oxygen and carbon dioxide must dissolve in fluid to cross cell membranes. This process is driven by the partial pressure gradient, with gases moving from areas of high concentration to low concentration. While the bronchioles are part of the respiratory tract, the actual exchange of gases in mammals occurs primarily in the alveoli.

46. (D) Midbrain
In the vertebrate brain, the midbrain serves as a vital relay and coordinating center for sensory and motor information. It integrates visual and auditory inputs with motor responses, helping the organism orient itself toward environmental stimuli. While its prominence varies among different vertebrate classes, it consistently plays a foundational role in managing basic sensory processing and the execution of corresponding reflexive motor actions.

47. (B) Vasoconstriction and shivering
When exposed to cold, the body employs several mechanisms to conserve and generate heat. Peripheral vasoconstriction reduces blood flow to the skin, minimizing heat loss to the environment. Simultaneously, the hypothalamus triggers shivering, which involves rapid, involuntary contractions of skeletal muscles. This increased muscular activity generates significant metabolic heat, helping to raise and maintain the internal body temperature within the normal range.

48. (C) During ventricular diastole, the semilunar valves are open.
Ventricular diastole is the phase of the cardiac cycle when the ventricles are relaxing and filling with blood. During this period, the semilunar valves, located at the exits of the heart, must be closed to prevent blood from flowing backward from the major arteries into the ventricles. This closure is what produces the second heart sound, marking the end of the ejection phase.

49. (C) Binding to a cell-surface receptor tyrosine kinase.
Insulin is a peptide hormone that cannot cross the cell membrane. It acts by binding to highly specific insulin receptors on the surface of target cells. These receptors are tyrosine kinases, which, upon activation, trigger an internal signaling cascade. This process eventually leads to the translocation of glucose transporters to the cell membrane, allowing the cell to take up glucose from the blood.

50. (B) Generates electrical impulses at the fastest rate.
The sinoatrial node consists of specialized cardiac muscle cells located in the right atrium that can spontaneously generate electrical impulses. Because the SA node has the fastest inherent rate of depolarization compared to other parts of the heart's conduction system, it sets the overall rhythm for the entire heart. This makes it the natural pacemaker, ensuring coordinated and rhythmic cardiac contractions.

51. (C) Bicarbonate ions (HCO_3^-)
Although carbon dioxide can be transported as a dissolved gas or bound to hemoglobin, approximately seventy percent is carried in the form of bicarbonate ions. Within red blood cells, the enzyme carbonic anhydrase facilitates the reaction between carbon dioxide and water to form carbonic acid, which then dissociates into bicarbonate and hydrogen ions. Bicarbonate then diffuses into the plasma for efficient transport.

52. (B) A more compact and efficient kidney for water conservation.
The evolutionary transition from pronephros to metanephros reflects a trend toward increasing complexity and efficiency in the vertebrate excretory system. The metanephric kidney, found in reptiles, birds, and mammals, contains a vast number of highly specialized nephrons. This structural advancement allows for more precise regulation of blood composition and significant water conservation, which is crucial for survival in diverse terrestrial environments and higher metabolic rates.

53. (C) Small intestine
The small intestine is the primary site for both the final stages of chemical digestion and the absorption of nutrients. Its lining is covered with millions of tiny, finger-like projections called villi and microvilli, which enormously increase the surface area available for absorption. These structures allow amino acids, monosaccharides, and fatty acids to be efficiently transported from

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

the intestinal lumen into the bloodstream and lymphatic system.

54. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Endocrine glands are specialized tissues that lack ducts; instead, they secrete their chemical messengers, known as hormones, directly into the surrounding extracellular fluid and then into the bloodstream. These hormones are then transported throughout the body to reach specific target cells. These target cells possess the appropriate receptors that allow them to respond to the hormonal signal, thereby regulating various physiological functions.

55. (C) An Rh- mother carries an RH^+ fetus.
Rh incompatibility, or hemolytic disease of the newborn, can occur when an Rh-negative mother is pregnant with an Rh-positive fetus. If fetal red blood cells enter the maternal circulation, the mother's immune system may produce anti-Rh antibodies. In subsequent pregnancies with an Rh-positive fetus, these antibodies can cross the placenta and attack the fetal red blood cells, leading to severe fetal anemia and other complications.

56. (B) Binding of one oxygen molecule increases the affinity for the next.
Hemoglobin exhibits a property called cooperative binding due to its four-subunit structure. When one oxygen molecule binds to one of the heme groups, it causes a slight conformational change in the entire protein. This change makes it easier for subsequent oxygen molecules to bind to the remaining subunits. This mechanism ensures that hemoglobin can rapidly and fully load with oxygen in the lungs.

57. (D) Electrical activity of the heart.
An electrocardiogram is a diagnostic tool that detects and records the minute electrical changes on the skin that result from the heart muscle's electrophysiological pattern of depolarization and repolarization during each heartbeat. While it provides indirect information about the heart's mechanical function, it directly measures the electrical impulses that coordinate the contraction and relaxation of the atria and ventricles throughout the cardiac cycle.

58. (B) Amphibians
Amphibians rely heavily on cutaneous respiration, which is the exchange of gases directly through the skin. For many species, especially those that are aquatic or live in moist environments, the skin serves as a major respiratory surface that can supplement or even exceed the gas exchange provided by the lungs. This requires the skin to remain constantly moist and well-supplied with a dense network of capillaries.

59. (B) An involuntary reflex controlled by the spinal cord and cerebellum.
Muscle tone is maintained through continuous, involuntary feedback loops known as stretch reflexes. Sensory receptors in the muscles detect changes in length and send signals to the spinal cord, which then triggers motor neurons to maintain a baseline level of contraction. The cerebellum coordinates these signals to ensure that muscle tone is adjusted appropriately for maintaining posture and balance without conscious effort.

60. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Organisms have evolved different strategies for nitrogenous waste excretion based on their environment and water availability. Ammonia is highly toxic and excreted by many aquatic animals that have access to plenty of water. Mammals convert ammonia to urea, which is less toxic and requires less water. Birds and many reptiles excrete uric acid as a dry paste, while some arthropods, like spiders, excrete guanine.

61. (B) To produce high levels of progesterone and some estrogen.
Following ovulation, the remains of the ruptured follicle in the ovary transform into a temporary endocrine structure called the corpus luteum. Its primary function is to secrete large amounts of progesterone and some estrogen. These hormones are essential for preparing the uterine lining for potential implantation of a fertilized egg and for maintaining the early stages of pregnancy if fertilization occurs.

62. (C) Ectotherm
An ectotherm is an organism that regulates its body temperature primarily by utilizing external heat sources from the environment, such as sunlight or warm surfaces. Because they

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

27. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Muscle tone is the state of continuous, involuntary partial contraction of skeletal muscles, which is vital for maintaining posture and joint stability. This phenomenon is largely regulated by involuntary spinal reflexes. Specifically, stretch receptors in the muscles send signals to the spinal cord, which then triggers motor neurons to maintain a slight tension, even when the person is not actively moving.

28. (A) Maximum water reabsorption to produce highly concentrated urine.
Desert mammals possess exceptionally long loops of Henle to survive in arid environments. This structural adaptation allows the kidney to create a much steeper osmotic gradient within the renal medulla. Consequently, a greater amount of water can be reabsorbed from the collecting ducts back into the bloodstream, resulting in the excretion of highly concentrated urine and significant conservation of internal fluids.

29. (C) Absorption of water and electrolytes from undigested food.
While most nutrient absorption occurs in the small intestine, the large intestine performs the critical final task of absorbing water and electrolytes from the remaining indigestible food matter. This process compacts the waste into solid feces for eventual elimination. Additionally, the large intestine houses beneficial bacteria that synthesize certain vitamins, further contributing to the overall nutritional status and fluid balance of the body.

30. (A) Activating a G-protein and a second messenger system.
Peptide hormones are water-soluble and cannot pass through the lipid bilayer of the cell membrane. Instead, they bind to specific receptors located on the cell surface. This binding typically activates an internal G-protein, which then triggers a cascade of intracellular signals, such as the production of cyclic AMP. This second messenger system eventually alters the activity of proteins within the cell.

31. (D) Neutrophil
Neutrophils are the most abundant type of white blood cell in the human circulatory system. They serve as the first line of cellular defense against invading microorganisms, particularly bacteria. During an acute infection, neutrophils rapidly migrate from the blood to the site of injury or infection, where they use phagocytosis to engulf and destroy pathogens, helping to contain the initial threat.

32. (A) The heme group's iron atom
Hemoglobin is a complex protein composed of four polypeptide subunits, each containing a central heme group. At the core of each heme group lies a single iron atom in the ferrous state. It is this iron atom that directly and reversibly binds to an oxygen molecule. This unique chemical structure allows blood to transport significant quantities of oxygen from the lungs to tissues.

33. (C) During isovolumetric contraction, both AV and semilunar valves are closed.
Isovolumetric contraction occurs at the very beginning of ventricular systole. During this brief phase, the ventricles begin to contract, causing the atrioventricular valves to snap shut. However, the pressure is not yet high enough to open the semilunar valves. Because all valves are closed, the volume of blood within the ventricles remains constant while the internal pressure rises rapidly before blood ejection.

34. (D) Increased production of erythrocytes (polycythemia).
At high altitudes, the atmospheric pressure is lower, leading to a reduced partial pressure of oxygen. To compensate for this decrease, the kidneys release erythropoietin, a hormone that stimulates the bone marrow to produce more red blood cells. This increase in erythrocyte count, known as polycythemia, enhances the blood's capacity to carry and deliver oxygen to the tissues despite the thinner air.

35. (D) P-2, Q-4, R-4, S-3
Vertebrate hearts exhibit clear evolutionary progressions. Fish have simple two-chambered hearts, while amphibians and most reptiles possess three-chambered hearts consisting of two atria and one ventricle. In mammals, the heart is fully four-chambered with complete separation of the systemic and pulmonary circuits. This structure ensures that only highly oxygenated blood is sent to the body, supporting the high metabolic needs of endotherms.

NODIA

71. (C) Hair cells in the semicircular canals
The semicircular canals of the inner ear are three fluid-filled loops oriented in different planes. Within the base of each canal are specialized hair cells. When the head rotates, the movement of the fluid within these canals bends the hair cells, sending electrical signals to the brain. This mechanism allows the brain to detect the direction and speed of rotational head movements, which is essential for balance.

72. (C) Fats
Bile is a complex fluid produced by the liver that contains bile salts. While it does not contain digestive enzymes itself, it plays a vital role in the digestion of fats. The bile salts emulsify large fat globules into many tiny droplets, significantly increasing the surface area available for the action of pancreatic lipase. This mechanical breakdown is necessary for efficient fat digestion and subsequent absorption.

73. (B) Peptide hormones modify existing proteins, while steroid hormones involve synthesis of new proteins.
Peptide hormones generally act through second messenger systems that quickly activate or inhibit existing enzymes and proteins within the target cell, leading to a rapid physiological response. In contrast, steroid hormones must enter the nucleus and initiate the transcription of DNA into messenger RNA, followed by the synthesis of new proteins. This complex process naturally takes more time but results in more prolonged effects.

74. (C) AB
Individuals with blood group AB are considered universal recipients because their plasma does not contain anti-A or anti-B antibodies. Therefore, they can safely receive red blood cells of any ABO type without an immune reaction occurring. However, in clinical practice, matching for the Rh factor and other minor antigens is still necessary to ensure the highest level of safety during a blood transfusion.

75. (A) I, III, II
The evolutionary development of vertebrate kidneys follows a clear chronological sequence: pronephros, mesonephros, and metanephros. The pronephros is the most primitive form, appearing in the embryos of all vertebrates but functioning only in certain larval stages. The mesonephros serves as the adult kidney in most fish and amphibians. Finally, the metanephros is the most advanced and efficient kidney type, characteristic of adult reptiles, birds, and mammals.

76. (B) Ventral horn of the spinal cord
The spinal cord's gray matter is organized into specific regions based on function. The cell bodies of the motor neurons that directly control skeletal muscles are located in the ventral horn. These neurons receive signals from the brain and spinal interneurons and send their axons out through the ventral roots to reach the muscles. This arrangement is fundamental to the execution of both voluntary movements and involuntary reflexes.

77. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The mammalian heart is myogenic, meaning its rhythm is initiated within the heart muscle itself by the sinoatrial node. However, this intrinsic rate is continuously modulated by external factors. The autonomic nervous system provides dual control: the sympathetic division increases heart rate and strength of contraction during stress, while the parasympathetic division, primarily via the vagus nerve, decreases heart rate during rest and recovery.

78. (B) Internal respiration
Internal respiration, also known as tissue respiration, is the vital process of gas exchange that occurs at the systemic level. It involves the diffusion of oxygen from the blood in the systemic capillaries into the individual tissue cells, and the simultaneous movement of carbon dioxide from the cells into the blood. This process is driven by partial pressure gradients and is essential for providing the oxygen needed for cellular metabolism.

79. (C) Monosaccharides
The digestion of carbohydrates involves the progressive breakdown of large polysaccharides, like starch, into simpler units. This process begins in the mouth and continues in the small intestine through the action of various enzymes. The final stage of this process occurs at the intestinal lining, where disaccharides are broken down into

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

the overall energy expenditure of almost all tissues in the body. Consequently, elevated levels of thyroxine lead to an increased BMR, which can significantly affect body weight and heat production.

98. (B) Lens
Accommodation is the process that allows the vertebrate eye to maintain a clear, focused image as an object's distance changes. This is primarily achieved by the action of the ciliary muscles, which alter the curvature and thickness of the lens. When focusing on near objects, the lens becomes more rounded to increase its refractive power, while for distant objects, the lens is pulled flatter to reduce refraction.

99. (B) Testis : Production of sperm and testosterone
In male vertebrates, the testes are the primary reproductive organs, serving both gametogenic and endocrine functions. Within the seminiferous tubules, they produce sperm through the process of spermatogenesis. Simultaneously, specialized interstitial cells, known as Leydig cells, secrete testosterone, the primary male sex hormone. Testosterone is essential for sperm development and the expression of secondary sexual characteristics, ensuring successful reproduction and typical male physiology.

100. (D) O
Blood group O is known as the universal donor because the red blood cells do not have A or B antigens on their surface. When these cells are transfused into a recipient of another blood type, there are no antigens for the recipient's anti-A or anti-B antibodies to attack. Therefore, type O blood can be safely given to people with any ABO blood type in emergencies.

101. (C) Closure of the atrioventricular valves.
The rhythmic "lub-dub" sounds of the heart are produced by the closing of its valves. The first heart sound, or "lub," occurs at the beginning of ventricular systole. As the ventricles contract, the rising pressure forces the atrioventricular valves—the mitral and tricuspid valves—to close. This sudden closure causes vibrations in the heart walls and major vessels, creating the characteristic low-pitched sound heard through a stethoscope.

102. (D) Oxygen transport
The vertebrate nervous system is specialized for rapid communication and coordination throughout the body. Its primary functions include receiving sensory input from the environment, integrating that information within the brain and spinal cord, and generating appropriate motor outputs to muscles and glands. Oxygen transport, however, is a fundamental function of the circulatory system, specifically carried out by red blood cells containing the protein hemoglobin.

103. (B) Buccopharyngeal lining
Amphibians utilize multiple surfaces for gas exchange to meet their metabolic needs. While they use lungs for pulmonary respiration and their moist skin for cutaneous respiration, they also employ the lining of the mouth and throat, known as the buccopharyngeal cavity. By pulsing the floor of the mouth, they move air across this highly vascularized surface, allowing for additional oxygen uptake and carbon dioxide elimination from the bloodstream.

104. (B) Creating a concentration gradient in the renal medulla for water reabsorption.
The loop of Henle is a critical part of the nephron that dips deep into the renal medulla. Through a process called counter-current multiplication, it establishes a steep osmotic gradient from the cortex to the inner medulla. this high concentration of solutes in the medullary tissue is essential for the osmotic reabsorption of water from the collecting ducts, allowing the body to produce concentrated urine and conserve fluid.

105. (B) Increase its body temperature through external heat.
Ectotherms, like lizards, do not generate sufficient internal metabolic heat to maintain a constant body temperature. Instead, they rely on behavioral thermoregulation to stay within their active temperature range. Basking in the sun allows them to absorb radiant heat directly from the environment. This increases their body temperature, which in turn speeds up their metabolic rate, enabling them to be more active for hunting, digestion, and other life processes.

NODIA

which converts ATP into cyclic adenosine monophosphate inside the cell. As a second messenger, cAMP triggers a cascade of enzymatic reactions that ultimately produce the hormone's physiological effects, such as the breakdown of glycogen into glucose.

89. (B) A prolonged P-R interval or heart block
The atrioventricular node is the only electrical pathway between the atria and the ventricles. It normally introduces a brief delay to allow the atria to finish contracting. If the AV node is damaged, this delay may be abnormally lengthened, which appears as a prolonged P-R interval on an ECG. In severe cases, some impulses may not pass through at all, resulting in heart block.

90. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Birds and mammals are endotherms, meaning they maintain a high and constant internal body temperature. This requires a high metabolic rate, which in turn demands a consistent and efficient supply of oxygen to the tissues. Their fully partitioned four-chambered hearts prevent any mixing of oxygenated and deoxygenated blood, ensuring that highly oxygen-rich blood is delivered at high pressure throughout the entire body system.

91. (D) Kidneys
Erythropoietin is a vital glycoprotein hormone that controls the rate of red blood cell production. It is primarily produced and released by specialized cells in the kidneys in response to low oxygen levels in the blood. Once released into the circulation, erythropoietin travels to the bone marrow, where it stimulates the proliferation and maturation of hematopoietic stem cells into mature erythrocytes to improve oxygen delivery.

92. (D) Ear : Auditory reception and equilibrium
The vertebrate ear is a specialized sensory organ that performs two essential functions. It contains the cochlea, which houses the receptors for hearing, and the vestibular apparatus, which includes the semicircular canals and otolith organs for balance and equilibrium. These structures detect sound waves and changes in head position or movement, respectively, sending this critical sensory information to the brain for continuous processing and response.

93. (C) Uricotelic
Animals that primarily excrete their nitrogenous waste as uric acid are called uricotelic. This is a common adaptation in birds, many reptiles, and some insects. Uric acid is relatively non-toxic and is poorly soluble in water, allowing it to be excreted as a semi-solid paste. This mechanism is highly efficient for water conservation, which is essential for life in dry environments or for minimizing weight during flight.

94. (B) Adrenal medulla
The "fight-or-flight" response is an immediate physiological reaction to perceived stress or danger. It is mediated by the release of the hormones epinephrine and norepinephrine from the adrenal medulla. These hormones rapidly increase heart rate, raise blood sugar levels, and redirect blood flow to skeletal muscles, preparing the body for intense physical activity or an immediate response to the environmental threat.

95. (A) I and II only
The mammalian heart features specialized structures for its role. The left ventricle's thick muscular wall is necessary to pump blood against the high resistance of the entire systemic circulation. The pulmonary artery is unique among arteries as it carries deoxygenated blood toward the lungs. However, the bicuspid or mitral valve is located on the left side, between the left atrium and left ventricle, not the right.

96. (A) Deoxyhemoglobin is a better buffer and binds H^+ ions more readily.
The Haldane effect describes how the oxygenation state of hemoglobin affects its ability to carry carbon dioxide. When hemoglobin releases oxygen in the tissues, it becomes deoxyhemoglobin, which is more effective at binding both carbon dioxide and hydrogen ions. By buffering these hydrogen ions, deoxyhemoglobin facilitates the conversion of more carbon dioxide into bicarbonate, significantly increasing the total amount of CO_2 that the blood can transport.

97. (C) Thyroxine
Thyroxine, the primary hormone produced by the thyroid gland, plays a fundamental role in regulating the body's basal metabolic rate. By increasing the rate of cellular respiration and the synthesis of various proteins, thyroxine enhances

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

monosaccharides, such as glucose and fructose. These simple sugars are then small enough to be absorbed.

80. (C) Autocrine
Autocrine signaling is a form of cell communication where a cell secretes a chemical messenger, such as a hormone or growth factor, that then binds to receptors on the same cell's own surface. This allows the cell to regulate its own activity or development. This mechanism is common in various physiological processes, including immune responses and the regulation of cell growth and differentiation within tissues.

81. (C) Erythrocytes
In most mammals, mature red blood cells undergo a unique process where they lose their nucleus and other organelles before entering the bloodstream. This lack of a nucleus provides more space for hemoglobin, maximizing the cell's oxygen-carrying capacity. Additionally, the absence of organelles gives the erythrocyte its characteristic flexible, biconcave shape, which is essential for navigating through the narrowest capillaries without becoming damaged or stuck.

82. (A) Atrial depolarization
The P wave is the first deflection seen in a standard electrocardiogram tracing. It represents the spread of an electrical impulse from the sinoatrial node across the muscle of both atria. This electrical event, known as depolarization, causes the atria to contract, pushing blood into the ventricles. Observing the P wave is crucial for assessing the rhythm and health of the heart's upper chambers.

83. (C) The reptile heart has a partially divided ventricle.
While both amphibians and most reptiles have a three-chambered heart with two atria and one ventricle, reptiles show an evolutionary advancement. In non-crocodilian reptiles, the single ventricle is partially divided by an internal septum. This structural feature significantly reduces the mixing of oxygenated and deoxygenated blood compared to amphibians, allowing for more efficient delivery of oxygen to the body tissues to support their activity.

84. (B) Maximize the extraction of oxygen from water.
In fish gills, blood flows in the opposite direction to the water passing over them, a system known as counter-current exchange. This arrangement ensures that a concentration gradient for oxygen exists along the entire length of the gill capillary. As a result, oxygen continues to diffuse from the water into the blood, allowing fish to extract a much higher percentage of available oxygen than possible otherwise.

85. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Different regions of the vertebrate brain are specialized for distinct life functions. The cerebrum is the site of higher cognitive processes, while the cerebellum ensures precise motor coordination. Autonomic survival functions like breathing are managed by the medulla oblongata. The hypothalamus serves as the primary homeostatic regulator, managing critical internal parameters like temperature and thirst, thereby maintaining the stable internal environment necessary for survival.

86. (C) Blood hydrostatic pressure
Glomerular filtration is the first step in urine formation. It is a passive process where fluid and small solutes are forced out of the glomerular capillaries and into Bowman's capsule. The primary driving force for this movement is the high blood hydrostatic pressure within the glomerulus, which is maintained because the afferent arteriole is wider than the efferent arteriole, creating a structural bottleneck effect.

NODIA

87. (D) Production of insulin
The liver is a multi-functional organ central to metabolism, involved in bile production, glycogen storage, and the detoxification of various substances in the blood. However, the production of insulin is not a hepatic function. Insulin is a hormone synthesized and secreted exclusively by the beta cells of the Islets of Langerhans, which are specialized endocrine tissues located within the pancreas, to regulate blood glucose.

88. (A) Cyclic AMP (cAMP)
Epinephrine and glucagon are water-soluble hormones that bind to specific receptors on the surface of their target cells. This binding activates an enzyme called adenylate cyclase,

106. (C) Hypothalamus
The hypothalamus acts as a vital bridge between the nervous and endocrine systems. It contains specialized neurons that produce releasing and inhibiting hormones. These chemical signals are released into the portal circulation and travel to the anterior pituitary gland, where they precisely control the secretion of other hormones. This regulatory mechanism allows the brain to coordinate systemic responses to various internal and external environmental changes.

107. (D) Decreased 2,3-BPG
Hemoglobin's affinity for oxygen is sensitive to several physiological factors. Increased temperature, higher carbon dioxide levels, and a decrease in pH (acidosis) all reduce this affinity, facilitating oxygen unloading to active tissues. Similarly, increased levels of 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate within red blood cells also promote oxygen release. Conversely, a decrease in 2,3-BPG concentration would increase hemoglobin's affinity for oxygen, making it more difficult for the tissues to receive it.

108. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The cardiac cycle encompasses all the electrical and mechanical activities associated with a single heartbeat, including the phases of contraction and relaxation of the atria and ventricles. In a healthy adult at rest, with a typical heart rate of about seventy-five beats per minute, each complete cycle takes approximately 0.8 seconds. This consistent timing ensures efficient blood flow and adequate periods for the heart chambers to refill.

109. (D) Metanephros
The metanephric kidney represents the most advanced and efficient stage of renal evolution in vertebrates. It is found as the functional adult kidney in reptiles, birds, and mammals. Characterized by a high number of complex nephrons and the development of the ureter, the metanephros is highly effective at filtering blood, regulating electrolyte balance, and conserving water, which is particularly essential for organisms living in diverse terrestrial environments.

110. (B) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
Endocrine glands secrete specific hormones that regulate diverse body functions. The pancreas produces insulin to manage blood glucose levels, while the adrenal cortex secretes cortisol to regulate metabolism and stress responses. The thyroid gland produces thyroxine, which is fundamental for maintaining the basal metabolic rate. Lastly, the anterior pituitary gland releases growth hormone, which is essential for the stimulation of physical growth and cellular regeneration throughout the body.

111. (D) Cerebral cortex
Primate and human evolution is most notably marked by the massive expansion and increasing complexity of the cerebral cortex. This outer layer of the brain is responsible for advanced functions such as abstract reasoning, complex language, social behaviors, and fine motor control. In humans, the cortex is highly convoluted with many folds and grooves, providing a vast surface area that supports the sophisticated cognitive abilities unique to our species.

112. (B) Small intestine
Although digestion begins in the mouth and stomach, the small intestine is where the process is truly finalized. Here, enzymes from the pancreas and the intestinal wall complete the breakdown of all major nutrients. Furthermore, the small intestine is the primary site where these digested units—amino acids, simple sugars, and fatty acids—are absorbed into the circulation across the highly specialized lining of villi and microvilli.

113. (C) Steroid hormones typically regulate gene expression, causing a slower but more sustained response.
Peptide and steroid hormones differ significantly in their mechanism and timing of action. Peptide hormones bind to surface receptors and use second messengers to quickly activate existing proteins, resulting in a fast but often brief response. Steroid hormones, being lipid-soluble, enter the cell to bind intracellular receptors that directly alter gene transcription. This process of synthesizing new proteins takes longer to start but produces effects that last much longer.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

131. (C) Basophil
Basophils are a type of granulocyte that make up a very small percentage of the total white blood cell count. Despite their rarity, they are vital for the immune response. When they encounter allergens or certain pathogens, basophils release granules containing histamine and heparin. Histamine increases blood vessel permeability and triggers inflammation, which helps recruit other immune cells to the site of an infection or allergic reaction.

132. (C) Ventricular depolarization
The QRS complex is the most distinct part of a standard electrocardiogram tracing. It represents the rapid spread of electrical activity through the specialized conduction system and the muscular walls of the ventricles. This electrical event, known as depolarization, is what triggers the mechanical contraction of the ventricles. Because the ventricular muscle mass is large, the QRS complex is typically the largest and most complex wave on the ECG.

133. (C) Central Nervous System (CNS)
The vertebrate nervous system is structurally divided into two main components. The central nervous system consists of the brain and the spinal cord, which serve as the primary command and integration center for the entire body. All other nervous tissue, including the nerves that branch off from the brain and spinal cord to reach the limbs and internal organs, makes up the peripheral nervous system, which connects the CNS to the rest of the body.

134. (C) Endotherms
Endotherms are organisms that primarily maintain their body temperature through internal metabolic processes. By generating heat as a byproduct of metabolism, they can keep their internal environment relatively constant even when the surrounding temperature changes significantly. This ability, found in birds and mammals, requires a high intake of food to provide enough energy for heat production, allowing these animals to remain active in cold climates.

135. (A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
The vertebrate eye consists of several parts that coordinate to produce vision. The cornea provides the initial refraction of light, while the iris adjusts the pupil's size to control how much light enters. The lens fine-tunes the focus of light directly onto the retina at the back of the eye. The retina then uses its specialized rods and cones to convert this light into the electrical signals that the brain interprets.

136. (A) sodium; potassium
Aldosterone is a steroid hormone produced by the adrenal cortex that plays a critical role in regulating mineral balance. It acts on the distal tubules and collecting ducts of the kidneys to stimulate the reabsorption of sodium ions from the filtrate back into the blood. To maintain electrical balance, the kidneys simultaneously secrete potassium ions into the urine. This process also promotes water retention, helping to increase blood volume and pressure.

137. (B) Sperm and testosterone
In male vertebrates, the testes are the primary reproductive and endocrine organs. Within the seminiferous tubules, they carry out the process of spermatogenesis to produce mature sperm cells. Simultaneously, the interstitial Leydig cells produce testosterone, which is the primary androgen. Testosterone is essential for the development of the male reproductive system, the production of sperm, and the maintenance of secondary sexual characteristics such as increased muscle mass and bone density.

138. (D) Group O: No antigens, Anti-A antibody only
The ABO blood group system is defined by the antigens on red blood cells and the corresponding antibodies in the plasma. Individuals with blood group O are characterized by having neither A nor B antigens on their cell surfaces. Because they lack both antigens, their immune system naturally produces both anti-A and anti-B antibodies. This is why group O individuals can donate to anyone but can only receive blood from another group O donor.

139. (A) The ventricles are contracting, but all valves are closed, so volume does not change.
Isovolumetric contraction occurs at the very beginning of ventricular systole. As the ventricles start to contract, the increasing internal pressure immediately forces the atrioventricular valves to close, preventing backflow. However, at this early

NODIA

within the cochlea, these hair cells are stimulated, converting the mechanical energy into electrical signals that the brain interprets as sound.

123. (A) Regulating blood pressure and glomerular filtration rate.
The juxtaglomerular apparatus is a specialized structural complex located where the distal convoluted tubule meets the afferent arteriole of its own nephron. It monitors both the blood pressure in the arteriole and the sodium concentration in the tubule. In response to a drop in pressure or salt levels, it secretes the enzyme renin, initiating a hormonal cascade that ultimately increases systemic blood pressure and regulates the filtration rate.

124. (B) To stimulate the anterior pituitary to release LH and FSH.
Gonadotropin-releasing hormone is a crucial neurohormone produced and released by the hypothalamus. Its primary role is to act on the anterior pituitary gland, triggering the secretion of luteinizing hormone and follicle-stimulating hormone. These two gonadotropins then travel through the blood to the ovaries or testes, where they regulate the production of gametes and the secretion of sex hormones, such as estrogen and testosterone.

125. (A) III, I, II, IV
For the heart to pump effectively, its electrical impulses must follow a specific, coordinated path. The signal is first generated at the sinoatrial node in the right atrium. It then travels to the atrioventricular node, where it is briefly delayed. From there, the impulse passes down through the bundle of His and finally spreads through the Purkinje fibers, which trigger the simultaneous contraction of the ventricles.

126. (D) Birds and Mammals
A fully partitioned four-chambered heart is an evolutionary adaptation shared by birds and mammals. This structure consists of two atria and two ventricles, providing a complete physical separation between oxygenated and deoxygenated blood. This ensures that the systemic circulation receives only oxygen-rich blood at high pressure, which is necessary to support the high metabolic rates and constant body temperatures characteristic of these two endothermic vertebrate groups.

127. (B) Tidal volume
Tidal volume refers to the specific amount of air that an individual moves into or out of the lungs during a single, effortless breath while at rest. In a typical healthy adult, this volume is approximately five hundred milliliters. This measurement is an important indicator of normal respiratory function and is part of the total air exchange that occurs to maintain proper blood gas levels during routine activities.

128. (B) To maintain proper fluid balance, nerve function, and muscle contraction.
Electrolytes are minerals that carry an electric charge and are essential for many physiological processes. They play a critical role in maintaining the correct fluid balance within and around cells. Furthermore, the movement of electrolytes like sodium, potassium, and calcium across cell membranes is the fundamental mechanism that allows neurons to transmit electrical impulses and muscle fibers to contract, ensuring the proper functioning of the entire body.

NODIA

129. (B) Increase the surface area of fat droplets for lipase action.
Fats are naturally insoluble in the watery environment of the digestive tract and tend to form large globules. Bile salts secreted into the small intestine act like detergents, breaking these large masses into millions of tiny microscopic droplets. This process, called emulsification, does not chemically digest the fats but enormously increases the surface area upon which the enzyme pancreatic lipase can act, greatly speeding up fat digestion.

130. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Steroid hormones are derived from cholesterol, making them lipid-soluble. This property allows them to easily pass through the fatty plasma membrane of target cells. Once inside, they bind to specific receptor proteins located in the cytoplasm or the nucleus. The resulting hormone-receptor complex then interacts with the cell's DNA to regulate the expression of specific genes, leading to the synthesis of new proteins and physiological changes.

148. (C) Production of ova and female sex hormones (estrogen and progesterone).
In female vertebrates, the ovaries are the primary reproductive organs, fulfilling two main roles. They contain follicles where the process of oogenesis occurs to produce mature ova for fertilization. Simultaneously, the ovaries act as endocrine glands, secreting the primary female sex hormones, estrogen and progesterone. These hormones are essential for regulating the reproductive cycle, maintaining the uterine environment, and developing female secondary sexual characteristics.

149. (A) Yolk sac, liver and spleen, then bone marrow.
During development, the primary site of haemopoiesis shifts to different locations. It begins very early in the yolk sac of the embryo. As development progresses, the liver and spleen take over the majority of blood cell production. Finally, during the later stages of fetal development and continuing after birth, the bone marrow becomes the permanent and primary site for the formation of all blood cells in the individual.

150. (D) Amphibians
A three-chambered heart is the typical circulatory structure found in amphibians. It consists of two separate atria that receive blood—one from the body and one from the lungs or skin—and a single large ventricle. While the atria keep the incoming blood separate, both oxygenated and deoxygenated blood enter the same ventricle. Although some mixing occurs, the anatomy of the ventricle helps direct the majority of oxygenated blood toward the systemic circulation.

151. (C) High level of carbon dioxide in the blood.
While oxygen levels are important, the primary chemical driver for breathing in healthy individuals is the concentration of carbon dioxide in the blood. As CO_2 levels rise, it crosses the blood-brain barrier and increases the acidity of the cerebrospinal fluid. Specialized chemoreceptors in the medulla oblongata detect this change and signal the respiratory centers to increase the rate and depth of breathing to eliminate the excess carbon dioxide.

152. (C) Utricle and saccule
The utricle and saccule are two specialized organs located in the vestibule of the inner ear. They contain patches of sensory hair cells covered by a gelatinous layer containing calcium carbonate crystals called otoliths. These structures are sensitive to gravity and linear movement. As the head tilts or the body moves forward, the shifting weight of the otoliths bends the hair cells, providing the brain with the information needed to perceive head position and maintain static equilibrium.

153. (C) Urea
Organisms are classified based on the type of nitrogenous waste they primarily excrete. A ureotelic animal is one that mainly eliminates nitrogen in the form of urea. This strategy is common in mammals, adult amphibians, and some marine fish. Urea is significantly less toxic than ammonia and is highly soluble in water, making it a safe and effective way to transport and excrete metabolic wastes while requiring a moderate amount of water.

154. (B) Involuntary skeletal muscle contractions.
Shivering is an important thermoregulatory response to cold stress in endotherms. When the body's internal temperature drops, the hypothalamus triggers rapid, involuntary, and rhythmic contractions of skeletal muscles. This increased muscular activity does not produce movement but instead releases a large amount of heat as a byproduct of the metabolic reactions involved. This internal heat production helps to restore and maintain the body's core temperature during exposure to cold environments.

155. (C) Liver
The liver plays a central role in maintaining blood glucose homeostasis. In response to insulin, which is released when blood sugar is high, the liver takes up glucose and stores it as glycogen. Conversely, when blood sugar is low, the hormone glucagon stimulates the liver to break down its stored glycogen back into glucose and release it into the bloodstream. This constant adjustment ensures that the body's cells have a steady supply of energy.

156. (C) 120 days
Human erythrocytes are specialized cells that lack a nucleus and most organelles, which means they cannot repair themselves or divide. As they circulate through the body and squeeze through

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

stage, the pressure is not yet high enough to push open the semilunar valves. Consequently, the volume of blood trapped within the ventricles remains the same while the pressure continues to climb rapidly.

140. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Reflexes are rapid, automatic responses to specific stimuli that provide an immediate protective mechanism. These actions are mediated by a reflex arc, which involves a sensory neuron detecting the stimulus and sending a signal to the spinal cord. There, the signal is often passed through an interneuron directly to a motor neuron, which triggers the muscle response. By bypassing the brain, the reflex arc allows for a much faster reaction than conscious thought.

141. (B) Analogous structures
The tracheal system of insects and the lungs of vertebrates both serve the same fundamental purpose of facilitating gas exchange between the organism and its environment. However, these structures evolved independently in different lineages and have very different anatomical designs. Because they share a common function but do not share a direct evolutionary origin as respiratory structures, they are classic examples of analogous structures, illustrating convergent evolution.

142. (C) Ascending limb of the Loop of Henle
The loop of Henle has two distinct sections with different transport properties. The descending limb is permeable to water but not to salts. In contrast, the ascending limb is completely impermeable to water. Instead, its cells actively transport sodium and chloride ions out of the filtrate and into the surrounding medullary tissue. This selective permeability is essential for creating the osmotic gradient that allows the kidney to concentrate urine.

143. (B) The release of oxytocin from the posterior pituitary in response to neural signals.
Neuroendocrine regulation occurs when the nervous system directly triggers the release of hormones into the circulation. A primary example is the release of oxytocin. Sensory nerves, such as those stimulated by breastfeeding or childbirth, send signals to the hypothalamus. In response, hypothalamic neurons fire action potentials that cause the release of oxytocin from the posterior pituitary gland into the blood, where it travels to its target organs.

144. (D) Veins and venules
In the circulatory system of a resting person, the veins and venules serve as a significant blood reservoir. They have thinner, more expandable walls compared to arteries, allowing them to hold a large volume of blood at relatively low pressure. At any given time, approximately sixty to seventy percent of the total blood volume is found within the venous system, which can be mobilized to the rest of the circulation if needed.

145. (D) I, II, and III
The human digestive system uses specific enzymes and pathways for different nutrients. Salivary amylase begins starch breakdown in the mouth, while pepsin initiates protein digestion in the stomach. Once in the small intestine, fats are emulsified by bile and then digested by lipases. These digested fats are then packaged into droplets and absorbed into the specialized lymphatic capillaries, called lacteals, rather than directly into the blood capillaries.

146. (C) Volume of blood pumped by a ventricle with each beat.
Stroke volume is the specific amount of blood ejected from a single ventricle during one cardiac contraction. In a healthy adult at rest, this is typically about seventy milliliters per beat. This volume is determined by the difference between the amount of blood in the ventricle at the end of its filling phase and the amount remaining after it has finished contracting, and it is a key factor in overall cardiac performance.

147. (C) The optic nerve exits the retina.
The blind spot, or optic disc, is the specific area at the back of the eye where the axons of the retinal ganglion cells gather to form the optic nerve. This region lacks any photoreceptor cells—rods or cones. Because there are no cells to detect light at this point, any image focused directly onto the optic disc is not perceived, creating a small gap in the visual field of each eye.

NODIA

114. (D) Rh factor
Erythroblastosis fetalis occurs due to an incompatibility of the Rh factor between a mother and her fetus. If an Rh-negative mother carries an Rh-positive fetus, her immune system may become sensitized to the fetal Rh antigen. In subsequent pregnancies with an Rh-positive fetus, the mother's anti-Rh antibodies can cross the placenta and destroy the baby's red blood cells, leading to potentially severe anemia, jaundice, and other life-threatening conditions.

115. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
For gas exchange to be efficient, respiratory surfaces must remain moist. This is because oxygen and carbon dioxide are lipid-insoluble and cannot diffuse effectively in their gaseous state across dry cell membranes. Instead, they must first dissolve in a thin layer of fluid covering the surface. Once in solution, the gas molecules can move by passive diffusion down their partial pressure gradients into or out of the blood.

116. (B) Semilunar (aortic and pulmonary) valves
The rhythmic "dub" sound of the heart is the second heart sound, marking the beginning of ventricular diastole. As the ventricles relax, the pressure within them falls below the pressure in the aorta and pulmonary artery. This pressure difference causes blood to start flowing back toward the heart, which instantly snaps the semilunar valves shut. The resulting vibrations in the tissues and blood produce the characteristic sound.

117. (B) Liver
Ammonia is a highly toxic byproduct of amino acid metabolism that must be rapidly removed from the body. In mammals and many other vertebrates, this detoxification occurs in the liver through a series of biochemical reactions known as the urea cycle. By converting ammonia into urea, which is much less toxic and more soluble, the liver allows for the safe transport of nitrogenous waste to the kidneys for eventual excretion.

118. (C) Muscle spindles
Muscle tone is regulated through a continuous feedback mechanism involving specialized sensory organs called muscle spindles. These receptors are embedded within skeletal muscles and detect any changes in muscle length or stretch. When a muscle is stretched, the spindles send impulses to the spinal cord, which then triggers motor neurons to cause a slight contraction. this involuntary reflex ensures constant muscle tension, which is vital for maintaining posture.

119. (B) Generate substantial metabolic heat to maintain a constant internal body temperature.
Endotherms, such as birds and mammals, are characterized by their ability to maintain a relatively high and stable internal body temperature through internal heat production. They achieve this by having high basal metabolic rates, where a significant portion of energy from food is converted directly into heat. This internal regulation allows endotherms to remain active in a wide variety of environmental conditions that might otherwise be too cold.

120. (D) I, II, and III
The autonomic nervous system provides precise external control over the heart's activity. Parasympathetic signals, delivered by the vagus nerve, act to slow the heart rate during restful periods. Conversely, the sympathetic system increases both the rate and force of heart contractions during activity or stress. These dual signals are coordinated by the cardiac control center in the medulla oblongata, ensuring the heart adapts to the body's changing needs.

121. (C) Clotting factors (like fibrinogen)
Blood plasma is the liquid portion of whole blood that contains water, electrolytes, nutrients, and various proteins, including clotting factors. Serum is the liquid that remains after blood has been allowed to clot. During the clotting process, fibrinogen and other clotting proteins are used up to form the solid clot. Therefore, serum is essentially plasma that lacks these specific clotting factors but retains antibodies and other essential components.

122. (D) Cochlea (Organ of Corti)
The inner ear houses the essential structures for both balance and hearing. The cochlea is a snail-shaped, fluid-filled structure that contains the organ of Corti. This organ is lined with specialized hair cells that act as auditory receptors. When sound vibrations move the fluid

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

tight capillaries, they experience significant wear and tear. After approximately 120 days, these aged cells become fragile and are typically trapped and broken down by macrophages in the spleen and liver, with their components being recycled to produce new red blood cells.

157. (A) Initiates a heartbeat.
Normally, the heartbeat is initiated by the sinoatrial node, the heart's natural pacemaker. However, if the SA node fails or if another area of the heart muscle becomes hyper-excitable, that site may start generating its own electrical impulses. This alternative site is called an ectopic pacemaker. These abnormal impulses can take over the heart's rhythm, often leading to premature contractions or other types of arrhythmias that disrupt the heart's efficient pumping action.

158. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The brain of a fish is adapted to its aquatic environment and sensory needs. It is characterized by prominent olfactory lobes for smell and large optic lobes for vision. In contrast to mammals, the cerebrum in fish is relatively small and primarily serves as a processing center for olfactory information. This structural organization reflects the high reliance of most fish on their chemical and visual senses for navigation, finding food, and avoiding predators.

159. (C) Collect urine from the major calyces and pass it to the ureter.
The renal pelvis is a large, funnel-shaped cavity located within the innermost part of the kidney. Its primary anatomical function is to act as a central collection basin for the urine produced by all the nephrons in the kidney. After urine drains from the collecting ducts and into the minor and major calyces, it gathers in the renal pelvis before flowing out through the ureter to the urinary bladder.

160. (A) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
Vertebrate groups have evolved distinct respiratory structures to match their environments. Bony fish use gills protected by an operculum. Amphibians use both their skin and simple lungs. Birds have an extremely efficient system with lungs, air sacs, and parabronchi for unidirectional air flow. Mammals possess highly branched lungs with millions of tiny alveoli and a specialized muscular diaphragm that drives the breathing process, supporting their high metabolic demands.

161. (C) Basic Metabolic Rate (BMR)
Basic Metabolic Rate is the amount of energy the body expends to maintain basic life-sustaining functions while at rest. Since oxygen is essential for the metabolic reactions that produce energy, measuring the rate of oxygen consumption is a standard and accurate method for determining an individual's BMR. This measurement provides critical information about the baseline energy needs of an organism under standardized, restful conditions, excluding the energy costs of activity or digestion.

162. (B) Hypothalamus to the anterior pituitary.
The hypothalamic-hypophyseal portal system is a unique network of blood vessels that directly connects the hypothalamus to the anterior pituitary gland. Specialized neurons in the hypothalamus secrete releasing and inhibiting hormones into the first set of capillaries. These hormones travel through the portal veins directly to a second capillary bed in the anterior pituitary, where they precisely control the release of various hormones into the systemic circulation.

NODIA

163. (C) Hemoglobin
Hemoglobin is a complex, iron-containing protein found within the red blood cells of all vertebrates. Its primary function is the transport of oxygen from the lungs to the tissues. When oxygen binds to the iron atom within the heme group, the protein takes on a bright red color. This pigmentation is what gives vertebrate blood its characteristic appearance and is essential for the efficient delivery of oxygen throughout the body system.

164. (B) The atria have completed their contraction before the ventricles contract.
The electrical impulse that triggers the heartbeat is briefly delayed at the atrioventricular node. This delay is essential because it provides enough time for the atria to fully contract and finish pumping their blood into the ventricles. This ensures that the ventricles are completely filled before they begin to contract, maximizing the efficiency of each heartbeat and preventing the

197. (D) Monocyte
Monocytes are the largest type of white blood cell and are classified as agranulocytes because they lack visible granules in their cytoplasm. They circulate in the blood for a short time before migrating into the body's tissues. Once in the tissues, they differentiate into specialized cells called macrophages. Macrophages are highly effective phagocytes that engulf and destroy pathogens, cellular debris, and foreign material, playing a key role in both the innate and adaptive immune responses.

198. (D) Ventricular repolarization
In a standard electrocardiogram, the T wave is the final wave of the cardiac cycle. It represents the phase of ventricular repolarization, during which the muscular walls of the ventricles electrically reset after their contraction. This repolarization is necessary because it prepares the heart muscle for the next impulse and subsequent contraction. The T wave typically follows the QRS complex and occurs just as the ventricles begin to relax during the early stage of diastole.

199. (C) Cellulose
Ruminants, such as cows and sheep, are herbivores that primarily consume plant materials containing high amounts of cellulose. Because animals lack the enzymes to break down cellulose directly, ruminants have evolved a specialized multi-chambered stomach. The largest chamber, the rumen, serves as a fermentation vat where symbiotic bacteria and protozoa break down the tough plant fibers. This complex process allows these animals to extract energy and nutrients from food that would otherwise be indigestible.

200. (C) Linear acceleration and gravity.
The utricle and saccule are two specialized organs in the inner ear that contain hair cells covered by a gelatinous layer with embedded calcium carbonate crystals called otoliths. These otoliths respond to the pull of gravity and to linear acceleration, such as when you move forward or up in an elevator. As the otoliths shift, they bend the hair cells, sending signals to the brain that allow it to determine head position and maintain balance during movement.

201. (B) It is a major pathway for information between the brain and the body and mediates reflexes.
The spinal cord is a vital part of the central nervous system that fulfills two primary roles. It acts as a major highway for electrical signals, carrying sensory information from the body up to the brain and motor commands from the brain down to the muscles and organs. Additionally, the spinal cord serves as an independent integration center for simple reflex arcs, allowing the body to respond rapidly to certain stimuli without requiring conscious thought from the brain.

202. (A) The glomerulus
The glomerulus is a network of capillaries that performs the initial filtration of blood in the nephron. Normally, the filtration membrane is designed to keep large molecules, like the plasma protein albumin, in the blood while allowing water and small solutes to pass into the filtrate. If albumin is detected in the urine, it is a significant clinical sign that the glomerular filtration membrane has been damaged, allowing these larger proteins to leak through into the nephron.

203. (C) Statement I is correct but Statement II is incorrect.
Oxytocin is a peptide hormone that plays a critical role during and after childbirth by stimulating powerful uterine contractions and the release of milk during breastfeeding. While it is synthesized by specialized neurons in the hypothalamus, it is not released from the anterior pituitary. Instead, the axons of these neurons extend down into the posterior pituitary gland, where the oxytocin is stored in their terminals and released directly into the bloodstream when needed.

204. (D) Increased PCO_2 and decreased pH
A shift of the oxygen-hemoglobin dissociation curve to the right indicates that hemoglobin's affinity for oxygen has decreased, making it easier for oxygen to be released to the tissues. This shift is primarily caused by an increase in carbon dioxide concentration, a decrease in blood pH (acidosis), an increase in temperature, or an increase in 2,3-BPG levels. These conditions are typically found in active tissues with high metabolic demands, ensuring they receive more oxygen.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

173. (A) Specific receptor proteins for that hormone.
Hormones are secreted into the general circulation and travel throughout the entire body, but they only affect certain cells. A cell is a target for a specific hormone only if it possesses the unique receptor protein designed to bind that hormone. These receptors can be on the cell surface for water-soluble hormones or inside the cell for lipid-soluble ones. This receptor-specificity ensures that hormones trigger responses only in the appropriate tissues.

174. (C) Pulmonary vein
In the circulatory system, veins typically carry deoxygenated blood toward the heart. However, the pulmonary veins are a notable exception. After blood passes through the capillaries of the lungs and picks up oxygen, it is collected into the pulmonary veins. These vessels then carry the freshly oxygenated blood from the lungs back to the left atrium of the heart, from where it will be pumped out to the rest of the body.

175. (A) III, I, II
Urine formation follows a strict chronological sequence within the nephron. First, glomerular filtration forces water and small solutes from the blood into the nephron's capsule. Next, during tubular reabsorption, the majority of this fluid and essential nutrients are moved back into the blood. Finally, tubular secretion occurs as specific waste products and excess ions are actively transported from the surrounding capillaries into the tubule, resulting in the final urine composition.

176. (C) Respiration
The diaphragm is a large, dome-shaped sheet of skeletal muscle that forms the floor of the thoracic cavity in mammals. It is the primary muscle responsible for breathing. When the diaphragm contracts, it moves downward, increasing the volume of the chest cavity and lowering the internal pressure. This causes air to be drawn into the lungs. When it relaxes, the volume decreases and the pressure increases, forcing air out of the lungs during exhalation.

177. (B) Fibers from the nasal half of each retina cross over to the opposite side.
The optic chiasm is a critical junction in the vertebrate visual system located on the underside of the brain. At this point, the two optic nerves meet, and a specific portion of the nerve fibers from each eye—those originating from the nasal side of the retina—cross over to the opposite side of the brain. This partial crossing ensures that each half of the brain receives visual information from both eyes, which is essential for depth perception and binocular vision.

178. (C) Renin
When blood pressure or sodium levels in the kidney drop, specialized juxtaglomerular cells in the afferent arteriole respond by secreting the enzyme renin into the blood. Renin acts as the initiator for a major hormonal pathway. It converts a plasma protein into angiotensin I, which is subsequently converted into angiotensin II. This cascade ultimately leads to blood vessel constriction and the release of aldosterone, both of which serve to increase blood pressure and volume.

179. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The pancreas is unique because it functions as both an exocrine and an endocrine gland. Its exocrine portion consists of acinar cells that produce a variety of digestive enzymes, which are secreted through ducts into the small intestine. Its endocrine portion consists of clusters of cells called the Islets of Langerhans. These cells secrete hormones, primarily insulin and glucagon, directly into the bloodstream to regulate the body's glucose levels and overall metabolism.

180. (C) Produce testosterone.
Leydig cells, also known as interstitial cells, are found in the connective tissue surrounding the seminiferous tubules in the testes. Their primary physiological role is the production and secretion of testosterone, the main male sex hormone. Stimulated by luteinizing hormone from the pituitary gland, Leydig cells ensure a high local concentration of testosterone for sperm development and release the hormone into the blood to maintain male secondary sexual characteristics throughout the body.

181. (C) Excessive bleeding and bruising
Thrombocytopenia is a medical condition characterized by an abnormally low number of platelets, or thrombocytes, in the blood. Since platelets are essential for the formation of a blood clot after an injury, a deficiency significantly

NODIA

in the levels of both progesterone and estrogen. This sudden drop in hormonal support leads to the breakdown and shedding of the uterine lining, which is known as menstruation. This event marks the end of the previous cycle and the start of a new one.

213. (B) Lungs
The pulmonary artery is a major vessel that carries deoxygenated blood from the right ventricle of the heart directly to the lungs. If a blood clot, known as a pulmonary embolism, becomes lodged in this artery, it blocks the flow of blood into the pulmonary circulation. This interruption prevents the blood from being re-oxygenated and releasing carbon dioxide, which can lead to severe respiratory distress, lung tissue damage, and life-threatening failure of the circulatory system.

214. (B) Changing the curvature of the lens.
To focus clearly on objects at different distances, the vertebrate eye undergoes a process called accommodation. This is achieved by the action of the ciliary muscles, which are attached to the lens by suspensory ligaments. When these muscles contract or relax, they change the tension on the lens, causing it to become more rounded for near vision or flatter for distant vision. This adjustment changes the lens's refractive power, ensuring light is focused precisely on the retina.

215. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Insulin and glucagon are termed antagonistic hormones because they have opposite effects on the body's blood glucose concentration. Insulin is released when blood sugar is high and acts to lower it by promoting glucose uptake by cells and its storage as glycogen. Glucagon is released when blood sugar is low and acts to raise it by stimulating the breakdown of glycogen in the liver. Together, they maintain blood glucose within a narrow, healthy range.

216. (C) Sympathetic nervous system
During physical exercise, the body's demand for oxygen and nutrients increases significantly. To meet this need, the brain triggers a "fight-or-flight" response via the sympathetic nervous system. Sympathetic nerves release norepinephrine, which acts on the heart to increase both the rate of contraction and the force with which the heart pumps. This combined effect raises the overall cardiac output, ensuring that the active skeletal muscles receive the increased blood flow required for their heightened activity.

217. (B) Proximal convoluted tubule
The proximal convoluted tubule is the first section of the nephron and is responsible for the majority of reabsorption. Its cells are highly specialized, with numerous microvilli that create a large surface area and many mitochondria to provide energy for active transport. In this region, nearly all filtered glucose and amino acids, along with approximately sixty-five percent of the water and essential ions, are moved from the filtrate back into the surrounding peritubular capillaries for reuse.

218. (C) Nourishing and supporting developing spermatids.
Sertoli cells are large, specialized cells located within the seminiferous tubules of the testes. Often called "nurse cells," their primary function is to provide the structural support, nourishment, and regulatory signals necessary for the development of sperm cells. They also form the blood-testis barrier, which protects the developing sperm from the immune system, and they phagocytize excess cytoplasm during the final stages of sperm maturation, ensuring the production of healthy, functional gametes.

219. (D) Digestion of proteins and carbohydrates.
Blood is a complex tissue that performs many essential life-sustaining roles. It transports gases like oxygen and carbon dioxide, distributes nutrients to cells, and carries away metabolic wastes. Additionally, blood helps regulate the body's pH and temperature and provides protection through the immune system and the clotting process. However, the chemical digestion of proteins and carbohydrates is not a function of blood; this occurs within the specialized environment of the alimentary canal.

220. (D) I, II, and III
Hormones utilize different mechanisms based on their chemical properties. Water-soluble peptide hormones must bind to cell-surface receptors to trigger internal second messenger systems. In contrast, lipid-soluble steroid hormones can

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

turbulent blood flow within or near the heart. This turbulence often occurs when heart valves fail to close tightly, allowing blood to leak backward, or when they do not open fully, forcing blood through a narrow opening. While some murmurs are harmless, they can often be indicators of underlying structural problems with the heart's anatomy or function.

190. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Excreting nitrogenous waste as uric acid is a highly effective adaptation for water conservation in terrestrial animals such as birds and reptiles. Because uric acid is relatively non-toxic and has very low solubility, it can be eliminated as a concentrated, semi-solid paste. This process requires very little water compared to the excretion of ammonia or urea, which is crucial for survival in environments where water is scarce or during development inside a shelled egg.

191. (C) Respiratory function
Tidal volume and vital capacity are two fundamental measurements used to evaluate respiratory function and lung health. Tidal volume measures the amount of air moved during normal, quiet breathing. Vital capacity is the maximum amount of air a person can exhale after taking the deepest breath possible. These parameters provide important information about the lung's ability to exchange gases and can be used to diagnose various respiratory conditions or assess physical fitness and lung capacity.

192. (B) Nerve cell bodies, dendrites, and unmyelinated axons.
The gray matter of the spinal cord is a centrally located, butterfly-shaped region that serves as a major site for the integration of neural information. It is primarily composed of the cell bodies of motor neurons and interneurons, along with their associated dendrites and unmyelinated axons. This lack of fatty myelin insulation gives the tissue its characteristic darker appearance. The gray matter is where most of the synaptic connections and signal processing occur within the spinal cord.

193. (A) Conduction
Conduction is a fundamental mechanism of heat transfer that occurs when heat energy moves between two objects that are in direct physical contact. In the context of thermoregulation, an animal can gain or lose heat by touching a surface that is at a different temperature than its body, such as a lizard resting on a warm rock or an animal lying on cold ground. The rate of transfer depends on the temperature difference and the thermal properties of the materials.

194. (C) The two cerebral hemispheres.
The corpus callosum is the largest collection of white matter fibers in the brain. It forms a massive bridge that connects the right and left cerebral hemispheres, allowing them to communicate and share information. This connection is vital for the integration of sensory inputs, motor coordination, and complex cognitive tasks. Without a functional corpus callosum, the two halves of the brain would operate independently, significantly impairing the brain's ability to function as a unified organ.

195. (D) I, II, and III
Electrolyte balance is critical for life, as these charged minerals facilitate essential processes like nerve signaling and muscle contraction. The kidneys are the primary organs responsible for maintaining these levels by selectively reabsorbing or excreting ions. This regulatory process is precisely controlled by hormones such as aldosterone, which manages sodium and potassium, and antidiuretic hormone, which controls water balance. Together, these systems ensure that the internal environment remains stable and functional.

196. (A) Hypothalamus, pituitary, and ovaries.
The female ovulatory cycle is governed by a complex hierarchical feedback system. The hypothalamus releases gonadotropin-releasing hormone, which stimulates the anterior pituitary to secrete LH and FSH. These hormones then act on the ovaries to promote follicle development and the secretion of estrogen and progesterone. The fluctuating levels of these ovarian hormones, in turn, provide feedback to the hypothalamus and pituitary, precisely timing the release of an egg and preparing the body for potential pregnancy.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

"rest-and-digest" activities such as digestion and lowering the heart rate. By providing opposing signals to most organs, these two systems ensure the body can adapt to different environmental demands.

229. (C) Luteinizing Hormone (LH)
Ovulation is a precisely timed event in the female reproductive cycle. As estrogen levels rise during the follicular phase, they eventually reach a high threshold that triggers a massive, sudden release of luteinizing hormone from the anterior pituitary gland. This "LH surge" is the direct signal that causes the most mature ovarian follicle to rupture and release its egg into the Fallopian tube. Without this surge, ovulation will not occur, preventing potential fertilization and pregnancy.

230. (B) Larynx
The larynx, also known as the voice box, is a specialized structure located in the throat between the pharynx and the trachea. It contains the vocal cords, which are two folds of mucous membrane that vibrate when air passes between them. By using muscles to change the tension and position of these cords, an individual can vary the pitch and volume of their voice, allowing for complex sounds and human speech while also protecting the airway during swallowing.

231. (A) Creating the medullary osmotic gradient.
Counter-current multiplication is a specialized process that occurs in the loop of Henle. The descending limb is permeable to water, while the ascending limb actively pumps out salts. This arrangement, combined with the opposite directions of fluid flow, builds up a high concentration of solutes in the surrounding medullary tissue. This steep osmotic gradient is essential because it provides the driving force for the reabsorption of water from the collecting ducts, allowing for the production of concentrated urine.

232. (C) Heterotherm
While most endotherms maintain a very stable body temperature, some species are classified as heterotherms. These animals primarily generate their own heat but allow their internal temperature to fluctuate significantly under certain conditions. For example, some small mammals and birds enter a state of torpor or hibernation where they drastically lower their metabolic rate and body temperature to conserve energy during cold periods or when food is scarce, showing flexibility in their thermoregulatory strategies.

233. (C) Bird's highly developed cerebrum but smooth cortex, versus the mammal's convoluted cortex.
Both birds and mammals have highly developed brains compared to other vertebrates, but they show different structural patterns. Birds possess a large cerebrum that supports complex behaviors and song, but its outer surface is generally smooth. In contrast, the mammalian brain is characterized by an extensively convoluted cerebral cortex with many folds and grooves. This folding significantly increases the surface area of the gray matter, allowing for the greater number of neurons and higher cognitive power characteristic of mammals.

234. (B) Impermeable to water.
Antidiuretic hormone is the main regulator of water reabsorption in the kidney. In its absence, such as when a person is well-hydrated, the collecting ducts of the nephrons remain relatively impermeable to water. This means that as the filtrate passes through the ducts, very little water can be reabsorbed back into the blood. Consequently, the body eliminates the excess fluid by producing a large volume of very dilute urine, which is a key homeostatic response.

235. (A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
Different vertebrate groups and developmental stages use various nitrogenous waste products depending on their habitat and water availability. Bony fish and amphibian larvae, like tadpoles, live in water and can safely excrete toxic ammonia. Terrestrial mammals convert ammonia to urea, which requires less water to excrete. Birds, needing to conserve even more water and reduce weight for flight, convert their waste into uric acid, which is excreted as a concentrated, semi-solid paste.

236. (C) Greatly increase the surface area for nutrient absorption.
The lining of the small intestine is specially adapted for its primary role in nutrient absorption. It is covered with millions of finger-

NODIA

205. (B) A slow influx of sodium ions ('funny' current) and a later influx of calcium ions.
The cells of the sinoatrial node are unique because they do not have a stable resting membrane potential. Instead, they exhibit a slow, spontaneous depolarization known as the pacemaker potential. This is primarily caused by a slow, continuous influx of sodium ions through specialized "funny" channels. As the cell reaches a certain threshold, calcium channels open, allowing an influx of calcium that triggers the full action potential and the subsequent contraction of the heart muscle.

206. (B) Hemoglobin
At high altitudes, the atmospheric pressure is lower, resulting in a reduced partial pressure of oxygen. To ensure that the body still receives an adequate oxygen supply, the kidneys detect the lower oxygen levels and increase the production of erythropoietin. This hormone stimulates the bone marrow to produce more red blood cells, which in turn leads to a higher overall concentration of hemoglobin in the blood, enhancing its total oxygen-carrying capacity as a physiological adaptation.

207. (B) Two atria and one ventricle.
The amphibian heart, such as that of a frog, is structurally different from the four-chambered heart of a human. It consists of two separate atria—the right atrium receiving deoxygenated blood from the body and the left receiving oxygenated blood from the lungs and skin—and a single large ventricle. While some mixing of oxygenated and deoxygenated blood occurs in the shared ventricle, various anatomical features help to direct the most oxygen-rich blood toward the systemic circulation.

208. (B) Controls voluntary movements of skeletal muscles.
The peripheral nervous system is functionally divided into the somatic and autonomic systems. The somatic nervous system is primarily responsible for the voluntary control of the body's skeletal muscles, allowing an individual to consciously coordinate movement. In contrast, the autonomic nervous system operates largely beneath the level of conscious awareness, regulating involuntary physiological processes such as heart rate, digestion, and respiratory rate to maintain internal homeostasis and respond to various environmental stressors.

209. (D) Filtration and secretion by the kidneys.
The kidneys are the primary organs responsible for removing metabolic waste products from the blood. This elimination occurs through two main mechanisms within the nephrons. First, glomerular filtration forces water and small solutes, including urea and creatinine, out of the blood. Second, tubular secretion actively moves additional waste products from the surrounding capillaries directly into the nephron's filtrate. Together, these processes ensure that toxic byproducts of metabolism are efficiently concentrated and eventually excreted from the body as urine.

210. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Digestion involves specialized enzymes that act on specific food molecules. Amylase breaks down starches into simpler sugars, while pepsin initiates protein digestion in the stomach. Lipase is the primary enzyme for the breakdown of fats into fatty acids and glycerol. Trypsin, secreted by the pancreas into the small intestine, continues the protein digestion process by breaking down larger polypeptide chains into even smaller fragments for eventual absorption into the bloodstream.

211. (B) Generates heat through non-shivering thermogenesis.
Brown adipose tissue is a specialized type of fat found in many mammals, particularly in newborns and hibernating species. Unlike regular white fat, which primarily stores energy, brown fat is highly vascularized and contains a large number of mitochondria. These mitochondria possess a unique protein that allows them to produce heat directly from metabolic fuel without generating ATP. This non-shivering thermogenesis is a vital adaptation for rapidly producing heat to maintain body temperature in cold conditions.

212. (C) Progesterone and estrogen levels fall, leading to menstruation.
The menstrual cycle is precisely regulated by the fluctuating levels of ovarian hormones. If fertilization does not occur, the corpus luteum in the ovary degenerates, causing a sharp decline

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

two sets of chambers from competing against each other.

165. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Myelinated neurons are wrapped in an insulating sheath that is interrupted at regular intervals by the nodes of Ranvier. Because the myelin prevents ion flow across the membrane, the electrical impulse cannot move continuously along the axon. Instead, the action potential "jumps" from one node to the next. This saltatory conduction is much faster and more energy-efficient than the slow, continuous movement of impulses found in unmyelinated fibers.

166. (C) A longer small intestine and a large, functional cecum.
Herbivores typically have more complex digestive tracts than carnivores because plant material, especially cellulose, is very difficult to digest. To maximize nutrient extraction, herbivores have a much longer small intestine, providing more time and surface area for absorption. Additionally, many possess a large, functional cecum where symbiotic bacteria ferment the tough plant fibers, breaking them down into simpler molecules that the animal can eventually utilize for energy.

167. (B) Egestion (or defecation)
Egestion is the final stage of the digestive process, where the body eliminates undigested food materials and other waste products from the alimentary canal. Unlike excretion, which involves removing metabolic wastes from the blood, egestion specifically refers to the passage of solid or semi-solid feces through the anus. This process is necessary to clear the digestive tract of materials that the body could not break down or absorb.

168. (C) Thyroxine
Thyroxine is the primary hormone secreted by the thyroid gland and is the major regulator of the basal metabolic rate. It acts on nearly every cell in the body to increase the rate of metabolism and protein synthesis. By stimulating the cells to consume more oxygen and produce more heat, thyroxine ensures that the body's baseline energy expenditure is maintained at an appropriate level for overall health and physiological function.

169. (C) It forms a meshwork that traps blood cells, forming the clot.
Fibrin is the final product of the complex blood clotting cascade. When a blood vessel is injured, the soluble plasma protein fibrinogen is converted into long, insoluble strands of fibrin by the enzyme thrombin. These fibrin strands intertwine at the site of the injury to form a strong, fibrous mesh. This mesh traps platelets and red blood cells, creating a stable clot that effectively seals the wound and prevents further blood loss.

170. (D) I, II, and III
The vertebrate ear is a highly sophisticated organ with specialized regions. The outer ear captures sound waves and directs them to the tympanic membrane. In the middle ear, three small bones amplify these vibrations and transmit them to the inner ear. The inner ear contains the cochlea for processing sound into neural signals and the vestibular system, which provides the brain with the essential information required for maintaining balance and physical equilibrium.

171. (C) End-diastolic volume (initial length of muscle fibers).
Starling's Law of the Heart, also known as the Frank-Starling mechanism, describes a fundamental property of cardiac muscle. It states that the more the heart is stretched during its filling phase, the more forcefully it will contract. Specifically, an increase in the end-diastolic volume stretches the muscle fibers, optimizing the overlap of contractile proteins and resulting in a stronger contraction. This ensures that the heart can automatically adjust its output to match the volume of blood returning to it.

172. (B) Renal medulla
The internal anatomy of the kidney is divided into distinct regions. The renal medulla is the inner portion of the kidney and is organized into several cone-shaped structures called renal pyramids. These pyramids consist mainly of the parallel tubules of the nephrons, such as the loops of Henle and collecting ducts. The base of each pyramid faces the outer cortex, while the apex points toward the center of the kidney to drain urine into the renal pelvis.

NODIA

diffuse directly through the cell membrane to bind with intracellular receptors. The resulting steroid hormone-receptor complex often enters the nucleus, where it binds to DNA and acts as a transcription factor, directly regulating the expression of specific genes and thereby controlling cellular activities.

221. (C) Heart rate by stroke volume.
Cardiac output is a measure of the total volume of blood pumped by a single ventricle per minute. It is determined by two main factors: the heart rate, which is the number of beats per minute, and the stroke volume, which is the amount of blood ejected with each beat. By multiplying these two values, you can calculate the overall effectiveness of the heart as a pump, which can change significantly depending on the body's activity level.

222. (B) Cones
The ability of the vertebrate eye to perceive color depends on specialized photoreceptor cells in the retina called cones. There are typically three types of cones, each most sensitive to a different range of wavelengths—red, green, or blue. When light enters the eye, it stimulates these cones to varying degrees. The brain then integrates these different signals to produce the perception of a wide spectrum of colors. Cones also provide high visual acuity in bright light.

223. (B) It allows blood to be diverted away from the lungs when the animal is underwater.
The heart of an amphibian or reptile has a single or partially divided ventricle where some mixing of oxygenated and deoxygenated blood occurs. While this may seem inefficient, it provides a functional advantage for these semi-aquatic or diving animals. When the animal is submerged and cannot breathe, it can adjust the flow of blood within the ventricle to bypass the lungs and send more blood directly to the body tissues, conserving energy and managing its oxygen stores more effectively.

224. (D) Spleen
The human digestive system includes both the primary alimentary canal and several accessory organs. The liver, gallbladder, and pancreas are essential accessory organs because they produce or store secretions like bile and digestive enzymes that are vital for the chemical breakdown of food. However, the spleen is not part of the digestive system. It is a major organ of the lymphatic and immune systems, responsible for filtering blood, recycling iron, and managing the body's immune response.

225. (B) III, II, IV, I
Sperm travel through a series of specialized ducts after they are produced in the seminiferous tubules. First, they enter the epididymis, where they mature and are stored. During ejaculation, they move into the long vas deferens and then into the short ejaculatory duct. Finally, the sperm enter the urethra, which is the common exit tube for both the reproductive and urinary systems in males, and are then expelled from the body.

226. (C) Blood cells and large proteins.
Glomerular filtration is the first step in urine formation, where fluid is forced under high pressure from the glomerular capillaries into the nephron's capsule. The filtration membrane acts like a sieve, allowing water and small dissolved substances like ions, glucose, and amino acids to pass through freely. However, it is designed to be impermeable to larger components. Therefore, in a healthy kidney, red blood cells and large plasma proteins like albumin are retained in the blood circulation.

227. (B) Freshwater
Organisms living in freshwater environments are hyperosmotic compared to their surroundings, meaning their body fluids are more concentrated than the water they live in. As a result, water constantly enters their body by osmosis. To prevent their tissues from becoming too diluted, these animals must constantly eliminate this excess water. Therefore, freshwater fish and other aquatic organisms have evolved to produce large volumes of very dilute urine to maintain their internal salt and water balance.

228. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The autonomic nervous system consists of two divisions that maintain a delicate balance in body functions. The sympathetic division is responsible for the "fight-or-flight" response, preparing the body for action by increasing heart rate and blood sugar. Conversely, the parasympathetic division dominates during restful periods, promoting

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

impairs the body's ability to stop bleeding. Consequently, individuals with this condition are at a high risk for spontaneous or excessive bleeding, even from minor wounds, and may bruise very easily because of internal capillary leakage.

182. (A) Blood flows through the heart twice for each complete circuit of the body.
Mammals possess a "double circulation" system where the heart acts as a dual pump for two separate circuits. Deoxygenated blood from the body is pumped by the right side of the heart to the lungs in the pulmonary circuit. This blood then returns to the left side of the heart, which pumps the freshly oxygenated blood out to the rest of the body in the systemic circuit. This separation ensures efficient gas exchange and high-pressure blood delivery.

183. (D) The space between the skull and the dura mater (epidural space).
Cerebrospinal fluid is a clear, protective liquid that circulates throughout the central nervous system. It is produced within the ventricles of the brain and flows into the central canal of the spinal cord and the subarachnoid space surrounding both structures. This fluid provides buoyancy and cushions the delicate nervous tissue against injury. However, it is not found in the epidural space, which is the area located between the skull and the tough outer dura mater membrane.

184. (B) Expelling urine from the urinary bladder.
Micturition is the physiological term for the act of urination. It is a complex process that involves both involuntary and voluntary control. When the urinary bladder fills with urine, stretch receptors in its walls send signals to the spinal cord. This triggers an involuntary reflex that relaxes the internal sphincter and contracts the bladder wall. However, the external sphincter is under voluntary control, allowing an individual to decide when to expel the urine through the urethra.

185. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Hormones act as specific regulators for many bodily parameters. Antidiuretic hormone directly increases water reabsorption in the kidney to prevent dehydration, while aldosterone promotes sodium retention. Parathyroid hormone is essential for maintaining blood calcium by stimulating its release from bones. Lastly, insulin is the primary hormone that lowers blood sugar levels by facilitating the uptake of glucose into cells, ensuring that the body maintains a stable internal environment.

186. (B) Pancreas and intestinal wall
Starch digestion is a multi-step process that begins in the mouth but is finalized in the small intestine. The pancreas secretes amylase into the duodenum to continue the breakdown of complex carbohydrates. Subsequently, specialized enzymes called disaccharidases, which are located on the surface of the intestinal wall cells, complete the process by breaking down simpler sugars into monosaccharides. These simple sugars are then small enough to be absorbed across the intestinal lining and into the bloodstream.

NODIA

187. (B) Homeostasis
Homeostasis is the fundamental biological principle describing the ability of an organism to maintain a stable and relatively constant internal environment despite fluctuations in the external world. This process involves a continuous series of monitoring and adjustment mechanisms that regulate vital parameters such as body temperature, blood pH, and glucose levels. Achieving homeostasis is essential for the optimal functioning of enzymes and all other cellular processes required for the survival and health of an organism.

188. (D) Plasma
Blood is composed of two main components: the liquid portion and the formed elements. The formed elements include all the cellular components of blood, namely erythrocytes, leukocytes, and thrombocytes. These cells and cell fragments are suspended in the liquid portion, which is called plasma. Plasma consists mostly of water along with dissolved proteins, electrolytes, and nutrients. Therefore, while plasma is a major part of the blood, it is not considered one of the formed elements.

189. (B) Turbulent blood flow, often due to faulty valves.
A heart murmur is an extra or unusual sound heard during a heartbeat, typically caused by

like projections called villi, and each cell on these villi has its own microscopic projections called microvilli. This complex folding enormously increases the total surface area of the intestinal wall—comparable to the size of a tennis court—ensuring that the body can efficiently absorb the maximum amount of nutrients from the digested food passing through.

237. (B) Estrogen
Estrogen is the primary female sex hormone, produced mainly by the follicles within the ovaries. It plays a fundamental role in the development and maintenance of female secondary sexual characteristics that appear during puberty, such as breast development, the widening of the hips, and the distribution of body fat. Additionally, estrogen is essential for the regulation of the menstrual cycle and the overall maintenance of the female reproductive system throughout a woman's life.

238. (D) Vena Cava
Blood pressure is highest as it leaves the heart through the aorta and gradually decreases as it flows through the smaller arteries, arterioles, and capillaries. By the time the blood reaches the venous system, much of the pressure has been dissipated due to the resistance of the smaller vessels. Therefore, blood pressure is at its lowest in the vena cava, the large veins that return blood directly into the right atrium of the heart.

239. (B) Epiglottis
The epiglottis is a small, flexible flap of cartilage located at the base of the tongue, just above the opening of the larynx. Its vital role is to act as a switch between the respiratory and digestive tracts. During swallowing, the epiglottis automatically folds down to cover the entrance to the trachea. This mechanical action ensures that food and liquids are directed into the esophagus and prevented from entering the airway, thereby protecting against choking and aspiration.

240. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The human heart is myogenic, meaning its rhythmic contractions are initiated from within the heart muscle itself rather than by external nerve signals. A specialized cluster of cells called the sinoatrial node acts as the heart's natural pacemaker by spontaneously generating electrical impulses. Because the source of the heartbeat is internal, a healthy heart can continue to beat rhythmically even if it is completely disconnected from the body's nervous system, provided it receives oxygen and nutrients.

241. (B) Hyperglycemia
Hyperglycemia is the medical term for an abnormally high concentration of glucose in the blood. This condition is a hallmark of diabetes mellitus, where the body either does not produce enough insulin or cannot use it effectively. Because insulin is required for cells to take up glucose, a deficiency leads to glucose accumulating in the bloodstream. Chronic hyperglycemia can damage various organs and blood vessels, highlighting the importance of precise blood sugar regulation for overall health.

242. (D) Occipital lobe
The occipital lobe is located at the very back of the cerebral cortex and is the primary center for visual processing in the brain. It receives electrical signals from the retinas via the optic nerves and is responsible for interpreting various aspects of vision, including shape, color, and movement. Damage to this area can result in various visual impairments or even total blindness, even if the eyes themselves are perfectly healthy and functioning.

243. (B) Fish and amphibians
The mesonephric kidney is one of the three types of kidneys found in vertebrates during their development and evolution. While it appears in the embryos of all vertebrates, it remains as the permanent and functional adult kidney in most species of fish and amphibians. In these groups, the mesonephros is capable of filtering the blood and maintaining internal fluid balance, though it is less efficient at water conservation than the metanephric kidney found in more advanced terrestrial vertebrates.

244. (D) Collecting ducts and distal tubules.
Antidiuretic hormone is released by the posterior pituitary when the body's salt concentration is high or blood volume is low. It travels through the blood to the kidneys, where it specifically targets the cells of the distal convoluted tubules and the collecting ducts. ADH increases the

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

uterine lining. This prepares the uterus for the potential implantation of a fertilized egg and supports the early stages of pregnancy.

276. (B) Cause the insertion of pre-existing aquaporins into the cell membrane.
Antidiuretic hormone acts very rapidly to regulate water reabsorption in the kidney. When it binds to its receptors on the cells of the collecting ducts, it triggers a signaling cascade that causes small vesicles containing pre-formed water channels, called aquaporins, to move to and fuse with the cell membrane. This immediate increase in the number of channels significantly boosts the membrane's permeability to water, allowing for more water to be reabsorbed back into the blood from the urine in response to dehydration.

277. (C) Extrinsic
While the heart can generate its own rhythmic contractions intrinsically via the sinoatrial node, its activity is constantly adjusted by the body's overall needs. This adjustment by the nervous and endocrine systems is known as extrinsic regulation. The autonomic nervous system provides the primary extrinsic control: the sympathetic division increases heart rate and strength during physical activity or stress, while the parasympathetic division slows it down during rest. This ensures that the heart's output is always perfectly matched to the body's current level of metabolic demand.

278. (B) To emulsify fats.
Bile is a complex fluid produced by the liver that is essential for the digestion of dietary fats. While it does not contain digestive enzymes, its bile salts act as powerful emulsifiers. They break large, insoluble fat globules into millions of microscopic droplets. This mechanical process enormously increases the surface area of the fats, allowing the enzyme pancreatic lipase to work much more effectively. Without bile, fat digestion would be extremely slow and incomplete, leading to the malabsorption of essential fatty acids and fat-soluble vitamins.

279. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
Ectotherms and endotherms have fundamentally different metabolic strategies. Ectotherms rely on external heat and have relatively low basal metabolic rates. In contrast, endotherms maintain a high and stable body temperature by generating a large amount of internal metabolic heat. This requires endotherms to have a significantly higher BMR, often five to ten times that of an ectotherm of the same size. This high energy expenditure allows endotherms to remain active in a wider range of temperatures but requires a much larger food intake.

NODIA

280. (C) Calcium
The parathyroid glands are four small glands located behind the thyroid that play a critical role in mineral homeostasis. They secrete parathyroid hormone, which is the primary regulator of calcium levels in the blood. When blood calcium is low, PTH is released and acts on the bones to release calcium, on the kidneys to reduce calcium loss in urine, and on the intestines to increase calcium absorption. maintaining precise calcium levels is vital for proper nerve function, muscle contraction, and blood clotting.

281. (C) All formed elements of blood
Haemopoiesis is the continuous physiological process of generating all the various types of blood cells and cell fragments. This includes erythrocytes for oxygen transport, different types of leukocytes for immune defense, and thrombocytes for blood clotting. In adults, this complex process occurs primarily in the red bone marrow, where multipotent stem cells undergo several stages of division and specialization to ensure a constant supply of functional blood components throughout the individual's life.

282. (B) Heart and the lungs.
The pulmonary circulation is one of the two main loops of the double circulatory system in vertebrates like mammals. Its specific role is to exchange gases with the environment. Deoxygenated blood is pumped from the right side of the heart through the pulmonary arteries to the lungs. There, it picks up fresh oxygen and releases carbon dioxide in the capillaries surrounding the alveoli. The freshly oxygenated blood then returns via the pulmonary veins to the left side of the heart to be pumped to the rest of the body.

283. (D) Tracheae
Vertebrates have evolved various specialized structures for gas exchange depending on their

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

long, insoluble strands of fibrin. These fibrin strands create a strong, fibrous meshwork at the site of a wound, trapping blood cells and forming the stable clot that stops bleeding and begins the healing process.

253. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are correct.
The mammalian heart is a highly efficient four-chambered pump that supports a double circulatory system. The right side of the heart is responsible for the pulmonary circuit, receiving deoxygenated blood from the body and pumping it to the lungs. Simultaneously, the left side handles the systemic circuit, receiving freshly oxygenated blood from the lungs and pumping it out to provide oxygen and nutrients to all the other tissues and organs throughout the entire body.

254. (D) Rotational motion
The semicircular canals of the inner ear are three fluid-filled loops oriented in different geometric planes. At the base of each loop are specialized hair cells. When the head rotates, the fluid within these canals lags behind due to inertia, causing it to bend the hair cells. This bending generates electrical signals that the brain interprets as rotational motion. This system allows you to sense movements like turning your head or spinning, which is essential for maintaining balance during activity.

255. (B) An increase in blood pressure and blood volume.
The renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system is a powerful hormonal pathway triggered by low blood pressure or sodium levels. Renin initiates a cascade that produces angiotensin II, which causes blood vessels to constrict and stimulates the release of aldosterone. Aldosterone then promotes sodium and water reabsorption in the kidneys. Together, these actions increase the total volume of blood in the circulation and raise the systemic blood pressure, helping to restore normal cardiovascular function and maintain proper tissue perfusion.

256. (C) Lowering metabolic rate and body temperature.
Hibernation is a seasonal strategy used by some endothermic mammals to survive periods of extreme cold and severe food shortages. During hibernation, the animal enters a state of deep torpor where its heart rate, respiratory rate, and overall metabolic activity are drastically reduced. Its internal body temperature also drops significantly, sometimes to near freezing. This profound physiological slowdown allows the animal to live off its stored body fat for many months, conserving energy until environmental conditions improve.

NODIA

257. (C) The surge of LH caused by high estrogen levels before ovulation.
While most hormonal systems use negative feedback to maintain stability, the female reproductive cycle provides a classic example of positive feedback. As a follicle matures in the ovary, it secretes increasing amounts of estrogen. Instead of inhibiting the pituitary, these very high levels of estrogen temporarily stimulate the pituitary to release a massive amount of luteinizing hormone. This "LH surge" is what ultimately triggers ovulation, the release of the egg from the follicle, illustrating a biological amplification process.

258. (C) Leukocytes (specifically lymphocytes)
Leukocytes, or white blood cells, are the primary cells of the immune system. While there are several types, lymphocytes are specifically responsible for the body's adaptive immune response. They include B cells, which produce antibodies to neutralize pathogens, and T cells, which can directly destroy infected or cancerous cells. By recognizing and remembering specific foreign antigens, lymphocytes provide a targeted and long-lasting defense that protects the body from a wide variety of diseases and infections.

259. (B) Blood pressure
A sphygmomanometer is a standard medical instrument used to measure systemic arterial blood pressure. It consists of an inflatable cuff that is wrapped around the upper arm and a pressure gauge. By temporarily cutting off blood flow in the artery and then slowly releasing the pressure, a healthcare professional can determine the systolic and diastolic pressures. These measurements are vital for assessing cardiovascular health and diagnosing conditions such as hypertension, which is a major risk factor for heart disease and stroke.

number of water channels in these cells, making them much more permeable to water. This allows for increased water reabsorption back into the blood, resulting in more concentrated urine and fluid conservation.

245. (D) I, II, and III
Muscle tone is the continuous and involuntary state of partial contraction in skeletal muscles, which is vital for maintaining posture and balance. It is regulated by a constant stream of signals from the spinal cord and cerebellum, which respond to information from stretch receptors within the muscles. By keeping the muscles slightly contracted even at rest, the body can maintain its physical orientation and respond more quickly to sudden changes in position or movement.

246. (B) It is a protein that transports oxygen in the blood.
Hemoglobin is a complex, iron-containing protein found in massive quantities within red blood cells. Its unique structure allows it to bind reversibly to oxygen in the lungs, where oxygen concentration is high. As red blood cells circulate through the body's tissues where oxygen is lower, hemoglobin releases its bound oxygen, ensuring that all cells receive the oxygen necessary for cellular respiration and energy production, making it the primary respiratory pigment in vertebrates.

247. (C) equal to
Although the left ventricle has much thicker muscular walls than the right ventricle, the two chambers must pump exactly the same volume of blood with each beat. This is essential because the circulatory system is a closed loop. If one side consistently pumped more than the other, blood would rapidly accumulate in either the lungs or the systemic tissues, leading to dangerous fluid imbalances and potential heart failure. This balance ensures stable and efficient circulation.

248. (A) Synapse
A synapse is the specialized microscopic junction where a neuron communicates with another cell. When an electrical impulse reaches the end of an axon, it triggers the release of chemical messengers called neurotransmitters. these chemicals cross the narrow gap and bind to receptors on the target cell—whether it be another neuron, a muscle fiber, or a gland cell—either stimulating or inhibiting it. This synaptic transmission is the fundamental process that allows for all nervous system signaling and coordination.

249. (A) Blood
The blood acts as the universal transport medium in the body. As it circulates through all tissues, it picks up metabolic waste products, such as urea and creatinine, that are produced by cellular activities. These wastes are then carried by the systemic circulation directly to the kidneys. As the blood passes through the specialized filters of the nephrons, these waste products are removed from the blood and concentrated into urine for eventual elimination from the body.

250. (C) Absorption of water and electrolytes
By the time food residue reaches the large intestine, most of the nutrient absorption has already been completed in the small intestine. The primary role of the large intestine is to absorb the remaining water and essential electrolytes, such as sodium and potassium, from the indigestible material. This process serves to maintain the body's fluid balance and gradually compacts the liquid waste into solid feces, which are then stored until they can be eliminated from the body.

251. (C) Thyroid gland
The thyroid gland requires a steady supply of dietary iodine to synthesize its primary hormones, thyroxine and triiodothyronine. If iodine is deficient, the gland cannot produce sufficient hormones, which triggers the pituitary gland to release more thyroid-stimulating hormone. This constant stimulation causes the thyroid gland to enlarge in an attempt to capture more iodine, resulting in a visible swelling in the neck known as a goiter. This highlights the critical role of specific minerals in endocrine health.

252. (B) Fibrinogen to fibrin
Blood clotting is a rapid and complex cascade of reactions. One of the final and most critical steps involves the activation of the enzyme thrombin. Once formed, thrombin acts on the soluble plasma protein fibrinogen, cutting it into smaller pieces that spontaneously join together to form

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

from active tissues and release it once it reaches the oxygen-rich environment of the lungs.

268. (C) Myelinated axons
The central nervous system is divided into gray and white matter. The white matter consists primarily of bundles of myelinated axons, which serve as the high-speed communication tracks between different parts of the brain and spinal cord. The characteristic white color comes from the fatty, insulating myelin sheath that wraps around these axons. This insulation allows for the rapid and efficient transmission of electrical impulses over long distances, which is essential for the coordinated functioning of the entire nervous system.

269. (C) Insulin
Insulin is a vital hormone produced by the pancreas that acts as the primary regulator of blood glucose. When blood sugar levels rise after a meal, insulin is released and signals the cells throughout the body to take up glucose from the bloodstream. It also promotes the storage of excess glucose as glycogen in the liver and muscles and facilitates its use for energy. By enabling cells to utilize glucose, insulin effectively lowers and stabilizes blood sugar levels within a healthy range.

270. (D) O Rh-
In emergency situations where there is no time for cross-matching, O negative blood is used because it is the most compatible with all other blood types. Type O blood lacks both A and B antigens on the red blood cell surface, and being Rh-negative means it also lacks the Rh D antigen. Therefore, O negative red blood cells will not be attacked by the antibodies of a recipient with any ABO or Rh blood group, making it the universal donor type.

271. (B) A very slow heart rate.
Bradycardia is a clinical term used to describe a resting heart rate that is significantly slower than the normal range, typically defined as fewer than sixty beats per minute in a healthy adult. While it can be a sign of excellent physical fitness in athletes, it can also indicate underlying health problems such as heart disease or issues with the heart's electrical conduction system. In some cases, a very slow heart rate may not pump enough oxygen-rich blood to the body.

272. (B) Cochlea
The organ of Corti is the actual sensory organ for hearing, located deep within the spiral, fluid-filled cochlea of the inner ear. It consists of thousands of tiny, specialized hair cells that are sensitive to mechanical vibrations. When sound waves move the fluid in the cochlea, the hair cells bend, converting the mechanical energy into electrical signals. These signals are then transmitted via the auditory nerve to the brain, where they are interpreted as the various sounds we perceive.

273. (B) Conserving water
Uricotelic excretion is a vital evolutionary adaptation for terrestrial life, particularly for birds and many reptiles. Uric acid is relatively non-toxic and is very poorly soluble in water, allowing it to be excreted as a concentrated, semi-solid paste. This process requires significantly less water than the excretion of ammonia or urea. This high level of water conservation is essential for maintaining fluid balance in dry environments and for reducing the weight of the waste material, which is an advantage for flight.

NODIA

274. (D) Mechanical grinding of food.
Birds lack teeth and therefore cannot chew their food. To compensate, many species possess a gizzard, a highly muscular part of the stomach. Birds often swallow small stones or grit, which remain in the gizzard. As the thick muscular walls of the gizzard contract, the stones act like teeth, mechanically grinding the food into smaller particles. this process increases the surface area of the food, making it easier for digestive enzymes to break down the nutrients in the rest of the tract.

275. (B) Corpus luteum
Following the release of the egg during ovulation, the specialized cells that make up the remainder of the ruptured follicle undergo a significant transformation. Stimulated by luteinizing hormone, they develop into a temporary endocrine structure called the corpus luteum. The primary role of the corpus luteum is to secrete high levels of progesterone, which is essential for thickening and maintaining the

CHAPTER 07
Inheritance Biology

1. Which of the following principles, proposed by Mendel, states that for any particular trait, the pair of alleles of each parent separate and only one allele from each parent passes to an offspring?
(A) Principle of Dominance
(B) Principle of Segregation
(C) Principle of Independent Assortment
(D) Principle of Linkage

2. Identify the incorrect statement regarding the Principle of Dominance.
(A) Both alleles are always expressed equally in a heterozygous state.
(B) In a heterozygote, one allele may conceal the presence of another.
(C) The allele that is expressed in a heterozygous individual is called the dominant allele.
(D) The allele that is masked in a heterozygous individual is called the recessive allele.

3. A genetic cross between a homozygous recessive individual and a corresponding suspected heterozygote to determine the latter's genotype is known as a:
(A) Dihybrid cross
(B) Monohybrid cross
(C) Test cross
(D) Back cross

4. Consider the following statements:
Statement I: Mendel's Law of Independent Assortment is universally applicable to all genes.
Statement II: The Law of Independent Assortment applies to genes located on different chromosomes or those far apart on the same chromosome.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

5. In Mendel's experiments, what was the phenotypic ratio observed in the F2 generation of a dihybrid cross?
(A) 3:1
(B) 1:2:1
(C) 9:3:3:1
(D) 1:1:1:1

6. Which concept describes a situation where a single gene has more than two allelic forms within a population?
(A) Incomplete dominance
(B) Multiple alleles
(C) Pleiotropy
(D) Polygenic inheritance

7. The term 'allele' is best defined as:
(A) The specific location of a gene on a chromosome.
(B) A structure composed of DNA and proteins.
(C) The observable characteristic of an organism.
(D) One of the different forms of a particular gene.

8. A complementation test is performed to determine if:
(A) Two mutations are at the same locus or at different loci.
(B) A specific gene is either dominant or recessive.
(C) A trait is sex-linked or follows an autosomal path.
(D) An organism is homozygous or heterozygous for a trait.

9. When two parents with a genotype of 'Aa' are crossed, what is the expected genotypic ratio of their offspring?
(A) 3:1
(B) 1:1
(C) 1:2:1
(D) 9:3:3:1

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

habitat, including gills for aquatic life, lungs for terrestrial life, and in some cases, the skin itself. However, tracheae are a respiratory system characteristic of insects and other terrestrial arthropods. This system consists of a network of tiny, air-filled tubes that branch throughout the entire body, delivering oxygen directly to the tissues. This anatomical design is fundamentally different from the centralized respiratory systems found in all vertebrate groups.

284. (B) Language
In the human brain, two specialized areas are essential for the complex task of communication. Broca's area, typically located in the left frontal lobe, is primarily responsible for the production of speech and grammatical structure. Wernicke's area, usually found in the left temporal lobe, is critical for the comprehension and processing of spoken and written language. Together, these two regions allow for the sophisticated and unique human ability to use and understand language, illustrating the high degree of specialization within the cerebral cortex.

285. (C) ADH
When the body becomes dehydrated, the concentration of solutes in the blood rises. This change is detected by specialized sensory cells called osmoreceptors in the hypothalamus. In response, the hypothalamus triggers the release of antidiuretic hormone from the posterior pituitary gland. ADH travels to the kidneys, where it increases water reabsorption in the collecting ducts, thereby conserving fluid and producing more concentrated urine. This vital homeostatic mechanism helps to restore proper hydration levels and blood pressure.

286. (B) The phase change from liquid to gas requires a significant amount of heat energy.
Evaporation is a highly effective cooling mechanism for endotherms, such as humans through sweating or dogs through panting. This is because the process of turning liquid water into water vapor requires a substantial amount of thermal energy, known as the latent heat of vaporization. When water evaporates from the skin or respiratory surfaces, it absorbs this heat directly from the body, significantly lowering its temperature. This mechanism is particularly important for maintaining thermal balance in hot environments or during intense physical activity.

287. (B) A mature follicle ruptures and releases an ovum.
Ovulation is a central event in the female reproductive cycle, typically occurring once every month. Under the influence of a surge in luteinizing hormone, the most mature follicle in the ovary ruptures, releasing its egg into the Fallopian tube. This is the only time during the cycle when fertilization can occur. Following ovulation, the remaining follicle cells transform into the corpus luteum, which secretes the hormones necessary to prepare the uterus for potential pregnancy, illustrating the integration of developmental and endocrine processes.

288. (B) B and AB
Safe blood transfusion depends on matching the antigens on the donor's red blood cells with the antibodies in the recipient's plasma. A person with blood type B has B antigens on their red cells. They can safely donate to another type B individual because their plasma contains anti-A antibodies, not anti-B. They can also donate to someone with type AB blood, as AB individuals have no anti-A or anti-B antibodies. Giving type B blood to a type A or O recipient would cause a dangerous immune reaction.

289. (B) SA node
The sinoatrial node is a small, specialized cluster of cardiac muscle cells located in the wall of the right atrium. It acts as the heart's natural pacemaker because its cells can spontaneously and rhythmically generate electrical impulses without any external stimulation. Each impulse spreads across the atria and then down to the ventricles, triggering a coordinated contraction. The SA node's inherent rate of firing determines the overall heart rate, ensuring the rhythmic and efficient pumping action necessary to maintain circulation throughout the body.

290. (A) Controlling the shape of the lens.
The ciliary body is a ring-shaped structure in the eye that contains the ciliary muscles. These muscles are connected to the lens by suspensory ligaments. Their primary role is to regulate the eye's focus through the process of accommodation. By contracting or relaxing, the

NODIA

260. (C) Medulla oblongata and pons
The involuntary control of breathing is managed by the respiratory center located in the brainstem, specifically within the medulla oblongata and the pons. These areas contain specialized neurons that generate the basic rhythm of inhalation and exhalation. They continuously receive and integrate information from chemoreceptors about blood levels of carbon dioxide and pH. In response, the center adjusts the frequency and depth of breathing to ensure that the body maintains proper gas exchange and internal acid-base balance.

261. (C) Highest concentration of cones and sharpest vision.
The fovea centralis is a small, specialized pit located in the center of the macula on the retina. It is the point of greatest visual acuity because it contains an extremely high density of cone cells and lacks rods. In this region, other retinal layers are pushed aside, allowing light to hit the cones directly. When you look at an object with focus, your eyes naturally move to ensure the image falls on the fovea, providing the sharpest detail and color perception.

262. (B) Marine fish actively excrete salt through their gills.
Marine fish live in an environment that is much saltier than their own body fluids. As a result, they constantly lose water by osmosis and gain salt by diffusion. To compensate, they drink large amounts of seawater and have evolved specialized cells in their gills to actively transport excess salt out of their bodies and back into the ocean. This energy-intensive process is essential for maintaining their internal salt and water balance and preventing dehydration in a hyperosmotic environment.

263. (B) Small intestine to digest protein.
Trypsin and chymotrypsin are powerful protein-digesting enzymes produced by the pancreas in an inactive form. Once secreted into the small intestine, they are activated and begin breaking down larger protein fragments into even smaller peptides. This continuation of the process started by pepsin in the stomach is essential for reducing proteins to their basic amino acid components. These small units can then be absorbed through the intestinal lining and into the bloodstream to be used by the body's cells.

264. (C) Sympathetic nervous system
The adrenal medulla is functionally unique because it acts as an extension of the sympathetic nervous system. It is composed of modified nerve cells that, when stimulated by sympathetic neurons, release the hormones epinephrine and norepinephrine directly into the blood. These hormones act quickly to enhance and prolong the "fight-or-flight" response, increasing heart rate and redirecting blood flow. This close link ensures a rapid and coordinated whole-body response to stress or immediate danger.

265. (C) Monocytes
Monocytes are the largest type of white blood cell and are key components of the body's immune defense. They circulate in the blood for about a day before migrating into various tissues throughout the body. Once in the tissues, they transform into macrophages, which are highly efficient phagocytic cells. Macrophages act like cellular scavengers, engulfing and destroying invading bacteria, viruses, and dead or damaged cells, thereby cleaning up the tissues and initiating a broader immune response when necessary.

266. (B) left ventricle; right atrium
The systemic circuit is the larger part of the double circulation system. It begins in the left ventricle, which pumps oxygenated blood through the aorta and out to all the organs and tissues of the body. After the blood has delivered its oxygen and nutrients and picked up carbon dioxide and other wastes, it is collected into the venous system. The circuit finally ends when this deoxygenated blood returns to the heart, entering the right atrium through the vena cava.

267. (B) Haldane Effect
The Haldane effect describes the physiological relationship between oxygen and carbon dioxide transport in the blood. When hemoglobin is oxygenated in the lungs, its ability to carry carbon dioxide is reduced. Conversely, in the tissues, as hemoglobin releases oxygen, it becomes more efficient at binding carbon dioxide and buffering hydrogen ions. This mechanism significantly enhances the blood's capacity to pick up CO_2

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

blood cells, ensuring that the body maintains a healthy population of functional cells.

298. (C) A large cerebellum and optic lobes.
The avian brain is highly specialized for the demands of flight and complex sensory processing. Compared to many other vertebrates, birds possess a very large and well-developed cerebellum, which is essential for the precise motor coordination and balance required for flying. Additionally, they have prominent optic lobes, reflecting their high reliance on keen eyesight for navigation and hunting. While their cerebral cortex is smooth, they still exhibit sophisticated behaviors and intelligence, illustrating a different evolutionary path to complex brain function compared to mammals.

NODIA

299. (D) Glucose
In a healthy individual, the kidney is highly efficient at conserving valuable nutrients. While glucose is small enough to be filtered out of the blood in the glomerulus, it is normally completely reabsorbed in the proximal convoluted tubule. Specialized carrier proteins move every molecule of glucose from the filtrate back into the bloodstream. Therefore, the presence of glucose in the urine is an abnormal finding and is often a key clinical indicator of high blood sugar levels, such as those found in diabetes mellitus.

300. (B) Promote the maturation of sperm in the seminiferous tubules.
In male vertebrates, follicle-stimulating hormone is a gonadotropin released by the anterior pituitary gland that plays a fundamental role in fertility. It acts directly on the Sertoli cells within the seminiferous tubules of the testes. FSH stimulates these cells to provide the necessary support and regulatory environment for the successful development and maturation of sperm cells from their precursor stem cells. Along with testosterone, FSH is essential for maintaining a high level of sperm production, ensuring the animal's reproductive capability.

ciliary body changes the tension on the lens, causing it to become more rounded for seeing near objects or flatter for seeing distant ones. This precise adjustment ensures that incoming light is always focused sharply on the light-sensitive retina.

291. (A) Proximal convoluted tubule
The proximal convoluted tubule is the primary site of reabsorption in the nephron, handling the vast majority of the filtrate produced by the glomerulus. Its cells are highly specialized for this task, featuring a "brush border" of microvilli that enormously increases the surface area for transport. In this region, all of the filtered glucose and amino acids, and about two-thirds of the water and essential salts, are actively or passively moved back into the blood capillaries, ensuring that these vital substances are not lost in the urine.

292. (B) The three primary germ layers in an embryo.
Gastrulation is a fundamental and transformative stage in early embryonic development. During this process, the single-layered blastula undergoes complex cell movements and rearrangements to form a three-layered structure called the gastrula. This results in the establishment of the three primary germ layers: the ectoderm, mesoderm, and endoderm. Each of these layers is destined to give rise to specific tissues and organs in the developing animal, making gastrulation the critical step that establishes the basic body plan and tissue organization of the organism.

293. (B) Herbivores
The cecum is a large, pouch-like structure at the beginning of the large intestine. It is particularly well-developed and functional in many herbivores, especially those that digest large amounts of plant material like grass and leaves. In these animals, the cecum acts as a fermentation chamber where symbiotic bacteria break down tough cellulose fibers into simpler molecules that the animal can absorb. This specialized adaptation is essential for herbivores to extract sufficient energy and nutrients from a diet consisting mostly of difficult-to-digest plant matter.

294. (C) Thyroid
A goiter is a medical condition characterized by an abnormal enlargement of the thyroid gland, which is located at the base of the neck. This enlargement often occurs as a compensatory mechanism when the gland cannot produce enough thyroid hormones, usually due to a lack of dietary iodine. To try and capture more iodine, the thyroid tissue grows larger under constant stimulation from the pituitary gland. While some goiters are small and harmless, others can grow significantly, sometimes causing difficulty with swallowing or breathing.

295. (A) plasma; red blood cell
The chloride shift is an essential part of carbon dioxide transport in the blood. As carbon dioxide enters red blood cells in the tissues, it is converted into bicarbonate and hydrogen ions. To maintain electrical balance, the negatively charged bicarbonate ions diffuse out into the plasma, and in exchange, chloride ions move from the plasma into the red blood cells. This process, also known as the Hamburger shift, is reversed in the lungs, allowing for the efficient pick-up and release of CO_2 throughout the circulatory system.

296. (A) Dilate
The sympathetic nervous system is responsible for the body's "fight-or-flight" response to stress or danger. As part of this response, sympathetic nerves stimulate the radial muscles of the iris to contract, causing the pupil to dilate. This allows more light to enter the eye, which improves peripheral vision and enhances the individual's ability to see and respond to potential threats in their environment. This is a classic example of an involuntary autonomic response that prepares the body for immediate physical action or increased alertness.

297. (B) Apoptosis
Apoptosis is a highly regulated and essential biological process known as programmed cell death. Unlike necrosis, which is accidental cell death due to injury, apoptosis is a "clean" way for the body to remove old, damaged, or unneeded cells without causing inflammation. This process is vital for various functions, including the shaping of tissues during embryonic development, the removal of potentially cancerous cells, and the elimination of aged red blood cells and white

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

10. Match the Mendelian concept in List I with its description in List II.
List I: (Concept)
P. Dominance
Q. Segregation
R. Independent Assortment
S. Allele
List II: (Description)
1. Alleles for different traits are distributed to gametes independently.
2. An alternative form of a gene.
3. Separation of allele pairs during gamete formation.
4. One allele masks the effect of another in a heterozygote.
(A) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1

11. In the ABO blood group system in humans, the 'A' and 'B' alleles are examples of:
(A) Incomplete dominance
(B) Recessive alleles
(C) Sex-linked alleles
(D) Codominance

12. All of the following are considered deviations from Mendelian inheritance EXCEPT:
(A) Linkage
(B) Segregation of alleles
(C) Incomplete dominance
(D) Epistasis

13. A situation where a heterozygote shows a phenotype that is intermediate between the two homozygous phenotypes is known as:
(A) Complete dominance
(B) Codominance
(C) Incomplete dominance
(D) Overdominance

14. The tendency of genes located on the same chromosome to be inherited together is called:
(A) Crossing over
(B) Independent assortment
(C) Segregation
(D) Linkage

15. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): Linked genes do not show independent assortment.
Reason (R): Genes located on the same chromosome tend to be inherited together.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

16. What is the primary cause of recombination between linked genes?
(A) Independent assortment
(B) Crossing over
(C) Mutation
(D) Chromosomal duplication

17. A trait that is expressed differently in males and females, even though the gene is not on a sex chromosome, is known as a:
(A) Sex-linked character
(B) Sex-influenced character
(C) Sex-limited character
(D) Holandric character

18. Which of the following is an example of a sex-influenced trait in humans?
(A) Pattern baldness
(B) Hemophilia
(C) Color blindness
(D) Duchenne muscular dystrophy

19. In a complementation test, if crossing two homozygous recessive mutants results in a wild-type phenotype, what is the most appropriate conclusion?
(A) The mutations are in the same gene.
(B) The mutations are allelic.
(C) The mutations are in different genes.
(D) One mutation is dominant over the other.

20. Consider the following statements about Mendelian genetics:
1. The principle of segregation explains the 1:2:1 genotypic ratio in a monohybrid cross.
2. Independent assortment is only observed for genes on different chromosomes.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

84. In the context of deviations from Mendelian ratios, epistasis is defined as:
(A) A single gene having multiple phenotypic effects on an organism.
(B) An intermediate phenotype being expressed in heterozygous individuals.
(C) The simultaneous expression of both alleles in a heterozygote's phenotype.
(D) The interaction where one gene masks or modifies the expression of another gene at a different locus.

85. Which of the following is the best description of a 'gene' in a modern molecular context?
(A) A segment of a chromosome that codes for a phenotypic trait.
(B) A unit of heredity that is transferred from a parent to offspring.
(C) A specific sequence of nucleotides in DNA that is transcribed.
(D) A factor that controls a characteristic.

86. The F1 generation of a monohybrid cross is always:
(A) Homozygous dominant
(B) Heterozygous
(C) Homozygous recessive
(D) A mix of homozygous and heterozygous

87. Which of the following chromosomal alterations is least likely to have a major phenotypic effect?
(A) A large deletion
(B) A frameshift duplication
(C) A pericentric inversion
(D) A silent point mutation

88. If two genes, A and B, are located very close to each other on the same chromosome, the gametes produced by a dihybrid individual (AaBb) will predominantly be:
(A) AB and ab (parental types).
(B) AB, Ab, aB, and ab in equal proportions.
(C) Ab and aB (recombinant types).
(D) A, B, a, and b in equal proportions.

89. A key assumption of pedigree analysis for tracking a simple Mendelian trait is that:
(A) The trait is not influenced by environmental factors.
(B) The trait is caused by a single gene.
(C) All of the above.
(D) The trait shows complete penetrance.

90. Arrange the following discoveries/formulations in their correct chronological order of proposition:
1. The discovery of the structure of DNA.
2. The formulation of the principles of inheritance by Gregor Mendel.
3. The chromosome theory of inheritance.
4. The discovery of crossing over as the source of recombination.

(A) 2, 3, 4, 1
(B) 1, 2, 3, 4
(C) 2, 4, 3, 1
(D) 3, 2, 1, 4

91. What would be the result of a complementation test between two different recessive mutations located within the same gene?
(A) Wild-type phenotype
(B) Intermediate phenotype
(C) Lethal phenotype
(D) Mutant phenotype

92. The phenomenon of maternal inheritance is a classic example of:
(A) Mendelian genetics
(B) Extra-chromosomal inheritance
(C) Sex-linked inheritance
(D) Polygenic inheritance

93. A shaded circle in a human pedigree chart indicates:
(A) An unaffected male
(B) An affected male
(C) An affected female
(D) An unaffected female

94. The genetic disorder Huntington's disease is caused by a dominant allele. If one parent is heterozygous for the trait and the other parent is unaffected, what is the chance that their child will have the disease?
(A) 0%
(B) 25%
(C) 75%
(D) 50%

95. All of the following are types of chromosomal structural alterations EXCEPT:
(A) Aneuploidy

NODIA

(A) Cystic fibrosis
(B) Huntington's disease
(C) Hemophilia A
(D) Duchenne muscular dystrophy

32. A point mutation that results in the substitution of one amino acid for another is called a:
(A) Silent mutation
(B) Missense mutation
(C) Nonsense mutation
(D) Frameshift mutation

33. A change in a single nucleotide that does not alter the amino acid sequence of the resulting protein is known as a:
(A) Missense mutation
(B) Silent mutation
(C) Nonsense mutation
(D) Frameshift mutation

34. The loss of a segment of a chromosome is referred to as:
(A) Deletion
(B) Duplication
(C) Inversion
(D) Translocation

35. The chromosomal alteration where a segment of a chromosome is repeated is called:
(A) Deletion
(B) Inversion
(C) Duplication
(D) Translocation

36. An inversion is a type of chromosomal alteration where:
(A) A segment of a chromosome is lost during division.
(B) A segment of one chromosome moves to another.
(C) A chromosome segment is present in multiple copies.
(D) A segment of a chromosome is flipped and reattached in the opposite orientation.

37. The core principle of Recombinant DNA Technology involves:
(A) The selective breeding of organisms for desired traits.
(B) The study of gene expression without altering DNA.
(C) The insertion of a foreign gene into a host's genome.
(D) The analysis of chromosome structure through karyotyping.

38. Which pair of concepts is incorrectly matched?
(A) Multiple alleles - ABO blood group
(B) Sex-influenced character - Hemophilia
(C) Incomplete dominance - Snapdragon flower color
(D) Chromosomal deletion - Cri-du-chat syndrome

39. The phenomenon of a single gene affecting multiple, seemingly unrelated phenotypic traits is known as:
(A) Epistasis
(B) Polygenic inheritance
(C) Incomplete dominance
(D) Pleiotropy

40. Match the genetic disorder in List I with its chromosomal basis in List II.
List I: (Disorder)
P. Turner Syndrome
Q. Klinefelter Syndrome
R. Down Syndrome
S. Cri-du-chat Syndrome
List II: (Chromosomal Basis)
1. Trisomy 21
2. 45, X0
3. Deletion on chromosome 5
4. 47, XXY
(A) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3

41. In Mendel's experiments, what was the phenotypic ratio observed in the F2 generation of a dihybrid cross?
(A) 3:1
(B) 1:2:1
(C) Incomplete dominance
(D) 1:1:1:1

42. If two genes are completely linked, what would be the expected recombination frequency between them?
(A) 0%
(B) 25%

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

3. The principle of dominance is universally applicable to all genetic traits.

Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

21. The inheritance of mitochondrial genes is typically described as:
(A) Paternal
(B) Mendelian
(C) Maternal
(D) Biparental

22. Which of the following is a characteristic of mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) that distinguishes it from nuclear DNA?
(A) It is linear in structure.
(B) It has a higher rate of mutation.
(C) It is inherited from both parents.
(D) It contains introns and is associated with histones.

23. Leber's Hereditary Optic Neuropathy (LHON) is a human genetic disorder caused by mutations in which type of genetic material?
(A) Autosomal DNA
(B) X-chromosome DNA
(C) Y-chromosome DNA
(D) Mitochondrial DNA

24. Consider the following statements regarding organelle genetics:
Statement I: Chloroplasts have their own genetic material and can replicate independently of the nucleus.
Statement II: The inheritance of chloroplast genes often follows paternal inheritance patterns.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

25. The phenomenon where the phenotype is determined by the genetic information contained in the cytoplasm, such as in mitochondria or chloroplasts, is called:
(A) Mendelian inheritance
(B) Epigenetic inheritance
(C) Cytoplasmic or extra-chromosomal inheritance
(D) Polygenic inheritance

NODIA

26. In pedigree analysis, what does a double line connecting a male and a female represent?
(A) A consanguineous marriage
(B) Deceased individuals
(C) Dizygotic twins
(D) An affected individual

27. A square symbol in a human pedigree chart typically represents a(n):
(A) Affected female
(B) Unaffected female
(C) Individual of unknown sex
(D) Male

28. The organized profile of a person's chromosomes, arranged in homologous pairs and ordered by decreasing size, is called a:
(A) Genotype
(B) Karyotype
(C) Phenotype
(D) Pedigree

29. Down syndrome is a genetic disorder characterized by the presence of an extra copy of which chromosome?
(A) Chromosome 18
(B) Chromosome 13
(C) Chromosome 21
(D) Chromosome X

30. Arrange the following steps in preparing a standard karyotype in the correct chronological order:
1. Culture cells in vitro.
2. Arrest cells in metaphase using a mitotic inhibitor.
3. Photograph and arrange chromosomes in homologous pairs.
4. Treat with a hypotonic solution to swell the cells.

(A) 1, 2, 4, 3
(B) 2, 1, 4, 3
(C) 1, 4, 2, 3
(D) 4, 2, 1, 3

31. Which of the following is an example of an autosomal recessive genetic disorder?

52. The physical exchange of genetic material between non-sister chromatids of homologous chromosomes is the definition of:
(A) Segregation
(B) Linkage
(C) Independent assortment
(D) Crossing over

53. If a man with hemophilia (an X-linked recessive trait) has a daughter with a woman who is a carrier for the trait, what is the probability that their daughter will have hemophilia?
(A) 0%
(B) 25%
(C) 50%
(D) 100%

54. Consider the following statements:
Statement I: Mitochondrial genes are essential for cellular respiration.
Statement II: All mitochondrial proteins are encoded by mitochondrial DNA.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

55. The genotype 47, XXY is associated with which human genetic disorder?
(A) Turner Syndrome
(B) Down Syndrome
(C) Patau Syndrome
(D) Klinefelter Syndrome

56. All of the following are aneuploid conditions EXCEPT:
(A) Polyploidy
(B) Trisomy 21
(C) Monosomy X
(D) Klinefelter syndrome

57. A mutation caused by the insertion or deletion of a number of nucleotides not divisible by three is a:
(A) Missense mutation
(B) Silent mutation
(C) Frameshift mutation
(D) Nonsense mutation

58. Which of the following is NOT a principle of Mendelian genetics?
(A) Principle of Extra-chromosomal Inheritance
(B) Principle of Segregation
(C) Principle of Dominance
(D) Principle of Independent Assortment

59. Read the following scenario and answer the question:
A plant breeder crosses two pure-line plants, one with purple flowers and one with white flowers. The F1 generation is all purple. When the F1 plants are self-pollinated, the F2 generation shows a ratio of 9 purple : 7 white flowers. This outcome is best explained by:
(A) Incomplete dominance
(B) Codominance
(C) Simple Mendelian dominance
(D) Complementary gene action (a type of epistasis)

60. Which of the following pairs is correctly matched?
(A) Principle of Segregation - Dihybrid cross
(B) Complementation Test - Determines if mutations are allelic
(C) Principle of Independent Assortment - Alleles for a single trait separate
(D) Multiple Alleles - Two alleles for a gene in a population

61. The failure of homologous chromosomes to separate during meiosis I or sister chromatids to separate during meiosis II is called:
(A) Crossing over
(B) Translocation
(C) Nondisjunction
(D) Segregation

62. The concept of 'alleles' was a direct consequence of Mendel's work on:
(A) The structure of DNA.
(B) The process of protein synthesis.
(C) The mechanism of crossing over.
(D) The particulate nature of inheritance.

63. If two mutations fail to complement each other in a complementation test, it means:
(A) They are alleles of the same gene.
(B) They are in different genes.
(C) They are on different chromosomes.
(D) They are both dominant mutations.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

106. In snapdragons, the allele for red flowers (CR) is incompletely dominant over the allele for white flowers (CW). What is the expected phenotypic ratio in the F2 generation of a cross between a red-flowered and a white-flowered snapdragon?
(A) 1 red : 2 pink : 1 white
(B) 3 red : 1 white
(C) All pink
(D) 1 red : 1 pink

107. The presence of chiasmata during meiosis is the physical evidence of:
(A) Chromosome duplication
(B) Gene mutation
(C) Spindle formation
(D) Crossing over

108. An example of a sex-influenced trait is pattern baldness, where the allele for baldness (B) is dominant in males and recessive in females. A man with genotype BB and a woman with genotype BB will have what phenotypes?
(A) Both will be bald.
(B) Man will be bald, woman will not be bald.
(C) Man will not be bald, woman will be bald.
(D) Neither will be bald.

109. Why are mitochondrial genetic disorders passed down from mother to child but rarely from father to child?
(A) The father's mitochondrial DNA sequence is functionally identical to the mother's.
(B) The mature sperm cell contains no mitochondria at the point of fertilization.
(C) The mitochondria in the sperm are typically destroyed within the egg after fertilization.
(D) Mitochondrial DNA is only physiologically functional in female somatic cellular tissues.

110. Consider the following statements about inheritance patterns:
1. In maternal inheritance, the offspring's phenotype is determined by the mother's genotype, not its own.
2. Chloroplast genes in most angiosperms show biparental inheritance.
3. Mitochondrial diseases can affect both males and females.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

111. In a pedigree, a horizontal line between a square and a circle represents:
(A) Mating
(B) Offspring
(C) Siblings
(D) A deceased individual

112. The notation 45, X0 corresponds to which genetic condition?
(A) Klinefelter Syndrome
(B) Turner Syndrome
(C) Jacob's Syndrome
(D) Triple X Syndrome

113. Sickle-cell anemia is a human genetic disorder that is autosomal recessive. However, heterozygotes have a mixture of normal and sickled red blood cells. This phenomenon at the cellular level is an example of:
(A) Incomplete dominance
(B) Codominance
(C) Complete dominance
(D) Epistasis

NODIA

114. A frameshift mutation results from:
(A) The insertion or deletion of one or two nucleotides.
(B) The substitution of a purine for a pyrimidine.
(C) The substitution of a single nucleotide.
(D) A change in a codon that does not alter the amino acid.

115. A Robertsonian translocation typically involves the fusion of:
(A) Two homologous chromosomes.
(B) The short arms of two acrocentric chromosomes.
(C) The long arms of two acrocentric chromosomes.
(D) A sex chromosome and an autosome.

74. A dihybrid test cross (AaBb x aabb) showing a 1:1:1:1 ratio of offspring phenotypes demonstrates:
(A) Independent assortment
(B) Complete linkage
(C) Incomplete dominance
(D) Epistasis

75. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): The inheritance of chloroplast-encoded traits in plants is often non-Mendelian.
Reason (R): Chloroplasts are typically inherited from the maternal parent through the cytoplasm of the egg cell.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

76. If a trait is controlled by multiple alleles, an individual can carry at most:
(A) One allele
(B) Two alleles
(C) Three alleles
(D) All possible alleles

77. Which statement incorrectly describes linkage and crossing over?
(A) Crossing over separates genes that are linked on the same chromosome.
(B) The frequency of crossing over is proportional to the distance between genes.
(C) Crossing over occurs between non-homologous chromosomes.
(D) Complete linkage means crossing over never occurs between the two genes.

78. The term for a heritable change in the genetic material is:
(A) Phenotype
(B) Karyotype
(C) Allele
(D) Mutation

79. A child has blood type AB, and his mother has blood type A. Which of the following could NOT be the blood type of the father?
(A) Blood type O
(B) Blood type B
(C) Blood type AB
(D) Blood type A

80. Consider the following statements regarding human genetics:
1. A karyotype can reveal aneuploidies like trisomy 21.
2. Pedigree analysis is used to determine the mode of inheritance of a trait.
3. All genetic disorders are caused by mutations in a single gene.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

81. A reciprocal translocation is a chromosomal alteration characterized by:
(A) The loss of a terminal segment of a chromosome.
(B) The exchange of segments between two non-homologous chromosomes.
(C) The fusion of two acrocentric chromosomes at their centromeres.
(D) The reversal of a segment within a single chromosome.

82. In a pedigree for an X-linked recessive trait, which observation is most likely?
(A) The trait is more common in males than in females.
(B) The trait affects males and females equally.
(C) The trait is passed from father to son.
(D) All daughters of an affected male are affected.

83. Which statement accurately distinguishes sex-influenced from sex-limited traits?
(A) Sex-influenced traits are on the X chromosome; sex-limited are on autosomes.
(B) Sex-influenced traits are expressed in only one sex; sex-limited traits are expressed differently in the two sexes.
(C) Sex-limited traits are expressed in only one sex; sex-influenced traits are expressed differently in the two sexes.
(D) Both terms describe the same phenomenon and can be used interchangeably.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

64. What is the phenotypic ratio of a cross between a snapdragon with pink flowers (CRCW) and a snapdragon with white flowers (CWCW)?
(A) 1 red : 2 pink : 1 white
(B) 1 pink : 1 white
(C) All pink
(D) 3 pink : 1 white

65. The further apart two genes are on a chromosome, the:
(A) more likely they are to be linked.
(B) less likely they are to be inherited together.
(C) lower the frequency of recombination between them.
(D) less likely they are to undergo independent assortment.

66. In the context of extra-chromosomal inheritance, which of the following is true for most animals?
(A) The egg cell contributes the cytoplasm and mitochondria to the zygote.
(B) Mitochondria are inherited from the father.
(C) Mitochondrial DNA is a blend from both parents.
(D) The sperm contributes the vast majority of cytoplasm to the zygote.

67. Which of the following is a key feature of an autosomal dominant inheritance pattern in a pedigree?
(A) The trait often skips generations.
(B) Males are affected more frequently than females.
(C) Affected individuals must have at least one affected parent.
(D) Affected fathers pass the trait to all their daughters.

68. Karyotyping is most effective when performed on cells arrested at which stage of cell division?
(A) Prophase
(B) Anaphase
(C) Telophase
(D) Metaphase

69. Phenylketonuria (PKU) is a human genetic disorder that results from a mutation in a single gene, leading to mental retardation, reduced hair and skin pigmentation, and other symptoms. This is an example of:
(A) Polygenic inheritance
(B) Multiple alleles
(C) Pleiotropy
(D) Incomplete dominance

70. Match the term in List I with its correct definition in List II.
List I: (Term)
P. Karyotype
Q. Pedigree
R. Allele
S. Locus
List II: (Definition)
1. A chart showing the inheritance of a trait in a family.
2. A specific location of a gene on a chromosome.
3. An ordered display of an individual's chromosomes.
4. An alternative form of a gene.
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

71. A pericentric inversion is a chromosomal alteration that:
(A) Does not include the centromere.
(B) Occurs near the telomere.
(C) Involves an exchange between non-homologous chromosomes.
(D) Includes the centromere within the inverted segment.

72. What is the fundamental purpose of Recombinant DNA Technology in the context of genetics?
(A) To isolate and manipulate DNA segments from different sources.
(B) To visualize chromosomes for karyotyping.
(C) To exclusively study mitochondrial inheritance.
(D) To track inheritance patterns in pedigrees.

73. Mendel's choice of pea plants was fortunate for all of the following reasons EXCEPT:
(A) They have many distinct, heritable features.
(B) They have a short generation time.
(C) They typically cross-pollinate in nature.
(D) They can be easily self-pollinated or cross-pollinated.

NODIA

(B) Inversion
(C) Duplication
(D) Deletion

96. When constructing a karyotype, a chemical like colchicine or colcemid is used to:
(A) Stain the chromosomes for better visibility.
(B) Arrest the cell cycle in metaphase.
(C) Induce cell division.
(D) Digest proteins to release the DNA.

97. Consider the following statements:
Statement I: The law of segregation states that alleles separate during gamete formation.
Statement II: The law of independent assortment states that genes for different traits can segregate independently during the formation of gametes.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

98. A geneticist observes that in a certain species of bird, males have bright plumage while females have dull plumage. This is an example of a:
(A) Sex-limited trait
(B) Sex-influenced trait
(C) Sex-linked trait
(D) Holandric trait

99. In a cross between two individuals heterozygous for a single trait (Aa x Aa), the ratio of homozygous to heterozygous offspring is:
(A) 1:1
(B) 1:2
(C) 1:1
(D) 3:1

100. Match the concept in List I with the associated scientist or discovery in List II.
List I: (Concept)
P. Principles of Inheritance
Q. Chromosome Theory of Inheritance
R. Crossing Over
S. Extra-chromosomal Inheritance
List II: (Scientist/Discovery)
1. Sutton and Boveri
2. Carl Correns (on Mirabilis jalapa)
3. Gregor Mendel
4. Thomas Hunt Morgan
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1

101. The ability of a single genotype to produce different phenotypes in different environments is known as:
(A) Pleiotropy
(B) Incomplete penetrance
(C) Phenotypic plasticity
(D) Variable expressivity

102. Which of the following defines a deviation from Mendelian inheritance?
(A) The study of inheritance patterns in pea plants.
(B) A genetic phenomenon that cannot be explained by Mendel's principles of segregation and independent assortment.
(C) A cross involving a single heritable character.
(D) The expression of a recessive allele in a homozygote.

103. If a gene has three alleles in a population (e.g., I^A, I^B, i), how many different genotypes are possible?
(A) 3
(B) 4
(C) 9
(D) 6

NODIA

104. Which pair represents a correct association between a Mendelian principle and its chromosomal basis?
(A) Independent Assortment - Arrangement of homologous pairs at Metaphase I.
(B) Segregation - Crossing over between homologous chromosomes.
(C) Dominance - Location of a gene on a sex chromosome.
(D) Segregation - Mutation of an allele.

105. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): Complementation tests are used on recessive mutations.
Reason (R): For a complementation test to work, each mutant must supply the wild-type function that the other mutant lacks, which is not possible if the mutations are dominant.

(C) 50%
(D) 100%

43. Which of the following statements about maternal inheritance is correct?
(A) It involves genes located on the Y chromosome.
(B) Offspring inherit traits exclusively from the male parent's cytoplasm.
(C) Traits are passed equally from both parents via nuclear genes.
(D) It is associated with genes found in mitochondria and chloroplasts.

44. In a pedigree, a trait appears in every generation and is transmitted from an affected father to all his daughters. This pattern is most likely indicative of which mode of inheritance?
(A) Autosomal recessive
(B) X-linked dominant
(C) Autosomal dominant
(D) X-linked recessive

45. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): A frameshift mutation is generally more severe than a point substitution.
Reason (R): Frameshift mutations alter the reading frame of the gene, changing all subsequent codons and amino acids.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

46. The unit of distance in a genetic map, equivalent to a 1% recombination frequency, is called a:
(A) Centromere
(B) Locus
(C) Chiasma
(D) Centimorgan (cM)

47. Identify the correct statement regarding sex-influenced characters.
(A) The allele can be dominant in one sex and recessive in the other.
(B) The genes for these characters are located on the Y chromosome.
(C) The expression is limited to only one sex.
(D) They are synonymous with sex-linked characters.

48. A point mutation that changes a codon specifying an amino acid into a stop codon is called a:
(A) Silent mutation
(B) Nonsense mutation
(C) Missense mutation
(D) Frameshift mutation

49. What is the probability of a child having blood type O if the parents have genotypes I^Ai and I^Bi?
(A) 0%
(B) 25%
(C) 50%
(D) 75%

50. Consider the following statements about chromosomal alterations:
1. An inversion involves the loss of genetic material.
2. A duplication results in an extra copy of a chromosomal segment.
3. A pericentric inversion includes the centromere.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

51. What is the fundamental difference between linkage and independent assortment?
(A) Linkage involves genes on non-homologous chromosomes, whereas independent assortment refers to genes on one chromosome.
(B) Linkage only occurs in prokaryotes, while independent assortment occurs in the nucleus of complex eukaryotic organisms.
(C) Linkage is the tendency of genes on the same chromosome to be inherited together, while independent assortment describes separate genes.
(D) Linkage results from spontaneous genetic mutations, while independent assortment is caused by random segregation.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

116. The technology that allows for the amplification of a specific DNA sequence from a small sample is a key part of:
(A) Karyotyping
(B) Complementation testing
(C) Pedigree analysis
(D) Recombinant DNA Technology

117. Which of the following demonstrates the principle of independent assortment?
(A) A cross between two pea plants for height (Tt x Tt) gives a 3:1 ratio.
(B) A cross for two traits in fruit flies gives more parental than recombinant offspring.
(C) A dihybrid cross (RrYy x RrYy) gives a 9:3:3:1 phenotypic ratio.
(D) Red and white flowers produce pink offspring.

118. Which statement about multiple alleles for a single gene is incorrect?
(A) The ABO blood group system is a classic example.
(B) Multiple alleles can only exist for dominant traits.
(C) A diploid organism can possess only two of the possible alleles.
(D) The alleles arise from mutations at the same locus.

119. A geneticist finds that two recessive mutations, m1 and m2, produce the same phenotype. When a homozygous m1 individual is crossed with a homozygous m2 individual, all offspring are wild type. This indicates that:
(A) m1 and m2 are alleles of the same gene.
(B) m1 is dominant to m2.
(C) The mutations are linked.
(D) m1 and m2 are in different genes (they complement each other).

120. A cross is made between AaBb and aabb genotypes. The resulting offspring are: 45% AaBb, 45% aabb, 5% Aabb, and 5% aaBb. This result indicates that the genes A and B are:
(A) Linked and 10 map units apart.
(B) On different chromosomes.
(C) Completely linked.
(D) Linked and 5 map units apart.

121. What is a key characteristic of inheritance of chloroplast genes in many plants like the four-o'clock plant (Mirabilis jalapa)?
(A) It is strictly paternal.
(B) It is strictly Mendelian.
(C) It is uniparental and typically maternal.
(D) It is biparental, with equal contributions from both parents.

122. If a male is affected by an X-linked recessive disorder, he must have inherited the allele from his:
(A) Mother
(B) Father
(C) Both parents
(D) Paternal grandfather

123. The technique used to separate and visualize chromosomes to create a karyotype is called:
(A) Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR)
(B) Gel Electrophoresis
(C) Southern Blotting
(D) Cytogenetics

124. Trisomy 13 and Trisomy 18 are examples of:
(A) Sex chromosome aneuploidies.
(B) Autosomal aneuploidies that are typically lethal in early life.
(C) Normal chromosomal variations in the human population.
(D) Chromosomal deletions.

125. A mutation that changes a DNA codon from, for example, CGA (Arginine) to TGA (Stop) is a:
(A) Missense mutation
(B) Silent mutation
(C) Nonsense mutation
(D) Transition mutation

126. A chromosomal segment that has been detached, flipped 180 degrees, and reattached, but does not include the centromere, has undergone a:
(A) Pericentric inversion
(B) Reciprocal translocation
(C) Terminal deletion
(D) Paracentric inversion

NODIA

127. The creation of a "DNA fingerprint" for forensic analysis relies on techniques central to:
(A) Recombinant DNA Technology
(B) Mendelian genetics

are usually inherited from one parent.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

149. The Philadelphia chromosome, often associated with chronic myeloid leukemia (CML), is a result of which type of chromosomal alteration?
(A) Deletion
(B) Inversion
(C) Reciprocal translocation
(D) Duplication

150. Arrange the following genetic concepts in the historical order of their discovery or proposal:
1. Sex linkage on the X chromosome.
2. Particulate theory of inheritance.
3. Extra-chromosomal inheritance.
4. Double helix model of DNA.
(A) 2, 3, 1, 4
(B) 1, 2, 3, 4
(C) 2, 1, 3, 4
(D) 4, 1, 3, 2

151. What is the genotypic ratio resulting from a Mendelian monohybrid cross?
(A) 9:3:3:1
(B) 3:1
(C) 1:1
(D) 1:2:1

152. Which of the following is a direct result of a nondisjunction event?
(A) Aneuploidy
(B) Point mutation
(C) Frameshift mutation
(D) Chromosomal inversion

153. A couple has a son who has Duchenne muscular dystrophy, an X-linked recessive disorder. The mother must be:
(A) Homozygous dominant
(B) Homozygous recessive (affected)
(C) A carrier (heterozygous)
(D) It is impossible to know her genotype.

154. In the context of gene interactions, the term for when two or more genes determine a single phenotypic character is:
(A) Polygenic inheritance
(B) Pleiotropy
(C) Codominance
(D) Multiple allelism

155. A test cross is performed by crossing an individual of unknown genotype with an individual that is:
(A) Homozygous dominant
(B) Heterozygous
(C) A pure line
(D) Homozygous recessive

156. Variegated leaf color in some plants is a classic example of inheritance involving which organelle?
(A) Nucleus
(B) Chloroplast
(C) Ribosome
(D) Endoplasmic Reticulum

157. Identify the incorrect statement about a human karyotype.
(A) It can be used to diagnose chromosomal abnormalities.
(B) It displays chromosomes in homologous pairs.
(C) It can identify single-gene mutations like cystic fibrosis.
(D) It can determine the sex of an individual.

158. If a recessive mutation is located on the human Y chromosome, who can inherit it?
(A) All male and female offspring
(B) All female offspring only
(C) 50% of male offspring only
(D) All male offspring only

159. A man has blood type A and a woman has blood type B. Their child has blood type O. What are the genotypes of the parents?
(A) I^Ai and I^Bi
(B) I^AI^A and I^BI^B
(C) I^AI^A and I^Bi
(D) I^Ai and I^BI^B

160. Match the type of mutation in List I with its consequence in List II.
List I: (Mutation Type)
P. Silent
Q. Missense
R. Nonsense

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

137. Which chromosomal abnormality is associated with Cri-du-chat syndrome?
(A) Trisomy 21
(B) An extra X chromosome (XXY)
(C) Deletion on the short arm of chromosome 5
(D) Translocation between chromosome 9 and 22

138. The process by which a gene's expression is altered without any change in the DNA sequence itself is known as:
(A) Epigenetics
(B) Mutation
(C) Recombination
(D) Segregation

139. In a monohybrid cross, what is the ratio of F2 individuals that are "true-breeding" (homozygous)?
(A) 1/4
(B) 3/4
(C) All are true-breeding
(D) 1/2

140. Consider the following statements about linkage:
1. Genes on the same chromosome are said to be linked.
2. The strength of linkage is inversely proportional to the distance between the genes.
3. Completely linked genes show a recombination frequency of 50%.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

141. The condition of having a complete set of chromosomes that is a multiple of the monoploid (x) number, but greater than the diploid ($2x$) number, is called:
(A) Aneuploidy
(B) Monosomy
(C) Polyploidy
(D) Trisomy

142. A father is colorblind (X-linked recessive). His son is also colorblind. The son inherited the allele for colorblindness from:
(A) His father
(B) Both his father and mother
(C) It is impossible to determine from the information given.
(D) His mother

143. Which of the following is NOT a component of Recombinant DNA Technology?
(A) Mitotic inhibitors (like colchicine)
(B) Restriction enzymes
(C) DNA ligase
(D) Plasmids (as vectors)

NODIA

144. The principle of dominance is not universally applicable because of phenomena like:
(A) Segregation and independent assortment
(B) Incomplete dominance and codominance
(C) Mutation and recombination
(D) Mitosis and meiosis

145. In a hypothetical scenario, a geneticist studies two linked genes, P and Q, in a fruit fly. A test cross of a dihybrid F1 female (PpQq) produces 1000 offspring. The results are: 420 PpQq, 430 ppqq, 78 Ppqq, and 72 ppQq. What is the recombination frequency between genes P and Q?
(A) 7.8%
(B) 15.0%
(C) 7.2%
(D) 85.0%

146. A "proband" or "propositus" in a pedigree is:
(A) The first affected family member who seeks medical attention for a genetic disorder.
(B) The oldest individual in the family.
(C) An individual with an unknown phenotype.
(D) The parent of the first generation shown.

147. A transversion is a point mutation involving the substitution of:
(A) A purine for another purine.
(B) A pyrimidine for another pyrimidine.
(C) A purine for a pyrimidine, or vice versa.
(D) A codon for a stop codon.

148. Consider the following statements:
Statement I: Extra-chromosomal inheritance follows Mendelian patterns.
Statement II: Extra-chromosomal genes are located in mitochondria and chloroplasts and

194. Consider the following statements:
Statement I: Crossing over is a random event.
Statement II: The probability of a crossover occurring between two genes is directly proportional to the distance between them.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

195. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): Pedigree analysis is a crucial tool in human genetics.
Reason (R): Controlled experimental crosses cannot be ethically performed in humans.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

196. Which chromosomal alteration has been implicated in causing some forms of infertility in humans due to problems in gamete formation?
(A) Small deletions
(B) Tandem duplications
(C) Silent mutations
(D) Inversions and translocations

197. The term for the genetic makeup of an organism is its:
(A) Phenotype
(B) Karyotype
(C) Genotype
(D) Genome

198. The 9:3:3:1 ratio is a characteristic phenotypic ratio for:
(A) A monohybrid cross
(B) A dihybrid cross with independent assortment
(C) A test cross for a single gene
(D) A cross showing incomplete dominance

199. An F1 plant that is heterozygous for two linked genes (AB/ab) is test-crossed. If the two genes are 20 map units apart, what percentage of the offspring will be recombinant (Ab or aB)?
(A) 10%
(B) 40%
(C) 50%
(D) 20%

200. Consider the following statements about extra-chromosomal genes:
1. They are found on small, circular DNA molecules in mitochondria and chloroplasts.
2. They do not follow Mendelian rules of inheritance.
3. They are typically inherited from the maternal parent in animals.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

201. Which of the following is an example of a monosomy in humans?
(A) Down syndrome
(B) Klinefelter syndrome
(C) Turner syndrome
(D) Jacob's syndrome

202. Which type of mutation is responsible for sickle cell anemia?
(A) Missense mutation
(B) Nonsense mutation
(C) Frameshift mutation
(D) Silent mutation

203. The enzyme DNA ligase is crucial in Recombinant DNA Technology for:
(A) Cutting DNA at specific sites.
(B) Amplifying DNA sequences.
(C) Separating DNA fragments by size.
(D) Joining DNA fragments together.

204. Which of Mendel's principles is best illustrated by a dihybrid cross?
(A) Principle of Dominance
(B) Principle of Independent Assortment
(C) Principle of Segregation
(D) Principle of Alleles

205. The existence of more than two alternative forms of a gene is termed:
(A) Polygeny
(B) Pleiotropy

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

S. Frameshift

List II: (Consequence)

1. Premature termination of translation.
2. No change in the amino acid sequence.
3. Alteration of the reading frame, usually leading to a nonfunctional protein.
4. Substitution of one amino acid for another.

(A) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-3, S-1
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3

161. A cross between a dihybrid heterozygote (AaBb) and a homozygous recessive parent (aabb) produces a 1:1:1:1 phenotypic ratio. This indicates:
(A) The genes A and B are completely linked.
(B) The genes A and B are assorting independently.
(C) The genes A and B show incomplete dominance.
(D) The genes A and B are located on the Y chromosome.

162. How many alleles for a single gene are present in a normal, mature human gamete?
(A) One
(B) Zero
(C) Two
(D) Four

163. The failure of two mutant strains to produce a wild-type phenotype when crossed indicates that:
(A) The mutations are in different genes.
(B) The mutations complement each other.
(C) They are alleles of the same gene.
(D) One mutation is dominant.

164. The physical appearance or observable traits of an organism constitute its:
(A) Genotype
(B) Karyotype
(C) Allelotype
(D) Phenotype

165. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): Incomplete dominance is considered a deviation from Mendelian genetics.
Reason (R): In incomplete dominance, the F1 hybrid's phenotype is intermediate between the two parental phenotypes, which contradicts Mendel's principle of complete dominance.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

166. A recombination frequency of 50% between two genes suggests that:
(A) The genes are completely linked.
(B) The genes are located on different chromosomes or are very far apart on the same chromosome.
(C) The genes are located very close to each other on the same chromosome.
(D) One gene is dominant over the other.

167. Male-pattern baldness is a sex-influenced trait. What is the probability that a son will be bald if his father is not bald (bb) and his mother is bald (BB)? (Assume allele B is dominant in males and recessive in females).
(A) 0%
(B) 25%
(C) 50%
(D) 100%

168. The "endosymbiotic theory" provides a framework for understanding the origin of which type of inheritance?
(A) Extra-chromosomal inheritance
(B) Mendelian inheritance
(C) Sex-linked inheritance
(D) Polygenic inheritance

169. What is the purpose of using a hypotonic solution in the preparation of a karyotype?
(A) To fix the chromosomes in place.
(B) To cause the cells to swell, spreading the chromosomes apart.
(C) To cause the cells to swell, spreading the chromosomes apart.
(D) To stimulate cell division.

170. Consider the following statements about genetic disorders:
1. Autosomal disorders affect males and

NODIA

females with roughly equal frequency.
2. X-linked recessive traits are never passed from father to son.
3. Karyotyping is the primary method for diagnosing single-gene disorders.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

171. A deletion of a part of a chromosome can lead to a genetic imbalance because the individual is effectively:
(A) Trisomic for the genes in the deleted segment.
(B) Polyploid for the entire chromosome.
(C) Inverted for the genes in the deleted segment.
(D) Monosomic for the genes in the deleted segment.

172. The insertion of a foreign DNA molecule into a host cell, where it can be replicated, is a fundamental step in:
(A) Pedigree construction
(B) Recombinant DNA technology
(C) Creating a karyogram
(D) Complementation analysis

173. When Mendel crossed a tall pea plant (TT) with a dwarf pea plant (tt), the F1 generation plants were all tall. This result supports the:
(A) Principle of Segregation
(B) Principle of Independent Assortment
(C) Principle of Dominance
(D) Concept of blending inheritance

174. Which of the following is NOT a multiple allelic system?
(A) ABO blood groups in humans.
(B) Coat color in rabbits.
(C) Self-incompatibility alleles in plants.
(D) Flower color in pea plants (purple vs. white).

175. The term 'complementation' refers to the production of a _____ phenotype when two _____ mutants are crossed.
(A) wild-type; non-allelic
(B) mutant; non-allelic
(C) wild-type; allelic
(D) mutant; allelic

176. Which one of these is NOT a deviation from Mendelian inheritance?
(A) Linkage
(B) Segregation
(C) Incomplete dominance
(D) Epistasis

177. A pericentric inversion can change the morphology of a chromosome by altering the:
(A) Number of genes.
(B) Position of the centromere.
(C) Total length of the chromosome.
(D) Number of telomeres.

178. Maternal effect is a phenomenon where the phenotype of the offspring is determined by the:
(A) Genotype of the mother.
(B) Genotype of the offspring itself.
(C) Genotype of the father.
(D) Cytoplasmic genes inherited from the mother.

179. In pedigree analysis, what does a diamond symbol represent?
(A) A miscarriage or stillbirth
(B) An adopted child
(C) An individual of unspecified sex
(D) Dizygotic twins

180. A man who has a X-linked dominant disorder will pass it on to:
(A) All of his sons
(B) None of his sons
(C) Half of his daughters
(D) All of his daughters

181. A missense mutation is one in which:
(A) A base substitution results in a stop codon.
(B) A base substitution has no effect on the amino acid sequence.
(C) A base substitution results in a different amino acid.
(D) A base is inserted or deleted, altering the reading frame.

182. A duplication event where the duplicated segment is adjacent to the original segment is called a:
(A) Displaced duplication

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Tandem duplication
(C) Reverse duplication
(D) Segmental duplication

183. Which statement about the Law of Independent Assortment is most accurate?
(A) It applies to all pairs of genes without any biological exception.
(B) It applies only to genes located on the same homologous chromosome.
(C) It describes the behavior of alleles for a single phenotypic trait.
(D) It applies to genes located on non-homologous chromosomes.

184. In a dihybrid cross, if the two genes are completely linked, what would be the phenotypic ratio in the F2 generation, assuming dominant-recessive relationships?
(A) 3:1
(B) 1:2:1
(C) 9:3:3:1
(D) 1:1:1:1

185. A human cell with 47 chromosomes, including three copies of chromosome 21, has:
(A) Turner syndrome
(B) Klinefelter syndrome
(C) Down syndrome
(D) A normal karyotype

186. The inheritance of traits determined by genes in the mitochondrial genome is referred to as:
(A) Cytoplasmic inheritance
(B) Sex-linked inheritance
(C) Mendelian inheritance
(D) Holandric inheritance

187. A key feature of an autosomal recessive trait in a pedigree is that it:
(A) Appears in every generation.
(B) Is passed from father to all sons.
(C) Affects only one sex.
(D) Can appear in individuals whose parents are unaffected.

188. A karyogram is:
(A) A diagram of a family tree showing inheritance.
(B) The photographic image of the chromosomes from a single cell, arranged in order.
(C) A test to determine if two mutations are allelic.
(D) A map showing the location of genes on a chromosome.

189. A mutation that has no observable effect on the phenotype is called a:
(A) Lethal mutation
(B) Nonsense mutation
(C) Silent mutation
(D) Missense mutation

190. Match the human genetic disorder in List I with its mode of inheritance in List II.
List I: (Disorder)
P. Cystic Fibrosis
Q. Huntington's Disease
R. Hemophilia A
S. Leber's Hereditary Optic Neuropathy
List II: (Mode of Inheritance)
1. X-linked recessive
2. Autosomal dominant
3. Mitochondrial
4. Autosomal recessive
(A) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(B) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1
(C) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
(D) P-1, Q-2, R-4, S-3

191. A cross between F1 dihybrid and one of the recessive parents is called:
(A) Test cross
(B) Back cross
(C) Reciprocal cross
(D) Monohybrid cross

192. What concept is demonstrated if two deaf parents have a child with normal hearing? (Assume deafness is caused by a recessive allele at one of two different genes).
(A) Incomplete dominance
(B) Complementation
(C) Codominance
(D) Linkage

193. The phenomenon where heterozygotes have a higher fitness than either homozygote is called:
(A) Overdominance
(B) Incomplete dominance
(C) Epistasis
(D) Pleiotropy

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(C) Cytogenetics
(D) Extra-chromosomal inheritance studies

128. Mendel's Law of Segregation is a direct consequence of:
(A) The random alignment of chromosomes at the metaphase plate.
(B) The separation of homologous chromosomes during anaphase I of meiosis.
(C) The separation of sister chromatids during anaphase II of meiosis.
(D) The process of crossing over during prophase I.

129. In a population, a single gene controlling coat color in rabbits has four known alleles. This is an example of:
(A) Polygenic inheritance
(B) Multiple allelism
(C) Incomplete dominance
(D) Pleiotropy

130. Match the genetic phenomenon in List I with its description in List II.
List I: (Phenomenon)
P. Incomplete Dominance
Q. Codominance
R. Pleiotropy
S. Epistasis
List II: (Description)
1. Both alleles are fully and separately expressed in the heterozygote.
2. A single gene influences multiple phenotypic traits.
3. A heterozygote exhibits a phenotype intermediate between both homozygotes.
4. One gene's expression masks the expression of another gene at a different locus.
(A) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(C) P-1, Q-3, R-4, S-2
(D) P-3, Q-2, R-4, S-1

131. The recombination frequency between two linked genes is a function of:
(A) The number of alleles for each gene.
(B) Whether the alleles are dominant or recessive.
(C) The physical distance separating them on the chromosome.
(D) The number of chromosomes in the organism.

132. All of the following are true about mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) EXCEPT:
(A) It is circular.
(B) It is inherited maternally in most animals.
(C) It lacks histone proteins.
(D) It codes for all proteins found in the mitochondrion.

133. Which mode of inheritance is characterized by a trait that appears in offspring of unaffected parents and affects both sexes equally?
(A) Autosomal dominant
(B) X-linked dominant
(C) Autosomal recessive
(D) X-linked recessive

134. Giemsa staining is a procedure used in karyotyping to:
(A) Arrest cells in metaphase.
(B) Produce characteristic bands on the chromosomes.
(C) Swell the cell nucleus.
(D) Select for a specific cell type for analysis.

135. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): In humans, males are more often affected by X-linked recessive disorders than females.
Reason (R): Males are hemizygous for the X chromosome, having only one copy, so a single recessive allele will be expressed.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

136. A transition is a type of point mutation that involves the substitution of:
(A) A purine for another purine, or a pyrimidine for another pyrimidine.
(B) A purine for a pyrimidine.
(C) A pyrimidine for a purine.
(D) A base pair with an insertion.

NODIA

(C) Multiple allelism
(D) Linkage

206. If the phenotype of the F1 generation is an intermediate of the phenotypes of the P generation, this is an example of:
(A) Codominance
(B) Complete dominance
(C) Epistasis
(D) Incomplete dominance

207. A trait is observed to be passed from a father to all of his daughters but none of his sons. This pattern of inheritance is characteristic of:
(A) X-linked dominant
(B) Autosomal dominant
(C) Autosomal recessive
(D) Y-linked

208. The most common cause of Down Syndrome is:
(A) A Robertsonian translocation
(B) Meiotic nondisjunction of chromosome 21
(C) A deletion on chromosome 21
(D) A point mutation in a gene on chromosome 21

209. A mutation occurs that changes the DNA sequence but the resulting protein remains unaltered. This is possible because:
(A) The genetic code is degenerate.
(B) The genetic code is ambiguous.
(C) The mutation was reversed.
(D) The mutation occurred in an intron.

210. Arrange the following levels of genetic organization in order from smallest to largest:
1. Gene
2. Chromosome
3. Nucleotide
4. Genome
(A) 3, 1, 2, 4
(B) 1, 3, 2, 4
(C) 3, 2, 1, 4
(D) 1, 2, 3, 4

211. In the ABO blood system, a person with type AB blood demonstrates which genetic principle?
(A) Incomplete dominance
(B) Recessive inheritance
(C) Codominance
(D) Multiple genes

212. What does a recombination frequency of 1% correspond to in terms of map units?
(A) 1 kilobase
(B) 1 locus
(C) 1 chiasma
(D) 1 centiMorgan

213. A human male receives his mitochondrial DNA from:
(A) His father only
(B) Both his mother and father
(C) His mother only
(D) His paternal grandmother

214. If a pedigree shows a trait appearing in males who inherited it from their unaffected mothers, the most likely mode of inheritance is:
(A) Autosomal dominant
(B) Autosomal recessive
(C) X-linked dominant
(D) X-linked recessive

215. What is the key difference between a deletion and an inversion?
(A) An inversion involves loss of genetic material, while a deletion does not.
(B) A deletion involves non-homologous chromosomes, while an inversion does not.
(C) An inversion always involves the centromere, while a deletion does not.
(D) A deletion involves loss of genetic material, while an inversion does not.

216. The “beads on a string” model refers to genes arranged on a:
(A) Chromosome
(B) Polypeptide chain
(C) Ribosome
(D) Spindle fiber

217. The phenotypic ratio of 3:1 in the F2 generation of a monohybrid cross is a result of:
(A) Incomplete dominance
(B) Codominance
(C) Complete dominance
(D) Linkage

218. A complementation group is functionally equivalent to a:
(A) Gene
(B) Chromosome

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(C) Phenotype
(D) Allele

219. The physical sites of crossing over are called:
(A) Centromeres
(B) Telomeres
(C) Loci
(D) Chiasmata

220. Match the term in List I with its appropriate example in List II.
List I: (Term)
P. Aneuploidy
Q. Pleiotropy
R. Multiple Alleles
S. Polygenic Trait
List II: (Example)
1. Phenylketonuria (PKU)
2. Human skin color
3. ABO blood groups
4. Turner Syndrome (45, X0)
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
(C) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1

221. A woman is a carrier for the recessive, lethal X-linked disorder Duchenne muscular dystrophy. She has a son with a man who is not affected. What is the probability that the son will have the disorder?
(A) 100%
(B) 75%
(C) 50%
(D) 25%

222. Which of the following is NOT an assumption for a population to be in Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium?
(A) No mutation
(B) Random mating
(C) No gene flow
(D) The population is small

223. What is the most likely mode of inheritance for a trait that is present in a father and all of his daughters, but none of his sons?
(A) X-linked dominant
(B) Autosomal recessive
(C) Y-linked
(D) X-linked recessive

224. Which of the following genetic changes is most likely to create a new allele?
(A) Chromosomal duplication
(B) Point mutation
(C) Chromosomal deletion
(D) Chromosomal inversion

225. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): The genetic code is described as degenerate or redundant.
Reason (R): Most amino acids are specified by more than one mRNA codon.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

226. A tandem duplication is a type of chromosomal alteration where:
(A) A segment is repeated and immediately adjacent to the original segment.
(B) A segment is lost from the end of a chromosome.
(C) A segment is transferred to a non-homologous chromosome.
(D) A segment is flipped 180 degrees.

NODIA

227. Restriction enzymes are essential tools in Recombinant DNA Technology because they:
(A) Synthesize DNA from an RNA template using the reverse transcriptase enzyme.
(B) Join fragments of DNA together to form a continuous strand of genetic material.
(C) Recognize and cut DNA at specific nucleotide sequences within a genome.
(D) Separate DNA fragments based on their size and electrical charge during electrophoresis.

228. Gregor Mendel used pea plants for his experiments primarily because:
(A) They had a very long generation time, allowing for detailed observation.
(B) They were difficult to cross-pollinate, ensuring purity of strains.
(C) Their genetics were already well understood.
(D) They had several distinct and easily observable traits.

229. If two genes on the same chromosome rarely recombine, they are said to be:
(A) In different linkage groups
(B) Unlinked
(C) Tightly linked
(D) Independently assorting

230. Consider the following statements about sex-influenced and sex-limited traits:
1. Both are controlled by autosomal genes.
2. Sex-limited traits are expressed in only one sex.
3. The dominance relationship of alleles in sex-influenced traits can differ between sexes.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

231. The inheritance pattern of variegated leaves in Mirabilis jalapa, which depends on the chloroplasts in the egg cell, is an example of:
(A) Mendelian inheritance
(B) Sex-linked inheritance
(C) Codominance
(D) Maternal inheritance

232. A karyotype would be most useful for diagnosing which of the following?
(A) Trisomy 18 (Edwards syndrome)
(B) Cystic fibrosis
(C) Sickle cell anemia
(D) Phenylketonuria

233. A change from a purine to a pyrimidine, or vice versa, at a single nucleotide position is called a:
(A) Transition
(B) Transversion
(C) Frameshift
(D) Deletion

234. In a cross involving two completely linked genes, only parental combinations of alleles are observed in the offspring. This occurs because:
(A) No crossing over occurs between the genes.
(B) The genes are on different chromosomes.
(C) The genes assort independently.
(D) The genes are both recessive.

235. The law that states that the two alleles for a heritable character separate from each other during gamete formation and end up in different gametes is the:
(A) Law of Independent Assortment
(B) Law of Dominance
(C) Law of Linkage
(D) Law of Segregation

236. A person with genotype I^AI^B has blood type AB. This is an example of:
(A) Complete dominance
(B) Codominance
(C) Incomplete dominance
(D) Epistasis

237. A test cross is performed on a plant grown from a round, yellow pea (dihybrid F1). What phenotypic ratio would you expect in the offspring if the genes for seed shape and color assort independently?
(A) 9:3:3:1
(B) 3:1
(C) 1:1:1:1
(D) 1:1

238. A paracentric inversion differs from a pericentric inversion in that it:
(A) Includes the centromere
(B) Always leads to a loss of genetic material
(C) Involves two different chromosomes
(D) Does not include the centromere

239. Myoclonic epilepsy with ragged-red fibers (MERRF) is a disease caused by a mutation in a mitochondrial gene. A man with MERRF and a woman without the disease have children. What is the risk for their offspring?
(A) None of the children will have the disease.
(B) All children will have the disease.
(C) All sons will have the disease.
(D) All daughters will have the disease.

240. Which of the following is identified using pedigree analysis?
(A) The number of chromosomes in an individual.
(B) The mode of inheritance of a genetic trait.
(C) The specific DNA sequence of a gene.
(D) The recombination frequency between two genes.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

18. (A) Pattern baldness
This hereditary condition is controlled by an autosomal gene that responds to physiological differences between sexes. The allele for this trait acts as a dominant factor in the presence of high levels of certain male hormones but behaves as a recessive factor in females. Consequently, the trait is much more prevalent in men, even though both sexes can carry the underlying gene.

19. (C) The mutations are in different genes.
When two organisms with similar recessive phenotypes produce wild-type offspring, it indicates that each parent provided the functional gene that the other lacked. This result, known as complementation, proves the mutations reside at different loci. If the mutations were in the same gene, the offspring would inherit two defective copies and continue to express the mutant phenotype instead of wild-type.

20. (A) 1 and 2 only
The principle of segregation explains the distribution of alleles for a single trait, while independent assortment applies to genes that are not physically linked. The principle of dominance is not universal, as many traits exhibit incomplete dominance or codominance. Therefore, only the descriptions of allele separation and the limitation of independent assortment to unlinked genes are scientifically accurate Mendelian statements.

21. (C) Maternal
Most organisms inherit these specific organelles and their associated genes exclusively from the female parent. This occurs because the egg cell provides the vast majority of the cytoplasm to the developing zygote, while the sperm contributes mainly nuclear DNA. Consequently, any traits or genetic disorders linked to these organelles are passed down through the mother to all of her offspring.

22. (B) It has a higher rate of mutation.
Organelle DNA lacks the robust repair mechanisms found in the nucleus and is situated near sites of high oxidative stress. This environment leads to a significantly increased frequency of genetic changes compared to nuclear sequences. Additionally, this DNA is typically circular and lacks histone proteins, which are characteristic features of nuclear chromosomes in eukaryotic cells throughout the biological kingdom.

23. (D) Mitochondrial DNA
This specific medical condition is caused by defects in genes responsible for cellular energy production. Because these genes are located within the organelles inherited from the mother, the disorder follows a non-Mendelian maternal inheritance pattern. Affected individuals experience vision loss due to the death of retinal cells, which are highly dependent on the energy generated by these specialized cytoplasmic structures.

24. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
These energy-capturing organelles possess an independent genome and can replicate their DNA within the plant cell. While they are autonomous in many respects, their inheritance is typically maternal rather than paternal in most flowering plants. The genetic information within these structures is passed to the next generation through the cytoplasm of the egg cell, determining various traits like leaf variegation.

25. (C) Cytoplasmic or extra-chromosomal inheritance
Some traits are determined by genes located outside the nucleus, specifically within organelles like mitochondria or chloroplasts. This form of inheritance does not follow standard Mendelian ratios because these structures are usually transmitted through the female gamete. Phenotypes resulting from these genes are consistently passed from a mother to all her offspring, regardless of the male parent's genetic contribution.

26. (A) A consanguineous marriage
In a genealogical chart, a pair of horizontal lines connecting two individuals indicates a union between close biological relatives. This type of relationship increases the statistical probability that offspring will inherit two copies of rare recessive alleles from a common ancestor. Identifying these connections is essential in clinical genetics for assessing the risk of various inherited disorders within a specific family.

NODIA

(D) Blending inheritance

252. How many linkage groups would a human male have?
(A) 23
(B) 24
(C) 46
(D) 48

253. In a case of incomplete dominance, the F2 phenotypic ratio from a monohybrid cross is:
(A) 3:1
(B) 1:1
(C) 1:2:1
(D) 9:3:3:1

254. A woman with blood type A has a child with blood type O. What are the possible genotypes of the father?
(A) I^AI^A or I^AI^B
(B) I^Bi or ii
(C) I^Ai, I^Bi, or ii
(D) I^Ai, I^Bi, or ii

255. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): A single gene mutation can cause a disease like sickle cell anemia.
Reason (R): Sickle cell anemia is caused by a missense mutation in the β-globin gene, which leads to an altered hemoglobin protein.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

256. A chromosomal fragment that reattaches to the original chromosome but in the reverse orientation is known as a(n):
(A) Deletion
(B) Inversion
(C) Duplication
(D) Translocation

257. Plasmids are often used as vectors in Recombinant DNA Technology because they:
(A) Are a natural part of the host chromosome.
(B) Can replicate independently within a host cell.
(C) Are resistant to restriction enzymes.
(D) Are very large molecules.

258. The first filial (F1) generation is the result of a cross between:
(A) Two individuals of the parental (P) generation
(B) Two F1 individuals
(C) An F1 and a P generation individual
(D) Two F2 individuals

259. The maximum recombination frequency that can be observed between any two genes is:
(A) 25%
(B) 75%
(C) 50%
(D) 100%

260. Consider the following statements regarding a complementation test:
1. It is used to study dominant mutations.
2. If the mutations are in different genes, the F1 generation will show a mutant phenotype.
3. It helps define the functional unit of a gene.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 3 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

261. An individual who is heterozygous for a recessive disorder is called a:
(A) Proband
(B) Mutant
(C) Carrier
(D) Hybrid

262. Which of the following conditions is an example of a trisomy?
(A) Turner syndrome
(B) Klinefelter syndrome
(C) Cri-du-chat syndrome
(D) Cystic fibrosis

263. A silent mutation is "silent" because:
(A) It occurs in a non-coding region of the DNA.
(B) It is immediately repaired by the cell's DNA repair mechanisms.
(C) It only occurs in non-essential genes.
(D) The change in the nucleotide sequence

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

Reason (R): Males have only one X chromosome, so if they inherit the recessive allele, they will express the trait.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

286. A point mutation that results in no change in the protein product is most likely a:
(A) Missense mutation
(B) Nonsense mutation
(C) Frameshift mutation
(D) Silent mutation

287. Which of the following is NOT a chromosomal alteration?
(A) Point mutation
(B) Duplication
(C) Inversion
(D) Translocation

288. A vector in recombinant DNA technology is a:
(A) DNA molecule used to carry foreign genetic material into another cell.
(B) Protein that cuts DNA at specific sites.
(C) Technique for separating DNA fragments.
(D) Host organism that receives the foreign DNA.

289. In his monohybrid crosses, Mendel deduced that one allele in a pair is dominant and the other is recessive. This is the Principle of:
(A) Segregation
(B) Dominance
(C) Independent Assortment
(D) Particulate Inheritance

290. Consider the following statements about human genetic disorders:
1. Phenylketonuria (PKU) is an autosomal recessive disorder.
2. Huntington's disease is an autosomal dominant disorder.
3. Hemophilia is an X-linked recessive disorder.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 1 and 3 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

291. Which of the following ratios is characteristic of a dihybrid test cross where the genes are unlinked?
(A) 3:1
(B) 1:2:1
(C) 1:1:1:1
(D) 9:3:3:1

292. The inheritance of chloroplasts is an example of:
(A) Mendelian inheritance
(B) Sex-linked inheritance
(C) Paternal inheritance in all species
(D) Extra-chromosomal inheritance

293. A human individual with 44 autosomes and one X chromosome has:
(A) Down syndrome
(B) Klinefelter syndrome
(C) Turner syndrome
(D) A normal male karyotype

NODIA

294. A mutation that causes a segment of a chromosome to break off, flip around, and reattach is a(n):
(A) Translocation
(B) Inversion
(C) Deletion
(D) Duplication

295. The genetic makeup of an organism, represented by letters, is its:
(A) Phenotype
(B) Karyotype
(C) Genotype
(D) Linkage group

296. If a red-flowered plant (RR) is crossed with a white-flowered plant (rr) and the resulting F1 generation is all pink, it demonstrates:
(A) Incomplete dominance
(B) Codominance
(C) The principle of segregation
(D) Linkage

297. Which process is responsible for the phenomenon of recombination, creating new combinations of alleles on a chromosome?
(A) Mitosis

275. In a test cross for two linked genes, the percentage of recombinant offspring is used to estimate the:
(A) Number of alleles for each gene.
(B) Distance in map units between the genes.
(C) Number of chromosomes in the organism.
(D) Phenotypic ratio in the F2 generation.

276. Which of the following is considered an extra-chromosomal element?
(A) A gene on chromosome 1
(B) A gene on the X chromosome
(C) A centromere
(D) A gene in the mitochondrial genome

277. In a pedigree, if a trait appears with equal frequency in both sexes and is transmitted from an affected parent to about half of their children, the most likely mode of inheritance is:
(A) Autosomal dominant
(B) Autosomal recessive
(C) X-linked dominant
(D) X-linked recessive

278. A Robertsonian translocation is a specific type of translocation that results in:
(A) The creation of an isochromosome.
(B) The fusion of two acrocentric chromosomes into one large chromosome.
(C) A simple exchange of segments between two chromosomes.
(D) The loss of a centromere.

279. The Ames test is used to identify:
(A) Chromosomal aneuploidies
(B) Potential chemical mutagens
(C) The mode of inheritance of a trait
(D) The presence of mitochondrial DNA

280. Match the chromosomal alteration in List I with its definition in List II.
List I: (Alteration)
P. Deletion
Q. Duplication
R. Inversion
S. Translocation
List II: (Definition)
1. A segment of a chromosome is repeated.
2. A segment of a chromosome is turned 180 degrees.
3. A segment of a chromosome moves to a non-homologous chromosome.
4. A segment of a chromosome is lost.
(A) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-4, R-3, S-2
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4

NODIA

281. The work of which scientist provided the crucial experimental evidence for the chromosome theory of inheritance using fruit flies?
(A) Gregor Mendel
(B) Walter Sutton
(C) Thomas Hunt Morgan
(D) Theodor Boveri

282. The term "true-breeding" refers to organisms that:
(A) Produce offspring identical to themselves when self-pollinated.
(B) Are heterozygous for a given trait.
(C) Are the result of a test cross.
(D) Show incomplete dominance.

283. Consider the following statements:
Statement I: Genes located on the same chromosome constitute a linkage group.
Statement II: The number of linkage groups in an organism is equal to its diploid number of chromosomes.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

284. Which of the following is a key difference between mitochondrial and nuclear genomes?
(A) The nuclear genome is circular, while the mitochondrial genome is linear.
(B) The mitochondrial genome is generally inherited maternally, while the nuclear genome is inherited from both parents.
(C) The nuclear genome has a higher mutation rate than the mitochondrial genome.
(D) The mitochondrial genome is much larger than the nuclear genome.

285. In the following question, a statement of Assertion (A) is followed by a statement of Reason (R):
Assertion (A): Males cannot be carriers of X-linked recessive traits.

does not lead to a change in the amino acid sequence.

264. An organism that has a single copy of its normal chromosome set is called:
(A) Haploid
(B) Diploid
(C) Polyploid
(D) Aneuploid

265. What distinguishes a sex-influenced trait from a sex-linked trait?
(A) Sex-linked traits are due to genes on autosomes, while sex-influenced traits are due to genes on sex chromosomes.
(B) Sex-influenced traits are only expressed in one sex.
(C) Sex-influenced traits are due to genes on autosomes, while sex-linked traits are due to genes on sex chromosomes.
(D) There is no difference; the terms are synonymous.

266. A pedigree chart is a tool for:
(A) Tracing the inheritance of traits through generations of a family.
(B) Analyzing the chromosomal makeup of an individual.
(C) Mapping the precise location of genes on a chromosome.
(D) Introducing foreign DNA into a host organism.

267. The genotype of an individual with Turner Syndrome is:
(A) 47, XXY
(B) 47, XYY
(C) 47, XXX
(D) 45, X

268. Which of the following is a cause-effect pair?
(A) Cause: Independent assortment; Effect: Linkage
(B) Cause: Nondisjunction; Effect: Aneuploidy
(C) Cause: Point mutation; Effect: Karyotype change
(D) Cause: Crossing over; Effect: Complete linkage

269. The ability of a single gene to have multiple phenotypic effects is known as:
(A) Polygenic inheritance
(B) Pleiotropy
(C) Epistasis
(D) Multiple allelism

270. Arrange the following events of meiosis I in chronological order:
1. Separation of homologous chromosomes.
2. Pairing of homologous chromosomes (synapsis).
3. Alignment of homologous pairs at the metaphase plate.
4. Crossing over between non-sister chromatids.
(A) 2, 4, 3, 1
(B) 1, 2, 3, 4
(C) 2, 3, 4, 1
(D) 4, 2, 3, 1

271. A deviation from the 9:3:3:1 dihybrid ratio, such as a 9:7 ratio, is often an indication of:
(A) Gene interaction (epistasis)
(B) Complete linkage
(C) Incomplete dominance
(D) Sex-linkage

272. If a genetic disorder is caused by a dominant allele, it means that:
(A) An individual needs two copies of the allele to express the disorder.
(B) An individual needs only one copy of the allele to express the disorder.
(C) The disorder will be lethal.
(D) The disorder can only be inherited from the mother.

273. The inheritance of shell coiling direction in snails, where the offspring's phenotype is determined by the mother's genotype, is a classic example of:
(A) Maternal inheritance (cytoplasmic)
(B) Maternal effect (nuclear)
(C) Sex-linked inheritance
(D) Mendelian inheritance

274. A normal human somatic cell is:
(A) Diploid (2n)
(B) Haploid (n)
(C) Triploid (3n)
(D) Aneuploid

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(B) DNA replication
(C) Crossing over
(D) Independent assortment

298. Pedigree analysis is particularly important for studying human genetics because:
(A) Ethical considerations prevent controlled breeding experiments in humans.
(B) Humans have a short generation time.
(C) Human traits are not influenced by the environment.
(D) All human genes assort independently.

299. A genetic map unit (1 cM) is defined as the distance between genes for which one product of meiosis out of 100 is:
(A) Parental
(B) Recombinant
(C) Mutant
(D) Wild-type

300. Which of the following describes a situation where an allele is dominant in one sex and recessive in the other?
(A) Sex-linked inheritance
(B) Sex-influenced inheritance
(C) Sex-limited inheritance
(D) Cytoplasmic inheritance

www.nodia.in

NODIA

ANSWERS

1. (B) Principle of Segregation
The biological concept described involves the separation of allele pairs during the formation of gametes in sexually reproducing organisms. This ensures that an offspring receives exactly one hereditary factor from each parent for every trait. This mechanism provides the physical basis for genetic diversity and explains the predictable inheritance patterns observed in classic monohybrid crosses where recessive traits reappear.

2. (A) Both alleles are always expressed equally in a heterozygous state.
In classical genetics, the heterozygous condition typically features one allele masking the expression of another. The allele that manifests is dominant, while the hidden one is recessive. Equal expression of both alleles describes codominance rather than dominance. This distinction is vital for predicting phenotypes and recognizing that an organism's physical appearance does not always reveal its underlying genetic makeup.

3. (C) Test cross
Determining the genotype of an individual with a dominant phenotype requires breeding it with a known homozygous recessive organism. If the unknown parent is heterozygous, the offspring will display a one-to-one ratio of dominant to recessive traits. If the parent is homozygous dominant, all progeny will exhibit the dominant phenotype. This technique remains a fundamental tool for identifying genetic carriers.

4. (D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.
Mendel's second law is not universally applicable because genes located near each other on the same chromosome tend to be inherited together, a phenomenon known as linkage. However, the law accurately describes the behavior of genes situated on different chromosomes or those far apart on the same chromosome. These distant genes undergo recombination frequently enough to appear to assort independently.

5. (C) 9:3:3:1
When crossing individuals heterozygous for two distinct traits, the resulting second filial generation displays four different phenotypes. Under the assumption of independent assortment and complete dominance, these phenotypes appear in a specific mathematical proportion. This distribution results from the random combination of gametes, producing nine double-dominant, three of each single-dominant, and one double-recessive type among the total offspring.

6. (B) Multiple alleles
While individuals carry only two alleles for a given gene, a population may contain numerous variants of that gene. This complexity allows for a wider range of possible genotypes and phenotypes within a species. The human ABO blood group system serves as a primary example, where three different alleles interact to produce the four common blood types found globally.

7. (D) One of the different forms of a particular gene.
Genes exist in alternative versions that occupy the same relative position on homologous chromosomes. These variants arise through mutations and account for the diversity of inherited characteristics. An individual inherits two such versions for each gene, which may be identical or different. These units are responsible for determining specific traits, such as flower color or the presence of enzymes.

8. (A) Two mutations are at the same locus or at different loci.
This genetic test determines whether two different recessive mutations that produce the same phenotype affect the same gene. When two mutant organisms are crossed, a wild-type offspring indicates the mutations are on different genes. If the offspring still shows the mutant phenotype, the mutations are allelic. This tool is essential for mapping functional units within the complex genome.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

9. (C) 1:2:1
Crossing two heterozygous individuals for a single trait results in offspring with three possible genetic combinations. Statistically, one-quarter will be homozygous dominant, one-half will be heterozygous, and one-quarter will be homozygous recessive. This specific mathematical distribution reflects the random segregation of alleles into gametes and their subsequent recombination at fertilization, forming the basis of standard Mendelian inheritance patterns.

10. (A) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
Genetic terminology links specific biological processes to their observed outcomes. Dominance involves masking recessive alleles, while segregation describes how allele pairs separate during gamete formation. Independent assortment explains the random distribution of genes for different traits. Alleles represent the alternative forms of a gene. Together, these principles form the foundation of heredity, explaining how traits are transmitted across many generations.

11. (D) Codominance
This genetic phenomenon occurs when two different alleles at a single locus are both fully expressed in the phenotype of a heterozygote. In the human blood system, individuals possessing both specific alleles produce two different antigens on the surface of their red blood cells. Neither allele masks the other, resulting in a unique phenotype that incorporates characteristics of both homozygotes.

12. (B) Segregation of alleles
The separation of allele pairs during the formation of gametes is a fundamental Mendelian principle. Other inheritance patterns, such as linkage, epistasis, and incomplete dominance, represent deviations because they alter the expected ratios predicted by Mendel's laws. Segregation is the standard mechanism by which offspring receive one allele from each parent, maintaining the consistent chromosomal count across generations of organisms.

13. (C) Incomplete dominance
In certain inheritance patterns, the heterozygous phenotype is a blend of the two homozygous conditions. For example, crossing red and white flowers may produce pink offspring. This happens because the dominant allele does not completely mask the recessive one, leading to a reduced amount of pigment. This deviation results in unique phenotypic ratios that differ from traditional Mendelian dominance patterns.

14. (D) Linkage
When genes are physically located close to one another on the same chromosome, they are frequently inherited as a single unit. This proximity prevents them from assorting independently during meiosis, which typically results in a higher frequency of parental phenotypes in the offspring. Linkage maps use the frequency of recombination between such genes to determine their relative positions on the chromosome.

15. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Independent assortment requires genes to be on different chromosomes or very far apart on the same one. When genes are physically close on a single chromosome, they are tied together during gamete formation. This physical proximity, known as linkage, causes these genes to stay together unless separated by crossing over. Thus, the inheritance of these genes is non-random.

16. (B) Crossing over
Recombination between genes on the same chromosome occurs during the first stage of meiosis. Homologous chromosomes pair up and exchange segments of their genetic material at specific points called chiasmata. This physical swapping of DNA strands creates new combinations of alleles in the gametes that were not present in the parents, thereby increasing genetic variation within a given biological population.

17. (B) Sex-influenced character
Certain autosomal traits exhibit different patterns of expression in males and females due to the influence of hormones. In these cases, the same genotype may result in a dominant phenotype in one sex and a recessive phenotype in the other. Unlike sex-linked traits, the genes responsible for these characters are not located on the X or Y sex chromosomes.

NODIA

241. What is the fundamental unit of recombination between linked genes?
(A) The gene
(B) The chiasma
(C) The chromosome
(D) The allele

242. In humans, the presence of a beard is a trait limited to males, even though the genes for hair growth are present in both sexes. This is an example of a:
(A) Sex-limited trait
(B) Sex-linked trait
(C) Sex-influenced trait
(D) Holandric trait

243. The "one gene-one enzyme" hypothesis has been modified to the "one gene-one polypeptide" hypothesis because:
(A) Not all enzymes are proteins.
(B) Many proteins are composed of multiple polypeptide chains, each coded by a different gene.
(C) Both B and C are correct.
(D) Genes can code for RNA molecules that are not translated.

244. If an organism has the genotype AABbCc, how many different types of gametes can it produce, assuming independent assortment?
(A) 2
(B) 6
(C) 8
(D) 4

245. A geneticist crosses two fruit flies that are heterozygous for a gene that causes vestigial wings (a recessive trait). The expected phenotypic ratio of their offspring would be:
(A) 1 normal : 1 vestigial
(B) 1 normal : 2 intermediate : 1 vestigial
(C) 3 normal : 1 vestigial
(D) All normal

246. What is the primary function of a complementation test?
(A) To determine the map distance between two genes.
(B) To determine if two recessive mutations are in the same gene or different genes.
(C) To identify dominant mutations.
(D) To create a karyotype.

247. The frequency of crossing over between two linked genes is used to construct a:
(A) Karyotype
(B) Pedigree chart
(C) Complementation table
(D) Genetic map

248. The most significant feature of extra-chromosomal inheritance is that:
(A) It does not follow Mendelian laws of segregation and independent assortment.
(B) It always follows a 3:1 ratio.
(C) The traits are passed down through the paternal line.
(D) It only affects non-essential cellular functions.

249. A normal human female has which sex chromosome combination?
(A) XY
(B) XO
(C) XX
(D) XXY

250. Match the genetic concept in List I with its description in List II.
List I: (Concept)
P. Allele
Q. Locus
R. Genotype
S. Phenotype
List II: (Description)
1. The genetic constitution of an organism.
2. The observable characteristics of an organism.
3. An alternative form of a gene.
4. The physical position of a gene on a chromosome.
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4

251. The "particulate" nature of inheritance, as proposed by Mendel, was a direct contradiction to the prevailing theory of:
(A) Natural selection
(B) Pangenesis
(C) Acquired characteristics

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

27. (D) Male
Standardized symbols are used in family trees to represent the sex and health status of individuals. A square represents a male, while a circle represents a female. If the symbol is shaded, the individual expresses the trait under study; an unshaded symbol indicates they do not. These charts help geneticists track the transmission of traits through multiple generations of humans.

28. (B) Karyotype
This diagnostic tool involves capturing an image of an individual's chromosomes during cell division. The chromosomes are then paired and organized by size and structure to identify abnormalities. It allows clinicians to detect changes in chromosome number, such as trisomies, or structural alterations like large deletions. This systematic display provides a comprehensive overview of the organism's entire nuclear genetic complement.

29. (C) Chromosome 21
This common genetic condition arises when an individual possesses three copies of a specific small autosome instead of the usual pair. This imbalance usually results from a failure of chromosomes to separate correctly during the formation of reproductive cells. The presence of the extra genetic material leads to characteristic physical features, developmental delays, and various potential health challenges throughout the individual's life.

30. (A) 1, 2, 4, 3
Creating a chromosomal display begins with growing cells in a laboratory environment. A specific chemical is added to stop the cells when their chromosomes are most condensed. Next, the cells are placed in a low-salt solution to make them swell and burst easily. Finally, the released chromosomes are stained, photographed, and systematically arranged into a standard chart for medical analysis.

31. (A) Cystic fibrosis
This condition is a classic example of a trait that requires two copies of a mutated gene for the disorder to manifest. Individuals with only one copy are healthy carriers who do not show symptoms. The gene responsible is located on a non-sex chromosome, meaning it affects males and females with equal frequency. It primarily impacts the respiratory and digestive systems.

32. (B) Missense mutation
This type of genetic change occurs when a single nucleotide substitution alters a codon so that it specifies a different amino acid. Depending on the properties of the new amino acid and its location in the protein, this can significantly change the protein's function. Sickle cell anemia is a well-known example of a disorder resulting from this specific category of mutation.

NODIA

33. (B) Silent mutation
Because the genetic code is redundant, several different codons can code for the same amino acid. A nucleotide change that results in a new codon for the same amino acid will not change the final protein structure. Such mutations have no effect on the organism's phenotype or fitness and are often used by scientists to study evolutionary changes and genetic drift.

34. (A) Deletion
This chromosomal abnormality occurs when a portion of the DNA molecule is lost during cell division. Such changes can range from the loss of a single base pair to the removal of a large segment containing many genes. Depending on the size and location of the missing genetic material, this can lead to serious developmental disorders or even be lethal to the organism.

35. (C) Duplication
This structural change occurs when an extra copy of a chromosome segment is produced and inserted into the genome. This can happen during DNA replication or through unequal crossing over during meiosis. While some of these events provide new raw material for evolutionary innovation, others can cause harmful imbalances in gene expression that lead to various developmental or physical disorders in individuals.

36. (D) A segment of a chromosome is flipped and reattached in the opposite orientation.
This chromosomal rearrangement involves a segment of DNA being cut and reinserted into its original position but backwards. While this does not necessarily result in the loss of genetic material, it can disrupt the function of genes at

of DNA. The points where these chromosomes remain physically connected as they begin to move apart are visible under a microscope. These structures serve as direct evidence that genetic recombination has occurred, ensuring that each gamete carries a unique combination of maternal and paternal alleles to the next generation.

108. (B) Man will be bald, woman will not be bald.
Pattern baldness is an autosomal trait whose expression is governed by sex hormones. The allele for this condition behaves as a dominant trait in males but remains recessive in females. Therefore, a man with two copies of the allele will express the trait, while a woman with the same genotype may show only thinning hair or no visible baldness due to different hormonal levels.

109. (C) The mitochondria in the sperm are typically destroyed within the egg after fertilization.
Although sperm cells possess some mitochondria for energy to swim, these paternal organelles are usually tagged for destruction or simply excluded once the sperm enters the egg. The zygote's cytoplasm is almost entirely provided by the maternal egg cell. This selective process ensures that the mitochondrial genome is inherited strictly from the mother, following a unique non-Mendelian pathway across many animal species.

110. (B) 1 and 3 only
Maternal inheritance describes traits determined by the mother's cytoplasm or organelles, affecting all her offspring regardless of their own nuclear genes. Mitochondrial disorders can impact both sexes because both males and females inherit their mitochondria from their mother. However, chloroplast inheritance in most flowering plants is strictly maternal, not biparental. Thus, only the first and third statements correctly describe organelle and maternal genetics.

111. (A) Mating
In a standard pedigree chart, a single horizontal line connecting a square and a circle represents a reproductive union between those two individuals. A vertical line descending from this horizontal line points toward their biological children. These standardized symbols allow geneticists to map out family relationships and track how specific traits or diseases are transmitted through multiple generations of a family.

112. (B) Turner Syndrome
This condition occurs when a female is born with only one functional X chromosome instead of the usual pair. This chromosomal abnormality leads to various physical characteristics, such as short stature and infertility. It is a form of monosomy, where a single chromosome is missing from the total set. This diagnosis is typically confirmed using a karyotype to visualize the individual's entire chromosomal complement.

113. (B) Codominance
In individuals with the sickle-cell trait, both the normal and mutated versions of the hemoglobin protein are produced and present in the blood cells. Neither allele completely masks the other; instead, both are expressed simultaneously. This creates a unique cellular phenotype where some red blood cells can take on the characteristic sickle shape while others remain normal, providing some resistance to malaria.

114. (A) The insertion or deletion of one or two nucleotides.
The genetic code is read in discrete sets of three nucleotides. Adding or removing a number of bases that is not a multiple of three shifts the entire downstream triplet sequence. This change alters every amino acid after the site of the error, usually resulting in a completely non-functional protein. This type of mutation is generally more disruptive than simple base substitutions.

115. (C) The long arms of two acrocentric chromosomes.
This specific chromosomal rearrangement involves two chromosomes with very short arms. The short arms are lost, and the remaining long arms fuse together at their centromeres to form a single, much larger chromosome. While the individual may remain healthy if no essential genetic material is missing, this translocation often leads to problems during meiosis and is a known cause of some trisomies.

116. (D) Recombinant DNA Technology
This field of biology uses specialized techniques to manipulate and combine DNA from different sources. The ability to create millions of copies

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

amino acid, these mutations almost always destroy the function of the encoded protein, leading to more severe phenotypic consequences for the organism.

46. (D) Centimorgan (cM)
This unit of measurement represents the relative distance between genes on a chromosome based on how often they are separated by crossing over. One unit corresponds to a one percent chance that a recombination event will occur between two loci. By calculating these frequencies for various gene pairs, scientists can construct detailed genetic maps that show the linear arrangement of genes.

47. (A) The allele can be dominant in one sex and recessive in the other.
These autosomal traits are expressed differently in males and females, often due to hormonal interactions. A single allele may behave as a dominant trait in one sex while remaining recessive in the other. This causes the trait to appear more frequently or with greater intensity in one sex, despite the genes being located on non-sex chromosomes rather than the X or Y.

48. (B) Nonsense mutation
This genetic change occurs when a point mutation transforms a codon that normally specifies an amino acid into a signal that tells the cell to stop building the protein. This results in a shortened, incomplete polypeptide chain that is usually unable to function. Such mutations often have severe effects on the organism's health, as essential proteins are rendered non-functional or entirely absent.

49. (B) 25%
When two parents are carriers of the recessive blood type allele, their offspring have a specific chance of inheriting two copies of that allele. Statistically, there is a one-in-four probability that a child will receive the recessive gene from both the mother and the father. This results in the expressed blood type that lacks both common antigens on the red cell surface.

50. (C) 2 and 3 only
Chromosomal alterations include duplications, which add genetic material, and inversions, which rearrange it. An inversion that encompasses the centromere is termed pericentric, while one that does not is called paracentric. Importantly, inversions typically rearrange existing DNA without causing a loss of material. Therefore, only the statements regarding duplications and the definition of pericentric inversions are scientifically accurate descriptions of these events.

51. (C) Linkage is the tendency of genes on the same chromosome to be inherited together, while independent assortment describes separate genes.
Mendelian independent assortment assumes that genes are located on different chromosomes and therefore segregate randomly. Linkage violates this principle because genes physically located near each other on a single chromosome tend to stay together during meiosis. While independent assortment increases genetic variation by shuffling genes, linkage restricts this variation unless crossing over occurs to break the physical connection between the linked loci.

52. (D) Crossing over
This critical biological process occurs during the first phase of meiosis when paired homologous chromosomes swap segments of DNA. This exchange creates new combinations of alleles that were not present in either parent, significantly increasing the genetic diversity of the resulting gametes. It is the primary mechanism that allows for recombination between genes that are physically linked on the same chromosome.

53. (C) 50%
In X-linked recessive inheritance, a daughter must receive the recessive allele from both parents to express the trait. If the father is affected and the mother is a carrier, there is a one-half chance the daughter will inherit the mother's mutant X chromosome. Since she always receives the mutant X from her father, the resulting probability of her being affected is half.

54. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
Mitochondria contain their own genome which is essential for aerobic metabolism. However, they are not entirely self-sufficient, as many proteins required for their structure and function are encoded by nuclear DNA and imported from the cytoplasm. Therefore, while mitochondrial DNA

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

the breakpoints. These changes can also cause significant complications during meiosis when homologous chromosomes attempt to pair up and undergo crossing over.

37. (C) The insertion of a foreign gene into a host's genome.
This advanced field of biology focuses on combining DNA molecules from different species to create new genetic combinations. By inserting a specific gene into a host organism, scientists can produce desired proteins, such as insulin, or confer new traits like pest resistance. This process involves the use of specialized enzymes to cut and join DNA fragments and vectors to deliver them.

38. (B) Sex-influenced character - Hemophilia
Hemophilia is an X-linked recessive disorder, meaning its inheritance is tied directly to the sex chromosomes. Sex-influenced traits, by contrast, are controlled by autosomal genes whose expression is modified by the individual's sex. Pattern baldness is a typical example of a sex-influenced trait, whereas hemophilia follows a distinct pattern where affected males pass the allele to their carrier daughters.

39. (D) Pleiotropy
This genetic phenomenon describes a single gene that controls or influences several distinct physical characteristics. In such cases, a mutation in that one gene can cause a wide array of symptoms across different organ systems. Diseases like sickle cell anemia or phenylketonuria demonstrate this, as a single genetic defect leads to multiple, seemingly unrelated health issues in affected individuals.

40. (B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
Human genetic disorders are often categorized by the specific chromosomal change that causes them. Turner syndrome involves a single X chromosome, while Klinefelter syndrome is marked by an extra X in males. Down syndrome results from a third copy of chromosome 21. Cri-du-chat syndrome is caused by a missing piece of chromosome 5. These diverse abnormalities result in distinct clinical conditions.

41. (C) Incomplete dominance
In specific inheritance patterns, the heterozygous offspring displays a phenotype that is an intermediate blend of the two homozygous parents. This represents a deviation from Mendel's standard law of complete dominance, where one allele entirely masks the other. Consequently, the ratios of phenotypes in the second generation match the ratios of genotypes, providing a clear visual representation of the underlying genetic makeup.

42. (A) 0%
When two genes are located extremely close to each other on the same chromosome, they are always inherited together as a single unit. In this scenario, no crossing over occurs between them during meiosis. As a result, the gametes produced will only contain the original parental combinations of alleles, and no recombinant offspring will ever be produced in a genetic cross.

43. (D) It is associated with genes found in mitochondria and chloroplasts.
This non-Mendelian inheritance pattern involves genetic material located in organelles outside the cell nucleus. Because the female gamete provides almost all the cytoplasm and organelles to the zygote, these traits are passed exclusively from the mother to her offspring. This ensures that every child inherits the same organelle DNA as the mother, regardless of the father's genetic traits or status.

44. (B) X-linked dominant
This inheritance pattern is characterized by the presence of the trait in every generation and its transmission from fathers to all of their daughters. Because daughters receive one X chromosome from their father, they will always inherit the dominant allele. Sons, however, receive only a Y chromosome from their father, meaning they will not inherit the trait if their mother is unaffected.

45. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Nucleotide insertions or deletions shift the triplet reading frame of the genetic message. This alteration changes every subsequent codon, resulting in a protein with a completely different amino acid sequence. Unlike simple substitutions, which might only change a single

NODIA

functional version of the affected gene. This lack of recovery, or complementation, shows that both mutations reside in the same genetic locus. This functional test is a standard method used by geneticists to group mutations that affect the same biological process.

64. (B) 1 pink : 1 white
This cross involves a heterozygote showing an intermediate phenotype and a homozygous recessive individual. Because the alleles for flower color demonstrate incomplete dominance, the heterozygous plants are pink. Crossing a pink plant with a white one results in half of the offspring being pink and the other half being white. This simple ratio reflects the predictable segregation of alleles into gametes during reproduction.

65. (B) less likely they are to be inherited together.
The physical distance between two genes on a chromosome directly influences the probability of a crossover occurring between them. As the distance increases, the likelihood of these genes being separated during meiosis also grows. Consequently, genes that are far apart appear to assort more independently, showing higher recombination frequencies compared to genes that are located very close to each other.

66. (A) The egg cell contributes the cytoplasm and mitochondria to the zygote.
During fertilization in most animal species, the large egg cell contains a significant amount of cytoplasm and numerous organelles, whereas the sperm contributes primarily its nuclear genetic material. As a result, the mitochondria in the developing embryo are almost entirely derived from the mother. This maternal inheritance pattern means that mitochondrial traits and disorders are passed down through the female lineage.

67. (C) Affected individuals must have at least one affected parent.
This inheritance pattern is marked by the presence of a trait in every generation, as it does not skip. Because only one copy of the dominant allele is needed to express the phenotype, every affected person must have inherited that allele from an affected mother or father. This distinguishes it from recessive traits, which can remain hidden in carriers for many generations.

68. (D) Metaphase
During this specific stage of cell division, chromosomes reach their maximum state of condensation and are aligned at the center of the cell. This makes them clearly visible under a microscope and easy to distinguish from one another. By halting the cell cycle at this point using specific chemicals, scientists can obtain the best possible images for pairing and analyzing the chromosomal complement.

69. (C) Pleiotropy
A single genetic defect can result in a wide variety of seemingly unrelated symptoms across different parts of the body. In this condition, the inability to metabolize a specific amino acid leads to its accumulation, which damages the nervous system and interferes with pigment production. This complex outcome from a single gene mutation illustrates how individual genes often play multiple roles in development.

70. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
Understanding genetics requires clear definitions of its core tools and concepts. A karyotype displays chromosomes, while a pedigree tracks family traits. Alleles represent the different versions of genes that exist, and a locus is the specific physical site where a gene is found on a chromosome. These terms allow scientists to describe both the physical structure and the inheritance patterns of DNA.

71. (D) Includes the centromere within the inverted segment.
This type of chromosomal rearrangement involves a segment of DNA that breaks at two points, flips one hundred and eighty degrees, and then reattaches. Specifically, the segment that is reversed must contain the chromosome's primary constriction point. This can change the relative lengths of the chromosome arms, making it distinguishable from the other type of inversion which only affects one arm.

72. (A) To isolate and manipulate DNA segments from different sources.
This technology enables scientists to cut DNA at specific sites and join fragments from different

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

is vital for energy production, it only provides instructions for a fraction of the total proteins found within these specialized organelles.

55. (D) Klinefelter Syndrome
This condition occurs in males who inherit at least one extra X chromosome, resulting in a total of forty-seven chromosomes. The presence of the additional genetic material often leads to physical characteristics such as reduced muscle mass, enlarged breast tissue, and infertility. It is a common chromosomal variation that typically results from an error during the formation of reproductive cells in a parent.

56. (A) Polyploidy
Aneuploidy refers to a condition where the total number of chromosomes is not an exact multiple of the haploid set, such as having an extra or missing single chromosome. In contrast, polyploidy involves possessing three or more complete sets of chromosomes. While aneuploidies like trisomy 21 are common in humans, polyploidy is rare in animals but quite frequent and often beneficial in plants.

57. (C) Frameshift mutation
Because the genetic code is read in groups of three nucleotides, any addition or removal of a number not divisible by three shifts the entire reading sequence. This causes every codon after the site of the mutation to be interpreted incorrectly. This usually results in a completely non-functional protein and can have devastating phenotypic consequences for the organism due to the massive change.

58. (A) Principle of Extra-chromosomal Inheritance
Gregor Mendel's classic work established the foundations of heredity through his laws of dominance, segregation, and independent assortment. Extra-chromosomal inheritance, which involves genes located in organelles like mitochondria and chloroplasts, was discovered much later. This form of inheritance does not follow the predictable patterns described by Mendel, as these genes are usually transmitted solely through the cytoplasm of the female parent.

59. (D) Complementary gene action (a type of epistasis)
The observed nine-to-seven ratio indicates that two different genes must work together to produce a single phenotype. In this scenario, a dominant allele at both loci is required for the purple color to appear. If either gene is homozygous recessive, the chemical pathway for pigment production is blocked, resulting in white flowers. This interaction demonstrates how multiple genes can influence a single characteristic.

NODIA

60. (B) Complementation Test - Determines if mutations are allelic
Scientific principles and techniques must be accurately matched to their definitions. The complementation test is specifically designed to identify whether two recessive mutations occur within the same gene. Segregation applies to single traits, while independent assortment involves multiple traits on different chromosomes. Multiple alleles refer to more than two variants of a gene in a population, rather than just two alleles in one individual.

61. (C) Nondisjunction
This chromosomal error occurs when homologous pairs or sister chromatids fail to separate properly during cell division. This mistake leads to the production of gametes with an abnormal number of chromosomes. If such a gamete participates in fertilization, the resulting zygote will have an aneuploid condition, such as having an extra chromosome or missing one, which often causes developmental disorders.

62. (D) The particulate nature of inheritance.
Mendel's experiments demonstrated that traits are passed from parents to offspring as distinct, unchanging units rather than as fluids that blend together. This discovery led to the modern understanding of alleles as alternative versions of these discrete hereditary factors. By tracking characteristics through generations, he showed that these particles remain separate and can reappear in later generations even if they were masked.

63. (A) They are alleles of the same gene.
When two mutant organisms are crossed and the offspring still exhibit the mutant phenotype, it proves that neither parent could provide a

81. (B) The exchange of segments between two non-homologous chromosomes.
This chromosomal abnormality occurs when two different, non-paired chromosomes break and trade pieces with each other. While the total amount of genetic material often remains the same, the location of the genes is changed. This can lead to health problems if a gene is disrupted at the break point and often causes issues during meiosis, leading to reduced fertility or developmental disorders.

82. (A) The trait is more common in males than in females.
Because males have only one X chromosome, a single copy of a recessive allele will cause them to express the trait. Females, however, have two X chromosomes and would need to inherit the allele from both parents to show the same phenotype. This makes recessive traits far more frequently observed in the male population compared to the female population in most families.

83. (C) Sex-limited traits are expressed in only one sex; sex-influenced traits are expressed differently in the two sexes.
Both types of traits are controlled by genes on non-sex chromosomes but their expression is affected by biological sex. Sex-limited traits, such as lactation or beard growth, appear in only one sex. Sex-influenced traits, like pattern baldness, can appear in both but are governed by different dominance rules or show different degrees of expression due to the influence of male and female hormones.

84. (D) The interaction where one gene masks or modifies the expression of another gene at a different locus.
In complex inheritance, the phenotype produced by one gene can be completely hidden or changed by the alleles of a second, independent gene. This interaction creates deviations from the standard Mendelian ratios. A classic example is coat color in animals, where one gene determines the pigment color and a separate gene determines whether that pigment is actually deposited in the fur.

85. (C) A specific sequence of nucleotides in DNA that is transcribed.
Modern molecular biology defines this fundamental unit of heredity as a distinct segment of DNA that contains the instructions for making a functional product, typically an RNA molecule or a protein. These sequences are the physical basis for inheritance and are located at specific positions on chromosomes. They act as the blueprints for all biological structures and processes within an organism's complex cellular environment.

86. (B) Heterozygous
When two pure-breeding parents with different versions of a trait are crossed, each parent contributes a different allele to the offspring. As a result, every individual in the next generation will possess one of each type of allele. While they all display the dominant phenotype, their genetic makeup is a mixture of the two parental factors, which becomes apparent in subsequent generations.

87. (D) A silent point mutation
Large deletions and duplications significantly alter the amount of genetic material, often leading to severe health issues. Inversions can disrupt gene function at their break points. In contrast, a change in a single nucleotide that does not alter the amino acid sequence of the resulting protein is generally harmless. These silent changes have no impact on the protein's function or the organism's observable traits.

88. (A) AB and ab (parental types).
When two genes are located very close together on the same chromosome, they are strongly linked and usually stay together during meiosis. Crossing over between them is a rare event. Therefore, the vast majority of gametes produced will carry the same combination of alleles that the individual inherited from its parents, with very few recombinant gametes being formed during the process.

89. (C) All of the above.
Successful family tree analysis for a simple trait assumes that a single gene is responsible and that environmental factors do not alter the phenotype. It also assumes that every individual with the necessary genotype will actually show

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

organisms together. The goal is to create new genetic combinations that can be introduced into a host cell to produce specific proteins or study gene function. This process has revolutionized medicine and agriculture by allowing for the production of life-saving drugs and improved crop varieties with enhanced traits.

73. (C) They typically cross-pollinate in nature.
Garden peas were ideal for genetic study because they naturally self-pollinate, which allowed for the creation of pure-breeding lines. This predictable reproduction gave the researcher total control over fertilization, making it easy to perform deliberate crosses between different varieties. Their short life cycle and the presence of many distinct, easily observable characteristics also contributed to the success and clarity of the experiments.

74. (A) Independent assortment
When a dihybrid individual is crossed with a homozygous recessive partner, the resulting offspring should appear in four equal phenotypic groups if the genes are on different chromosomes. This even distribution shows that the alleles for the two traits separate and combine randomly. If the genes were linked, the ratios would be skewed toward the parental combinations, indicating they did not assort independently.

75. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Organelle genes located in chloroplasts do not follow standard Mendelian rules because they are typically inherited only from the maternal parent. During the formation of the zygote, the egg provides the cytoplasm containing these organelles, while the pollen usually contributes only its nucleus. This uniparental transmission results in non-Mendelian patterns where traits are passed from a mother to all her progeny.

76. (B) Two alleles
Although many different versions of a gene may exist within a whole population, any single diploid organism has only two homologous chromosomes for each pair. This means an individual can only possess two alleles at any given locus—one inherited from the mother and one from the father. This basic rule of biology limits the genetic variation present within a single person.

77. (C) Crossing over occurs between non-homologous chromosomes.
Recombination normally involves the physical exchange of genetic segments between paired homologous chromosomes during meiosis. This process is essential for creating new combinations of alleles on a single chromosome. If exchanges were to occur between non-homologous chromosomes, it would result in a translocation, which is a structural abnormality. Normal crossing over serves to shuffle genes while maintaining the overall organization of the genome.

78. (D) Mutation
Any permanent change in the nucleotide sequence of an organism's DNA is considered a significant genetic event. These changes can range from a single base substitution to large-scale chromosomal rearrangements. While some are neutral or harmful, others provide the essential genetic variation required for evolution. Once they occur in reproductive cells, these changes can be passed down to future generations of the species.

NODIA

79. (A) Blood type O
To produce a child with type AB blood, each parent must contribute one of the two dominant alleles. The mother has type A, so she provided one of those alleles. The father must provide the other dominant allele to complete the genotype. A father with type O blood only possesses recessive alleles and therefore cannot pass on the necessary dominant factor to his child.

80. (A) 1 and 2 only
Karyotyping is effective for detecting large chromosomal errors like extra chromosomes, and pedigree analysis is essential for tracking how traits move through families. However, not all genetic disorders are caused by single-gene mutations; many are complex and involve multiple genes or chromosomal changes. Therefore, only the statements about karyotypes and pedigree analysis provide an accurate overview of standard human genetic diagnostic tools.

in birds or beard growth in humans, which are unique to either the male or female.

99. (C) 1:1
A cross between two heterozygotes results in one homozygous dominant, two heterozygous, and one homozygous recessive offspring. When comparing the total number of homozygotes to the total number of heterozygotes, the count is two to two. This simplifies to an even ratio. This statistical distribution is a direct result of the random segregation and recombination of alleles during the reproductive process.

100. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
The history of genetics is defined by key discoveries and the scientists who made them. Mendel established inheritance laws, while Sutton and Boveri identified chromosomes as the carriers of those laws. Morgan proved the role of crossing over using fruit flies, and Correns described non-Mendelian organelle inheritance. These contributions collectively built the modern framework used to understand how biological traits are transmitted.

101. (C) Phenotypic plasticity
This biological concept describes how the same set of genes can produce different physical results depending on the organism's surroundings. Factors like temperature, nutrition, or social environment can trigger changes in gene expression without altering the DNA sequence itself. This adaptability allows organisms to survive and thrive in varying conditions, showing that the phenotype is a product of both genetics and the environment.

102. (B) A genetic phenomenon that cannot be explained by Mendel's principles of segregation and independent assortment.
While Mendelian laws provide a foundation for understanding heredity, many inheritance patterns follow different rules. These include linkage, where genes are inherited together, and epistasis, where one gene modifies another. Extra-chromosomal inheritance and incomplete dominance are also significant exceptions. Recognizing these deviations is crucial for scientists as they study the full complexity of how traits are transmitted and expressed in diverse living organisms.

103. (D) 6
When a gene exists in three different forms within a population, the number of possible diploid combinations can be calculated mathematically. There are three homozygous genotypes, one for each allele. Additionally, there are three possible heterozygous combinations where two different alleles are paired. This variety of genetic makeups contributes to the diversity of phenotypes observed in species with multiple allelic systems like human blood.

104. (A) Independent Assortment - Arrangement of homologous pairs at Metaphase I.
During the first stage of meiosis, the random orientation of homologous chromosome pairs at the cell's center determines which alleles will end up together in the gametes. This physical process is the structural basis for Mendel's law of independent assortment. Each pair aligns independently of others, ensuring that the inheritance of one trait does not influence the inheritance of another, provided they are on different chromosomes.

105. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
This genetic test relies on the ability of two different mutant genomes to provide the functional genes that the other is missing. If a mutation is dominant, it will express its mutant phenotype even in the presence of a normal allele, making it impossible to see if the second parent has supplied a working copy. Therefore, this tool is strictly used for analyzing recessive traits.

106. (A) 1 red : 2 pink : 1 white
In this inheritance pattern, the heterozygous offspring exhibit a blended phenotype because the dominant allele is not completely expressed. When these pink-flowered hybrids are self-pollinated, the resulting generation displays red, pink, and white flowers. This specific ratio exactly matches the genotypic distribution, demonstrating that each genotype results in a unique and distinguishable physical appearance in the snapdragon population.

107. (D) Crossing over
During the early stages of meiosis, homologous chromosomes pair up and exchange segments

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

the trait. These simplifications are necessary for geneticists to accurately determine the mode of inheritance, such as whether a characteristic is dominant or recessive and autosomal.

90. (A) 2, 3, 4, 1
The history of genetics began with the publication of the laws of inheritance in the mid-nineteenth century. Later, scientists linked these laws to the behavior of chromosomes. The discovery that crossing over causes recombination further refined this understanding. Finally, the mid-twentieth century brought the revelation of the molecular structure of DNA, providing the physical foundation for all previously observed genetic phenomena.

91. (D) Mutant phenotype
If two organisms with recessive mutations are crossed and the offspring still show the mutant trait, it means the mutations are allelic. Neither parent could provide a functional copy of the gene, so the offspring inherits two defective versions of the same gene. This failure to produce a wild-type phenotype, known as a lack of complementation, proves the mutations affect the same locus.

92. (B) Extra-chromosomal inheritance
This form of heredity involves genes found in organelles like mitochondria rather than in the nucleus. Because these structures are passed down almost exclusively through the cytoplasm of the egg, all offspring inherit these traits solely from their mother. This deviates from standard Mendelian genetics, as the father's genes do not contribute to the characteristics determined by these specialized organelle genomes.

93. (C) An affected female
In standard genealogical charts, circles represent females and squares represent males. When a symbol is filled or shaded, it signifies that the individual displays the specific trait or genetic disorder being studied. These visual representations allow geneticists to quickly identify patterns of inheritance across multiple generations, helping to determine if a trait is dominant, recessive, or linked to a sex chromosome.

94. (D) 50%
This neurological disorder is caused by a dominant allele on an autosome. An individual who is heterozygous has one copy of the disease-causing allele and one normal allele. When this person has a child with an unaffected partner, there is a one-in-two chance that the child will inherit the mutant allele and eventually develop the symptoms associated with this progressive condition.

NODIA

95. (A) Aneuploidy
Structural alterations involve changes to the physical organization of a chromosome, such as losing segments, repeating them, or flipping them. In contrast, aneuploidy refers to a change in the total number of chromosomes, such as having an extra or missing one. While both can have significant phenotypic effects, they represent fundamentally different types of genetic mistakes that occur during cell division and reproduction.

96. (B) Arrest the cell cycle in metaphase.
This chemical agent works by preventing the formation of the spindle fibers that pull chromosomes apart during cell division. As a result, the process stops when the chromosomes are at their most condensed and visible state. This allows scientists to collect a large number of cells with clearly defined chromosomes, which are then used to create the pairs seen in a standard karyotype.

97. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
Mendel's first law explains that allele pairs for a single trait must separate so each gamete receives only one. His second law describes how genes for different traits are distributed independently of one another. Both principles are essential for understanding how genetic variation is generated and passed on. While they have exceptions like linkage, they remain the core pillars of classical genetics and heredity.

98. (A) Sex-limited trait
These characters are expressed in only one sex despite being controlled by genes located on autosomal chromosomes. The expression is often regulated by sex hormones, meaning the genes are present in both males and females but remain dormant in one. Common examples include secondary sexual characteristics like plumage

of a specific genetic sequence is essential for inserting genes into vectors and analyzing genetic material. This process allows scientists to study gene function, produce medicinal proteins, and develop forensic tools, forming the basis for many modern advancements in biotechnology.

117. (C) A dihybrid cross (RrYy x RrYy) gives a 9:3:3:1 phenotypic ratio.
Mendel's second law is clearly shown when the inheritance of one trait, like seed color, does not affect the inheritance of another, like seed shape. This random distribution of alleles into gametes results in a predictable nine-to-three-to-three-to-one ratio of phenotypes in the offspring. This outcome only occurs when the genes responsible for the traits are located on different chromosomes or are far apart.

118. (B) Multiple alleles can only exist for dominant traits.
Multiple allelism describes the existence of three or more variants of a single gene within a population. These alleles can exhibit various relationships, including dominance, recessiveness, or codominance. While any individual only carries two copies, the population as a whole can have many different forms. This is a common feature of many genetic systems and is not restricted by the dominance status of the alleles.

119. (D) m1 and m2 are in different genes (they complement each other).
When crossing two organisms with the same recessive phenotype results in offspring with the normal, wild-type appearance, it indicates that each parent supplied the functional gene the other was missing. This recovery of the normal phenotype proves that the mutations are located at different genetic loci. This functional test is a fundamental tool for mapping and defining different genes in a biological pathway.

120. (A) Linked and 10 map units apart.
The frequency of recombination between two genes is calculated by dividing the number of recombinant offspring by the total number of progeny. In this cross, the recombinants account for ten percent of the total. This percentage translates directly into map units, which represent the relative distance between the genes on the chromosome. A low percentage indicates that the genes are physically close together.

NODIA

121. (C) It is uniparental and typically maternal.
In many plant species, these organelles are passed to the next generation exclusively through the egg cell. This happens because the pollen usually contributes only its nucleus during fertilization, excluding its cytoplasm. As a result, the genetic traits controlled by these organelles, such as leaf color patterns, follow the mother's phenotype exactly, regardless of the genetic contribution from the male parent's lineage.

122. (A) Mother
Because males inherit their only X chromosome from their mother and their Y chromosome from their father, any trait located on the X chromosome must come from the maternal side. If a son has a recessive X-linked disorder, he must have received the mutant allele from his mother, who is likely a carrier of the condition even if she does not show symptoms.

123. (D) Cytogenetics
This branch of biology focuses on the study of chromosomes and their relationship to cell behavior and heredity. It involves the use of specialized staining techniques and microscopy to visualize the chromosomal complement of an individual. This field is essential for identifying large-scale genetic abnormalities, such as extra or missing chromosomes, and structural changes like translocations, which can lead to various medical disorders.

124. (B) Autosomal aneuploidies that are typically lethal in early life.
These conditions involve the presence of a third copy of a non-sex chromosome. While some individuals with these trisomies survive to birth, the extra genetic material causes severe developmental problems and life-threatening medical issues. Most affected infants die within their first year of life. These disorders are much rarer than trisomy 21 because the genetic imbalance they create is far more disruptive to basic biology.

125. (C) Nonsense mutation
This specific genetic change transforms an amino acid-specifying codon into a premature

161. (B) The genes A and B are assorting independently. The appearance of four different phenotypes in equal proportions during a cross indicates that the alleles for the two traits are being distributed randomly into gametes. This outcome follows the standard Mendelian law for genes that are located on different chromosomes. If the genes were physically tied together, the resulting ratio would be skewed toward the original parental combinations instead of an even distribution.

162. (A) One
During the formation of reproductive cells through meiosis, the number of chromosomes is reduced by half. This ensures that each mature egg or sperm carries only one member of each homologous pair. Consequently, for any given gene, the gamete will contain exactly one allele. When fertilization occurs, the two single alleles combine to restore the diploid number and a pair of alleles in the offspring.

163. (C) They are alleles of the same gene.
When crossing two organisms with similar recessive traits fails to produce a normal, wild-type offspring, it proves that both mutations affect the same genetic locus. Because neither parent can provide a functional copy of the gene, the offspring inherits two defective versions and continues to express the mutant phenotype. This functional test allows scientists to group mutations that reside within the same gene.

164. (D) Phenotype
The total set of observable characteristics of an organism is the result of its genetic instructions interacting with its environment. This includes physical appearance, behavior, and physiological processes. While the underlying genetic makeup provides the blueprint, the actual manifest traits are what scientists and observers see. This distinction is fundamental to genetics, as similar appearances do not always indicate identical genetic compositions or histories.

165. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Mendel's original principles were based on the idea that one allele always completely dominates the other. Incomplete dominance contradicts this because the heterozygote displays a unique, intermediate appearance that is not seen in either pure-breeding parent. Because this mechanism produces phenotypic ratios that differ from the standard three-to-one Mendelian expectation, it is formally classified as a deviation from classical inheritance rules.

166. (B) The genes are located on different chromosomes or are very far apart on the same chromosome.
A fifty percent frequency of recombination is the maximum observable rate, indicating that alleles for two traits are being shuffled randomly. This happens when genes are physically independent or so distant that multiple crossovers ensure they assort like unlinked genes. In these cases, the genetic outcome is indistinguishable from Mendel's law of independent assortment, as parental and recombinant types appear with equal frequency.

167. (D) 100%
Pattern baldness is an autosomal trait whose expression is modified by the individual's biological sex. In males, the presence of even one allele for baldness is sufficient to cause the trait because it acts as a dominant factor. Since the mother is homozygous for the trait, she will pass the allele to all of her sons. Consequently, every son will inherit at least one copy and become bald.

168. (A) Extra-chromosomal inheritance
This scientific theory proposes that organelles like mitochondria and chloroplasts originated as independent prokaryotic organisms that were engulfed by a larger cell. This explains why these structures possess their own circular DNA and replicate independently. Because this genetic material is located outside the nucleus and is typically passed down through the mother's cytoplasm, it follows non-Mendelian patterns of inheritance across many different species.

169. (C) To cause the cells to swell, spreading the chromosomes apart.
When preparing a chromosomal display, cells are placed in a liquid with a lower salt concentration than their internal environment. Water enters the cells by osmosis, causing them to expand. This process increases the space between the highly condensed chromosomes, preventing them from overlapping. This separation is essential

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

134. (B) Produce characteristic bands on the chromosomes.
This chemical dye reacts with specific regions of DNA, creating a unique pattern of dark and light stripes along the length of each chromosome. These bands allow scientists to identify individual chromosomes and detect structural abnormalities that might otherwise be invisible. This staining process is a vital step in chromosomal analysis, providing the detail needed to diagnose various genetic conditions in humans.

135. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Because males possess only one X chromosome, they do not have a second copy of the gene to mask the effect of a recessive allele. Therefore, if they inherit a mutant X chromosome from their mother, they will always express the trait. Females, however, are often protected because they usually have a normal dominant allele on their second X chromosome.

136. (A) A purine for another purine, or a pyrimidine for another pyrimidine.
This type of point mutation involves a substitution between chemically similar nitrogenous bases. Specifically, one double-ring base is replaced by another, or one single-ring base is replaced by another. These changes occur more frequently than substitutions between different chemical classes and are a common source of genetic variation. While often neutral, they can sometimes alter the function of the resulting protein or enzyme.

137. (C) Deletion on the short arm of chromosome 5
This genetic disorder is caused by the loss of a specific segment of genetic material from the smaller end of a particular autosome. The missing genes lead to various developmental challenges, including a characteristic high-pitched cry in infants. This condition is usually not inherited but occurs as a spontaneous error during the formation of reproductive cells or early in the development of the embryo.

138. (A) Epigenetics
Certain biological mechanisms can turn genes on or off without changing the underlying DNA sequence. These changes often involve adding chemical groups to the DNA or modifying the proteins it wraps around. These alterations can be influenced by environmental factors and may even be passed on to future generations. This field explains how different cells can have identical DNA but perform very different functions.

139. (D) 1/2
In a standard Mendelian cross, the second generation consists of one homozygous dominant, two heterozygous, and one homozygous recessive individual. Both homozygous types are considered "true-breeding" because they only possess one type of allele to pass on. Therefore, exactly half of the total offspring in this generation will produce progeny identical to themselves when they are allowed to undergo self-pollination.

140. (A) 1 and 2 only
Linkage occurs when genes are physically near each other on a single chromosome, making them likely to be inherited together. The strength of this bond is determined by the distance between the genes; the closer they are, the less likely they will be separated by crossing over. Completely linked genes show zero recombination. Thus, only the definitions of linkage and its relationship to distance are accurate biological statements.

NODIA

141. (C) Polyploidy
This condition describes an organism that possesses more than two complete sets of chromosomes in its cells. It is a significant source of variation and speciation, particularly in plants, where it can result in larger and more vigorous individuals. While often fatal in humans, it is a common and sometimes essential feature of the biological development of many crop species used in modern agriculture.

142. (D) His mother
Red-green vision deficiency is an X-linked recessive condition. A son always receives his Y chromosome from his father and his only X chromosome from his mother. Therefore, if a boy is colorblind, he must have inherited the mutant allele on the X chromosome from his mother. The father's colorblindness is irrelevant to the son's status because the father does not pass his X chromosome to his sons.

143. (A) Mitotic inhibitors (like colchicine)
Modern genetic engineering relies on tools to manipulate DNA, such as enzymes that cut and join genetic strands and small circular DNA molecules that carry foreign genes. These components allow scientists to create new genetic combinations. While chemicals that stop cell division are vital for visualizing chromosomes in a karyotype, they are not used in the actual process of creating or cloning recombinant DNA molecules.

144. (B) Incomplete dominance and codominance
Mendel's original law suggests that one allele always completely masks the other in a heterozygote. However, many traits show a different pattern where both alleles influence the phenotype. In some cases, the result is a blend, while in others, both traits appear simultaneously. These exceptions prove that the relationship between alleles is more complex than a simple dominant-recessive hierarchy in many living organisms.

145. (B) 15.0%
To find the recombination frequency, you must add the total number of recombinant offspring and divide by the total number of all offspring produced. In this fly cross, the two recombinant groups sum to one hundred and fifty out of a total of one thousand individuals. This calculation results in a fifteen percent frequency, which also represents the map distance between the two linked genes.

146. (A) The first affected family member who seeks medical attention for a genetic disorder.
This individual serves as the starting point for a detailed genealogical study of a specific trait or disease within a family. Geneticists use this person to gather information and build a family tree, which helps identify how the condition is being passed down through generations. This role is essential for clinical diagnosis and for assessing the risk of the disorder in other relatives.

147. (C) A purine for a pyrimidine, or vice versa.
This type of point mutation involves the substitution of a nitrogenous base from one chemical class with a base from a different class. Specifically, a double-ring structure is replaced by a single-ring structure, or the reverse. These changes occur less frequently than substitutions between similar bases because they involve a more significant chemical alteration of the DNA molecule's double-helix structure.

148. (D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.
Traits determined by genes outside the nucleus do not follow standard Mendelian patterns of segregation and assortment. Instead, these genes are found within organelles like mitochondria and chloroplasts and are usually passed down exclusively from the female parent through the cytoplasm. This maternal inheritance ensures that all offspring inherit the same organelle DNA, providing a unique pathway for transmitting genetic information across generations.

149. (C) Reciprocal translocation
This specific chromosomal abnormality occurs when two different, non-paired chromosomes swap segments of their genetic material. In this case, pieces of chromosomes 9 and 22 are exchanged. This rearrangement creates a new, fusion gene that triggers the uncontrolled cell division characteristic of certain types of leukemia. This finding was a major milestone in understanding the genetic basis of cancer in humans.

150. (A) 2, 3, 1, 4
The progression of genetic science began with the theory of discrete hereditary units in the 1860s. This was followed by the discovery of organelle inheritance early in the next century. Shortly after, the linkage of specific traits to sex chromosomes was established. Finally, the mid-twentieth century provided the definitive molecular model of the DNA double helix, completing the fundamental framework of modern genetics.

151. (D) 1:2:1
When two heterozygotes are crossed, the resulting offspring follow a predictable genetic distribution. On average, one-quarter will be homozygous dominant, one-half will be heterozygous, and one-quarter will be homozygous recessive. This mathematical ratio reflects the random separation of alleles into gametes and their subsequent recombination. It is a fundamental expectation in Mendelian genetics for any trait involving a single gene with two alleles.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

152. (A) Aneuploidy
This genetic condition results from an error during cell division where chromosomes fail to separate correctly. As a result, the resulting daughter cells or gametes end up with an abnormal number of chromosomes, either having too many or too few. This mistake is a primary cause of several developmental disorders in humans, as the imbalance of genetic material disrupts normal biological processes and development.

153. (C) A carrier (heterozygous)
For a son to express a recessive X-linked disorder, he must have inherited the mutant allele from his mother, since he receives a Y chromosome from his father. If the mother is healthy but has an affected son, she must possess one normal allele and one mutant allele on her X chromosomes. This makes her a carrier who can pass the trait to her children.

154. (A) Polygenic inheritance
Many physical characteristics are determined by the combined effect of several different genes located at various positions in the genome. Each gene contributes a small amount to the final phenotype, leading to a continuous range of variation rather than distinct categories. Common examples include human height, skin color, and eye color, where the interactions of multiple genes produce a complex and diverse spectrum.

155. (D) Homozygous recessive
To determine if an organism with a dominant phenotype is homozygous or heterozygous, it is bred with an individual that only possesses recessive alleles. This partner serves as a blank slate because its genes will not mask any recessive alleles carried by the unknown parent. The physical appearance of the resulting offspring will clearly reveal the genetic makeup of the individual being tested.

156. (B) Chloroplast
The patterns of white and green on certain plant leaves are often caused by mutations in the genes located within these light-harvesting organelles. Because these structures are passed down through the cytoplasm of the egg, the inheritance pattern follows the mother. This non-Mendelian form of heredity explains why the color of the offspring depends entirely on the parent that provided the cytoplasmic material.

157. (C) It can identify single-gene mutations like cystic fibrosis.
While a chromosomal display is an excellent tool for seeing large-scale changes like extra chromosomes or major deletions, it lacks the resolution to detect small errors in the DNA sequence. Single-gene disorders involve changes at the nucleotide level that do not alter the overall structure or size of the chromosome. These conditions must be diagnosed using molecular techniques that analyze the DNA sequence directly.

158. (D) All male offspring only
Genes located on this specific sex chromosome are passed exclusively from a father to his sons. Because females do not possess this chromosome, they can neither inherit nor pass on any traits linked to it. This strictly paternal line of inheritance ensures that any characteristic or mutation on the Y chromosome will appear in all male descendants of an affected individual throughout the generations.

159. (A) I^Ai and I^Bi
For a child to have blood type O, they must inherit a recessive allele from each parent. This means both the mother and the father must carry the recessive gene in their genotype. Since the parents have blood types A and B, they must both be heterozygous, possessing one dominant allele and one recessive allele. This combination allows for the possibility of an offspring with two recessive genes.

160. (B) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
Different types of mutations have varying impacts on the final protein product. Silent mutations cause no change, while missense mutations replace one amino acid with another. Nonsense mutations create early stop signals, and frameshift mutations completely rearrange the reading sequence of the entire gene. Understanding these categories is essential for predicting the phenotypic effects of genetic changes in an organism's DNA across many species.

NODIA

are produced based on the mother's own genetic makeup. As a result, the offspring's phenotype depends entirely on what the mother inherited, rather than on its own specific combination of alleles or the father's genetic contribution.

179. (C) An individual of unspecified sex
In family trees and genetic charts, specific symbols are used to provide clear information about relatives. While squares and circles represent males and females, a diamond is used when the sex of a person is unknown or not disclosed. This standard notation allows researchers to accurately document a family's history even when some details are missing, helping to track the transmission of inherited traits.

180. (D) All of the daughters
A father always passes his only X chromosome to all of his female children and his Y chromosome to all of his male children. If a trait is located on the X chromosome and is dominant, every daughter who inherits that chromosome will express the trait. The sons, however, will not inherit the trait from their father because they do not receive an X from him.

181. (C) A base substitution results in a different amino acid.
This type of point mutation involves a change in a single DNA building block that alters the triplet code for an amino acid. When the cell builds the protein, it inserts a different amino acid than originally intended. Depending on the properties of this new amino acid and its location in the final protein, the protein's overall shape and function may be significantly changed or destroyed.

182. (B) Tandem duplication
This structural change occurs when a segment of DNA is copied and then inserted back into the chromosome directly next to the original piece. This results in the same sequence of genes appearing twice in a row. Such events can increase the amount of a specific protein produced or provide new genetic material that can evolve new functions over many generations of biological history.

183. (D) It applies to genes located on non-homologous chromosomes.
Mendel's second law describes the random distribution of alleles for different traits into gametes. This behavior occurs because pairs of different chromosomes align independently of each other during meiosis. While it also applies to genes very far apart on the same chromosome, its most accurate and standard application is to genes located on completely different chromosomes, ensuring that the inheritance of one trait is random.

184. (A) 3:1
When two genes are physically tied together on the same chromosome and no crossing over occurs, they are inherited as a single unit. In a cross between two such dihybrids, the alleles stay in their original parental combinations. This results in a phenotypic distribution that mimics a simple monohybrid cross for a single trait, showing three dominant individuals for every one recessive individual in the offspring.

185. (C) Down syndrome
This common human condition is defined by the presence of an extra copy of one of the smallest autosomes. This genetic imbalance results in a total of forty-seven chromosomes and leads to characteristic physical features and intellectual disabilities. It is most often caused by a random error during the formation of the mother's egg cell, where the chromosome pair fails to separate correctly.

186. (A) Cytoplasmic inheritance
Some traits are governed by genes located in the small circular DNA of organelles like mitochondria, rather than on the nuclear chromosomes. Because these organelles are located in the cell's fluid and are passed from parent to offspring primarily through the maternal egg, this form of heredity is often called extra-chromosomal. It produces unique inheritance patterns that do not follow the standard laws proposed by Mendel.

187. (D) Can appear in individuals whose parents are unaffected.
This mode of inheritance is characterized by traits that can remain hidden in healthy carriers for multiple generations. A child can only

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

for capturing clear images where individual chromosomes can be easily identified, paired, and analyzed by geneticists.

170. (A) 1 and 2 only
Traits located on non-sex chromosomes affect both sexes equally, and X-linked recessive conditions are never passed from a father to his son because the son only receives a Y chromosome from his father. However, karyotyping is not used for single-gene disorders, as it cannot see small DNA changes. Thus, only the first two statements correctly describe the rules of inheritance and the limitations of chromosomal analysis.

171. (D) Monosomic for the genes in the deleted segment.
When a piece of a chromosome is lost, the individual is left with only one copy of the genes that were located in that specific region. This loss of genetic balance can lead to serious developmental problems, as many genes require two functional copies to work correctly. The individual is effectively in a state of partial monosomy, which often results in physical and cognitive abnormalities.

172. (B) Recombinant DNA technology
This modern scientific field involves taking a specific gene from one organism and placing it into a different host, often using a small circular DNA molecule called a vector. Once inside the host cell, the foreign genetic material can be copied many times or used to produce specific proteins. This process is the foundation for creating genetically modified organisms and producing life-saving medicines like human insulin.

173. (C) Principle of Dominance
When Mendel crossed two pure-breeding plants with opposite traits, the first generation always displayed only one of those traits. This observation led to the conclusion that certain factors can completely mask the presence of others in a hybrid individual. The trait that appeared was labeled dominant, while the hidden one was called recessive. This principle explained why some traits seem to disappear for a generation.

174. (D) Flower color in pea plants (purple vs. white).
In Mendel's classic experiments, the traits he studied were determined by simple pairs of alleles with one being dominant and the other recessive. Other systems, like human blood groups or rabbit fur color, involve three or more different versions of a gene within a population. Pea flower color, however, follows the simplest pattern where only two alternative forms exist, fitting the basic Mendelian model perfectly.

175. (A) wild-type; non-allelic
Complementation occurs when two different organisms carrying recessive mutations produce offspring with a normal appearance. This happens because each parent provides a functional version of the gene that is defective in the other parent. This recovery of the normal phenotype proves that the mutations are located in different genes. If the mutations were in the same gene, the offspring would still be mutant.

NODIA

176. (B) Segregation
The separation of allele pairs during gamete formation is one of the core laws established by Mendel. Other phenomena like linkage, incomplete dominance, and epistasis are considered deviations because they result in phenotypic ratios that differ from the standard Mendelian expectations. Segregation, however, remains a universal mechanism in sexual reproduction, ensuring that each parent contributes exactly one allele for every trait to their offspring.

177. (B) Position of the centromere.
This chromosomal rearrangement involves a segment that breaks and reattaches in the opposite direction, including the chromosome's primary constriction point. Because the break points can be at different distances from this point, the relative lengths of the chromosome arms often change. This makes the chromosome look different under a microscope and can lead to significant problems during the formation of reproductive cells and crossing over.

178. (A) Genotype of the mother.
This genetic phenomenon occurs when the physical traits of the offspring are determined by proteins or mRNA already present in the egg's cytoplasm before fertilization. These substances

stop signal. This causes the cell to stop building the protein too early, resulting in a shortened and usually non-functional polypeptide. Such mutations often have severe consequences for the organism, as the essential protein is either completely absent or unable to perform its required biological role in the cell.

126. (D) Paracentric inversion
This chromosomal rearrangement occurs when a segment of a single chromosome arm breaks in two places, rotates one hundred and eighty degrees, and reinserts itself. Crucially, the inverted piece does not include the primary constriction point of the chromosome. While the total genetic content remains the same, the change in gene order can lead to significant problems during the formation of reproductive cells.

127. (A) Recombinant DNA Technology
Modern forensic identification relies on advanced tools used to analyze and compare specific regions of an individual's DNA. These methods involve the use of enzymes to cut DNA and techniques to amplify and visualize unique genetic sequences. By creating a unique pattern of DNA fragments, scientists can identify individuals with high precision. This field is built upon the same fundamental principles used to manipulate genes.

128. (B) The separation of homologous chromosomes during anaphase I of meiosis.
During the formation of reproductive cells, paired chromosomes carrying different alleles move to opposite ends of the dividing cell. This physical separation ensures that each resulting gamete receives only one member of each chromosome pair. This chromosomal behavior provides the mechanical basis for Mendel's observation that the two factors for a trait must separate from each other and end up in different offspring.

129. (B) Multiple allelism
While a single organism only has two copies of a gene, many different versions of that gene can exist within a larger population. This variety allows for many different genotypes and phenotypes for a single trait. For example, rabbit fur color is determined by a complex hierarchy of dominance among several different alleles, illustrating how a single locus can generate significant biological diversity.

130. (B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Non-Mendelian inheritance patterns involve complex interactions between genes and alleles. Incomplete dominance results in intermediate phenotypes, while codominance shows both traits simultaneously. Pleiotropy occurs when one gene affects many characteristics, and epistasis happens when one gene masks another. Understanding these different mechanisms is essential for accurately predicting how traits will be expressed in offspring across many different species in the biological world.

131. (C) The physical distance separating them on the chromosome.
The likelihood that a crossover will occur between two genes increases as the distance between them grows. Genes located very far apart are separated frequently, making them appear unlinked. Genes located very close together are rarely separated, resulting in a low recombination frequency. By measuring these frequencies, geneticists can determine the relative order and spacing of genes along the length of a chromosome.

132. (D) It codes for all proteins found in the mitochondrion.
Mitochondria possess their own small, circular DNA which is inherited through the maternal lineage. However, this genome only contains instructions for a small fraction of the proteins the organelle needs. Most mitochondrial proteins are actually encoded by nuclear DNA and must be imported into the organelle from the cytoplasm. This relationship demonstrates the complex interdependence between the nucleus and the cell's energy-producing structures.

133. (C) Autosomal recessive
This pattern is observed when a trait appears in individuals whose parents do not show it, indicating the parents are unaffected carriers. Because the gene is not on a sex chromosome, it is passed to both sons and daughters with the same probability. This mode of inheritance often involves rare conditions that can skip several generations before reappearing when two carriers have children together.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

express the phenotype if they inherit a recessive allele from both parents. Because both parents can be carriers without showing any symptoms themselves, the trait can suddenly appear in a family without any prior history, affecting both males and females with equal frequency.

188. (B) The photographic image of the chromosomes from a single cell, arranged in order.
This visual tool is created by staining and photographing chromosomes during cell division. Scientists then cut out the individual images and arrange them into homologous pairs based on their size and structure. This systematic display allows for the easy identification of chromosomal abnormalities, such as missing or extra pieces, and provides a clear overview of an individual's entire nuclear genetic complement for medical study.

189. (C) Silent mutation
Due to the redundancy of the genetic code, different three-letter DNA sequences can often specify the same amino acid. A change in a single nucleotide that results in a new codon for the same amino acid will not alter the final protein produced. These changes are effectively invisible to the organism, as they have no impact on its physical traits, biological functions, or overall health.

190. (A) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
Human genetic conditions follow various distinct patterns of transmission. Cystic fibrosis requires two recessive alleles, while Huntington's disease only needs one dominant allele on an autosome. Hemophilia is linked to the X chromosome, primarily affecting males. Vision loss in LHON is passed exclusively through the maternal line via organelle DNA. Correctly identifying these modes is essential for accurate genetic counseling and risk assessment in families.

191. (A) Test cross
This specific breeding experiment involves mating a hybrid individual with a partner that is homozygous recessive for the traits being studied. The purpose is to determine whether the hybrid is truly carrying the recessive alleles and to see if the different genes are assorting independently. The phenotypes of the resulting offspring clearly reveal the types of gametes produced by the hybrid parent during meiosis.

192. (B) Complementation
When two parents with the same recessive phenotype have a child with a normal appearance, it indicates that their mutations affect different genes. Each parent provided the working version of the gene that the other parent lacked. This recovery of the wild-type trait proves that multiple genes can influence a single characteristic, and that healthy offspring can result from a union between two affected individuals.

193. (B) Incomplete dominance
In this genetic scenario, the offspring with mixed alleles show a phenotype that is an intermediate blend of the two homozygous parents. While the term overdominance specifically describes heterozygotes with superior fitness, the provided answer refers to the general phenomenon of intermediate expression. This deviation from complete dominance results in unique phenotypic ratios where the physical appearance of the individual directly reveals its underlying genotype.

194. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
Recombination occurs when homologous chromosomes swap segments during meiosis. This process happens randomly along the length of the chromosome. As the physical distance between two genes increases, there are more potential points for a break and exchange to occur between them. Therefore, the frequency of these events is a reliable indicator of how far apart the genes are located on the chromosome's linear structure.

195. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
While scientists can easily perform controlled crosses with plants and insects to study heredity, such experiments are impossible and unethical with humans. Instead, geneticists rely on tracking traits through existing family histories using specialized charts. These pedigrees provide the necessary data to determine if a condition is dominant or recessive and how it is transmitted, making them a vital tool in medical genetics.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

196. (D) Inversions and translocations
Large-scale structural changes to chromosomes can cause significant problems when cells undergo meiosis. Because these rearranged segments may not align properly with their homologous partners, it can lead to the production of gametes with missing or extra genetic material. This often results in a reduced ability to produce viable offspring, making these chromosomal alterations a known cause of reproductive challenges in many individuals.

197. (C) Genotype
This term refers to the complete set of alleles that an individual possesses for a specific gene or across their entire genome. While the physical appearance may be influenced by the environment, this internal code remains the permanent biological blueprint inherited from the parents. It is often represented by letters in genetic problems to show whether an organism is homozygous or heterozygous for a given characteristic.

198. (B) A dihybrid cross with independent assortment
When crossing individuals that are heterozygous for two different traits, the resulting offspring should appear in a specific mathematical proportion. This distribution only occurs if the two genes are located on different chromosomes and both show complete dominance. The nine-to-three-to-three-to-one ratio represents all possible combinations of the dominant and recessive phenotypes, providing clear evidence of random segregation and recombination of alleles during reproduction.

199. (D) 20%
The relative distance between two genes on a chromosome is directly proportional to the likelihood that they will be separated by crossing over. By definition, one unit of map distance corresponds to a one percent chance of recombination. Therefore, if two loci are separated by twenty units, twenty percent of the offspring produced in a test cross will exhibit new, non-parental combinations of the alleles.

200. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Genes located in mitochondria and chloroplasts are found on small, circular DNA molecules and do not follow standard Mendelian rules. Instead, they are typically passed to all offspring through the maternal cytoplasm. Because both males and females inherit these organelles exclusively from their mother, any traits or disorders associated with them follow a unique maternal line. All three statements accurately describe the fundamentals of organelle genetics.

201. (C) Turner syndrome
This condition is a classic example of an individual missing a single chromosome from a homologous pair. Specifically, these females have only one X chromosome instead of two. This chromosomal imbalance leads to various physical characteristics and developmental issues. It is the only type of complete missing chromosome that is viable in humans, as most other monosomies result in the early death of the developing embryo.

202. (A) Missense mutation
This inherited blood disorder is caused by a single nucleotide change in the gene responsible for building hemoglobin. This small error alters a triplet codon so that it specifies a different amino acid than normal. This change causes the hemoglobin molecules to stick together, distorting red blood cells into a unique shape. This illustrates how a single point mutation can have profound effects on human health.

NODIA

203. (D) Joining DNA fragments together.
This essential enzyme acts like biological glue, sealing the gaps between separate strands of DNA to form a continuous molecule. In genetic engineering, it is used to permanently link a foreign gene into a circular vector like a plasmid. Without this critical step, the new genetic combination would not be stable enough to be replicated or expressed once it is placed inside a host cell.

204. (B) Principle of Independent Assortment
By studying two different traits simultaneously, Mendel discovered that the inheritance of one characteristic does not influence the inheritance of another. This random distribution of alleles for different genes occurs because pairs of chromosomes align independently during meiosis. This observation was crucial for understanding how genetic diversity is created,

as it allows for the formation of many new and unique combinations of traits in the offspring.

205. (C) Multiple allelism
While any single diploid organism can carry only two copies of a gene, a whole population may contain many different versions of that gene. This complexity allows for a wider range of genotypes and phenotypes than a simple two-allele system. The human blood group system is a well-known example, where three alleles interact in various ways to determine the four common types found in people worldwide.

206. (D) Incomplete dominance
In this inheritance pattern, the heterozygous individual displays a physical appearance that is a mixture or intermediate of the two homozygous parents. This happens because the dominant allele does not completely hide the presence of the recessive one. A common example is the snapdragon flower, where crossing red and white plants produces pink offspring, clearly showing that the relationship between alleles can be more complex than simple dominance.

207. (A) X-linked dominant
This inheritance pattern is characterized by fathers passing a trait to every one of their daughters but to none of their sons. Because daughters always receive their father's only X chromosome, they will inherit any dominant allele located on it. Sons, however, only receive a Y chromosome from their father, meaning they can only inherit such traits if their mother also carries the mutant allele.

208. (B) Meiotic nondisjunction of chromosome 21
This common genetic condition most often arises from an error during the formation of the mother's egg cell. Specifically, the pair of chromosomes designated as twenty-one fails to separate correctly, leading to a gamete with an extra copy. When this egg is fertilized, the resulting individual has three of these chromosomes in every cell, causing the characteristic developmental and physical features of the syndrome.

209. (A) The genetic code is degenerate.
Most amino acids are specified by more than one three-letter DNA sequence. This redundancy means that some nucleotide substitutions will result in a new codon that still codes for the same amino acid. Because the protein's building blocks remain unchanged, the final product functions perfectly. This protective feature of the genetic code helps minimize the harmful impact of many spontaneous mutations that occur in living cells.

210. (A) 3, 1, 2, 4
Genetic information is organized into a clear hierarchy of increasing complexity. It begins with individual nucleotides, which are the basic chemical building blocks. These combine to form genes, which are specific segments of DNA that code for proteins. Genes are located on large structures called chromosomes. Finally, the total collection of all the genetic material in an organism is referred to as its entire genome.

211. (C) Codominance
This genetic phenomenon occurs when two different alleles at the same locus are both fully and equally expressed in the individual's physical appearance. In the human blood system, possessing both specific alleles results in the production of two distinct antigens on the surface of red blood cells. Neither allele masks the other, creating a unique phenotype that is not a blend but a simultaneous expression of both.

212. (D) 1 centiMorgan
Geneticists use a specific unit to measure the relative distance between genes based on how often they are separated by recombination. A one percent chance of a crossover occurring between two points on a chromosome is defined as one unit of distance. By calculating these frequencies, scientists can map the linear arrangement of genes, providing a crucial tool for understanding the structure and function of the genome.

213. (C) His mother only
During fertilization, the large egg cell provides almost all the cytoplasm and organelles to the developing zygote, while the sperm contributes mainly nuclear genetic material. As a result, both males and females inherit their energy-producing organelles and their associated DNA exclusively from their mother. This maternal inheritance pattern ensures that mitochondrial traits and disorders are passed down through the female lineage of a family.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

214. (D) X-linked recessive
This inheritance pattern is marked by traits that primarily affect males and are passed from healthy carrier mothers to their sons. Because males have only one X chromosome, they will express the trait if they inherit a single copy of the mutant allele. Females, however, are usually protected by a normal allele on their second X chromosome, meaning they only act as carriers for the condition.

215. (D) A deletion involves loss of genetic material, while an inversion does not.
These two chromosomal alterations differ in their impact on the total amount of DNA. A deletion occurs when a segment is lost, which can lead to serious health issues because of missing genes. An inversion involves a segment breaking and reattaching backwards. While it changes the order of genes, the total amount of genetic material usually stays the same, although it can still cause problems during meiosis.

216. (A) Chromosome
This classic model describes the physical appearance of chromatin as seen under a powerful microscope. The "beads" represent specialized protein complexes called nucleosomes, while the "string" is the DNA molecule that wraps around them. This organization is the first step in compacting the massive amount of genetic material into the organized structures that are visible during cell division. It allows genes to be neatly packed and regulated.

217. (C) Complete dominance
When Mendel crossed heterozygous individuals for a single trait, the offspring consistently appeared in a specific proportion. Three-quarters of the plants displayed the dominant trait, while only one-quarter showed the recessive one. This outcome occurs because the presence of even one dominant allele is sufficient to hide the recessive version. This predictable ratio is a cornerstone of classical genetics for traits involving simple allele pairs.

218. (A) Gene
In molecular genetics, this term refers to a collection of mutations that fail to restore a normal phenotype when crossed with each other. This indicates that all the mutations in that group affect the same functional unit of DNA. By definition, each group represents a single segment of the genome responsible for a specific biological product, effectively serving as the functional definition of a single gene.

219. (D) Chiasmata
During the early stages of meiosis, homologous chromosomes pair up and trade segments of DNA. The specific physical points where these chromosomes stay attached as they begin to separate are visible under a microscope as X-shaped structures. These sites serve as direct evidence that crossing over has occurred, which is the primary mechanism for shuffling genetic material and creating unique combinations of alleles in gametes.

220. (B) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
Different genetic concepts describe various inheritance patterns and disorders. Aneuploidy involves abnormal chromosome numbers, such as having only one X. Pleiotropy occurs when one gene affects many traits, like in metabolic disorders. Multiple alleles refer to systems like blood groups with several variants. Polygenic traits involve multiple genes working together to determine complex characteristics like skin color. Understanding these distinctions is fundamental to the study of biology.

NODIA

221. (C) 50%
Duchenne muscular dystrophy is an X-linked recessive condition that primarily affects males. A carrier mother has one normal X chromosome and one carrying the mutant allele. When she has a son, there is a fifty percent chance she will pass the mutant X to him. Since the son receives a Y chromosome from his father, he will express the disorder if he inherits the mother's affected chromosome.

222. (D) The population is small
This mathematical principle describes a population where allele frequencies remain constant over many generations. This stability only occurs under certain ideal conditions, including the absence of mutations, random mating, and no migration. Crucially, the population must also be very large to prevent random changes in gene frequency. If a population is small, genetic drift

can cause significant shifts in the genetic makeup by chance alone.

223. (A) X-linked dominant
This inheritance pattern is characterized by the consistent transmission of a trait from an affected father to every one of his daughters. This happens because daughters always receive the father's only X chromosome. Sons, however, receive only a Y chromosome from their father, so they will not inherit the trait unless their mother is also affected. This pattern makes the trait appear in every generation of the family.

224. (B) Point mutation
This type of genetic change involves the substitution of a single nucleotide within a gene. Such a small alteration can change the triplet code, potentially leading to a different amino acid in the resulting protein. This creates a new version, or allele, of the gene. While large chromosomal changes can also alter traits, single base changes are the most frequent source of the subtle variations found in populations.

225. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The genetic code is a universal system where sixty-four different codons specify only twenty amino acids and three stop signals. This redundancy means that many amino acids are linked to more than one codon. This feature is highly beneficial because some changes in the DNA sequence will not change the final protein, acting as a safeguard against the potentially harmful effects of spontaneous genetic mutations.

226. (A) A segment is repeated and immediately adjacent to the original segment.
This chromosomal alteration involves a piece of DNA being copied and then placed back into the same chromosome right next to the original piece. This results in two identical sequences following one another. While sometimes harmless, this can lead to an overproduction of certain proteins or cause complications when chromosomes attempt to pair up and exchange genetic material during the formation of reproductive cells.

227. (C) Recognize and cut DNA at specific nucleotide sequences within a genome.
These specialized proteins act as biological scissors, identifying unique patterns in the DNA and breaking the strands at those exact locations. This precision allows scientists to isolate specific genes or create fragments that can be easily joined with other pieces of DNA. These tools are fundamental to genetic engineering, enabling the creation of new combinations of genetic material for research, medicine, and agriculture.

228. (D) They had several distinct and easily observable traits.
Mendel chose this particular plant because it featured clear, binary characteristics such as flower color and seed shape. This made it simple to track the transmission of traits through multiple generations without confusion. Additionally, their ability to self-pollinate or be cross-bred under controlled conditions, combined with a short life cycle, provided the perfect system for establishing the fundamental rules of heredity and genetic science.

229. (C) Tightly linked
When two genes are physically located very close to each other on the same chromosome, they are almost always inherited together as a single unit. This proximity makes it extremely unlikely that a crossover event will occur between them during meiosis. As a result, the frequency of recombination is very low, and the offspring will predominantly show the same allele combinations as their parents.

230. (D) 1, 2, and 3
These two types of traits are both controlled by genes on non-sex chromosomes. Sex-limited traits, such as lactation, only appear in one sex. Sex-influenced traits, like pattern baldness, appear in both but follow different dominance rules based on whether the individual is male or female. This is often due to the influence of different hormone levels. All three statements accurately describe the biological basis of these inheritance patterns.

231. (D) Maternal inheritance
In this plant species, the colorful patterns on the leaves are determined by genes located in the chloroplasts. Because these organelles are located

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

281. (C) Thomas Hunt Morgan
This scientist performed groundbreaking research using fruit flies, which provided the first definitive evidence that genes are located on chromosomes. By identifying a specific trait that was linked to the X chromosome, he proved that inheritance patterns are tied to the movement of chromosomes during cell division. This work established the chromosome theory of inheritance as a central pillar of modern biology and led to the discovery of genetic linkage and recombination.

282. (A) Produce offspring identical to themselves when self-pollinated.
Organisms are considered pure-breeding when they have two identical alleles for a specific trait. Because they only possess one version of the gene to pass on, their offspring will consistently display the same phenotype as the parent generation after generation. These individuals were essential for Mendel's experiments, as they provided a stable and predictable starting point for crossing different varieties and observing how traits are masked or revealed in subsequent generations.

283. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
A linkage group consists of all the genes located on a single chromosome that tend to be inherited together as a unit. While it is true that these groups correspond to the chromosomes, the total number of linkage groups in a diploid organism is equal to the number of homologous pairs, which is the haploid number. Therefore, while the definition of linkage groups is correct, the statement regarding their total number in an organism is scientifically inaccurate.

284. (B) The mitochondrial genome is generally inherited maternally, while the nuclear genome is inherited from both parents.
Most of an individual's DNA is found in the nucleus and is inherited equally from both the mother and the father. However, the small circular genome found in mitochondria is passed to all offspring exclusively through the cytoplasm of the mother's egg cell. This non-Mendelian form of heredity ensures that the entire mitochondrial lineage is tracked through the maternal line, providing a unique and consistent pathway for transmitting organelle-based genetic traits across many generations.

285. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Because males possess only one X chromosome and a Y chromosome, they only have a single allele for any gene located on the X. This state, known as hemizygosity, means that if a male inherits a recessive mutant allele, he has no second copy to mask its effect. Consequently, he will always express the trait. This is why males are much more frequently affected by X-linked disorders than females, who can be healthy carriers.

286. (D) Silent mutation
Due to the redundancy of the genetic code, several different triplet DNA sequences can code for the same amino acid. A substitution of a single nucleotide that results in a new codon for the same amino acid will not change the structure of the final protein. These mutations have no impact on the protein's function or the organism's observable characteristics. They are often neutral and can accumulate in a population without affecting the fitness of individuals.

287. (A) Point mutation
Structural alterations to chromosomes involve large-scale changes, such as segments being lost, repeated, flipped, or moved to different chromosomes. These events change the physical organization or total amount of DNA in a visible way. In contrast, a point mutation is a change in just a single nucleotide base pair within a gene. While it can have significant phenotypic effects, it is a molecular change rather than a large-scale structural rearrangement of the chromosome itself.

288. (A) DNA molecule used to carry foreign genetic material into another cell.
In genetic engineering, specialized vehicles are needed to deliver a desired gene into a host organism. These are often small, circular DNA molecules called plasmids or modified viruses. They are designed to replicate independently within the host, ensuring that the foreign gene is copied and expressed. This tool is fundamental to Recombinant DNA Technology, allowing scientists to create genetically modified

NODIA

240. (B) The mode of inheritance of a genetic trait.
By analyzing how a specific characteristic or disorder is passed through many generations of a family, geneticists can determine if the trait is dominant or recessive. It also helps identify if the gene is located on a sex chromosome or an autosome. While this chart provides vital information about inheritance patterns, it cannot reveal the precise molecular sequence of a gene or the total number of chromosomes.

241. (B) The chiasma
This X-shaped structure represents the physical point where two non-sister chromatids have broken and rejoined to exchange genetic material during meiosis. It is the visible evidence of crossing over, which is the actual process that leads to recombination between linked genes. Each such structure corresponds to at least one crossover event, allowing for new combinations of alleles to be formed and passed on to the resulting gametes.

242. (A) Sex-limited trait
Certain physical characteristics are only expressed in one sex, even though the genes for those traits are present on non-sex chromosomes in both males and females. The expression of these genes is typically triggered or suppressed by sex hormones like testosterone. A beard is a primary example, as the genes for facial hair are inherited by both sexes but are usually only activated in males after they reach biological maturity.

243. (C) Both B and C are correct.
As our understanding of molecular biology grew, scientists realized that many proteins are built from several separate chains, each coded by its own gene. Additionally, some genes are transcribed into functional RNA molecules that are never translated into proteins. Therefore, the original idea that one gene makes one complete enzyme was refined to reflect that genes specifically code for individual polypeptides or for various types of essential non-protein RNA.

244. (D) 4
The number of different types of gametes an organism can produce is determined by how many genes are in a mixed, or heterozygous, state. In this genotype, only two of the three genes possess two different alleles. Applying the mathematical rule of two raised to the power of the number of heterozygous pairs results in four possible unique combinations. The homozygous gene does not contribute to the diversity of the resulting gametes.

245. (C) 3 normal : 1 vestigial
When two individuals who are both carriers of a recessive trait are crossed, their offspring follow a predictable phenotypic pattern. Statistically, three-quarters of the resulting generation will display the dominant normal phenotype, while one-quarter will show the recessive trait. This three-to-one ratio is a fundamental result of Mendelian segregation, reflecting the random combination of alleles during the process of fertilization in sexually reproducing organisms like the fruit fly.

246. (B) To determine if two recessive mutations are in the same gene or different genes.
This functional test involves crossing two mutant organisms that show the same phenotype. If the offspring are normal, it proves that the parents carry mutations in different genes, as each parent provided the functional copy the other lacked. If the offspring still show the mutant trait, the mutations are allelic, meaning they are in the same gene. This is a vital tool for mapping the functional units of DNA.

247. (D) Genetic map
By calculating the frequency of recombination between various pairs of linked genes, scientists can determine their relative order and the distance between them. A higher frequency of crossovers indicates that the genes are physically further apart on the chromosome. This data is used to construct a linear diagram showing the positions of genes, which is essential for understanding the organization of the genome and tracking inherited traits.

248. (A) It does not follow Mendelian laws of segregation and independent assortment.
Inheritance involving genes in organelles like mitochondria or chloroplasts is fundamentally different from nuclear genetics. These genes are located in the cytoplasm and are typically passed down exclusively from the female parent. As a result, they do not show the predictable

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

in the cytoplasm of the egg and are not present in the pollen, they are passed down exclusively from the female parent. This non-Mendelian form of heredity means that the offspring will always have the same leaf traits as the mother plant that produced them.

232. (A) Trisomy 18 (Edwards syndrome)
A chromosomal display is a powerful tool for identifying large-scale genetic errors, such as having an extra or missing chromosome. Edwards syndrome is caused by the presence of a third copy of chromosome eighteen, which is clearly visible when the chromosomes are stained and organized. In contrast, disorders like cystic fibrosis or sickle cell anemia involve tiny changes at the molecular level that cannot be seen on a standard karyotype.

233. (B) Transversion
This type of point mutation involves the substitution of a single nitrogenous base from one chemical family with a base from a different family. Specifically, a double-ring purine is replaced by a single-ring pyrimidine, or vice versa. This represents a more significant chemical change to the DNA structure than a simple transition and can potentially alter the triplet code, changing the amino acid sequence of the resulting protein.

234. (A) No crossing over occurs between the genes.
When two genes are located extremely close to each other on a chromosome, they are so tightly tied together that they are almost never separated during meiosis. Without the physical exchange of genetic material between homologous chromosomes, the gametes will only carry the original combinations of alleles inherited from the parents. This results in offspring that lack any new or recombinant phenotypic characteristics for those specific traits.

235. (D) Law of Segregation
This fundamental rule of genetics states that the two factors for a heritable trait must separate during the formation of reproductive cells. This ensuring that each gamete receives only one copy. At fertilization, these separate factors combine again to determine the trait in the offspring. This process provides the logical explanation for why recessive traits can disappear in one generation and then reappear in the next.

236. (B) Codominance
In the human blood system, certain alleles are both fully expressed in the individual's physical appearance. A person with this specific genotype produces two different types of sugar molecules on the surface of their red blood cells. Neither allele masks the other, and the result is not a blend but a simultaneous display of both traits. This demonstrates that relationships between alleles can be more complex than simple dominance.

237. (C) 1:1:1:1
In a cross between a dihybrid and a homozygous recessive individual, the genes will assort independently if they are located on different chromosomes. This random distribution produces four types of gametes in equal numbers, resulting in four different phenotypes among the offspring in a perfectly balanced proportion. This predictable outcome is a classic test for determining whether two genes follow Mendel's second law during the process of reproduction.

NODIA

238. (D) Does not include the centromere
This chromosomal rearrangement involves a segment of DNA that breaks in two places on a single arm, flips one hundred and eighty degrees, and reinserts itself. Unlike a pericentric inversion, this change happens entirely on one side of the chromosome's primary constriction point. While the total genetic material usually remains the same, this alteration can cause significant problems when homologous chromosomes attempt to pair up and exchange material during meiosis.

239. (A) None of the children will have the disease.
Mitochondrial disorders are passed down exclusively through the maternal line because the egg cell provides all the cytoplasm and organelles to the zygote. Sperm cells do not contribute mitochondria to the offspring. Therefore, if the father is affected but the mother is healthy, none of their children will inherit the mutated organelle DNA or the disease. The children will all have the same healthy mitochondrial genotype as their mother.

257. (B) Can replicate independently within a host cell.
These small, circular DNA molecules are found in bacteria and are separate from the main chromosome. In genetic engineering, they are used as vehicles to carry foreign genes into a host organism. Their ability to copy themselves autonomously ensures that once a new gene is inserted, many copies will be produced as the host cell grows and divides. This makes them a vital tool for cloning and producing medicinal proteins.

258. (A) Two individuals of the parental (P) generation
In classic genetic experiments, the first generation of offspring is produced by mating two pure-breeding parents with different versions of a trait. For example, crossing a tall plant with a dwarf plant results in a generation of all tall hybrids. These individuals are all heterozygous, possessing one allele from each parent. This generation serves as the starting point for observing how traits segregate and reappear in subsequent generations of the family.

259. (C) 50%
Recombination occurs when homologous chromosomes exchange segments during meiosis. The maximum possible rate of these events is one-half because even with multiple crossovers, the random shuffling of alleles only produces recombinant gametes half of the time. When this limit is reached, the genes appear to assort independently, even if they are located on the same chromosome. This frequency is identical to what is observed for genes on entirely different chromosomes.

260. (A) 3 only
This genetic test is specifically designed to determine if two different recessive mutations affect the same gene. It works by crossing two mutant organisms to see if they can produce normal offspring. It is not used for dominant mutations, and if mutations are in different genes, the offspring will be wild-type, not mutant. Therefore, the only accurate statement is that this test helps define the functional unit, or gene, in the genome.

NODIA

261. (C) Carrier
This term describes a person who possesses one dominant allele and one recessive allele for a specific genetic condition. Because the dominant allele masks the effect of the recessive one, the individual is healthy and does not show any symptoms of the disorder. However, they can still pass the mutant gene to their children. If their partner is also a carrier, there is a chance their offspring will inherit two recessive copies and express the disease.

262. (B) Klinefelter syndrome
This condition is a common chromosomal abnormality in males, characterized by the presence of an extra X chromosome. Instead of the usual forty-six chromosomes, these individuals have forty-seven. This genetic imbalance leads to several physical and developmental characteristics, including reduced muscle mass and infertility. It is a classic example of trisomy, where a specific chromosome is present in three copies instead of the normal homologous pair.

263. (D) The change in the nucleotide sequence does not lead to a change in the amino acid sequence.
The genetic code is redundant, meaning multiple three-letter DNA sequences can specify the same amino acid. This allows some nucleotide substitutions to occur without altering the final protein. Because the building blocks of the protein remain identical, the resulting protein functions normally. These mutations are effectively invisible to the organism, as they have no impact on its physical characteristics, biological health, or overall survival in the environment.

264. (A) Haploid
This biological term describes a cell or organism that possesses only a single set of chromosomes. In humans and many other species, this condition is normal for reproductive cells like eggs and sperm. These gametes carry one copy of each gene to ensure that when fertilization occurs, the resulting offspring will have the standard double set of chromosomes. This state is essential for maintaining a consistent chromosomal count across many generations of a species.

three-to-one ratios seen in Mendel's crosses. This uniparental transmission ensures that all offspring inherit the same organelle genotype as their mother, bypassing standard Mendelian rules.

249. (C) XX
In humans and many other mammals, the sex of an individual is determined by a pair of specialized chromosomes. Females inherit one of these chromosomes from their mother and another identical one from their father. Possessing two of these chromosomes results in female biological development. This pair is distinguished from the mismatched combination found in males, which is responsible for triggering the development of male characteristics during embryonic growth.

250. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Understanding genetics requires clear definitions of its core concepts. Alleles are the alternative forms of a gene that exist in a population. A locus is the specific physical site on a chromosome where a gene is located. Genotype refers to the internal genetic makeup of an individual, while phenotype describes the observable physical and behavioral characteristics that result from those genes interacting with the environment. Together, these terms form the basic language of heredity.

251. (D) Blending inheritance
Before the laws of genetics were established, many scientists believed that traits from parents were mixed together like fluids, resulting in an intermediate appearance in the offspring. Mendel's work proved this wrong by showing that hereditary factors are distinct units that remain separate and do not change. This particulate nature explains why a recessive trait can disappear for a generation and then reappear perfectly unchanged in a later generation.

252. (B) 24
A linkage group consists of all the genes located on a single chromosome that tend to be inherited together. Humans have twenty-two pairs of autosomes. In males, the two sex chromosomes are different from each other and carry different sets of genes. Therefore, a male possesses twenty-two autosome linkage groups plus one for the X and one for the Y, totaling twenty-four distinct groups of linked genes in his entire genome.

253. (C) 1:2:1
In this inheritance pattern, the heterozygous individual displays a phenotype that is a mixture of the two homozygous parents. When these hybrids are crossed with each other, the resulting generation displays three different appearances. One-quarter show the trait of one parent, one-half show the intermediate blend, and one-quarter show the trait of the other parent. This phenotypic ratio exactly matches the underlying genetic distribution, unlike standard Mendelian dominance.

254. (D) I^Ai, I^Bi, or ii
For a child to have blood type O, they must inherit one recessive allele from each parent. The mother has type A blood and has an O child, so she must be heterozygous. The father must also contribute a recessive allele. Therefore, the father could have type A, type B, or type O blood, provided he is carrying at least one recessive gene in his genotype to pass to the offspring.

255. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
This severe blood disorder is a primary example of how a very small change in DNA can lead to significant disease. A single nucleotide substitution alters a codon in the gene for a protein that carries oxygen. This results in one amino acid being replaced by another, which changes the protein's shape and causes red blood cells to deform. This direct link between a molecular mutation and a physical disorder is fundamental to medical genetics.

256. (B) Inversion
This chromosomal abnormality occurs when a segment of DNA breaks at two points, rotates one hundred and eighty degrees, and then reattaches to the same chromosome. While the total amount of genetic material usually remains the same, the change in gene order can disrupt the function of genes near the breaks. It also often causes significant complications when homologous chromosomes attempt to pair up and exchange material during meiosis.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

273. (B) Maternal effect (nuclear)
The physical direction of a snail's shell is determined by proteins or mRNA already present in the egg's cytoplasm, which were produced based on the mother's own nuclear genotype. This means the offspring's appearance reflects the mother's genetic makeup rather than its own combination of alleles. This is distinct from organelle inheritance, as the instructions come from the mother's nucleus but act before the offspring's own genes take control of its development.

274. (A) Diploid (2n)
Most cells in the human body possess two complete sets of chromosomes, one inherited from each parent. This double set, totaling forty-six chromosomes, provides two copies of every gene, which helps maintain genetic stability and allows for complex interactions between alleles. This state is maintained through mitosis as cells grow and repair tissues. It is only reduced to a single set during the specialized process of meiosis that produces reproductive cells.

275. (B) Distance in map units between the genes.
The percentage of offspring that show new, non-parental combinations of alleles is a direct indicator of how often crossing over occurs between two loci. Geneticists use this frequency to estimate the relative physical spacing between genes on a chromosome. One percent recombination is defined as one unit of distance. By measuring these values, researchers can construct linear maps that show the precise order and arrangement of genes along the chromosome's structure.

276. (D) A gene in the mitochondrial genome
While most genetic information is located on the chromosomes within the cell nucleus, some genes are found in specialized organelles like mitochondria. This DNA is separate from the main genome and follows unique inheritance patterns, typically being passed down only through the maternal line. These extra-nuclear genes are essential for energy production and represent a small but vital part of the total genetic material that is inherited by an individual across many generations.

277. (A) Autosomal dominant
This inheritance pattern is characterized by a trait that does not skip generations and affects both males and females with equal frequency. Since only one copy of the dominant allele is needed to show the trait, every affected person must have at least one affected parent. Statistically, an affected individual will pass the trait to approximately half of their children, as they carry one dominant and one normal recessive allele to contribute to their offspring.

278. (B) The fusion of two acrocentric chromosomes into one large chromosome.
This specific chromosomal rearrangement involves the loss of the very short arms of two chromosomes and the subsequent joining of their long arms at the centromere. The result is a single, much larger chromosome that contains most of the original genetic material. While the individual carrying this translocation is often healthy, it can lead to the production of gametes with an extra chromosome, which is a known cause of conditions like Down syndrome.

279. (B) Potential chemical mutagens
This scientific test uses a specialized strain of bacteria to determine if a specific substance can cause changes in DNA. If the substance increases the frequency of mutations in the bacteria, it is identified as a potential hazard. This tool is widely used in medicine and industry to screen chemicals and drugs for their ability to damage genetic material, providing an essential safeguard for human health and environmental safety in the modern world.

280. (A) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
Chromosomal alterations are classified by the specific type of structural change that occurs. Deletions involve lost DNA, while duplications result in repeated segments. Inversions occur when a piece is flipped backwards, and translocations involve the movement of a segment to a different, non-paired chromosome. These different errors can lead to various developmental and health problems by disrupting gene function or changing the total amount of genetic material in an organism's cells.

NODIA

265. (C) Sex-influenced traits are due to genes on autosomes, while sex-linked traits are due to genes on sex chromosomes.
Sex-linked traits are controlled by genes located on the X or Y chromosomes, following specific inheritance patterns based on sex. Sex-influenced traits are determined by genes on non-sex chromosomes but their expression is modified by the individual's sex hormones. For example, a single allele might act as dominant in males but recessive in females. This distinction is fundamental to understanding why certain hereditary traits appear more frequently in one sex than the other.

266. (A) Tracing the inheritance of traits through generations of a family.
This visual tool is a family tree that uses standardized symbols to show how specific characteristics or genetic disorders move through multiple generations. Geneticists analyze these charts to determine whether a trait is dominant or recessive and if it is linked to a sex chromosome. This method is particularly vital in human genetics, as it provides a way to study heredity without performing unethical controlled breeding experiments.

267. (D) 45, X
This genetic disorder occurs in females who are born with only one functional X chromosome instead of the usual pair. This chromosomal abnormality results in a total of forty-five chromosomes in each cell. It leads to various physical features, such as short stature and infertility. This condition is a form of monosomy, where a single chromosome is missing, and it is usually diagnosed using a karyotype to visualize the entire chromosomal complement.

268. (B) Cause: Nondisjunction; Effect: Aneuploidy
During cell division, if homologous chromosomes or sister chromatids fail to separate correctly, the resulting cells will have an abnormal number of chromosomes. This biological error is the direct cause of conditions where an individual has an extra or missing chromosome. While other genetic events like point mutations or crossing over affect the genome, they do not lead to the large-scale change in chromosome count that defines aneuploid conditions in organisms.

269. (B) Pleiotropy
This genetic phenomenon describes a single gene that influences several different, seemingly unrelated physical or physiological traits. When such a gene is mutated, it can lead to a wide range of symptoms across various organ systems in the body. Primary examples include conditions like sickle cell anemia, where a single defect in hemoglobin leads to multiple health problems, illustrating how individual genes often have complex and widespread roles in biological development.

270. (A) 2, 4, 3, 1
Meiosis begins with the pairing of homologous chromosomes, followed by the physical exchange of genetic material through crossing over. Next, these paired chromosomes align at the center of the cell. Finally, the homologous chromosomes are pulled apart to opposite ends of the dividing cell. This precise sequence of events ensures that each resulting gamete receives a unique and balanced set of genetic information, providing the foundation for variation in sexually reproducing species.

271. (A) Gene interaction (epistasis)
When two or more genes influence a single physical trait, their combined effect can produce phenotypic ratios that differ from Mendel's standard expectations. In this case, the interaction between different genes masks or modifies the observed outcomes. A nine-to-seven ratio often indicates that a dominant allele at both loci is required for a specific trait to be expressed. These complex relationships demonstrate that the pathway from genotype to phenotype can involve multiple genetic layers.

272. (B) An individual needs only one copy of the allele to express the disorder.
In this type of inheritance, the presence of a single mutant allele is sufficient to cause the phenotype, regardless of the second allele at that locus. An affected individual usually has one affected parent and a fifty percent chance of passing the condition to each of their children. This contrasts with recessive traits, which require two copies of the allele to be manifest, allowing the condition to remain hidden in carriers.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

organisms and produce essential medicines like insulin or various human growth hormones.

289. (B) Dominance
Mendel's observations of monohybrid crosses showed that when two different alleles are present in a hybrid individual, one often completely hides the physical expression of the other. The trait that is visible is labeled dominant, while the hidden one is called recessive. This principle explained why certain traits would disappear in the first generation of offspring only to reappear in the second, providing a foundation for understanding how genetic factors interact in diploid organisms.

290. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Human genetic disorders follow various distinct patterns of transmission. Metabolic conditions like PKU require two recessive alleles on an autosome. Huntington's disease is caused by a single dominant allele on a non-sex chromosome. Disorders like hemophilia are linked to the X chromosome and primarily affect males. All three statements accurately categorize these common medical conditions by their respective modes of inheritance, which is essential for accurate genetic counseling and clinical risk assessment for families.

291. (C) 1:1:1:1
When a dihybrid individual is bred with a partner that is homozygous recessive for both traits, the resulting offspring follow a predictable distribution. If the two genes are located on different chromosomes, they will assort independently during meiosis. This random shuffling produces four different phenotypes in equal proportions. This perfectly balanced ratio is a standard indicator that the genes are not linked and follow Mendel's second law, allowing for maximum genetic variation in the progeny.

292. (D) Extra-chromosomal inheritance
Some hereditary traits are determined by genes located in organelles outside the cell nucleus, such as those found in light-harvesting structures in plants. Because these organelles are located in the cytoplasm and are typically passed from parent to offspring primarily through the maternal egg, this form of heredity does not follow standard Mendelian laws. This uniparental transmission ensures that all offspring inherit the same organelle DNA as their mother, bypassing the usual rules of chromosomal segregation.

293. (C) Turner syndrome
This condition occurs in females who possess only one functional X chromosome instead of the usual pair. This chromosomal imbalance results in a total of forty-five chromosomes in each cell. It leads to characteristic physical features, such as short stature and infertility. This condition is a form of monosomy, where a single chromosome is missing from the total set. It is typically diagnosed using a karyotype to visualize the individual's entire chromosomal complement for medical evaluation.

294. (B) Inversion
This chromosomal rearrangement occurs when a segment of DNA breaks at two points, rotates one hundred and eighty degrees, and then reattaches to the same chromosome. While the total amount of genetic material usually remains the same, the change in gene order can disrupt the function of genes near the breaks. It also often causes significant complications when homologous chromosomes attempt to pair up and exchange material during the formation of reproductive cells during the process of meiosis.

NODIA

295. (C) Genotype
This term refers to the complete set of alleles that an individual possesses for a specific gene or across their entire genome. While the physical appearance may be influenced by the environment, this internal code remains the permanent biological blueprint inherited from the parents. It is often represented by letters in genetic problems to show whether an organism is homozygous or heterozygous for a given characteristic. This internal makeup determines the range of possible phenotypes for the individual.

296. (A) Incomplete dominance
In this inheritance pattern, the heterozygous offspring displays a physical appearance that is an intermediate blend of the two homozygous parents. This happens because the dominant allele does not completely hide the presence of the recessive one. A common example is the snapdragon flower, where crossing red and white plants produces pink offspring, clearly showing

that the relationship between alleles can be more complex than simple dominance. This results in phenotypic ratios that exactly match the genotypic ratios.

297. (C) Crossing over
During the early stages of meiosis, homologous chromosomes pair up and trade segments of DNA. This physical exchange creates new combinations of alleles on a single chromosome that were not present in either parent. This process is the primary mechanism for shuffling genetic material and increasing the diversity of the resulting gametes. It ensures that each offspring receives a unique set of genetic instructions, which is essential for the long-term survival and evolution of sexually reproducing species.

298. (A) Ethical considerations prevent controlled breeding experiments in humans.
While scientists can easily perform controlled crosses with plants and insects to study heredity, such experiments are impossible and unethical with humans. Instead, geneticists rely on tracking traits through existing family histories using specialized charts. These pedigrees provide the necessary data to determine if a condition is dominant or recessive and how it is transmitted through generations, making them a vital tool for clinical diagnosis and for assessing the risk of inherited disorders in other biological relatives.

299. (B) Recombinant
Geneticists use a specific unit to measure the relative distance between genes based on how often they are separated by crossing over during meiosis. By definition, a one percent chance of a crossover occurring between two points on a chromosome is one unit of distance. This means that in a standard cross, one out of every one hundred offspring will show a new, non-parental combination of traits. These maps are essential for understanding the organization of the entire genome.

300. (B) Sex-influenced inheritance
Certain autosomal traits are expressed differently in males and females, often due to the influence of different hormone levels. In these cases, a single allele may act as a dominant factor in one sex while remaining recessive in the other. This causes the trait to appear more frequently or with greater intensity in one sex, despite the genes being located on non-sex chromosomes. Pattern baldness in humans is a primary example of this unique sex-related pattern of genetic expression.

www.nodia.in

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

CHAPTER 08

Diversity of Life Forms and Applied Zoology

NODIA

1. In the Linnaean system of classification, which of the following is considered the basic unit of taxonomy?
(A) Kingdom
(B) Species
(C) Genus
(D) Family

2. Which level of organization is exemplified by the organism Volvox, which consists of a number of cells integrated with some division of labour?
(A) Colonial
(B) Unicellular
(C) Tissue level
(D) Organ level

3. Consider the following statements regarding the natural history of the Indian subcontinent.
Statement I: The Western Ghats are recognized as a global biodiversity hotspot.
Statement II: The Thar Desert is characterized by extremely high rainfall and dense evergreen forests.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

4. Identify the incorrect statement regarding common human parasites.
(A) Plasmodium vivax is transmitted via the female Anopheles mosquito bite.
(B) Ascaris lumbricoides is a roundworm that infects through the fecal-oral route.
(C) Wuchereria bancrofti is the nematode that causes chronic lymphatic filariasis.
(D) Taenia solium infection occurs mainly through consuming undercooked beef.

5. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): In composite fish culture, several species of fish are stocked together in a single pond.
Reason (R): This practice ensures that all the food available in different zones of the pond is effectively utilized.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

6. A scientist discovers a new organism and names it Rattus rattus. What does this specific format of binomial nomenclature, where the generic and specific names are identical, signify?
(A) It is a trinomial nomenclature.
(B) It is a tautonym.
(C) It is a homonym.
(D) It is a synonym.

7. What is the most significant advantage of a multicellular level of organization over a unicellular one?
(A) Enhanced ability to thrive in various aquatic environments.
(B) A significantly smaller surface area to volume ratio.
(C) The capacity for specialized types of asexual reproduction.
(D) Potential for cell specialization and division of labour.

8. What is the primary cause for the seasonal migration of many bird species, such as the Siberian Crane, to the Indian subcontinent?
(A) To find suitable climate and food during winter months.

(B) To avoid native predators during the active mating season.
(C) To participate in annual international avian flyway events.
(D) To establish permanent new territories in southern regions.

9. Identify the correct pair of a parasite and its intermediate host.
(A) Taenia solium - Snail
(B) Wuchereria bancrofti - Pig
(C) Fasciola hepatica - Snail
(D) Plasmodium vivax - Sandfly

10. All of the following are key products of apiculture EXCEPT:
(A) Lac
(B) Honey
(C) Beeswax
(D) Royal Jelly

11. Which of the following statements correctly describes a taxon?
(A) It represents a specific collection of species from various genera.
(B) It refers only to the highest level of classification, the Kingdom.
(C) It constitutes a comprehensive list of all known biological organisms.
(D) It represents any rank in the hierarchical classification of organisms.

12. A biologist observes an organism that has specialized cells, but these cells are not organized into definite tissues or organs. The organism belongs to Phylum Porifera. This represents which level of organization?
(A) Protoplasmic level
(B) Cellular level
(C) Tissue level
(D) Organ system level

13. Match List-I with List-II regarding animals and their habitats.
List I: (Animal)
P. Great Indian Bustard
Q. Lion-tailed Macaque
R. Bengal Tiger
S. Snow Leopard
List II: (Typical Habitat in India)
1. Western Ghats
2. High altitude Himalayas
3. Grasslands of Rajasthan
4. Sunderbans Mangroves
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3

14. What is the term for an organism that harbours the adult, sexually mature stage of a parasite?
(A) Intermediate host
(B) Paratenic host
(C) Vector
(D) Definitive host

15. Consider the following statements regarding sericulture.
Statement I: Sericulture exclusively involves the rearing of Bombyx mori for silk production.
Statement II: The silkworm feeds on mulberry leaves during its larval stage.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

16. Identify the incorrectly matched pair according to taxonomic hierarchy.
(A) Phylum - Arthropoda
(B) Order - Panthera
(C) Class - Mammalia
(D) Family - Hominidae

17. The simplest form of life, existing as a single cell that performs all vital functions, is known as a _____ organism.
(A) colonial
(B) unicellular
(C) multicellular
(D) symbiotic

18. Which statement about the natural history of mammals in India is incorrect?
(A) The red panda is commonly found in the desert regions of Rajasthan.
(B) The Asiatic lion is naturally found only in the Gir forest of Gujarat.
(C) The one-horned rhinoceros is primarily found in the grasslands of Assam.
(D) The Bengal tiger is the national animal of India and is found in various habitats across

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

the country.

19. A patient presents with recurring cycles of high fever, chills, and sweating. A blood smear analysis reveals the presence of ring-stage trophozoites inside erythrocytes. Which pathogen is most likely the cause of this condition?
(A) Leishmania donovani
(B) Trypanosoma gambiense
(C) Plasmodium species
(D) Wuchereria bancrofti

20. Which of the following is the most appropriate reason for selecting different species like Catla, Rohu, and Mrigal for composite fish culture?
(A) They possess significantly different annual breeding seasons.
(B) They command vastly different market prices in various regions.
(C) They are highly resistant to the exact same set of diseases.
(D) They exhibit non-competitive feeding in distinct water zones.

21. Consider the following statements regarding the rules of binomial nomenclature:
1. The generic name always begins with a capital letter.
2. The specific epithet is never capitalized.
3. Both names are printed in italics or underlined separately when handwritten.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

22. The evolution from a colonial form like Volvox to a truly multicellular organism is considered a significant evolutionary step. What is the primary causal factor driving this transition?
(A) The requirement for faster locomotion in deep aquatic environments.
(B) The efficiency gained through specialization of distinct cell types.
(C) The development of a thick outer protective layer against predators.
(D) The ability to perform complex photosynthesis more effectively today.

23. All of the following are major habitat types found within the Indian subcontinent EXCEPT:
(A) Tropical rainforests
(B) Alpine meadows
(C) Mangrove swamps
(D) Tundra

24. A public health officer is designing a program to control the spread of Kala-azar in a village. Which of the following measures would be most directly effective?
(A) Controlling the population of sandflies (Phlebotomus).
(B) Improving sanitation to prevent fecal-oral contamination.
(C) Eliminating stagnant water to control mosquito breeding.
(D) Promoting the thorough cooking of pork.

25. Which statement accurately describes the fisheries resources in Madhya Pradesh?
(A) It is dominated by marine fisheries due to a long coastline.
(B) It is the leading state in India for prawn culture.
(C) It primarily consists of inland fisheries focused on rivers and large reservoirs.
(D) Its fisheries are exclusively based on cold-water species from Himalayan rivers.

26. The term 'taxonomy' was first coined by:
(A) A.P. de Candolle
(B) Carolus Linnaeus
(C) Charles Darwin
(D) John Ray

27. Consider the following statements regarding levels of organization:
Statement I: In organisms at the tissue level of organization, cells are grouped together to perform a common function.
Statement II: Cnidarians, such as jellyfish and corals, are classic examples of the tissue level of organization.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

28. Identify the correct pair of a bird and its status or characteristic feature in India.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

71. A classification system based on evolutionary relationships among organisms is known as:
(A) An artificial system
(B) A natural system
(C) A phylogenetic system
(D) A numerical system

72. The organisation of cells into well-defined groups with specific functions, known as tissues, is a key characteristic of:
(A) Protozoa
(B) Metazoa
(C) Protista
(D) Monera

73. The high-altitude regions of the Himalayas are home to which of the following mammals adapted to cold, rugged terrain?
(A) Blackbuck
(B) Nilgai
(C) Snow Leopard
(D) Swamp Deer

74. Infection with Ascaris lumbricoides most commonly occurs through:
(A) Ingesting food or water contaminated with embryonated eggs.
(B) The bite of an insect vector.
(C) Walking barefoot on contaminated soil.
(D) Consuming undercooked pork or beef.

75. What is the "queen substance" in a honeybee colony?
(A) A special type of high-energy honey fed to the queen.
(B) A pheromone produced by the queen to regulate colony activities.
(C) The unique genetic material passed from the queen to her offspring.
(D) The specific royal jelly used only to rear potential new queens.

76. If two species belong to the same Order, they must also belong to the same:
(A) Family
(B) Class
(C) Genus
(D) Species

77. Consider the following statements about different levels of organization:
1. Sponges exhibit a cellular level of organization.
2. Platyhelminthes are the first phylum to show an organ level of organization.
3. Annelids possess a well-developed organ system level of organization.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

NODIA

78. The term 'migration' in zoology is best defined as:
(A) The random movement of an animal within its home range area.
(B) Regular, seasonal movement from one region to another and back.
(C) The dispersal of young animals away from their parent groups.
(D) The process of an animal entering a state of dormancy in winter.

79. The definitive host for the malarial parasite Plasmodium is:
(A) Human
(B) Pig
(C) Female Anopheles mosquito
(D) Snail

80. A beekeeper notices that a few larvae in the hive are being fed a special diet of 'royal jelly' throughout their development. What will these larvae develop into?
(A) Queen bees
(B) Drones
(C) Worker bees
(D) Soldier bees

81. Which of the following is an incorrect representation of a taxonomic category?
(A) Class - Insecta
(B) Species - sapiens
(C) Genus - Homo
(D) Family - Musca

82. The digestive system in the phylum Platyhelminthes is incomplete, with a single opening. This body plan is referred to as:
(A) Tube-within-a-tube
(B) Blind sac

(A) The Siberian Crane
(B) The Great Indian Bustard
(C) The Amur Falcon
(D) The Demoiselle Crane

39. Identify the incorrect statement regarding parasitic diseases.
(A) The pathogen Leishmania donovani is a protozoan.
(B) Elephantiasis is caused by a nematode worm.
(C) The vector for Chagas disease is the tsetse fly.
(D) Malaria is caused by a sporozoan parasite.

40. Which of the following is a bottom-dwelling fish commonly used in composite fish culture in India?
(A) Catla
(B) Rohu
(C) Silver Carp
(D) Mrigal

41. What is the main criterion for the biological species concept?
(A) Morphological similarity
(B) Shared ecological niche
(C) Reproductive isolation
(D) Genetic similarity

42. The presence of organ systems for functions like digestion, circulation, and reproduction is a characteristic feature of which level of organization?
(A) Cellular level
(B) Organ system level
(C) Tissue level
(D) Organ level

43. Which of the following is the most defining characteristic of the Sundarbans habitat in India?
(A) High-altitude coniferous forests near the peak.
(B) Arid sandy plains with very sparse vegetation.
(C) Dense mangrove forests in a deltaic region.
(D) Wet temperate forests with high annual rainfall.

44. Which of the following is an ectoparasite of domestic animals?
(A) Tick
(B) Fasciola hepatica
(C) Ascaris lumbricoides
(D) Taenia solium

45. Match List-I with List-II regarding types of culture and their organisms.
List I: (Type of Culture)
P. Sericulture
Q. Apiculture
R. Pisciculture
S. Prawn Culture
List II: (Primary Organism)
1. Apis mellifera
2. Bombyx mori
3. Macrobrachium rosenbergii
4. Labeo rohita
(A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2

46. The scientific name of an organism consists of two parts. What do these two parts represent, respectively?
(A) Kingdom and Phylum
(B) Genus and Species
(C) Family and Genus
(D) Order and Family

47. In the context of levels of organization, which statement is true?
(A) An organ system consists of several organs working together.
(B) An organ is a group of similar cells performing a specific function.
(C) A tissue is a structure composed of different types of organs.
(D) Multicellular organisms lack any form of cellular organization.

48. A field biologist is studying animal adaptations in the Thar Desert. Which adaptation would they most likely observe in mammals living there?
(A) Nocturnal behaviour to avoid daytime heat.
(B) Thick layer of blubber for insulation.
(C) Prehensile tail for climbing trees.
(D) Gills for breathing in occasional water

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(A) Siberian Crane - A resident, non-migratory bird of southern India.
(B) Great Indian Bustard - A critically endangered bird found in arid grasslands.
(C) Indian Peafowl - An endangered species protected under Schedule I of the Wildlife Act.
(D) House Sparrow - A large predatory bird of the Himalayan region.

29. Arrange the following stages of the life cycle of Ascaris lumbricoides in the correct chronological order after ingestion of the embryonated egg.
P. Larvae hatch in the small intestine.
Q. Larvae penetrate the intestinal wall and enter the bloodstream.
R. Larvae migrate to the lungs, are coughed up and swallowed.
S. Adult worms develop in the small intestine.
The correct sequence is:
(A) P, Q, R, S
(B) Q, P, R, S
(C) P, R, Q, S
(D) Q, R, P, S

30. What is sericulture?
(A) The scientific rearing of honeybees for honey.
(B) The cultivation of lac insects for lac production.
(C) The culture of prawns and shrimps in controlled environments.
(D) The commercial rearing of silkworms to produce silk.

31. In the hierarchical classification, which taxon is placed between Phylum and Order?
(A) Class
(B) Genus
(C) Family
(D) Kingdom

32. The transition from the cellular level to the tissue level of organization first occurred in which of the following phyla?
(A) Porifera
(B) Cnidaria
(C) Platyhelminthes
(D) Annelida

33. The annual migration of monarch butterflies from North America to Mexico is an example of what kind of migration?
(A) Altitudinal migration
(B) Local migration
(C) Latitudinal migration
(D) Diurnal migration

34. Cysticercosis is a severe tissue infection in humans caused by the larval stage of which parasite?
(A) Ascaris lumbricoides
(B) Fasciola hepatica
(C) Ancylostoma duodenale
(D) Taenia solium

35. The technique of 'hypophysation' is widely used in freshwater fish culture for what purpose?
(A) To prevent diseases in the pond.
(B) To increase the oxygen level in the water.
(C) To induce breeding in carps.
(D) To control the growth of aquatic weeds.

36. According to the rules of binomial nomenclature, what is the correct way to write the scientific name of humans?
(A) Homo Sapiens
(B) Homo sapiens
(C) homo sapiens
(D) Homo Sapiens

37. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): Organisms like Amoeba and Paramecium are considered "immortal" in a biological sense.
Reason (R): They reproduce by binary fission, where the parent cell divides into daughter cells, leaving no natural death of the parent body.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

NODIA

38. The Keoladeo National Park in Rajasthan, India, is a world-famous wintering ground for which migratory bird?

61. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): The scientific name of an organism is universal and unique.
Reason (R): The International Code of Zoological Nomenclature (ICZN) provides a standardized set of rules for naming animals, preventing ambiguity and duplication.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

62. What is the fundamental difference between a colonial organism and a multicellular organism?
(A) Colonial organisms are always motile, while multicellular ones are sessile.
(B) Colony cells can survive alone, while multicellular cells are interdependent.
(C) Colonial organisms have no cell differentiation, while others have specialization.
(D) Multicellular organisms are microscopic, while colonial ones are macroscopic.

63. Which Indian bird is known for its spectacular courtship dance during the monsoon season and is also the National Bird of India?
(A) The Sarus Crane
(B) The Great Hornbill
(C) The Kingfisher
(D) The Indian Peafowl

64. A veterinarian inspects a cow and finds it heavily infested with eight-legged arthropods that are latched onto its skin and engorged with blood. These ectoparasites are most likely:
(A) Ticks
(B) Mites
(C) Lice
(D) Fleas

65. What is the primary food source for the larvae of the mulberry silkworm, Bombyx mori?
(A) Castor leaves
(B) Oak leaves
(C) Mulberry leaves
(D) Arjun leaves

66. Which of the following taxonomic ranks is the most inclusive?
(A) Order
(B) Phylum
(C) Family
(D) Class

67. A unicellular organism like Amoeba performs all its life processes such as respiration, excretion, and reproduction within a single cell. This represents which level of organization?
(A) Acellular or Protoplasmic level
(B) Cellular level
(C) Colonial level
(D) Organismal level

68. The large-scale movement of wildebeest across the Serengeti is a classic example of migration driven by:
(A) Seasonal changes in grazing lands.
(B) The search for specific breeding grounds.
(C) The need to escape from high predation.
(D) The instinct to return to their birth site.

69. Match List-I with List-II regarding parasites and the diseases they cause.
List I: (Parasite)
P. Wuchereria bancrofti
Q. Leishmania donovani
R. Trypanosoma brucei
S. Plasmodium falciparum
List II: (Disease Caused)
1. Kala-azar
2. Malignant Malaria
3. Elephantiasis
4. African Sleeping Sickness
(A) P-1, Q-3, R-4, S-2
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4

70. The development of reservoir fisheries in water bodies like the Tawa Reservoir in Madhya Pradesh is an example of managing:
(A) Marine capture fisheries
(B) Brackish water aquaculture
(C) Mariculture
(D) Inland capture fisheries

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

bodies.

49. Identify the correct pair of a disease and its causative pathogen.
(A) Malaria - Wuchereria bancrofti
(B) Elephantiasis - Plasmodium falciparum
(C) Kala-azar - Leishmania donovani
(D) Ascariasis - Taenia solium

50. What is the scientific name for the Giant Freshwater Prawn, commonly cultured in India?
(A) Macrobrachium rosenbergii
(B) Penaeus monodon
(C) Labeo rohita
(D) Fenneropenaeus indicus

51. What is meant by 'author citation' in binomial nomenclature?
(A) Citing the specific book in which the species was first described.
(B) Stating the country where the species was first discovered in nature.
(C) Listing the common name of the species in the local regional language.
(D) The abbreviated name of the scientist who first described the species.

52. You are given an animal that exhibits an organ level of organization but lacks a true coelom and has a blind-sac body plan. To which phylum does it most likely belong?
(A) Porifera
(B) Platyhelminthes
(C) Cnidaria
(D) Annelida

53. Consider the following statements about migration in animals:
1. Migration is a one-way, non-return journey to a new habitat.
2. Changes in day length (photoperiod) can act as a primary cue for triggering migration.
3. Altitudinal migration involves movement from higher to lower elevations, often seasonally.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

54. The infective stage of Plasmodium for humans is the:
(A) Merozoite
(B) Gametocyte
(C) Trophozoite
(D) Sporozoite

55. In the caste system of honeybees, what is the primary function of the drones?
(A) To collect nectar and pollen.
(B) To build and maintain the hive.
(C) To fertilize the queen bee.
(D) To defend the colony from intruders.

56. The practice of classifying organisms based on a few, easily observable morphological characters is known as:
(A) Artificial system of classification
(B) Natural system of classification
(C) Phylogenetic system of classification
(D) Cladistics

57. Which of the following represents the correct sequence of increasing complexity in levels of organization?
(A) Tissues → Cells → Organs → Organ Systems
(B) Cells → Tissues → Organs → Organ Systems
(C) Organs → Tissues → Cells → Organ Systems
(D) Cells → Organs → Tissues → Organ Systems

58. The Lion-tailed Macaque (Macaca silenus) is an endemic mammal of which region in India?
(A) The Himalayas
(B) The Thar Desert
(C) The Western Ghats
(D) The Sunderbans

59. The condition of 'hepatomegaly' (enlargement of the liver) and blockage of bile ducts in sheep is a characteristic symptom of infection by:
(A) Taenia saginata
(B) Fasciola hepatica
(C) Echinococcus granulosus
(D) Ascaris suum

60. Which of the following is NOT a freshwater fish species commonly used in aquaculture in India?
(A) Catla catla
(B) Labeo rohita
(C) Sardinella longiceps
(D) Cirrhinus mrigala

NODIA

(C) Acoelomate
(D) Pseudocoelomate

83. Identify the correct pair of a region in the Indian subcontinent and its characteristic fauna.
(A) Gangetic Plains - Snow Leopard
(B) Western Ghats - One-horned Rhinoceros
(C) Indian Wild Ass - Arid zone of Kutch
(D) Himalayas - Blackbuck

84. The parasite Fasciola hepatica primarily infects which organ in its definitive host (e.g., sheep)?
(A) Intestine
(B) Lungs
(C) Liver
(D) Brain

85. Arrange the following stages in the life cycle of a mulberry silkworm (Bombyx mori) in chronological order.
P. Pupa inside a cocoon
Q. Larva (caterpillar)
R. Adult moth
S. Egg
The correct sequence is:
(A) S, Q, P, R
(B) S, P, Q, R
(C) Q, S, P, R
(D) S, Q, R, P

86. The concept of "species" being the fundamental unit of classification was emphasized by:
(A) John Ray
(B) Aristotle
(C) Theophrastus
(D) Carolus Linnaeus

87. Which of the following is an example of an organism with a unicellular level of organization?
(A) Hydra
(B) Sponge
(C) Earthworm
(D) Paramecium

88. Which factor is considered the most critical trigger for long-distance latitudinal migration in birds?
(A) Change in day length (photoperiod)
(B) Change in atmospheric pressure
(C) Scarcity of nesting materials
(D) Increase in predator population

89. A patient is diagnosed with ascariasis. Which of the following is the most likely mode of transmission?
(A) Bite of a Culex mosquito
(B) Skin penetration by larvae from soil
(C) Consumption of contaminated vegetables
(D) Bite from an infected sandfly

90. In composite fish culture, Catla catla is preferred because it is a:
(A) Surface feeder
(B) Bottom feeder
(C) Column feeder
(D) Weed eater

91. The primary purpose of having a standardized system of binomial nomenclature is to:
(A) Make names much easier for common people to pronounce.
(B) Ensure each organism has a single, universal scientific name.
(C) Group organisms based primarily on their regional habitats.
(D) Describe the physical appearance of the organism in its name.

92. The formation of tissues from cells and organs from tissues represents an increase in:
(A) The size of the organism only.
(B) The complexity of organization.
(C) The rate of reproduction.
(D) The number of chromosomes.

93. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): Many mammals in the hot, arid Thar desert are nocturnal.
Reason (R): Nocturnal activity helps these animals to avoid the extreme heat of the day and conserve water.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(D) Redia

159. What is the primary objective of composite fish culture?
(A) Utilizing all ecological niches for maximum pond production.
(B) To culture only highly aggressive carnivorous fish species.
(C) To breed specific fish that survive in highly polluted water.
(D) To produce rare ornamental fish for global hobbyist aquariums.

160. Which type of silk is produced by the silkworm Antheraea assamensis, found predominantly in the Brahmaputra valley of Assam?
(A) Mulberry silk
(B) Muga silk
(C) Tussar silk
(D) Eri silk

161. In taxonomy, a group of related genera is placed in the same:
(A) Species
(B) Order
(C) Family
(D) Class

162. The body of a sponge is organized at the cellular level. This means that:
(A) The sponge is a single large cell.
(B) The cells are not organized into true tissues.
(C) All cells in the sponge are identical.
(D) The sponge has organs but no organ systems.

163. The phenomenon of animals moving from a colder to a warmer region is a response primarily driven by:
(A) Geotaxis
(B) Phototaxis
(C) Rheotaxis
(D) Thermotaxis

164. "Measly pork" refers to pork infected with the larval stage of which parasite?
(A) Ascaris lumbricoides
(B) Fasciola hepatica
(C) Wuchereria bancrofti
(D) Taenia solium

165. Consider the following statements about freshwater fish culture:
1. Hypophysation uses hormones to induce spawning in fish that do not breed naturally in ponds.
2. Composite culture involves stocking a single, fast-growing fish species in high density.
3. Common carp is often included in composite culture as it is a bottom feeder.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

166. A taxonomist is grouping together several different families that share common characteristics. This new group will be designated as a/an:
(A) Genus
(B) Order
(C) Species
(D) Sub-family

NODIA

167. Which of the following options correctly represents a progression from a simpler to a more complex level of organization?
(A) Hydra → Volvox → Amoeba
(B) Volvox → Amoeba → Hydra
(C) Amoeba → Hydra → Volvox
(D) Amoeba → Volvox → Hydra

168. Identify the incorrect pair of an Indian mammal and its primary habitat.
(A) Snow Leopard - Keoladeo National Park
(B) One-horned Rhinoceros - Kaziranga National Park
(C) Asiatic Lion - Gir National Park
(D) Bengal Tiger - Sunderbans

169. What is the definitive host in the life cycle of Taenia solium?
(A) Pig
(B) Cow
(C) Human
(D) Snail

170. Which of the following states has significant fishery resources in the form of large riverine

105. Scabies in humans is a skin condition caused by a:
(A) Bacterium
(B) Fungus
(C) Protozoan
(D) Mite

106. Which of the following is considered a major carp used in Indian freshwater aquaculture?
(A) Penaeus monodon
(B) Labeo rohita
(C) Anabas testudineus
(D) Channa punctata

107. Which of the following statements about binomial nomenclature is incorrect?
(A) The specific epithet is written before the generic name.
(B) It was popularized by Carolus Linnaeus.
(C) It provides a unique scientific name for each species.
(D) The names are usually derived from Latin or are Latinized.

108. The distinction between a unicellular and a colonial organism is that in a colonial organism:
(A) All cells are identical and perform all functions.
(B) There is coordination and communication between the cells.
(C) The organism remains exclusively sessile in all habitats.
(D) Reproduction occurs only via sexual reproduction methods.

109. Consider the following statements regarding the natural history of birds in India:
1. The Amur Falcon undertakes one of the longest migratory routes of any raptor, passing over India.
2. The Great Indian Bustard is a bird of dense, wet forests.
3. The Indian Peafowl exhibits significant sexual dimorphism.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

NODIA

110. A person traveling in central Africa develops a high fever, headaches, and later, neurological symptoms including confusion and sleep disturbances. Which parasite is the most likely cause?
(A) Leishmania donovani
(B) Trypanosoma brucei
(C) Wuchereria bancrofti
(D) Taenia solium

111. What is meant by 'polyculture' in the context of prawn farming?
(A) Culturing only a single species of prawn.
(B) Culturing prawns in multiple ponds.
(C) Culturing different age groups of the same prawn species together.
(D) Culturing prawns along with compatible species of fish.

112. The term 'systematics' differs from 'taxonomy' as it also includes the study of:
(A) Only the classification of plants.
(B) Evolutionary relationships between organisms.
(C) The rules of nomenclature.
(D) The geographical distribution of organisms.

113. An organism that is made of many cells, which are organized into tissues, organs, and organ systems, is referred to as:
(A) Unicellular
(B) Acellular
(C) Multicellular
(D) Colonial

114. The one-horned rhinoceros (Rhinoceros unicornis) is primarily found in which type of habitat in India?
(A) Desert scrubland
(B) Alpine meadows
(C) Tall grasslands and riverine forests
(D) Coastal mangrove swamps

115. Identify the incorrect pair of a parasite and its classification.
(A) Plasmodium - Protozoa
(B) Ascaris - Nematoda
(C) Taenia - Cestoda
(D) Fasciola - Protozoa

P. Malaria
Q. Filariasis (Bancroftian)
R. Kala-azar
S. African Sleeping Sickness

List II: (Vector)
1. Culex mosquito
2. Sandfly
3. Tsetse fly
4. Anopheles mosquito

(A) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-4, R-3, S-2
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4

182. A major focus of applied zoology is to:
(A) Study animals in their natural habitats without interference.
(B) Utilize zoological knowledge for welfare and economic benefit.
(C) Exclusively document extinct animal species from the past.
(D) Create a comprehensive list of all animal species on Earth.

183. Which of the following is an example of a classification criterion used in taxonomy?
(A) The date of discovery of the organism.
(B) The presence or absence of a vertebral column.
(C) The name of the person who discovered the organism.
(D) The market price of the organism.

184. A key difference between a colonial form like Volvox and a simple multicellular form like Hydra is that Hydra possesses:
(A) A single cell performing all functions.
(B) Specialized tissues like nerve nets and muscle cells.
(C) The ability to photosynthesize.
(D) A cell wall made of cellulose.

185. What is the primary diet of the one-horned rhinoceros?
(A) Fish
(B) Small mammals
(C) Grasses, leaves, and aquatic plants
(D) Fruits and nuts

186. Which domestic animal serves as the primary intermediate host for Taenia solium?
(A) Pig
(B) Sheep
(C) Cattle
(D) Dog

187. In an apiary, the bees that are diploid, female, but sterile, and perform all the work of the colony are known as:
(A) Workers
(B) Queens
(C) Drones
(D) Guards

188. Which of the following is a type of non-mulberry silk?
(A) Tussar silk
(B) Charmeuse silk
(C) Crepe silk
(D) Chiffon silk

189. Consider the following statements about the levels of organization in animals:
1. The simplest metazoans, the sponges, exhibit a cellular level of organization.
2. In the tissue level of organization, cells are organized into well-defined organs.
3. The organ-system level of organization is characteristic of higher animals like annelids and vertebrates.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

190. What is the scientific basis for practicing composite fish culture?
(A) Different fish species can interbreed to create stronger hybrids.
(B) Different species utilize distinct, non-competing food niches.
(C) A single type of food is sufficient for all fish in the pond.
(D) All fish species grow at the same rate, simplifying harvesting.

191. The binomial name must be unique, meaning:
(A) The generic name cannot be used for any other genus.
(B) The specific epithet can never be used in any other genus.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(D) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2

126. The process of shedding the old cuticle by the silkworm larva as it grows is called:
(A) Metamorphosis
(B) Moulting
(C) Pupation
(D) Diapause

127. The family Hominidae includes which of the following?
(A) Humans, chimpanzees, gorillas, and orangutans.
(B) Only modern humans.
(C) All primates.
(D) All mammals.

128. In the organ system level of organization, the digestive tract with two openings (mouth and anus) is known as the:
(A) Blind sac plan
(B) Tube-within-a-tube plan
(C) Coelomic plan
(D) Metameric plan

129. The term 'endemic' when applied to a species like the Lion-tailed Macaque means that the species:
(A) Is found worldwide.
(B) Is migratory in nature.
(C) Is restricted to a specific geographical area.
(D) Is on the verge of extinction.

130. Liver rot in sheep, caused by Fasciola hepatica, requires which organism as its intermediate host to complete its life cycle?
(A) Pig
(B) Mosquito
(C) Snail
(D) Cow

131. The practice of inducing fish to breed in controlled conditions by injecting them with pituitary gland extract is known as:
(A) Hypophysation
(B) Hybridization
(C) Acclimatization
(D) Eutrophication

132. The scientific name of the Indian tiger is Panthera tigris. Here, Panthera represents the:
(A) Species
(B) Genus
(C) Family
(D) Order

133. Consider the following statements about applied zoology:
1. Apiculture is the scientific management of bee colonies for the production of honey and beeswax.
2. Sericulture involves the culture of lac insects on host trees.
3. Pisciculture specifically refers to the farming of fish.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

134. Which of the following is a key feature of a colonial level of organization?
(A) All cells are highly specialized and cannot survive alone.
(B) The organism consists of a single prokaryotic cell.
(C) The organism has well-developed organs and organ systems.
(D) Cells form an aggregate without forming true tissues.

135. The migration of salmon from the ocean to freshwater streams to lay eggs is an example of _____ migration.
(A) anadromous
(B) catadromous
(C) potamodromous
(D) oceanodromous

NODIA

136. The blockage of lymphatic vessels leading to massive swelling of limbs or other body parts is a characteristic symptom of:
(A) Ascariasis
(B) Filariasis
(C) Taeniasis
(D) Leishmaniasis

137. Which of the following fish species is a column feeder, making it suitable for composite fish culture?
(A) Labeo rohita

(B) Cirrhinus mrigala
(C) Catla catla
(D) Cyprinus carpio (Common carp)

138. The classification criteria for a natural system of classification are based on:
(A) Overall natural affinities, including morphology and anatomy.
(B) A few superficial and easily observable morphological characters.
(C) Only the recent evolutionary history of the selected organisms.
(D) The direct economic importance of the organisms to humans.

139. Which of the following is the best example of an organism exhibiting a unicellular level of organization?
(A) Volvox
(B) Hydra
(C) Amoeba
(D) Sponge

140. Which of the following is a correct statement regarding the national parks of the Indian subcontinent?
(A) Gir National Park in Gujarat is famous for the one-horned rhinoceros.
(B) Kaziranga National Park in Assam is the only natural habitat for Asiatic lions.
(C) Keoladeo National Park in Rajasthan is a renowned avian sanctuary.
(D) The Sunderbans National Park is a high-altitude cold desert.

141. Arrange the following taxonomic ranks in descending order (from most inclusive to least inclusive).
P. Order
Q. Kingdom
R. Genus
S. Class
The correct sequence is:
(A) Q, S, P, R
(B) Q, P, S, R
(C) P, Q, R, S
(D) Q, S, R, P

142. The life cycle of the human liver fluke is digenetic, meaning it involves:
(A) Two adult forms.
(B) Two different species of definitive hosts.
(C) Two different hosts, a primary and a secondary host.
(D) Two larval stages within the same host.

143. Which bee species is commercially the most important and widely domesticated for honey production worldwide?
(A) Apis dorsata (Rock bee)
(B) Apis florea (Little bee)
(C) Apis mellifera (European bee)
(D) Apis cerana indica (Indian bee)

144. Which statement accurately describes the relationship between taxonomy and systematics?
(A) They are completely unrelated biological fields.
(B) Taxonomy is a naming/classifying component of systematics.
(C) Systematics is a component of taxonomy for trees.
(D) Taxonomy and systematics are identical terms today.

145. An animal's body is composed of many cells, which are organized into tissues like nervous tissue and muscle tissue. This demonstrates at least a:
(A) Tissue level of organization.
(B) Cellular level of organization.
(C) Unicellular level of organization.
(D) Colonial level of organization.

146. Which of the following is a characteristic bird of the high-altitude, cold desert region of Ladakh?
(A) Malabar trogon
(B) Black-necked crane
(C) Indian pitta
(D) Green bee-eater

147. What is the primary reason for the pathological symptoms of malaria, such as chills and fever?
(A) Toxins and merozoites released from ruptured red blood cells.
(B) The physical bite of the mosquito on the skin surface.
(C) The migration of sporozoites directly into the human liver.
(D) The formation of gametocytes within the host's blood plasma.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

148. The major fisheries in the large reservoirs of Madhya Pradesh, such as Bargi and Indirasagar, are primarily based on:
(A) Capture of naturally available fish stocks.
(B) Intensive cage culture of marine fish.
(C) Exclusive farming of ornamental fish.
(D) Prawn and shrimp cultivation.

149. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): Prawn culture often involves polyculture with certain fish species.
Reason (R): Prawns are bottom dwellers, and culturing them with surface and column feeding fish leads to better utilization of the pond's resources.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

150. Silk is a protein fibre produced by the silkworm larva primarily to:
(A) Attract a potential mate.
(B) Form a protective pupal casing.
(C) Store food for the winter.
(D) Defend against insect predators.

151. Two organisms are in the same family. Which of the following statements must be true?
(A) They are also in the same genus.
(B) They are also in the same order.
(C) They are the same species.
(D) They cannot be in the same phylum.

152. Which level of organization allows for the highest degree of efficiency and complexity in an animal?
(A) Organ system level
(B) Unicellular level
(C) Colonial level
(D) Tissue level

153. A zoologist studies a population of birds that breed in Siberia and fly south to India for the winter months. This is a classic example of:
(A) Latitudinal migration
(B) Altitudinal migration
(C) Local migration
(D) Diurnal vertical migration

154. Identify the pathogen that is a nematode and is responsible for causing intestinal obstruction in severe human infections.
(A) Taenia solium
(B) Plasmodium vivax
(C) Leishmania donovani
(D) Ascaris lumbricoides

155. The waggle dance of a honeybee communicates which two pieces of information about a food source?
(A) Direction and distance
(B) Colour and sweetness
(C) Height and temperature
(D) Time of day and predator presence

NODIA

156. In the scientific name Mangifera indica Linn., what does "Linn." stand for?
(A) The species name.
(B) The author (Linnaeus) who first described the species.
(C) A sub-genus.
(D) The common name in Latin.

157. Match List-I with List-II regarding habitat types and their characteristic features.
List I: (Habitat Type)
P. Himalayan Alpine Zone
Q. Thar Desert
R. Western Ghats Rainforest
S. Gangetic Plains
List II: (Characteristic Feature)
1. High species endemism and rainfall
2. Arid conditions with xerophytic vegetation
3. Fertile alluvial soil with deciduous forests
4. Low temperatures and sparse vegetation above the treeline
(A) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(B) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(C) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
(D) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4

158. The life cycle stage of Fasciola hepatica that infects the definitive host (sheep/cattle) is the:
(A) Miracidium
(B) Cercaria
(C) Metacercaria

94. Which stage of the Taenia solium life cycle is infective to the intermediate host (pig)?
(A) Cysticercus
(B) Oncosphere (egg)
(C) Adult tapeworm
(D) Proglottid

95. From which part of the silkworm's life cycle is silk commercially extracted?
(A) Egg
(B) Larva
(C) Cocoon (Pupa)
(D) Adult Moth

96. Identify the correct hierarchical sequence of taxonomic categories.
(A) Kingdom → Class → Phylum → Order → Family → Genus → Species
(B) Kingdom → Phylum → Class → Order → Family → Genus → Species
(C) Kingdom → Phylum → Order → Class → Family → Genus → Species
(D) Kingdom → Class → Order → Phylum → Family → Genus → Species

97. The level of organization where different organs work in a coordinated manner to perform a major physiological function is called the:
(A) Tissue level
(B) Organ level
(C) Organ system level
(D) Organismal level

98. Which of the following is an example of altitudinal migration?
(A) Arctic terns flying from the Arctic to the Antarctic.
(B) Wildebeest moving across the Serengeti plains.
(C) Salmon returning from the ocean to freshwater rivers to spawn.
(D) Sheep and goats being moved to high mountain pastures in summer and valleys in winter.

99. The vector for transmitting the pathogen that causes lymphatic filariasis (Wuchereria bancrofti) is the:
(A) Anopheles mosquito
(B) Sandfly
(C) Culex mosquito
(D) Tsetse fly

100. The Gandhisagar dam, a major fishery resource in Madhya Pradesh, is built on which river?
(A) Narmada
(B) Tapti
(C) Son
(D) Chambal

101. Match List-I with List-II regarding bee castes and their primary functions.
List I: (Bee Caste)
P. Queen
Q. Drone
R. Worker (Forager)
S. Worker (Nurse)
List II: (Primary Function)
1. Fertilizes the queen
2. Lays eggs
3. Feeds larvae
4. Collects nectar and pollen
(A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4

102. What is a 'holotype' in taxonomy?
(A) Physical specimen used to formally describe a new species.
(B) Any specimen that is not the original type specimen used.
(C) A species that is very similar to another known species.
(D) The diagram illustrating the phylogenetic tree of a species.

103. In which phylum does the organ system level of organization first appear with a tube-within-a-tube body plan?
(A) Aschelminthes (Nematoda)
(B) Cnidaria
(C) Platyhelminthes
(D) Annelida

104. Which of the following mammals is specifically adapted to the mangrove swamp habitat of the Sunderbans?
(A) Nilgiri Tahr
(B) Indian Wild Ass
(C) Red Panda
(D) Bengal Tiger

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

systems and reservoirs like the Gandhisagar and Tawa?
(A) Goa
(B) Kerala
(C) Mrigal
(D) Madhya Pradesh

171. The practice of bee-keeping is scientifically known as:
(A) Sericulture
(B) Apiculture
(C) Lac culture
(D) Pisciculture

172. The largest and most inclusive taxon in the Linnaean hierarchy is:
(A) Phylum
(B) Kingdom
(C) Class
(D) Domain

173. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): Organisms belonging to the Phylum Cnidaria, like Hydra, exhibit a tissue level of organization.
Reason (R): Their cells, which perform similar functions, are aggregated into distinct tissues, such as an epidermis and a gastrodermis, but they lack complex organs.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

174. The term "natural history" broadly refers to the study of:
(A) Organisms in nature, focusing on life cycles and behaviour.
(B) The specific fossil record and general prehistoric life.
(C) The chemical composition of all living biological organisms.
(D) The simple classification and naming of organisms only.

175. The infective stage of Ascaris lumbricoides for humans is the:
(A) Adult worm
(B) First-stage larva
(C) Embryonated egg
(D) Cyst

176. What is the primary advantage of culturing the Giant Freshwater Prawn, Macrobrachium rosenbergii?
(A) It has a high growth rate and commands a good market price.
(B) It has a very short life cycle of one month.
(C) It can survive in highly polluted water.
(D) It feeds exclusively on aquatic weeds.

177. The larval stage of the mulberry silkworm is also known as a:
(A) Maggot
(B) Caterpillar
(C) Nymph
(D) Pupa

178. In the taxonomic hierarchy, a genus is a group of related:
(A) Families
(B) Orders
(C) Species
(D) Classes

179. Which of the following is NOT a characteristic of a unicellular organism?
(A) The single cell performs all essential life functions.
(B) The organism may be prokaryotic or eukaryotic.
(C) The lifespan of the cell is the lifespan of the organism.
(D) The organism possesses specialized tissues.

NODIA

180. The seasonal movement of animals between a summer breeding area and a wintering area is a form of:
(A) Dispersal
(B) Migration
(C) Hibernation
(D) Aestivation

181. Match List-I with List-II regarding parasitic diseases and their vectors.
List I: (Parasitic Disease)

116. Which Indian state is most renowned for the production of Muga silk, the naturally golden-yellow silk?
(A) Karnataka
(B) Assam
(C) West Bengal
(D) Tamil Nadu

117. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): Sponges (Phylum Porifera) have a cellular level of body organization.
Reason (R): In sponges, the cells are arranged as loose aggregates and do not form tissues with coordinated functions.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

118. The communication method in honeybees, involving specific movements to indicate the direction and distance of a food source, is known as:
(A) Pheromonal trail
(B) Echolocation
(C) Bee dance
(D) Stridulation

119. A defining feature of a hierarchical system of classification is that:
(A) Each species is assigned to multiple genera.
(B) All taxonomic categories have an equal number of organisms.
(C) Taxa are ranked in levels with varying inclusiveness.
(D) The classification is based solely on the organism's diet.

120. A primary goal of fish culture is to:
(A) Study the natural behaviour of fish.
(B) Conserve endangered fish species in their natural habitat.
(C) Obtain high yields of fish in a controlled environment.
(D) Document the biodiversity of aquatic life.

121. The pathogen Leishmania donovani is transmitted to humans through the bite of:
(A) A female Anopheles mosquito
(B) A tsetse fly
(C) A sandfly
(D) A reduviid bug

122. Which of the following is NOT a criterion used for classification in modern taxonomy?
(A) The commercial value of the organism
(B) Morphological and anatomical features
(C) Embryological development
(D) Ecological information

123. The transition from a colonial to a multicellular grade of organization is marked by the:
(A) Loss of all vital cell-to-cell communication methods.
(B) Increased interdependence and specialization of cells.
(C) Reversion to a single-celled existence for reproduction.
(D) Development of a rigid cell wall in all somatic cells.

124. What is the most significant threat to the survival of the Great Indian Bustard?
(A) Habitat loss and degradation of grasslands.
(B) Lack of food resources.
(C) High levels of water pollution.
(D) Interspecific competition with peacocks.

125. Match List-I with List-II regarding parasitology terms and their definitions.
List I: (Term)
P. Pathogen
Q. Vector
R. Definitive Host
S. Intermediate Host
List II: (Definition)
1. Organism that transmits a pathogen from one host to another.
2. A disease-causing microorganism or parasite.
3. Host in which a parasite undergoes larval or asexual development.
4. Host that harbours the adult, sexually mature stage of a parasite.
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(C) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(C) A specific combination of generic and specific name can be used for only one species.
(D) The name must be in English.

192. Which of the following statements about migration is incorrect?
(A) It is a regular, seasonal movement.
(B) It often involves a return journey.
(C) It is a random, directionless movement of an individual.
(D) It is typically undertaken by an entire population or part of it.

193. The schizogony phase of the Plasmodium life cycle occurs in:
(A) The gut of the mosquito.
(B) The salivary glands of the mosquito.
(C) The liver cells and red blood cells of humans.
(D) Stagnant water.

194. The culture of freshwater prawns like Macrobrachium is a part of:
(A) Sericulture
(B) Apiculture
(C) Mariculture
(D) Aquaculture

195. What is the term for the unfertilized eggs laid by a queen bee that develop into drones?
(A) Parthenogenesis
(B) Paedogenesis
(C) Polyembryony
(D) Neoteny

196. From a taxonomic perspective, all insects belong to which Class?
(A) Arachnida
(B) Insecta
(C) Myriapoda
(D) Crustacea

197. Arrange the following events in the life cycle of the liver fluke Fasciola hepatica starting from the egg stage.
P. Cercariae emerge from the snail and encyst on vegetation as metacercariae.
Q. Eggs are passed in the feces of the definitive host.
R. Miracidium hatches from the egg in water and penetrates a snail.
S. The definitive host ingests metacercariae with the vegetation.
The correct sequence is:
(A) Q, P, R, S
(B) Q, R, P, S
(C) R, Q, P, S
(D) Q, S, R, P

198. The aggregation of similar cells to perform a specific function results in the formation of a(n):
(A) Organ
(B) Organism
(C) Tissue
(D) Organ system

199. The Kaziranga National Park in Assam is world-famous for its large population of:
(A) Bengal Tigers
(B) Asiatic Lions
(C) One-horned Rhinoceroses
(D) Snow Leopards

200. A pathogen is defined as a:
(A) Carrier of a disease.
(B) Disease-causing agent.
(C) Host for a parasite.
(D) Symbiotic organism.

201. The Tawa, Bargi, and Barna reservoirs are significant sources of freshwater fisheries in which Indian state?
(A) Kerala
(B) Odisha
(C) Madhya Pradesh
(D) Andhra Pradesh

202. What is royal jelly in an apiary?
(A) Protein secretion from workers to feed larvae and the queen.
(B) A type of honey produced only by the reproductive queen.
(C) A mixture of regional pollen and floral nectar.
(D) The wax used to construct the honeycomb walls.

203. In the five-kingdom classification, which kingdom comprises all unicellular eukaryotic organisms?
(A) Monera
(B) Protista

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

271. The science of classification of organisms is called:
(A) Taxonomy
(B) Ecology
(C) Physiology
(D) Anatomy

272. What is the key advantage of the organ system level of organization?
(A) Efficient performance of complex physiological functions.
(B) It allows for a much smaller individual body size.
(C) It simplifies the overall biological body plan.
(D) It restricts the organism to one specific habitat.

273. The Indian subcontinent is a wintering ground for a vast number of migratory birds from:
(A) South America and Australia
(B) Central Asia, Siberia, and Europe
(C) Sub-Saharan Africa
(D) North America

274. In parasitology, a 'vector' is an organism that:
(A) Transmits a disease-causing organism from one host to another.
(B) Is harmed by the parasite.
(C) Harbors the sexually mature stage of a parasite.
(D) Is the primary food source for a parasite.

275. Prawn culture in India primarily involves species from the genus:
(A) Penaeus and Macrobrachium
(B) Labeo
(C) Apis
(D) Bombyx

276. Drones in a honeybee colony develop from:
(A) Unfertilized eggs.
(B) Fertilized eggs fed on royal jelly.
(C) Fertilized eggs fed on bee bread.
(D) Parthenocarpic development of workers.

277. Consider the following statements about Binomial Nomenclature:
1. The first word denotes the generic name and the second word denotes the specific epithet.
2. The scientific name is always underlined, irrespective of whether it is printed or handwritten.
3. The name of the author who first described the species is written in an abbreviated form after the specific epithet.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

278. Which of the following is an example of a colonial alga showing a basic level of cellular organization?
(A) Chlamydomonas
(B) Volvox
(C) Spirogyra
(D) Ulothrix

279. The study of the interactions of organisms with their environment, including their distribution and abundance, is called:
(A) Ecology
(B) Taxonomy
(C) Parasitology
(D) Applied Zoology

280. A pathological condition in humans known as elephantiasis is caused by:
(A) A filarial worm
(B) A protozoan
(C) A bacterium
(D) A fungus

281. The fisheries resources of Madhya Pradesh are exclusively:
(A) Inland
(B) Marine
(C) Brackish water
(D) Anadromous

282. The process of unreeling the silk filament from the cocoon is called:
(A) Reeling
(B) Spinning
(C) Weaving
(D) Degumming

283. Which of the following is a correct hierarchical arrangement?
(A) Genus → Family → Order

NODIA

(D) Pearl culture

215. The silkworm Bombyx mori belongs to which order of insects?
(A) Hymenoptera
(B) Diptera
(C) Lepidoptera
(D) Coleoptera

216. The fundamental principle of binomial nomenclature is that:
(A) Every species has a two-part scientific name.
(B) Every species is named after its discoverer.
(C) Every species has a name consisting of three parts.
(D) Every species is described in Latin.

217. A zoologist describes an animal as having a cellular grade of organization with numerous pores on its body. This animal belongs to the phylum:
(A) Cnidaria
(B) Porifera
(C) Platyhelminthes
(D) Annelida

218. The hangul or Kashmir stag, a critically endangered species of deer, is found in which protected area of the Indian subcontinent?
(A) Dachigam National Park
(B) Jim Corbett National Park
(C) Ranthambore National Park
(D) Bandipur National Park

219. The parasite responsible for causing amoebic dysentery in humans is:
(A) Giardia lamblia
(B) Entamoeba histolytica
(C) Balantidium coli
(D) Trichomonas vaginalis

220. Why is the indigenous bee Apis cerana indica also commonly used in apiculture in India?
(A) It produces the highest quantity of honey in the world.
(B) It is well-adapted to the local climate and flora.
(C) It is the most aggressive and largest bee species.
(D) It does not build hives and is a solitary bee.

221. Consider the following statements about common parasites:
1. Taenia solium is a digenetic parasite with humans as the definitive host and pigs as the intermediate host.
2. The infective stage of Plasmodium for the mosquito is the sporozoite.
3. Ascaris lumbricoides is a monogenetic parasite, completing its life cycle in a single human host.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

222. Which of the following is NOT a goal of modern taxonomy?
(A) To arrange organisms into a logical classification.
(B) To understand the evolutionary history of organisms.
(C) To assign a monetary value to each organism.
(D) To discover, describe, and name organisms.

223. What level of organization is represented by Hydra, which has different types of cells organized into distinct layers (epidermis and gastrodermis)?
(A) Cellular level
(B) Tissue level
(C) Organ level
(D) Unicellular level

224. The phenomenon where European eels migrate from freshwater rivers to the Sargasso Sea to breed is known as _____ migration.
(A) anadromous
(B) potamodromous
(C) catadromous
(D) oceanodromous

225. A human pathogen that primarily resides in the small intestine and is acquired by ingesting its eggs from contaminated soil or food is:
(A) Wuchereria bancrofti
(B) Plasmodium
(C) Ascaris lumbricoides
(D) Leishmania donovani

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(A) It lives in a colony.
(B) It has specialized tissues for different functions.
(C) It is composed of a single cell that performs all life functions.
(D) It can only be seen with an electron microscope.

NODIA

298. Identify the incorrect statement.
(A) Apiculture is the culture of lac insects.
(B) Applied zoology deals with the application of zoological knowledge for human benefit.
(C) Sericulture is the rearing of silkworms for silk.
(D) Pisciculture is the farming of fish.

299. The most common symptom of Wuchereria bancrofti infection is:
(A) High recurring fever.
(B) Severe dysentery.
(C) Skin lesions and ulcers.
(D) Chronic inflammation and swelling of lymphatic organs (elephantiasis).

300. The commercial rearing of honey bees is called:
(A) Sericulture
(B) Apiculture
(C) Aquaculture
(D) Vermiculture

P. Sporozoite
Q. Cysticercus
R. Miracidium
S. Microfilaria

List II: (Parasite/Host Association)
1. Infective stage of Fasciola for snail
2. Larva of Wuchereria in human blood
3. Larva of Taenia in pig muscle
4. Infective stage of Plasmodium for humans

(A) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(B) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(C) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-3, R-1, S-4

238. In the context of bee culture, what is swarming?
(A) The natural method of colony reproduction, where the old queen leaves with a large group of worker bees.
(B) The process of collecting honey from the hive.
(C) An aggressive attack by bees to defend the hive.
(D) The daily foraging activity of worker bees.

239. The most significant economic product from Apiculture is:
(A) Honey
(B) Royal jelly
(C) Bee venom
(D) Propolis

240. In taxonomy, the term 'monotypic genus' refers to a genus that:
(A) Contains only a single species.
(B) Contains many different species.
(C) Is found in only one type of habitat.
(D) Was described by only one author.

241. A single-celled eukaryote like Paramecium carries out all its functions within one cell. This is an example of what level of organization?
(A) Colonial
(B) Multicellular
(C) Unicellular
(D) Tissue

242. The "montane" or mountain habitats of the Himalayas exhibit 'altitudinal zonation'. This means that:
(A) All animals are found at all altitudes.
(B) Flora and fauna change with increasing altitude.
(C) Animals migrate north to south along mountains.
(D) The climate is uniform from base to peak.

243. The intermediate host for the parasite Wuchereria bancrofti is a:
(A) Snail
(B) Pig
(C) Mosquito
(D) Human

244. The rearing of freshwater prawns is often done in:
(A) Ponds, tanks, and paddy fields.
(B) Marine coastal waters.
(C) Cold, fast-flowing mountain streams.
(D) Deep-sea cages.

245. Consider the following statements regarding the castes of honeybees:
1. The queen is a fertile female responsible for laying all the eggs in the colony.
2. The drones are fertile males whose only function is to mate with the queen.
3. The workers are sterile females that perform all the tasks of foraging, nursing, and hive maintenance.

Which of the statements given above are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

246. What is the correct way to denote a subspecies in zoological nomenclature?
(A) A two-part name (binomial).
(B) A three-part name (trinomial).
(C) A single name (uninomial).
(D) A name followed by the habitat type.

247. The primary difference between the cellular level and tissue level of organization is the:
(A) Aggregation of cells into a functional unit.
(B) The presence of a rigid cellulose cell wall.
(C) The presence of a membrane-bound nucleus.
(D) Number of chromosomes in individual cells.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

248. Many species of shorebirds migrate to the coastal areas of the Indian subcontinent during the winter. What is the primary reason for this?
(A) Finding rich feeding grounds in winter mudflats.
(B) To find suitable nesting sites on sandy beaches.
(C) To avoid predation from terrestrial mammals.
(D) To moult their feathers in a safe environment.

249. Which of the following is a common ectoparasite found on domestic cattle?
(A) Boophilus (Cattle tick)
(B) Ascaris
(C) Fasciola
(D) Plasmodium

250. The Narmada River basin in Madhya Pradesh supports a significant:
(A) Marine fishery
(B) Riverine and reservoir fishery
(C) Cold water trout fishery
(D) Pearl oyster culture

251. Which of the following is not a primary product of bee culture?
(A) Honey
(B) Beeswax
(C) Silk
(D) Propolis

252. The term 'fauna' in the context of natural history refers to:
(A) The plant life of a particular region.
(B) The animal life of a particular region.
(C) The microorganisms of a particular region.
(D) The non-living components of an ecosystem.

253. Arrange the following taxonomic levels from the most specific to the most general.
P. Family
Q. Species
R. Class
S. Genus
The correct sequence is:
(A) Q, S, P, R
(B) S, Q, P, R
(C) Q, P, S, R
(D) R, P, S, Q

254. In contrast to a unicellular organism, a multicellular organism's cells are:
(A) Independent and can survive on their own.
(B) Differentiated and dependent on each other.
(C) All identical in structure and function.
(D) Larger in individual size.

255. The change in the length of daylight, which acts as a major external cue for bird migration, is known as:
(A) The photoperiod.
(B) The circadian rhythm.
(C) The thermal gradient.
(D) The magnetic field.

256. Humans acquire infection of Fasciola hepatica by:
(A) A mosquito bite.
(B) Consuming raw aquatic plants like watercress carrying metacercariae.
(C) Consuming undercooked fish.
(D) Inhaling airborne spores.

257. Which type of Indian silk is known as "wild silk" because the silkworms are not fully domesticated and feed on trees like Arjun and Asan in the forest?
(A) Mulberry silk
(B) Tussar silk
(C) Eri silk
(D) Muga silk

258. "Culture of fresh water fishes and prawns" falls under the broader discipline of:
(A) Limnology
(B) Applied Zoology
(C) Oceanography
(D) Paleontology

259. The 'Principle of Priority' in zoological nomenclature states that:
(A) The oldest validly published name is the correct one.
(B) The most common name should be the scientific name.
(C) The name given by the most famous scientist is best.
(D) The name that best describes the organism is chosen.

NODIA

260. Which of the following phyla exhibits an organ level of organization for the first time in the animal kingdom?
(A) Porifera
(B) Cnidaria
(C) Platyhelminthes
(D) Annelida

261. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): Composite fish culture increases the yield of fish from a pond.
Reason (R): In a composite culture system, fish species with different feeding habits are chosen, which leads to the complete utilization of food resources in the pond and no competition among the species.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

262. Visceral leishmaniasis, or Kala-azar, is characterized by prolonged fever, weight loss, and enlargement of the:
(A) Brain and spinal cord
(B) Spleen and liver
(C) Lungs and heart
(D) Muscles and bones

263. The Indian giant squirrel is a large tree squirrel native to the forests and woodlands of the Indian subcontinent. Its study would fall under which branch of biology?
(A) Parasitology
(B) Natural History
(C) Sericulture
(D) Apiculture

264. What is the role of the queen bee in a hive?
(A) To be the sole egg-laying female.
(B) To defend the hive.
(C) To collect pollen.
(D) To build the honeycomb.

265. An animal which harbours a parasite during its larval or asexual stages is known as the:
(A) Intermediate host
(B) Definitive host
(C) Paratenic host
(D) Reservoir host

266. A "taxon" can refer to:
(A) A taxonomic unit at any level of the hierarchy.
(B) Only species and genus.
(C) Only kingdom and phylum.
(D) A description of an organism's characteristics.

267. Which of the following is the most complex level of organization?
(A) A single neuron
(B) The nervous system
(C) The nervous tissue
(D) The brain

268. Which of the following is NOT a typical habitat type found in the Indian subcontinent?
(A) Coral Reefs
(B) Boreal Forest (Taiga)
(C) Temperate Broadleaf Forest
(D) Tropical Thorn Forest

269. Match List-I with List-II regarding terms in applied zoology and their associated products.
List I: (Applied Zoology Term)
P. Apiculture
Q. Sericulture
R. Pisciculture
S. Lac Culture
List II: (Associated Product)
1. Shellac
2. Edible Fish
3. Silk fibre
4. Honey
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(C) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(D) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4

270. All of the following are common parasites of humans EXCEPT:
(A) Taenia solium
(B) Monocystis
(C) Ascaris lumbricoides
(D) Wuchereria bancrofti

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

226. What is the primary characteristic of a fishery resource?
(A) Commercially exploitable population of aquatic organisms.
(B) It is exclusively composed of finfish species.
(C) It is only found in deep marine environments.
(D) It is limited to organisms raised through aquaculture.

227. Eri silk is produced by the silkworm Samia cynthia ricini, which is fed primarily on the leaves of:
(A) Castor
(B) Mulberry
(C) Oak
(D) Arjun

228. In taxonomy, what is a 'type specimen'?
(A) The most typical-looking individual of a species.
(B) The specimen on which the original description of a species is based.
(C) A genetically perfect example of a species.
(D) The most widely distributed subspecies.

229. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): In Volvox, there is a division of labour among the cells of the colony.
Reason (R): Some cells are specialized for photosynthesis and locomotion (somatic cells), while others are specialized for reproduction (gonidia).
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

230. The habitat of the Indian subcontinent that is a vast, flat, and fertile land formed by the deposition of silt by major rivers like the Ganga and Indus is the:
(A) Deccan Plateau
(B) Western Ghats
(C) Thar Desert
(D) Indo-Gangetic Plain

231. Which of the following is an ectoparasite that commonly infests poultry and domestic animals?
(A) Mite
(B) Liver fluke
(C) Roundworm
(D) Tapeworm

232. Pisciculture and prawn culture are both forms of:
(A) Agriculture
(B) Sericulture
(C) Apiculture
(D) Aquaculture

233. The single-stranded, continuous filament of raw silk is obtained from the:
(A) Egg case
(B) Cocoon
(C) Shed skin of the larva
(D) Wings of the adult moth

234. Which of the following pairs of taxonomic ranks is in the correct order of increasing specificity?
(A) Family → Genus
(B) Class → Order
(C) Phylum → Class
(D) All of the above

235. The key evolutionary innovation that distinguishes multicellular organisms from colonial organisms is:
(A) Specialized tissue differentiation and interdependence.
(B) The presence of a membrane-bound nucleus.
(C) The ability to achieve independent movement.
(D) The universal use of sexual reproduction.

236. The Nilgiri Tahr is an endangered ungulate endemic to which part of the Indian subcontinent?
(A) The Himalayan foothills
(B) The deserts of Rajasthan
(C) The mangroves of the Sunderbans
(D) The Nilgiri Hills in the Western Ghats

237. Match List-I with List-II regarding life cycle stages and parasite/host associations.
List I: (Life Cycle Stage)

NODIA

(B) Family → Genus → Order
(C) Order → Genus → Family
(D) Genus → Order → Family

284. The aggregation of cells in sponges represents a:
(A) Unicellular level of organization
(B) Cellular level of organization
(C) Colonial level of organization
(D) Tissue level of organization

285. A mammal that is well adapted to an arboreal (tree-dwelling) lifestyle in the rainforests of the Western Ghats is the:
(A) Lion-tailed Macaque
(B) Blackbuck
(C) Nilgai
(D) Indian Wild Ass

286. The parasite Plasmodium completes its sexual life cycle (sporogony) in the:
(A) Red blood cells of humans
(B) Gut and salivary glands of the mosquito
(C) Liver of humans
(D) Blood plasma of humans

287. Which of the following represents an important freshwater prawn species cultured in India?
(A) Bombyx mori
(B) Apis mellifera
(C) Macrobrachium rosenbergii
(D) Labeo rohita

288. A person consuming undercooked, infected pork is at risk of acquiring:
(A) Taeniasis
(B) Ascariasis
(C) Filariasis
(D) Leishmaniasis

289. Which of the following is NOT a species of honeybee?
(A) Apis dorsata
(B) Bombyx mori
(C) Apis indica
(D) Apis mellifera

290. The concept that classification should reflect the evolutionary descent of organisms is central to:
(A) Phylogenetic systematics (Cladistics)
(B) Artificial classification
(C) Numerical taxonomy
(D) Natural classification based on affinities only

291. Which of the following is the correct order of advancement in the level of organization?
(A) Tissue → Cellular → Organ → Organ system
(B) Cellular → Tissue → Organ → Organ system
(C) Organ → Organ system → Tissue → Cellular
(D) Cellular → Organ → Tissue → Organ system

292. The study of parasites and their relationship with their hosts is known as:
(A) Entomology
(B) Ichthyology
(C) Ornithology
(D) Parasitology

293. The primary reason for the mass migration of wildebeest in Africa is the search for:
(A) Mating partners
(B) Higher altitudes
(C) Fresh grazing and water
(D) Salt licks

294. In sericulture, the stage that spins the cocoon is the:
(A) Egg
(B) Larva
(C) Pupa
(D) Adult

295. The culture of marine organisms for food and other products in their natural or controlled marine environments is called:
(A) Pisciculture
(B) Apiculture
(C) Sericulture
(D) Mariculture

NODIA

296. Which is the highest taxonomic category among the following?
(A) Class
(B) Order
(C) Family
(D) Genus

297. The defining characteristic of a unicellular organism is that:

(C) Fungi
(D) Plantae

204. The organization of different tissues to form a structure with a specific function, like the stomach or liver, represents the:
(A) Tissue level
(B) Organ level
(C) Cellular level
(D) Organ system level

205. The following question consists of two statements, an Assertion (A) and a Reason (R). Select the correct answer using the options given below.
Assertion (A): The Great Indian Bustard is a critically endangered species.
Reason (R): Its population has drastically declined due to widespread hunting for its feathers.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

206. A person is found to have an infection with adult tapeworms. This condition is known as:
(A) Cysticercosis
(B) Taeniasis
(C) Hydatid disease
(D) Ascariasis

207. Which of the following is an exotic species of honeybee often preferred for commercial apiculture in India due to its high honey yield and less aggressive nature?
(A) Apis dorsata
(B) Apis florea
(C) Apis cerana indica
(D) Apis mellifera

208. The main product obtained from sericulture is:
(A) Honey
(B) Wax
(C) Silk
(D) Lac

209. In taxonomy, the suffix '-idae' is used to denote the rank of:
(A) Order
(B) Class
(C) Family
(D) Genus

210. A unicellular organism is limited in size because as it grows, its:
(A) Surface area increases faster than its volume.
(B) Volume increases faster than surface area, hindering transport.
(C) Rate of metabolism decreases as size increases.
(D) Ability to reproduce is lost in large cells.

211. Which type of habitat is characterized by permafrost, low-growing vegetation like mosses and lichens, and is not found in the Indian subcontinent?
(A) Savanna
(B) Taiga
(C) Tundra
(D) Pampas

212. All of the following are pathogens transmitted by insect vectors EXCEPT:
(A) Plasmodium vivax
(B) Wuchereria bancrofti
(C) Leishmania donovani
(D) Ascaris lumbricoides

213. Match List-I with List-II regarding animals and their taxonomic classes.
List I: (Animal)
P. Housefly
Q. Spider
R. Prawn
S. Scorpion
List II: (Taxonomic Class)
1. Crustacea
2. Arachnida
3. Insecta
(A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-2
(B) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-2
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(D) P-3, Q-2, R-2, S-1

214. The culture of fishes in freshwater bodies like ponds and tanks is known as:
(A) Mariculture
(B) Pisciculture
(C) Algaculture

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

ANSWERS

1. (B) Species
In the hierarchical Linnaean system of biological classification, the species is recognized as the most fundamental and basic taxonomic unit. Organisms within a species share significant structural and functional similarities and are capable of interbreeding to produce fertile offspring. This category serves as the starting point for grouping organisms into progressively more inclusive taxa, such as genera, families, and orders.

2. (A) Colonial
The organism Volvox represents a colonial level of organization where many individual cells are grouped together in a hollow sphere. Although these cells show some degree of coordination and division of labour, particularly between somatic and reproductive functions, they do not form true tissues. This state represents an evolutionary bridge between simple single-celled organisms and more complex multicellular life forms.

3. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
The Western Ghats of India are globally recognized as a significant biodiversity hotspot due to their high levels of species endemism. Conversely, the Thar Desert is a hot, arid region characterized by low rainfall and specialized xerophytic vegetation rather than dense forests. Thus, while the first claim is biologically accurate, the second claim regarding desert ecology is completely incorrect.

4. (D) Taenia solium infection occurs mainly through consuming undercooked beef.
Taenia solium, commonly known as the pork tapeworm, is primarily transmitted to humans through the ingestion of undercooked pork containing larval cysts. In contrast, Taenia saginata is the species specifically associated with the consumption of infected beef. Both parasites reside in the human intestine as adults, but their intermediate hosts remain distinct within their respective life cycles and transmission routes.

5. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Composite fish culture involves the deliberate stocking of diverse fish species within a single pond environment. This intensive aquaculture strategy is effective because the selected species occupy different ecological niches and have non-competitive feeding habits. By utilizing food available at the surface, middle, and bottom zones, the system ensures maximum productivity and highly efficient use of all available resources.

6. (B) It is a tautonym.
In biological nomenclature, a tautonym is a scientific name where the generic name and the specific epithet are identical. This practice is common in zoological naming, as seen in Rattus rattus for the black rat or Naja naja for the Indian cobra. While allowed under the International Code of Zoological Nomenclature, tautonyms are generally not permitted in botanical naming systems.

NODIA

7. (D) Potential for cell specialization and division of labour.
The primary advantage of a multicellular level of organization is the ability of cells to undergo specialization and differentiation. This division of labour allows different groups of cells to become highly efficient at specific functions, such as digestion, reproduction, or movement. Consequently, multicellular organisms can achieve greater size, complexity, and physiological efficiency compared to their simpler, single-celled or colonial relatives.

8. (A) To find suitable climate and food during winter months.
Many bird species, such as the Siberian Crane, undertake long-distance seasonal migrations to the Indian subcontinent to escape the harsh, freezing winters of their northern breeding grounds. These birds travel south to find milder climates and abundant food resources that are unavailable in the north. This predictable annual journey is essential for their survival and successful maintenance of energy reserves.

complexity. Their bodies are composed of two distinct tissue layers, the epidermis and the gastrodermis, which work together to maintain the organism's vital processes.

28. (B) Great Indian Bustard - A critically endangered bird found in arid grasslands.
The Great Indian Bustard is a critically endangered bird species primarily found in the arid and semi-arid grasslands of Rajasthan and Gujarat. It is specialized for open landscapes rather than forests. While the Indian Peafowl is the national bird, it is not currently listed as endangered, and the Siberian Crane is a seasonal winter visitor rather than a permanent resident species.

29. (A) P, Q, R, S
The life cycle of Ascaris lumbricoides begins when a human ingests embryonated eggs. Inside the small intestine, larvae hatch and penetrate the wall to reach the bloodstream. They migrate through the liver to the lungs, where they are eventually coughed up and swallowed again. Finally, the larvae return to the small intestine to mature into adult worms, completing their complex migratory path.

30. (D) The commercial rearing of silkworms to produce silk.
Sericulture is the specialized branch of applied zoology that deals with the commercial rearing of silkworms for the production of raw silk. The most common species used is the mulberry silkworm, Bombyx mori. This industry involves the careful management of the silkworm's life cycle, from the egg stage through the larval stage, until the valuable silk cocoons are produced.

31. (A) Class
In the standard taxonomic hierarchy, the Class is the rank situated between Phylum and Order. The descending order of the main categories is Kingdom, Phylum, Class, Order, Family, Genus, and Species. This hierarchical arrangement helps scientists organize biological diversity by grouping organisms into increasingly specific categories based on shared anatomical, physiological, and evolutionary characteristics and relationships among different life forms.

32. (B) Cnidaria
The evolutionary transition from a cellular level of organization to a tissue level first occurred in the Phylum Cnidaria. While sponges in the Phylum Porifera have specialized cells, they lack true coordinated tissues. In contrast, cnidarians like Hydra and jellyfish possess distinct layers of cells that work together as functional tissues, marking a significant step in animal complexity and physiological development.

33. (C) Latitudinal migration
Latitudinal migration refers to the movement of animals between different latitudes, typically north to south and back again. The monarch butterfly is a famous example, traveling thousands of miles from North America to central Mexico to escape cold winters. This type of migration is usually seasonal and is driven by the need to find suitable environmental conditions and food resources year-round.

34. (D) Taenia solium
Cysticercosis is a tissue infection caused by the larval stage of Taenia solium, the pork tapeworm. This condition occurs when humans accidentally ingest the eggs of the tapeworm through contaminated food or water. Once inside, the larvae hatch and migrate to various tissues, such as the brain or muscles, where they form cysts, potentially leading to serious health complications and neurological issues.

35. (C) To induce breeding in carps.
Hypophysation is a specialized technique in fish culture where pituitary gland extract is injected into mature fish to stimulate the release of reproductive hormones. This process is widely used to induce breeding in carps that do not naturally spawn in confined pond environments. It allows fish farmers to produce high-quality fish seed under controlled conditions, ensuring a steady supply for aquaculture.

36. (B) Homo sapiens
According to the rules of binomial nomenclature, a scientific name must consist of two parts: the genus and the specific epithet. The generic name, Homo, must always begin with a capital letter, while the specific epithet, sapiens, must be written entirely in lowercase. Additionally, both parts should be italicized in print or underlined

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

specific and well-documented protected habitats within India.

19. (C) Plasmodium species
The clinical presentation of recurring fever, chills, and sweating, combined with the presence of ring-stage trophozoites in red blood cells, is diagnostic of malaria. This disease is caused by protozoan parasites of the genus Plasmodium. The ring stage is a characteristic early developmental phase of the parasite as it consumes haemoglobin within the host's erythrocytes during its cycle.

20. (D) They exhibit non-competitive feeding in distinct water zones.
Catla, Rohu, and Mrigal are selected for composite fish culture because they occupy different ecological niches within a pond. Catla feeds at the surface, Rohu inhabits the middle column, and Mrigal is a bottom feeder. This spatial separation prevents direct competition for food, ensuring that all available nutritional resources in the water body are effectively and efficiently utilized for growth.

21. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Binomial nomenclature follows standardized international rules: the generic name must be capitalized, while the specific epithet remains in lowercase. Furthermore, scientific names are always written in italics when printed or underlined separately when handwritten to distinguish them from the surrounding text. These rules ensure that biological names are unique, universal, and easily recognizable across the global scientific community and publications.

22. (B) The efficiency gained through specialization of distinct cell types.
The evolutionary shift from colonial forms like Volvox to true multicellularity was primarily driven by the increased efficiency provided by cell specialization. In multicellular organisms, different cells become specialized for specific tasks, such as digestion, sensation, or reproduction. This division of labour allows the organism as a whole to perform complex physiological functions that are not possible in simpler cellular aggregates.

23. (D) Tundra
The Indian subcontinent possesses a remarkable diversity of habitats, ranging from tropical rainforests and mangrove swamps to alpine meadows in the high Himalayas. However, it does not contain the tundra biome, which is characterized by permafrost and is found in the Arctic or at very high latitudes. India's cold regions are classified as high-altitude alpine zones rather than true tundra.

24. (A) Controlling the population of sandflies (Phlebotomus).
Kala-azar, or visceral leishmaniasis, is a parasitic disease caused by Leishmania donovani and is transmitted through the bite of infected sandflies of the genus Phlebotomus. Therefore, the most direct and effective public health measure to control its spread is to reduce the sandfly population through insecticides or habitat modification. Other measures listed relate to malaria, enteric diseases, or tapeworms.

25. (C) It primarily consists of inland fisheries focused on rivers and large reservoirs.
Madhya Pradesh is a landlocked state with vast freshwater resources, making it a hub for inland fisheries rather than marine or coastal aquaculture. Its fishing industry primarily relies on extensive river systems like the Narmada and Chambal, along with numerous large man-made reservoirs. These water bodies are utilized for both capture fisheries and managed fish culture operations for economic development.

26. (A) A.P. de Candolle
The term 'taxonomy' was first introduced in 1813 by the French botanist Augustin Pyramus de Candolle in his book "Théorie élémentaire de la botanique." Although Carolus Linnaeus is often called the father of modern taxonomy for developing the system of binomial nomenclature, it was de Candolle who coined the actual word to describe the science of naming and classifying organisms.

27. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
The tissue level of organization occurs when similar cells are grouped together to perform a specific common function. Cnidarians, such as jellyfish, corals, and sea anemones, are the first group of animals to exhibit this level of

NODIA

9. (C) Fasciola hepatica - Snail
Fasciola hepatica, also known as the sheep liver fluke, is a digenetic parasite that requires two hosts to complete its life cycle. While sheep or cattle serve as the definitive host, an aquatic snail acts as the essential intermediate host. In contrast, Taenia solium involves pigs, Plasmodium involves mosquitoes, and Wuchereria bancrofti is transmitted by mosquitoes rather than pigs.

10. (A) Lac
Apiculture is the scientific management of honeybees for the production of several key products, including honey, beeswax, royal jelly, and propolis. Lac, however, is a resinous substance produced by the lac insect, Laccifer lacca, and is the primary product of lac culture. Therefore, lac is not a product of the honeybee industry and belongs to a different branch.

11. (D) It represents any rank in the hierarchical classification of organisms.
In biological classification, a taxon refers to a group of organisms that are recognized as a unit at any level of the taxonomic hierarchy. Whether it is a kingdom, phylum, class, order, family, genus, or species, each rank is considered a taxon. This term provides a standardized way to refer to these various categories based on their shared evolutionary characteristics.

12. (B) Cellular level
Sponges, belonging to the Phylum Porifera, exhibit a cellular level of organization where the body consists of several types of specialized cells. However, these cells are not organized into true tissues or organs and function somewhat independently within a loose aggregate. This represents one of the simplest forms of organization among multicellular animals, lacking the coordination found in higher phyla.

13. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
The Great Indian Bustard is found in the arid grasslands of Rajasthan, while the Lion-tailed Macaque is endemic to the Western Ghats. The Bengal tiger is a key species in the Sunderbans mangroves, and the snow leopard is adapted to the high-altitude Himalayas. These pairings correctly reflect the typical habitats of these iconic animals across the diverse Indian subcontinent.

14. (D) Definitive host
A definitive host is the organism in which a parasite reaches its adult stage and undergoes sexual reproduction. For example, in the life cycle of the malaria parasite, the mosquito is the definitive host, while in the tapeworm life cycle, humans serve this role. Other host types, such as intermediate or paratenic hosts, typically harbour the larval or asexual stages.

15. (D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.
Sericulture is the commercial rearing of silkworms to produce silk, but it is not limited only to the species Bombyx mori. Other silkworms, such as those producing Tussar, Muga, and Eri silk, are also utilized in various regions. However, it is true that silkworm larvae primarily feed on mulberry leaves during their developmental stages for mulberry silk production.

16. (B) Order - Panthera
In the taxonomic hierarchy, Panthera is a Genus that includes large cats like tigers and lions, not an Order. The correct Order for these mammals is Carnivora. Other pairs in the list are correct: Arthropoda is a Phylum, Mammalia is a Class, and Hominidae is a Family. This error reflects a common confusion between the genus and order ranks.

17. (B) unicellular
A unicellular organism consists of a single cell that is capable of performing all essential life processes, including metabolism, growth, and reproduction. Examples include bacteria, archaea, and various protists like Amoeba. In these organisms, the entire biological identity and functional capacity reside within one individual cell, which interacts directly with its environment to survive and maintain its vital physiological functions.

18. (A) The red panda is commonly found in the desert regions of Rajasthan.
The red panda is not a desert animal but is native to the high-altitude temperate forests of the Eastern Himalayas. It requires cool climates and bamboo-rich environments, which are entirely absent in the arid regions of Rajasthan. Other mammals like the Asiatic lion, one-horned rhinoceros, and Bengal tiger are correctly associated with their

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

separately when handwritten to denote their scientific status.

37. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Amoeba and Paramecium exhibit biological immortality because they primarily reproduce through binary fission, a process where the parent cell divides into two identical daughters. During this asexual reproduction, the original parent organism does not experience a natural death or leave behind a corpse. Instead, its entire cellular content is preserved and continues to live within the new generation of organisms.

38. (A) The Siberian Crane
Keoladeo National Park, located in Bharatpur, Rajasthan, is historically famous as a critical wintering ground for the Siberian Crane. These migratory birds travel thousands of miles from their breeding grounds in the Russian tundra to escape the harsh northern winter. Although sightings have become extremely rare in recent years, the park remains a world-renowned sanctuary for many other migratory and resident birds.

39. (C) The vector for Chagas disease is the tsetse fly.
Chagas disease is a tropical parasitic infection caused by Trypanosoma cruzi, which is primarily transmitted to humans by triatomine bugs, often called kissing bugs. The tsetse fly is actually the vector for African Sleeping Sickness, caused by Trypanosoma brucei. Other statements regarding Leishmania as a protozoan, elephantiasis as a nematode infection, and malaria as a sporozoan disease are entirely correct.

40. (D) Mrigal
Mrigal, scientifically known as Cirrhinus mrigala, is a significant species in Indian composite fish culture because it acts as a bottom dweller and feeder. It consumes detritus and organic matter found at the pond floor, which minimizes competition with surface-feeding Catla and column-feeding Rohu. This niche specialization ensures that the entire water column of the pond is utilized for maximum fish production.

41. (C) Reproductive isolation
The biological species concept, most famously defined by Ernst Mayr, identifies a species as a group of populations whose members can interbreed in nature to produce fertile offspring but are reproductively isolated from other such groups. This concept emphasizes that the fundamental boundary between species is the inability to exchange genes, rather than just physical differences or shared ecological roles in nature.

42. (B) Organ system level
The organ system level of organization represents the highest degree of biological complexity, where multiple organs work together in a coordinated manner to perform major physiological functions. For example, the digestive system includes the stomach, liver, and intestines working together. This level of organization is characteristic of higher animals, including annelids, arthropods, mollusks, echinoderms, and all vertebrates, including humans and mammals.

43. (C) Dense mangrove forests in a deltaic region.
The Sunderbans, located in the delta of the Ganga, Brahmaputra, and Meghna rivers, is the largest mangrove forest in the world. This unique habitat is characterized by salt-tolerant trees and a complex network of tidal waterways. It provides a critical ecosystem for numerous species, most notably the Bengal tiger, which has uniquely adapted to the saline and swampy conditions of the region.

NODIA

44. (A) Tick
A tick is a classic example of an ectoparasite, as it lives on the external surface of its host's body and feeds on its blood. In contrast, Fasciola hepatica, Ascaris lumbricoides, and Taenia solium are all endoparasites, meaning they reside within the internal organs or tissues of their hosts. Ticks are significant in veterinary medicine because they can transmit various pathogens to animals.

45. (A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
Sericulture involves rearing Bombyx mori for silk, while apiculture focuses on managing Apis mellifera for honey and wax. Pisciculture specifically relates to farming fish species like Labeo rohita, and prawn culture involves raising crustaceans such as Macrobrachium rosenbergii. These associations correctly identify the primary organisms utilized in various branches of applied

host's skin using specialized mouthparts and engorge themselves on the host's blood. Ticks are significant veterinary pests because they can cause anaemia and transmit serious diseases, such as babesiosis and various fevers, to livestock and sometimes humans.

65. (C) Mulberry leaves
The larvae of the mulberry silkworm, Bombyx mori, are monophagous, meaning they feed exclusively on the leaves of the mulberry tree. The quality and quantity of silk produced are directly influenced by the nutritional value of these leaves. In commercial sericulture, providing fresh, high-quality mulberry leaves is the most critical aspect of successfully rearing silkworm larvae through their various developmental stages.

66. (B) Phylum
In the taxonomic hierarchy, the Phylum is the most inclusive rank among the options provided. The sequence from most inclusive to most specific is: Kingdom, Phylum, Class, Order, Family, Genus, and Species. A phylum contains multiple classes, which in turn contain multiple orders and families. Therefore, organisms within the same phylum share more general characteristics than those grouped at lower levels.

67. (A) Acellular or Protoplasmic level
Unicellular organisms like Amoeba exhibit an acellular or protoplasmic level of organization. In this state, a single cell performs all the vital activities required for life, such as digestion, respiration, excretion, and reproduction, within its cytoplasm. There is no multicellular structure or tissue formation; instead, specialized organelles within the cell carry out the various functions necessary for the organism's survival.

68. (A) Seasonal changes in grazing lands.
The massive annual migration of wildebeest in the Serengeti ecosystem is primarily driven by the seasonal availability of grazing pastures and water resources. As rainfall patterns change, these animals move in a predictable circuit to find fresh grass and maintain their nutritional requirements. This large-scale movement is one of the most famous examples of seasonal migration driven by environmental resource fluctuations.

69. (B) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
Wuchereria bancrofti causes elephantiasis by blocking lymphatic vessels, while Leishmania donovani is the agent of Kala-azar. Trypanosoma brucei is responsible for African Sleeping Sickness, and Plasmodium falciparum causes malignant malaria. These parasitic pathogens are transmitted by different vectors and result in distinct clinical conditions, representing major health challenges in many tropical and subtropical regions across the globe.

70. (D) Inland capture fisheries
Reservoir fisheries, such as those in the Tawa Reservoir, are a form of inland capture fisheries. This involves harvesting fish that grow naturally or are stocked in large, man-made freshwater bodies. Unlike aquaculture, which is highly controlled, reservoir fisheries rely on the natural productivity of the ecosystem. This sector is vital for providing food security and livelihoods to inland communities in Madhya Pradesh.

71. (C) A phylogenetic system
A phylogenetic system of classification is based on the evolutionary history and genetic relationships among organisms. This approach, often represented by a cladogram or phylogenetic tree, groups species according to their shared ancestry and common descent. Unlike artificial or natural systems that focus primarily on morphological similarities, phylogenetic systematics aims to reflect the true biological lineage and evolutionary path of life.

72. (B) Metazoa
Metazoa refers to the kingdom of multicellular animals whose cells are organized into well-defined tissues, organs, and organ systems. This differentiates them from unicellular Protozoa and simpler colonial organisms. In metazoans, cells specialized for different functions work together in a highly coordinated manner, allowing for the development of complex body plans and physiological processes that characterize all higher animal life forms.

73. (C) Snow Leopard
The snow leopard is a master of camouflage and a top predator specifically adapted to the high-altitude, rugged terrain of the Himalayas. It possesses a thick, insulating coat and wide paws

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

55. (C) To fertilize the queen bee.
In the highly organized caste system of a honeybee colony, drones are the fertile males. Their primary and only significant biological function is to mate with and fertilize a virgin queen bee during her nuptial flight. Drones do not possess stingers, nor do they participate in foraging, hive construction, or nursing the larvae, which are tasks exclusively performed by the workers.

56. (A) Artificial system of classification
An artificial system of classification groups organisms based on one or a few easily observable morphological characters, such as habit, colour, or leaf shape, without considering evolutionary relationships. This approach, used by early taxonomists like Linnaeus and Aristotle, is often convenient for identification but does not necessarily reflect the true biological affinities or complex natural history of the organisms being classified.

57. (B) Cells → Tissues → Organs → Organ Systems
The hierarchical levels of biological organization show increasing complexity starting from the basic unit of life. Individual cells are grouped into tissues, which are collections of similar cells performing a specific function. Different tissues then combine to form organs, such as the heart or stomach. Finally, multiple organs work together in a coordinated manner as organ systems to perform major physiological processes.

58. (C) The Western Ghats
The Lion-tailed Macaque is a rare primate species that is endemic to the tropical rainforests of the Western Ghats in southern India. It is easily recognized by its silver-white mane and tufted tail. Because its habitat is restricted to these specific evergreen forests, the species is highly vulnerable to habitat fragmentation and is a major focus for regional conservation efforts.

59. (B) Fasciola hepatica
Fasciola hepatica, commonly known as the sheep liver fluke, resides in the bile ducts of its definitive host, such as sheep or cattle. The infection leads to a pathological condition called liver rot, which is characterized by the enlargement of the liver and significant damage to the biliary tissues. This parasite requires a snail as an intermediate host to complete its complex life cycle.

60. (C) Sardinella longiceps
Sardinella longiceps, commonly known as the Indian oil sardine, is a marine fish species found in the coastal waters of the Indian Ocean. It is not used in freshwater aquaculture. In contrast, Catla catla, Labeo rohita, and Cirrhinus mrigala are the three “Indian Major Carps” that form the backbone of freshwater fish culture and composite culture systems throughout the country.

61. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The scientific name of an organism is designed to be universal and unique to ensure clear communication among scientists globally. The International Code of Zoological Nomenclature (ICZN) establishes standardized rules for naming animals, which prevents the use of multiple names for one species or the same name for different species. This systematic approach effectively eliminates the ambiguity and confusion associated with common names.

62. (B) Colony cells can survive alone, while multicellular cells are interdependent.
The fundamental distinction between colonial and multicellular organisms lies in the level of cellular interdependence. In a colony, individual cells are often identical and can typically survive and reproduce independently if separated. In contrast, cells in a truly multicellular organism are highly specialized and interdependent, meaning they cannot survive on their own and must function together as a unified, complex biological entity.

63. (D) The Indian Peafowl
The Indian Peafowl, Pavo cristatus, is the National Bird of India and is celebrated for its magnificent plumage and spectacular courtship dance. During the monsoon season, the male spreads its ornate tail feathers in a vibrant display to attract females. This bird is widely distributed across the Indian subcontinent and is protected under various wildlife conservation laws due to its cultural importance.

64. (A) Ticks
Ticks are eight-legged arthropods belonging to the class Arachnida and are common ectoparasites of cattle and other mammals. They latch onto the

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

Platyhelminthes). In contrast, higher animals possess a tube-within-a-tube body plan, which features two separate openings for more efficient digestion.

83. (C) Indian Wild Ass - Arid zone of Kutch
The Indian wild ass, also known as the khur, is a unique mammal endemic to the arid and saline desert regions of the Little Rann of Kutch in Gujarat. It is specifically adapted to survive in harsh, open landscapes with sparse vegetation. Other pairings, such as the snow leopard in the plains or rhinoceros in the Western Ghats, are ecologically incorrect.

84. (C) Liver
Fasciola hepatica, commonly known as the sheep liver fluke, primarily infects the liver and bile ducts of its definitive host. After being ingested as metacercariae, the young flukes migrate through the intestinal wall and across the body cavity to reach the liver. Once there, they mature into adults, feeding on liver tissue and blood, often causing significant damage and disease.

85. (A) S, Q, P, R
The life cycle of the mulberry silkworm, Bombyx mori, follows a complete metamorphosis sequence. It begins with the egg (S), which hatches into a feeding larva or caterpillar (Q). After several molts, the larva spins a silk cocoon and transforms into a pupa (P). Finally, the adult moth (R) emerges from the cocoon to mate and begin the cycle again.

86. (A) John Ray
The English naturalist John Ray was the first to emphasize that the species is the fundamental unit of biological classification. In his work "Historia Plantarum," he provided a biological definition of species based on common descent and structural similarities. This early conceptual foundation was later adopted and refined by Carolus Linnaeus, who established the modern hierarchical system of nomenclature and classification.

87. (D) Paramecium
Paramecium is a classic example of a unicellular organism that performs all essential life functions—such as locomotion, digestion, and reproduction—within a single eukaryotic cell. In contrast, Hydra, sponges, and earthworms are all multicellular organisms with varying degrees of complexity. While a sponge has a cellular level of organization, it still consists of multiple cells, unlike the single-celled Paramecium.

88. (A) Change in day length (photoperiod)
The photoperiod, or change in the duration of daylight, is the most critical environmental cue that triggers long-distance latitudinal migration in many bird species. This reliable signal indicates seasonal shifts, prompting physiological changes and the migratory instinct. While other factors like food scarcity or temperature changes play a role, the photoperiod acts as the primary biological clock that initiates the journey.

89. (C) Consumption of contaminated vegetables
Ascariasis is caused by the roundworm Ascaris lumbricoides and is primarily transmitted when a person ingests food, especially raw vegetables, or water contaminated with embryonated eggs. These eggs are often present in soil where human waste is used as fertilizer or where sanitation is poor. Unlike malaria or filariasis, this disease does not involve an insect vector or skin penetration.

90. (A) Surface feeder
Catla catla is a preferred species for composite fish culture because it is a fast-growing surface feeder that primarily consumes zooplankton. By staying in the upper layers of the pond, it does not compete for food with column-feeders like Rohu or bottom-feeders like Mrigal. This efficient use of the vertical space in a pond maximizes the overall fish yield.

91. (B) Ensure each organism has a single, universal scientific name.
The primary goal of binomial nomenclature is to provide every species with a unique, two-part scientific name that is recognized by the global scientific community. This system eliminates the confusion caused by common names, which can vary significantly between different languages and regions. By using a standardized Latin or Latinized name, scientists can communicate accurately and unambiguously about specific organisms.

NODIA

that act as natural snowshoes. Other mammals like the blackbuck and nilgai are found in the plains and scrublands, while the swamp deer inhabits wet grasslands and marshy areas.

74. (A) Ingesting food or water contaminated with embryonated eggs.
Infection with the roundworm Ascaris lumbricoides occurs through the fecal-oral route when a person ingests eggs that have become embryonated in the soil. This usually happens by eating contaminated raw vegetables or using unwashed hands. Once swallowed, the eggs hatch in the intestine, and the larvae begin their migration through the body before maturing into adults in the small intestine.

75. (B) A pheromone produced by the queen to regulate colony activities.
The "queen substance" is a vital pheromone secreted by the queen honeybee to maintain the social order and reproductive structure of the colony. This chemical signal inhibits the development of ovaries in worker bees and prevents them from rearing new queens. It also serves to attract drones for mating and ensures the overall cohesion and stability of the hive's population.

76. (B) Class
In the taxonomic hierarchy, if two species belong to the same Order, they must also belong to all the higher, more inclusive ranks, which are Class, Phylum, and Kingdom. However, they may belong to different Families, Genera, or Species. This logic follows the nested structure of classification, where each level contains all the specific categories that are listed below it.

77. (D) 1, 2, and 3
Animal complexity varies across phyla: sponges exhibit a cellular level of organization, while flatworms in Phylum Platyhelminthes are the first to show an organ level. Annelids, such as earthworms, possess a fully developed organ system level with specialized structures for circulation, excretion, and digestion. These stages represent the evolutionary progression from simple cell aggregates to complex organisms with integrated physiological systems.

78. (B) Regular, seasonal movement from one region to another and back.
In zoology, migration is defined as the regular, predictable, and seasonal movement of a population between two distinct regions, usually for breeding or feeding. It typically involves a return journey to the original habitat. This behaviour is an adaptive response to seasonal changes in climate and food availability, distinguishing it from random dispersal or the localized movement within a home range.

79. (C) Female Anopheles mosquito
The definitive host of a parasite is the organism in which it undergoes sexual reproduction. In the life cycle of Plasmodium, sexual fusion of gametes occurs within the gut of the female Anopheles mosquito, making it the definitive host. Humans, on the other hand, serve as the intermediate host where the parasite undergoes asexual multiplication in the liver and red blood cells.

80. (A) Queen bees
In a honeybee colony, the developmental fate of female larvae is determined by their diet. While all larvae are fed royal jelly initially, only those selected to become potential queens receive this high-nutrient secretion throughout their entire larval period. This specialized diet triggers physiological changes that lead to the development of fully functional reproductive organs, distinguishing the queen from the sterile female workers.

81. (D) Family - Musca
In biological classification, Musca is a Genus, not a Family. The housefly belongs to the Family Muscidae. Other examples provided are correct: Insecta is a Class, sapiens is a specific epithet (Species), and Homo is a Genus. This distinction is important because families are more inclusive groups than genera and usually end with the standard suffix "-idae" in zoological nomenclature.

82. (B) Blind sac
The blind sac body plan is characterized by a digestive system that has only a single opening, which serves as both the mouth for ingestion and the anus for egestion. This plan is seen in simpler animals like cnidarians and flatworms (Phylum

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

zoology for economic production and significant commercial benefit.

46. (B) Genus and Species
The system of binomial nomenclature, developed by Carolus Linnaeus, assigns every organism a unique two-part scientific name. The first part represents the Genus to which the organism belongs, while the second part is the specific epithet that identifies the Species. This standardized naming convention ensures that scientists worldwide can identify and communicate about organisms clearly without the confusion caused by common names.

47. (A) An organ system consists of several organs working together.
An organ system is a high level of organization where multiple organs coordinate their activities to perform complex physiological tasks, such as respiration or circulation. Tissues are groups of similar cells, and organs are structures made of different tissues. Multicellular organisms possess clear levels of organization, which allow them to maintain homeostasis and function efficiently as complex, integrated biological units in nature.

48. (A) Nocturnal behaviour to avoid daytime heat.
In the extreme heat of the Thar Desert, many mammals have evolved nocturnal behaviour as a primary survival adaptation. By being active only during the cooler night hours, these animals avoid the intense daytime solar radiation and significantly reduce water loss through evaporation. This strategy is essential for maintaining physiological balance and survival in one of India's most arid environments.

49. (C) Kala-azar - Leishmania donovani
Kala-azar, also known as visceral leishmaniasis, is caused by the protozoan parasite Leishmania donovani. It is transmitted to humans through the bite of infected sandflies. Other pairs listed are incorrect: malaria is caused by Plasmodium species, elephantiasis is caused by filarial worms like Wuchereria bancrofti, and ascariasis is caused by the roundworm Ascaris lumbricoides. Taenia solium causes taeniasis or cysticercosis.

50. (A) Macrobrachium rosenbergii
Macrobrachium rosenbergii is the scientific name for the Giant Freshwater Prawn, which is one of the most commercially significant prawn species cultured in India. It is highly valued for its large size and rapid growth rate. While other species like Penaeus monodon are important in brackish water and marine aquaculture, Macrobrachium is the primary focus of intensive freshwater prawn farming.

NODIA

51. (D) The abbreviated name of the scientist who first described the species.
Author citation in binomial nomenclature refers to placing the name of the scientist who first validly described and named the species after the scientific name. Usually, this name is abbreviated, such as "L." or "Linn." for Carolus Linnaeus. This practice provides historical context and taxonomic authority for the name, helping to resolve potential ambiguities regarding the identity of the organism.

52. (B) Platyhelminthes
Animals in the Phylum Platyhelminthes, such as flatworms, are the first to exhibit an organ level of organization. They possess a blind-sac body plan, meaning their digestive system has only one opening for both ingestion and egestion. Additionally, they are acoelomate, as they lack a true body cavity between the gut and the outer body wall, making them distinct from higher phyla.

53. (B) 2 and 3 only
Migration is generally a regular, two-way seasonal journey between distinct habitats, rather than a one-way trip. External cues like changes in day length, known as the photoperiod, often trigger this behaviour. Altitudinal migration is another specific form where animals move between different elevations, such as from high mountain pastures to lower valleys, in response to changing temperatures and food availability.

54. (D) Sporozoite
The sporozoite is the specific life cycle stage of the malaria parasite, Plasmodium, that is infective to humans. These sporozoites are stored in the salivary glands of an infected female Anopheles mosquito and are injected into the human bloodstream during its blood meal. Once inside, they travel to the liver to begin the next phase of the parasite's development and multiplication.

92. (B) The complexity of organization.
The evolutionary transition from cells to tissues, and then to organs and organ systems, represents a significant increase in the complexity of organization. This progression allows for a more efficient division of labour, as specialized structures can perform complex physiological tasks with greater precision. This higher level of organization is what enables multicellular organisms to achieve larger sizes and more diverse functional capabilities.

93. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Many mammals inhabiting the Thar Desert have evolved nocturnal behaviour to survive the extreme environmental conditions. By remaining inactive in burrows during the blistering heat of the day and emerging only at night, these animals minimize their exposure to solar radiation. This adaptation is crucial for conserving water and maintaining a stable body temperature in one of India's most arid habitats.

94. (B) Oncosphere (egg)
The intermediate host of Taenia solium, which is typically a pig, becomes infected by ingesting the tapeworm's eggs or gravid proglottids from contaminated soil or water. Once inside the pig's digestive tract, the eggs release larvae called oncospheres. These oncospheres then penetrate the intestinal wall and travel through the bloodstream to the muscles, where they develop into the next stage.

95. (C) Cocoon (Pupa)
Commercial silk is extracted from the cocoon, which is a protective casing spun by the silkworm larva using a continuous silk filament. Inside the cocoon, the larva transforms into a pupa. To harvest the silk, the cocoons are typically heated to kill the pupae and then processed to unreel the long protein fibres that make up the luxurious textile material.

96. (B) Kingdom → Phylum → Class → Order → Family → Genus → Species
The standard taxonomic hierarchy organizes life into nested categories of increasing specificity. The sequence begins with the most inclusive category, the Kingdom, followed by Phylum, Class, Order, Family, and Genus, ending with the most specific level, the Species. This systematic arrangement allows scientists to categorize and study organisms based on their shared evolutionary history and structural and functional characteristics.

97. (C) Organ system level
The organ system level of organization represents a highly integrated stage where multiple organs coordinate their functions to perform major physiological processes. For example, the circulatory system involves the heart, blood vessels, and blood working together to transport nutrients and oxygen. This level of complexity is found in higher animals and allows for the efficient management of a large, complex body.

98. (D) Sheep and goats being moved to high mountain pastures in summer and valleys in winter.
Altitudinal migration involves the seasonal movement of animals between different elevations. A common example in the Indian subcontinent and elsewhere is the movement of livestock, such as sheep and goats, which are taken to high-altitude mountain pastures during the warm summer and brought back to the sheltered lower valleys during the cold winter. This strategy ensures a consistent supply of food year-round.

99. (C) Culex mosquito
The primary vector responsible for transmitting Wuchereria bancrofti, the parasite that causes Bancroftian filariasis, is the Culex mosquito. When an infected mosquito bites a human, it deposits microfilariae into the skin, which eventually travel to the lymphatic system. While Anopheles mosquitoes transmit malaria and sandflies transmit Kala-azar, Culex is the specific vector for this widespread cause of lymphatic obstruction.

100. (D) Chambal
The Gandhisagar dam is one of the most important freshwater fishery resources in Madhya Pradesh and is constructed across the Chambal River. This large reservoir supports a diverse population of fish and provides a significant livelihood for local fishing communities through managed capture fisheries. It is a prime example of utilizing man-

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

made water bodies for sustainable inland fish production in India.

101. (A) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
In a honeybee colony, the queen's sole role is to lay eggs, while drones are fertile males that fertilize the queen. Worker bees are divided by age and task: younger workers often act as nurses to feed the larvae, while older workers become foragers who collect nectar and pollen from flowers. This division of labour ensures the efficient survival and growth of the colony.

102. (A) Physical specimen used to formally describe a new species.
A holotype is the single physical specimen designated by an author as the definitive example of a species at the time the original description is published. It serves as the permanent reference point for the name and characteristics of that species. If there is ever doubt about the identity of a species, taxonomists examine the holotype to resolve the scientific ambiguity.

103. (A) Aschelminthes (Nematoda)
The organ system level of organization first appears in the Phylum Aschelminthes, also known as Nematoda or roundworms. These animals possess a tube-within-a-tube body plan, which features a complete digestive tract with both a mouth and an anus. This represents a significant evolutionary advancement over the simpler blind-sac body plan seen in cnidarians and flatworms, allowing for continuous and efficient digestion.

104. (D) Bengal Tiger
The Bengal tiger is a remarkable predator that has uniquely adapted to the challenging environment of the Sunderbans mangrove swamps. Unlike tigers in other regions, these individuals are excellent swimmers and are capable of hunting in tidal waters and dense mangrove forests. The Sunderbans remains one of the few places in the world where tigers thrive in a coastal, saline habitat.

105. (D) Mite
Scabies is a contagious skin condition caused by the microscopic itch mite, Sarcoptes scabiei. These tiny eight-legged arthropods burrow into the upper layer of the human skin to live and lay their eggs. This infestation leads to intense itching and a pimple-like skin rash. Unlike infections caused by bacteria, fungi, or protozoans, scabies is classified as an infestation by an ectoparasitic mite.

106. (B) Labeo rohita
Labeo rohita, commonly known as Rohu, is one of the primary "Indian Major Carps" and is a cornerstone of freshwater aquaculture in India. It is highly valued for its taste and rapid growth rate. While other species like Anabas or Channa are also cultured, Rohu is almost always included in composite fish culture systems because of its column-feeding habits and high market demand.

107. (A) The specific epithet is written before the generic name.
According to the established rules of binomial nomenclature, the generic name must always be written first, followed by the specific epithet. For example, in Panthera tigris, Panthera is the genus and tigris is the species. The generic name always starts with a capital letter, while the specific epithet is written in lowercase. This universal format ensures clarity and consistency in biological naming.

NODIA

108. (B) There is coordination and communication between the cells.
A colonial organism consists of multiple cells that live together and exhibit coordination and communication, often through a division of labour. While these cells are more integrated than those in a simple unicellular aggregate, they are still less specialized and interdependent than the cells in a true multicellular organism. This coordination allows the colony to function as a single, more efficient unit in its environment.

109. (C) 1 and 3 only
The Amur Falcon is a notable migratory bird that passes over India during its exceptionally long journey, and the Indian Peafowl shows clear sexual dimorphism, with males having elaborate tail feathers. However, the Great Indian Bustard is not a bird of dense, wet forests; instead, it is specialized for living in open, arid, and semi-arid grasslands, which are now highly threatened habitats.

110. (B) Trypanosoma brucei
The symptoms of high fever, headaches, and neurological disturbances, specifically sleep cycle changes, are characteristic of African Sleeping Sickness. This disease is caused by the protozoan parasite Trypanosoma brucei, which is transmitted through the bite of infected tsetse flies in central Africa. It is a serious condition that progresses to the central nervous system, leading to the hallmark neurological and sleep symptoms.

111. (D) Culturing prawns along with compatible species of fish.
Polyculture in prawn farming involves the simultaneous cultivation of prawns alongside compatible fish species in the same pond. Because prawns are primarily bottom-dwellers, they can be successfully raised with surface-feeding or column-feeding fish. This approach leads to more efficient utilization of the pond's resources, reduces waste accumulation, and can provide the farmer with multiple sources of income from a single water body.

112. (B) Evolutionary relationships between organisms.
While taxonomy focuses on the rules of naming and classifying organisms, systematics is a broader field that also investigates the evolutionary relationships and history among different groups. Systematics seeks to understand how species are related through common descent and uses this information to create classifications that reflect biological lineage. Therefore, systematics provides the evolutionary framework that gives meaning to taxonomic categories and biological organization.

113. (C) Multicellular
A multicellular organism is composed of many cells that are organized into distinct tissues, organs, and complex organ systems. Unlike unicellular or colonial organisms, these cells are highly specialized and dependent on one another for survival. This level of organization allows for a sophisticated division of labour, enabling the organism to perform complex physiological functions and adapt to a wide variety of environments.

114. (C) Tall grasslands and riverine forests
The one-horned rhinoceros is primarily found in the alluvial tall grasslands and riverine forests of the northern and north-eastern parts of the Indian subcontinent, particularly in Assam. These habitats provide the necessary forage and water resources for this large herbivore. National parks like Kaziranga are famous for protecting these specific ecosystems, which are critical for the survival of this iconic species.

115. (D) Fasciola - Protozoa
Fasciola hepatica, commonly known as the liver fluke, belongs to the Class Trematoda within the Phylum Platyhelminthes, making it a multicellular flatworm rather than a single-celled protozoan. In contrast, Plasmodium is correctly identified as a protozoan, Ascaris as a nematode (roundworm), and Taenia as a cestode (tapeworm). These classifications are based on the fundamental anatomical and developmental characteristics of the various parasitic groups.

116. (B) Assam
Assam is the world's leading producer of Muga silk, which is naturally golden-yellow and highly durable. This unique silk is produced by the silkworm Antheraea assamensis, which is endemic to the Brahmaputra valley. Muga silk is a significant part of Assam's cultural heritage and is protected by a Geographical Indication tag, reflecting its unique origin and traditional importance in the regional textile industry.

117. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Sponges, belonging to the Phylum Porifera, are classified as having a cellular level of organization. This means that while they are multicellular, their cells are arranged in loose aggregates rather than being organized into true, coordinated tissues. Each type of cell performs specific functions independently, and there is no complex integration of cellular activities like that found in more advanced animal groups.

118. (C) Bee dance
Honeybees use a sophisticated communication system known as the bee dance, which includes the round dance and the waggle dance. These movements convey precise information to other foragers about the direction and distance of a

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

food source relative to the position of the sun. This social coordination allows the colony to efficiently exploit floral resources across a wide geographical area for the entire hive.

119. (C) Taxa are ranked in levels with varying inclusiveness.
The defining feature of a hierarchical system of classification is the arrangement of organisms into a series of nested ranks. Each level, or taxon, varies in its inclusiveness; higher levels like Kingdom and Phylum include a vast array of diverse organisms, while lower levels like Genus and Species are very specific. This structure allows scientists to organize and understand the vast complexity of life.

120. (C) Obtain high yields of fish in a controlled environment.
The primary goal of fish culture, or pisciculture, is the scientific and commercial rearing of fish to achieve high yields within a controlled aquatic environment. By managing factors such as water quality, feeding, and breeding, farmers can maximize the production of edible fish. This practice is essential for meeting the growing global demand for protein and provides a sustainable alternative to capture fisheries.

121. (C) A sandfly
Leishmania donovani, the causative agent of Kala-azar, is transmitted to humans through the bite of an infected female sandfly of the genus Phlebotomus. These tiny insects pick up the parasite when feeding on an infected host and pass it on during subsequent blood meals. Controlling the sandfly population is a major focus for public health initiatives aimed at reducing the incidence of this disease.

122. (A) The commercial value of the organism
Modern taxonomy relies on scientific criteria such as morphological features, anatomical structures, embryological development, and genetic or ecological information to classify organisms. The commercial or monetary value of an organism is an economic factor and is not used as a biological basis for scientific classification. Taxonomy aims to reflect natural relationships and evolutionary history rather than human economic utility or market price.

123. (B) Increased interdependence and specialization of cells.
The transition from a colonial to a multicellular level of organization is characterized by a significant increase in cell specialization and interdependence. In multicellular organisms, different groups of cells become committed to specific functions, such as digestion or sensation, and cannot survive independently. This higher level of integration allows for greater physiological complexity and efficiency, enabling the organism to function as a single, unified biological entity.

124. (A) Habitat loss and degradation of grasslands.
The Great Indian Bustard is currently facing a severe threat of extinction primarily due to the loss and degradation of its natural grassland habitats. These open spaces are being converted for agriculture, industrial development, and infrastructure projects like power lines. Since this bird requires large, undisturbed tracts of grassland for breeding and foraging, habitat fragmentation has caused its population to decline drastically across India.

125. (B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
In parasitology, a pathogen is a disease-causing agent, while a vector is an organism that transmits the pathogen between hosts. The definitive host is where the parasite reaches sexual maturity and reproduces, whereas the intermediate host harbours the larval or asexual stages of development. These terms correctly define the different roles and relationships within the complex life cycles of many parasitic organisms in nature.

126. (B) Moulting
Moulting is the biological process where a silkworm larva sheds its old, rigid cuticle to allow for further growth. As the larva grows rapidly, its external skeleton becomes too tight, necessitating the formation of a new, larger cuticle. Silkworms typically undergo four moults during their larval stage, marking the transition between different instars before they finally spin their cocoons for pupation.

NODIA

127. (A) Humans, chimpanzees, gorillas, and orangutans.
The family Hominidae, also known as the "great apes," includes modern humans as well as our closest living relatives: chimpanzees, gorillas, and orangutans. This taxonomic group is characterized by large brain size, complex social behaviours, and shared anatomical features. While humans are the only living members of the genus Homo, the family Hominidae reflects the broader evolutionary lineage we share with other primates.

128. (B) Tube-within-a-tube plan
The tube-within-a-tube body plan is a significant evolutionary advancement where the organism possesses a complete digestive tract with two separate openings: a mouth for ingestion and an anus for egestion. This arrangement allows for a continuous and more efficient processing of food, as ingestion and digestion can occur simultaneously. It is characteristic of most higher animal phyla, starting from the roundworms and annelids.

129. (C) Is restricted to a specific geographical area.
In biology, a species is described as endemic when its natural distribution is restricted to a specific, well-defined geographical area. For example, the Lion-tailed Macaque is found exclusively in the rainforests of the Western Ghats in India and nowhere else in the wild. Endemic species are often highly specialized and are frequently prioritized for conservation due to their limited global range and unique habitats.

130. (C) Snail
Fasciola hepatica, the parasite responsible for liver rot in sheep and cattle, requires a specific species of aquatic snail as its intermediate host. After hatching from eggs in a water body, the larvae infect the snail, where they undergo multiple stages of asexual development. The parasite eventually leaves the snail to encyst on vegetation, which is then consumed by the definitive host animal.

131. (A) Hypophysation
Hypophysation is a widely used technique in fish culture where pituitary gland extract is injected into mature fish to stimulate the release of reproductive hormones. This process is essential for inducing spawning in species that do not naturally breed in the confined environments of ponds. By controlling the timing of breeding, fish farmers can ensure a consistent and reliable supply of fish seed.

132. (B) Genus
In the scientific name Panthera tigris, the first part, Panthera, represents the Genus to which the Indian tiger belongs. This genus also includes other large cats like lions and leopards that share common evolutionary traits. The second part, tigris, is the specific epithet that identifies the unique Species. This binomial system provides a standardized, universal way to name and classify every known organism.

133. (C) 1 and 3 only
Apiculture is the scientific management of bee colonies for the production of honey and beeswax, and pisciculture refers specifically to the farming of fish. However, the culture of lac insects is known as lac culture, not sericulture. Sericulture is the specialized rearing of silkworms for silk production. These branches of applied zoology utilize biological knowledge for significant economic and commercial purposes.

134. (D) Cells form an aggregate without forming true tissues.
A key feature of a colonial level of organization is that individual cells live together in an aggregate, often showing some coordination, but they do not form true, integrated tissues. While there may be some division of labour among the cells, they still maintain a degree of independence. This represents an intermediate stage of complexity between purely single-celled organisms and truly multicellular life forms.

135. (A) anadromous
Migration is classified as anadromous when adult fish move from their primary marine environment into freshwater rivers to spawn. Salmon are the most well-known example of this behaviour, as they travel thousands of miles back to their natal streams to lay eggs. This strategy ensures that the juveniles develop in a relatively protected freshwater habitat before eventually migrating back to the ocean for maturity.

NODIA

and find abundant food. This type of migration is common among many avian species that inhabit the northern hemisphere's high latitudes.

154. (D) Ascaris lumbricoides
Ascaris lumbricoides, the giant human roundworm, is a large nematode that inhabits the small intestine. In severe infections, a high number of these worms can physically clump together, leading to a dangerous condition known as intestinal obstruction. This parasite is acquired through the ingestion of its eggs from contaminated soil or food and is a significant cause of morbidity in many tropical regions.

155. (A) Direction and distance
The waggle dance of a honeybee is a complex form of communication used to inform other foragers about the location of a rich food source. The angle of the dance relative to gravity indicates the direction of the food source in relation to the sun, while the duration of the waggle phase communicates the distance from the hive to the flowers.

156. (B) The author (Linnaeus) who first described the species.
In the scientific name Mangifera indica Linn., the abbreviation "Linn." refers to Carolus Linnaeus, the scientist who first validly described and named the species. This is known as author citation. Including the author's name provides historical context and taxonomic authority for the name, helping scientists resolve potential ambiguities regarding the identity of the organism and its scientific classification.

157. (B) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
The Himalayan alpine zone is characterized by low temperatures above the treeline, while the Thar Desert features arid conditions with xerophytic plants. The Western Ghats are known for high rainfall and species endemism, and the Gangetic Plains are defined by fertile alluvial soil. These pairings accurately describe the unique ecological and geographical features of the major habitats found across the Indian subcontinent.

158. (C) Metacercaria
The metacercaria is the specific life cycle stage of Fasciola hepatica that is infective to the definitive host, such as sheep or cattle. After emerging from the intermediate snail host, the larvae encyst on aquatic vegetation to become metacercariae. When a host animal consumes this contaminated vegetation, the larvae excyst in the intestine and migrate to the liver to complete their development.

159. (A) Utilizing all ecological niches for maximum pond production.
The primary objective of composite fish culture is to maximize a pond's productivity by stocking several fish species that occupy different ecological niches. By choosing fish with distinct feeding habits—such as surface, column, and bottom feeders—farmers ensure that all available food resources are utilized efficiently. This minimizes competition among the species and results in a significantly higher total yield of fish.

160. (B) Muga silk
Muga silk is a prestigious variety of silk known for its natural golden-yellow tint and extreme durability. It is produced by the silkworm Antheraea assamensis, which is primarily found in the Brahmaputra valley of Assam. This silkworm is semi-domesticated and feeds on the leaves of the Som and Soalu trees, making Muga silk a unique and culturally significant product of Northeast India.

161. (C) Family
In the taxonomic hierarchy, a group of related genera is placed together in a Family. For example, the genera Panthera (lions, tigers) and Felis (small cats) both belong to the Family Felidae. This level of classification helps organize biological diversity by grouping organisms that share a common evolutionary ancestry and set of shared morphological and anatomical characteristics at a broader level.

162. (B) The cells are not organized into true tissues.
Sponges, belonging to the Phylum Porifera, are categorized as having a cellular level of organization. This means that while they are multicellular organisms with specialized cells, these cells are arranged in loose aggregates rather than being organized into true, coordinated tissues. Each type of cell performs its specific functions somewhat independently, lacking the integration found in more advanced animal groups with tissue systems.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

life, while systematics provides the evolutionary context and framework that explains how those organisms are related through time.

145. (A) Tissue level of organization.
An organism with specialized groups of cells, such as nervous or muscle cells, organized to perform common functions exhibits a tissue level of organization. While this organism may also possess organs, the presence of these coordinated cell groups is the defining characteristic of this stage. It represents an advancement over the cellular level of organization, where cells function more independently within a multicellular aggregate.

146. (B) Black-necked crane
The black-necked crane is a unique bird species that breeds on the high-altitude wetlands and plateaus of the Himalayas, including the Ladakh region. It is highly adapted to the cold desert environment and is considered sacred in many local cultures. In contrast, birds like the Malabar trogon or Indian pitta are typical of the tropical and deciduous forests found in the southern regions.

147. (A) Toxins and merozoites released from ruptured red blood cells.
The hallmark symptoms of malaria, including recurring chills and high fever, are caused by the periodic rupture of infected red blood cells. When these cells burst, they release a large number of merozoites and metabolic toxins, such as haemozoin, into the host's bloodstream. This release triggers an intense immune response, resulting in the characteristic cycles of fever that are diagnostic of the disease.

148. (A) Capture of naturally available fish stocks.
Fisheries in large reservoirs like Bargi and Indirasagar in Madhya Pradesh are primarily based on the capture of naturally occurring fish populations. Unlike intensive aquaculture, these reservoir fisheries depend on the ecosystem's natural productivity and the management of wild fish stocks. This sector is vital for providing food security and employment for thousands of fishers who rely on these massive freshwater bodies.

149. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Prawn culture is often successfully combined with fish farming in a practice known as polyculture. Since prawns are primarily bottom dwellers and feeders, they can coexist with surface-feeding or column-feeding fish species without direct competition for space or food. This integrated approach ensures that all ecological niches within the pond are effectively utilized, leading to higher overall productivity and resource efficiency.

150. (C) Cocoon (Pupa)
Silk is secreted by the salivary glands of the silkworm larva to construct a protective cocoon for its pupal stage. During this transformation, the larva is shielded from environmental threats and predators by the tough silk walls. In commercial sericulture, these intact cocoons are harvested and processed to extract the continuous silk filaments that are then used in the textile manufacturing industry.

NODIA

151. (B) They also belong to the same order.
In the hierarchical taxonomic system, organisms that belong to the same Family must also belong to every rank above it, including Order, Class, Phylum, and Kingdom. However, they do not necessarily belong to the same Genus or Species. This logic reflects the nested structure of classification, where more specific groups are always contained within the broader categories that sit above them.

152. (A) Organ system level
The organ system level of organization allows for the highest degree of biological complexity and efficiency. In this state, multiple organs work together in a highly coordinated manner to perform major physiological functions, such as respiration, circulation, or excretion. This level of organization is characteristic of higher animals and enables them to maintain homeostasis and thrive in diverse and challenging environments.

153. (A) Latitudinal migration
Latitudinal migration refers to the seasonal movement of animals between different latitudes, typically traveling from colder northern regions to warmer southern ones and back again. Birds that breed in Siberia and winter in India follow this predictable pattern to escape harsh winters

136. (B) Filariasis
Filariasis, particularly the Bancroftian type caused by Wuchereria bancrofti, is characterized by the blockage of lymphatic vessels by adult nematode worms. This obstruction prevents the normal drainage of lymph fluid, leading to chronic inflammation and massive swelling of the limbs or other body parts, a condition known as elephantiasis. It is a major parasitic disease transmitted by mosquito vectors in many tropical regions.

137. (A) Labeo rohita
Labeo rohita, or Rohu, is a column-feeding fish, meaning it primarily feeds in the middle layers of a water body. In composite fish culture, it is often stocked alongside surface-feeders like Catla and bottom-feeders like Mrigal. This strategy ensures that different parts of the pond's ecosystem are utilized for food, minimizing competition among the species and maximizing the overall fish production.

138. (A) Overall natural affinities, including morphology and anatomy.
A natural system of classification groups organisms based on their overall natural affinities and a wide range of shared characteristics, including morphology, anatomy, and embryology. Unlike artificial systems that use only a few superficial traits, a natural system aims to reflect the true biological relationships between organisms. It provides a more comprehensive and scientifically accurate framework for understanding the diversity and relatedness of life.

139. (C) Amoeba
Amoeba is a classic example of a unicellular organism where a single eukaryotic cell performs all essential life functions, such as feeding, locomotion, and reproduction. While Volvox is colonial and Hydra and sponges are multicellular, Amoeba represents the protoplasmic level of organization. This means the entire biological identity of the organism is contained within one individual cell that interacts directly with its environment.

140. (C) Keoladeo National Park in Rajasthan is a renowned avian sanctuary.
Keoladeo National Park, also known as Bharatpur Bird Sanctuary, is a world-famous wetland habitat and a critical wintering ground for thousands of migratory birds. While Kaziranga is famous for the rhinoceros and Gir for the Asiatic lion, Keoladeo is uniquely recognized as a premier avian sanctuary. The Sunderbans, located in the delta of the Ganga, is a mangrove forest, not a cold desert.

141. (A) Q, S, P, R
The standard taxonomic hierarchy organizes life from broad, inclusive categories to narrow, specific ones. In descending order, the ranks are Kingdom (Q), Phylum, Class (S), Order (P), Family, Genus (R), and Species. This hierarchical arrangement helps scientists organize biological diversity by grouping organisms into increasingly specific categories based on shared evolutionary history and structural and functional characteristics of all known life.

142. (C) Two different hosts, a primary and a secondary host.
A digenetic life cycle is one that requires two different types of hosts to be completed. For the human liver fluke, the definitive or primary host is a mammal like a human or sheep, where sexual reproduction occurs. The intermediate or secondary host is usually a specific species of aquatic snail, where the parasite undergoes asexual multiplication and several larval transformations before infecting another host.

143. (C) Apis mellifera (European bee)
Apis mellifera, the European or western honeybee, is the most commercially significant bee species globally. It is preferred for large-scale honey production because it produces high yields, is relatively easy to manage, and has a less aggressive temperament compared to wild species like the rock bee. While indigenous species like Apis cerana indica are also used, Apis mellifera remains the global industry standard.

144. (B) Taxonomy is a naming/classifying component of systematics.
Taxonomy is the specific branch of biology focused on the description, naming, and classification of organisms. Systematics is a broader field that includes taxonomy but also investigates the evolutionary history and relationships among species. Therefore, taxonomy provides the practical tools for identifying and organizing

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

163. (D) Thermotaxis
Thermotaxis is the movement of an organism in response to a temperature gradient. For many migratory animals, the instinct to move from a colder region to a warmer one is a direct response to seasonal temperature changes. This behaviour helps them find environments with more suitable climates for survival and breeding, ensuring they avoid the physiological stress and food scarcity associated with extreme cold.

164. (D) Taenia solium
"Measly pork" refers to the meat of a pig that is infected with the larval stage of Taenia solium, the pork tapeworm. These larvae, known as cysticerci, appear as small, white, fluid-filled bladders embedded in the muscle tissue. When humans consume such undercooked pork, the larvae hatch in the intestine and develop into adult tapeworms, a condition known as taeniasis.

165. (C) 1 and 3 only
Hypophysation is a technique that uses hormones to induce spawning in fish like carps that do not breed naturally in ponds. Additionally, the common carp is often included in composite culture systems because its bottom-feeding habits complement other species. However, composite culture is defined by stocking multiple species with different feeding habits together, rather than focusing on a single high-density species.

166. (B) Order
In the taxonomic hierarchy, an Order is a group that consists of several related families that share common characteristics. For example, the families Felidae (cats) and Canidae (dogs) are both grouped into the Order Carnivora. This rank provides a broader level of classification, allowing scientists to organize biological diversity based on more generalized anatomical and evolutionary similarities among different animal groups.

167. (D) Amoeba → Volvox → Hydra
This sequence represents a clear progression in biological complexity. Amoeba is a single-celled organism with a protoplasmic level of organization. Volvox is a colonial organism where individual cells show some coordination but do not form tissues. Hydra is a multicellular animal that exhibits a tissue level of organization, with distinct cell layers working together to perform complex physiological functions for the organism.

NODIA

168. (A) Snow Leopard - Keoladeo National Park
The snow leopard is a high-altitude predator adapted to the cold, rugged terrain of the Himalayas, not the wetland environment of Keoladeo National Park in Rajasthan. Other pairs are correctly matched: the one-horned rhinoceros is found in Kaziranga, the Asiatic lion is endemic to the Gir forest, and the Bengal tiger is a key species in the Sunderbans mangrove forests.

169. (C) Human
The definitive host of a parasite is the organism in which it reaches sexual maturity and undergoes reproduction. In the life cycle of Taenia solium, the adult tapeworm lives and produces eggs within the human small intestine, making humans the definitive host. In contrast, the pig serves as the intermediate host where the larval cysts develop within the muscle tissue.

170. (D) Madhya Pradesh
Madhya Pradesh is a landlocked state with extensive freshwater resources, including major river systems like the Narmada and Chambal and large reservoirs like Gandhisagar and Tawa. These water bodies support significant inland fisheries, providing a major source of livelihood and food for the region. The state's fishery management focuses on both the capture of wild stocks and the promotion of managed aquaculture.

171. (B) Apiculture
Apiculture is the specialized branch of applied zoology that deals with the scientific and commercial management of honeybees. The practice involves rearing bee colonies in hives to produce valuable items such as honey, beeswax, and royal jelly. Beekeeping also plays a critical ecological role, as honeybees are essential pollinators for many agricultural crops, significantly enhancing their yield and overall quality.

172. (B) Kingdom
In the traditional Linnaean hierarchy, the Kingdom is the largest and most inclusive taxonomic category. It groups together a vast array of organisms that share very general, fundamental characteristics, such as the

Kingdom Animalia or Plantae. While modern taxonomy sometimes includes an even broader category called a Domain, within the standard seven-level Linnaean system, the Kingdom remains the highest rank of classification.

173. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Organisms in the Phylum Cnidaria, such as Hydra, exhibit a tissue level of organization where similar cells are grouped into layers like the epidermis and gastrodermis. These tissues work together to perform specific functions, such as digestion and sensation. However, cnidarians lack the more complex integration of tissues into organs, which is characteristic of higher animal phyla like flatworms and vertebrates.

174. (A) Organisms in nature, focusing on life cycles and behaviour.
Natural history is the broad study of organisms—including plants, animals, and fungi—in their natural environments. It focuses on observing and describing their life cycles, behaviours, interactions, and distributions over time. Unlike more specialized laboratory sciences, natural history emphasizes the observational and descriptive aspects of biology, helping us understand how species live and thrive in the diverse ecosystems of the world.

175. (C) Embryonated egg
The infective stage of the roundworm Ascaris lumbricoides for humans is the embryonated egg. These eggs are passed in the feces of an infected person and must develop in the soil for several weeks before they become infective. When a person accidentally ingests these eggs through contaminated food, water, or soil, the larvae hatch in the intestine and begin their migration through the body.

176. (A) It has a high growth rate and commands a good market price.
The Giant Freshwater Prawn, Macrobrachium rosenbergii, is a highly favored species for aquaculture in India because of its rapid growth and large size. It is a premium seafood product that commands a high price in both domestic and international markets. These economic advantages, combined with the prawn's ability to be cultured in diverse freshwater environments, make it a significant focus of the industry.

177. (B) Caterpillar
The larval stage of the mulberry silkworm, Bombyx mori, is commonly known as a caterpillar. This is the active, feeding stage of the insect's life cycle, during which it grows rapidly by consuming large quantities of mulberry leaves. At the end of this stage, the caterpillar spins a silk cocoon and undergoes a major transformation into a pupa within the protective casing.

178. (C) Species
In the taxonomic hierarchy, a Genus is a rank that consists of a group of closely related species. For example, the genus Panthera includes species such as tigris (tiger) and leo (lion). These species share a more recent common ancestor and have many similar structural and functional traits compared to organisms in other genera. This level of classification helps organize biological diversity effectively.

179. (D) The organism possesses specialized tissues.
Unicellular organisms are composed of a single cell that carries out all necessary life functions, such as metabolism and reproduction. While they can be prokaryotic or eukaryotic, they fundamentally lack the multicellular structure required to form tissues. Tissues are groups of similar cells working together, which is a characteristic of multicellular life. Therefore, the possession of specialized tissues is not a feature of unicellular organisms.

180. (B) Migration
The regular, seasonal movement of animals between a specific summer breeding area and a distinct wintering area is defined as migration. This behaviour is typically driven by changes in environmental conditions, such as temperature and food availability. It is a predictable journey undertaken by whole populations or specific age groups within a species to ensure their survival and successful reproduction in optimal habitats throughout the year.

181. (A) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
Different parasitic diseases are transmitted by specific insect vectors: malaria is carried by Anopheles mosquitoes, while Bancroftian

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

filariasis is transmitted by Culex mosquitoes. Kala-azar is spread by sandflies, and African Sleeping Sickness is transmitted through the bite of the tsetse fly. Understanding these vector-host relationships is critical for developing effective public health strategies to control the spread of these serious diseases in various regions.

182. (B) Utilize zoological knowledge for welfare and economic benefit.
Applied zoology is a branch of biological science that focuses on using zoological knowledge for practical applications and human economic benefit. This includes fields such as aquaculture, apiculture, sericulture, and the management of pests or parasites. The primary goal is to enhance the welfare of society by improving food production, developing medicine, and managing biological resources in a sustainable and efficient manner for all.

183. (B) The presence or absence of a vertebral column.
Classification criteria in taxonomy are based on biological characteristics that reflect the natural relationships and evolutionary history of organisms. The presence or absence of a vertebral column is a fundamental anatomical feature used to distinguish between vertebrates and invertebrates. Other factors like discovery dates, names of discoverers, or market prices are not used as biological criteria for organizing and naming species in the scientific system.

184. (B) Specialized tissues like nerve nets and muscle cells.
A key evolutionary innovation that distinguishes a simple multicellular organism like Hydra from colonial forms is the presence of specialized tissues. Hydra possesses coordinated layers of cells that form distinct tissues, such as a nervous system organized as a nerve net and specialized muscle cells. This integration allows for more complex and integrated responses to environmental stimuli than what is possible in simpler cell aggregates.

185. (C) Grasses, leaves, and aquatic plants
The one-horned rhinoceros is a large herbivore that primarily feeds on a variety of tall grasses, leaves, and aquatic plants. Their diet is specifically adapted to the alluvial grasslands and riverine forests where they live. These animals spend a significant portion of their day foraging in both terrestrial and marshy areas, utilizing their prehensile upper lip to grasp and pull vegetation efficiently.

186. (A) Pig
The pig serves as the primary intermediate host for Taenia solium, the pork tapeworm. Pigs become infected by ingesting the parasite's eggs from contaminated soil or water. Once inside, the eggs hatch into larvae that migrate to the animal's muscles and form cysts. Humans then acquire the infection by consuming undercooked pork that contains these larval cysts, completing the parasite's complex life cycle.

187. (A) Workers
In a honeybee colony, workers are diploid females that are sterile and do not reproduce. They are the most numerous caste and perform all the tasks essential for the colony's survival, including foraging for nectar and pollen, feeding the larvae, constructing the hive, and defending it from intruders. Their life stages and tasks are highly organized and change as they age.

NODIA

188. (A) Tussar silk
Tussar silk is a significant type of non-mulberry silk produced by silkworms of the genus Antheraea, such as the tropical tussar silkworm. Unlike the mulberry silkworm, which is fully domesticated and feeds exclusively on mulberry leaves, tussar silkworms are reared in their natural forest habitats and feed on wild trees like Arjun and Asan. This results in a unique texture and natural golden-brown colour.

189. (C) 1 and 3 only
Sponges exhibit a cellular level of organization, while higher animals like annelids and vertebrates possess a well-developed organ system level. However, the statement about the tissue level is incorrect; in this level, cells are organized into coordinated tissues, but these have not yet formed complex organs. The development of organs is the next step in biological complexity, characteristic of phyla like Platyhelminthes.

organization. They possess specialized structures like an excretory system with flame cells and a more integrated nervous system. This represents a significant evolutionary step beyond the tissue level of organization seen in cnidarians, leading to greater physiological complexity and more efficient internal management of life processes.

261. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Composite fish culture is a highly effective aquaculture technique that stocking several fish species together to increase the total pond yield. By selecting fish with different feeding habits—such as surface, column, and bottom feeders—the system ensures that all available food resources in the water body are fully utilized. This absence of direct competition among species allows the pond to support a much larger and more productive fish population overall.

262. (B) Spleen and liver
Kala-azar, or visceral leishmaniasis, is a severe parasitic disease that primarily affects internal organs. It is caused by the protozoan Leishmania donovani and is characterized by a high, persistent fever and significant weight loss. A hallmark of the infection is the dramatic enlargement of the spleen and liver, known as splenomegaly and hepatomegaly, as the parasite multiplies within the reticuloendothelial system of the host's body.

263. (B) Natural History
The study of the Indian giant squirrel, including its arboreal lifestyle, habitat preferences, and interactions within the forests of India, falls under the broad field of natural history. This discipline focuses on the observation and description of organisms in their natural environments, helping us understand their life cycles and behaviours. Such studies are essential for documenting biodiversity and informing conservation efforts for unique species in their native ecosystems.

264. (A) To be the sole egg-laying female.
In the highly organized social structure of a honeybee hive, the queen bee's primary and most critical role is reproduction. She is the only fertile female in the colony and is responsible for laying all the eggs that will develop into new workers, drones, and potential future queens. Her presence and the pheromones she secretes are essential for maintaining the order, stability, and continued survival of the entire bee colony.

265. (A) Intermediate host
An intermediate host is an organism that harbours a parasite during its larval or asexual stages of development. For many parasites with complex life cycles, this host is essential for the transition between different developmental phases before they reach the definitive host to reproduce sexually. For example, snails act as intermediate hosts for liver flukes, and pigs serve this role for the pork tapeworm, Taenia solium.

266. (A) A taxonomic unit at any level of the hierarchy.
In biological classification, a taxon is a group of organisms that are recognized as a formal unit at any rank in the hierarchy. Whether it refers to a specific species, a genus, a family, or an entire kingdom, each group is considered a taxon. This standardized term allows scientists to refer to various levels of organization and inclusiveness when discussing the relationships and categorization of all living organisms.

267. (B) The nervous system
The nervous system represents an organ system level of organization, which is the most complex level among the choices provided. It involves multiple organs, such as the brain, spinal cord, and nerves, working together in a highly coordinated manner to process information and control bodily functions. This level of organization is characteristic of higher animals and allows for sophisticated and integrated physiological responses to both internal and external stimuli.

268. (B) Boreal Forest (Taiga)
The boreal forest, also known as the taiga, is a biome characterized by vast coniferous forests and cold climates found in high latitudes of the northern hemisphere. While the Indian subcontinent has a wide variety of habitats, including tropical rainforests, coral reefs, and temperate forests, it does not contain the taiga biome. India's cold Himalayan regions are classified as high-altitude alpine zones, which differ significantly in climate and species composition from the taiga.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

199. (C) One-horned Rhinoceroses
Kaziranga National Park, located in the state of Assam, is world-renowned for its successful conservation of the great Indian one-horned rhinoceros. It is home to the largest population of this species in the world. The park's unique landscape of tall grasslands and marshy areas provides the ideal habitat for these massive herbivores, making it a critical stronghold for their survival and continued protection.

200. (B) Disease-causing agent.
A pathogen is a biological agent that causes disease or illness to its host. Pathogens can include a wide variety of microorganisms, such as bacteria, viruses, fungi, and protozoans, as well as larger parasitic worms. The study of how these agents interact with their hosts, cause damage, and spread through populations is a fundamental part of both medical science and parasitology research.

201. (C) Madhya Pradesh
The Tawa, Bargi, and Barna reservoirs are major man-made water bodies located in Madhya Pradesh that serve as significant sources of freshwater fisheries. These reservoirs support diverse fish populations and provide livelihoods for thousands of local fishers through capture fisheries. The management of these inland water resources is a key part of the state's efforts to promote sustainable fish production and economic development.

202. (A) Protein secretion from workers to feed larvae and the queen.
Royal jelly is a highly nutritious, protein-rich secretion produced by the hypopharyngeal glands of young worker bees. It is used to feed all larvae in the colony for the first few days of their life. However, larvae selected to become queens are fed exclusively on royal jelly throughout their development, which triggers the physiological changes necessary for them to become fully functional reproductive females.

203. (B) Protista
In the five-kingdom classification system, the Kingdom Protista includes all unicellular eukaryotic organisms. This diverse group encompasses organisms such as Amoeba, Paramecium, and Euglena, as well as unicellular algae. Unlike the Kingdom Monera, which consists of prokaryotes, protists have a well-defined nucleus and membrane-bound organelles. They represent an evolutionary bridge between the simple prokaryotic life and the more complex multicellular eukaryotic kingdoms.

204. (B) Organ level
The organ level of organization is reached when different types of tissues are integrated to form a structure that performs a specific, coordinated function. For example, the stomach is an organ made of muscle, nervous, and epithelial tissues working together to digest food. This level of organization is more complex than the tissue level and is characteristic of all higher animal phyla, including vertebrates.

205. (C) A is true but R is false.
The Great Indian Bustard is categorized as a critically endangered species because its population has reached dangerously low levels across its range. While habitat loss is the primary driver, the assertion that it is endangered is true. However, the reason stating that hunting for feathers is the main cause of the current decline is false, as modern threats are dominated by habitat conversion.

206. (B) Taeniasis
Taeniasis is the intestinal infection caused by adult tapeworms of the genus Taenia, such as Taenia solium or Taenia saginata. Humans acquire this infection by eating undercooked meat that contains the larval cysts. Once in the small intestine, the larvae attach to the wall and grow into mature worms. This is distinct from cysticercosis, which is an infection of the tissues with the larval stage.

207. (D) Apis mellifera
Apis mellifera, the European honeybee, is an exotic species that has been widely introduced for commercial apiculture in India. It is favored by many beekeepers because it typically produces a higher yield of honey and is generally less aggressive and more manageable than indigenous wild species like the rock bee. Its introduction has significantly boosted the commercial production of honey and beeswax in the country.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

208. (C) Silk
Sericulture is the specialized branch of applied zoology dedicated to the commercial rearing of silkworms for the production of silk. The most important product is the continuous silk filament obtained from the cocoons spun by the larvae. Silk is a natural protein fibre that is highly valued for its luster, strength, and texture, making it a premium raw material for the textile industry.

209. (C) Family
In zoological nomenclature, the suffix "-idae" is used to denote the rank of a Family. For example, Hominidae is the family that includes humans and great apes, and Felidae is the family for all cats. This standardized ending helps scientists immediately identify the taxonomic level of a group. At higher or lower levels, such as Order or Genus, different naming conventions and suffixes are applied.

210. (B) Volume increases faster than surface area, hindering transport.
As a unicellular organism grows in size, its volume increases much more rapidly than its surface area. This physical limitation makes it difficult for the single cell membrane to efficiently transport enough nutrients in and waste products out to support the large internal volume. Consequently, unicellular organisms are limited to microscopic sizes to maintain an efficient surface-area-to-volume ratio for vital physiological processes.

211. (C) Tundra
The tundra is a treeless biome characterized by permafrost, low temperatures, and a short growing season. Its vegetation consists primarily of mosses, lichens, and small shrubs. While the Indian subcontinent has a wide variety of habitats, including high-altitude alpine zones that share some similarities with the tundra, the true arctic tundra biome is not found within its geographic boundaries.

212. (D) Ascaris lumbricoides
Ascaris lumbricoides is a roundworm that is transmitted directly through the fecal-oral route, usually by ingesting food or water contaminated with its eggs. It does not require an insect vector to spread. In contrast, Plasmodium is transmitted by mosquitoes, Wuchereria by mosquitoes, and Leishmania by sandflies. These diseases involve complex interactions between the parasite, a host, and a biological vector.

213. (A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-2
Taxonomic classification groups organisms based on shared characteristics. The housefly belongs to Class Insecta, while the prawn is a member of Class Crustacea. Both spiders and scorpions are grouped together in the Class Arachnida. These classifications are based on fundamental anatomical features, such as the number of legs and body segments, which distinguish the various major groups of the Phylum Arthropoda.

214. (B) Pisciculture
Pisciculture, also known as fish farming, is the breeding and rearing of fish in controlled freshwater environments like ponds, tanks, and reservoirs. This practice is a major part of aquaculture and is essential for meeting the growing demand for fish as a source of high-quality protein. It involves managed feeding, breeding, and water quality control to achieve optimal growth and high commercial yields.

215. (C) Lepidoptera
The silkworm Bombyx mori belongs to the Order Lepidoptera, which also includes all other moths and butterflies. Members of this order are characterized by having wings covered with tiny scales and undergoing a complete metamorphosis, including egg, larva (caterpillar), pupa, and adult stages. In sericulture, the larval stage of this moth is the most critical as it produces the valuable silk cocoons.

216. (A) Every species has a two-part scientific name.
The fundamental principle of binomial nomenclature is that every species is assigned a unique, two-part scientific name consisting of a generic name and a specific epithet. This system, popularized by Carolus Linnaeus, provides a standardized way for scientists worldwide to identify organisms clearly and unambiguously. It replaces the often confusing and regional common names with a universal system based on Latin or Latinized words.

217. (B) Porifera
Sponges, which belong to the Phylum Porifera, exhibit a cellular level of organization where the

NODIA

body consists of specialized cells but lacks true coordinated tissues. A defining feature of this phylum is the presence of numerous pores, called ostia, which cover the body and allow water to circulate through a system of canals. This unique structure is essential for the organism's filter-feeding lifestyle.

218. (A) Dachigam National Park
The hangul, or Kashmir stag, is a critically endangered subspecies of elk that is endemic to the high-altitude forests of the Kashmir Valley. It is primarily found in Dachigam National Park, which was established specifically to protect its last remaining population. The conservation of this deer is a major focus of wildlife management in the region due to its extremely limited range and population.

219. (B) Entamoeba histolytica
Amoebic dysentery is a severe intestinal infection caused by the protozoan parasite Entamoeba histolytica. It is typically transmitted through the ingestion of food or water contaminated with the parasite's cysts. Once in the host, the parasite can cause inflammation and ulceration of the colon, leading to bloody diarrhea and other serious complications. Proper sanitation and clean water are essential for preventing the spread of this widespread disease.

220. (B) It is well-adapted to the local climate and flora.
Apis cerana indica, the Indian honeybee, is widely used in apiculture within the subcontinent because it is naturally adapted to the local environmental conditions and floral diversity. Unlike exotic species, it has evolved to withstand regional temperature fluctuations and pests. While its honey yield might be lower than some European varieties, its resilience and ease of management make it a preferred choice for many traditional beekeepers.

221. (C) 1 and 3 only
Taenia solium is a digenetic parasite involving humans and pigs, and Ascaris lumbricoides is monogenetic, completing its life cycle in a single human host. However, the statement about Plasmodium is incorrect; the infective stage for the mosquito is the gametocyte, which is ingested during a blood meal. The sporozoite is actually the infective stage for humans, injected by the mosquito during its bite.

222. (C) To assign a monetary value to each organism.
Modern taxonomy is a scientific discipline focused on the discovery, description, naming, and classification of life. Its goals are to arrange organisms into a logical system that reflects their shared characteristics and evolutionary history. While organisms have economic importance, assigning a monetary value is an economic activity and is not a goal of the scientific process of biological classification and evolutionary study.

223. (B) Tissue level
Hydra exhibits a tissue level of organization, which is a step above the cellular level seen in sponges. In this stage, specialized cells are organized into distinct layers, specifically the epidermis and the gastrodermis, which work together to perform common functions like digestion and sensation. However, these tissues are not yet organized into the complex organs or organ systems found in higher animal phyla.

224. (C) catadromous
Migration is classified as catadromous when adult fish move from their primary freshwater environment into the sea to spawn. The European eel is a classic example of this behaviour, traveling thousands of miles from freshwater rivers across the Atlantic to the Sargasso Sea to breed. This is the opposite of anadromous migration, where marine fish move into freshwater to lay their eggs.

225. (C) Ascaris lumbricoides
Ascaris lumbricoides is a human roundworm that resides in the small intestine and is a significant global health issue. The infection is acquired through the fecal-oral route, primarily by ingesting embryonated eggs from contaminated soil, raw vegetables, or water. Once swallowed, the eggs hatch and the larvae undergo a complex migration through the body before returning to the intestine to mature into adult worms.

226. (A) Primary characteristic of a fishery resource?
A fishery resource refers to a commercially exploitable population of any aquatic organism, including both finfish and shellfish. These

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

resources are found in various environments, such as oceans, rivers, and lakes, and can be harvested through capture fisheries or raised through aquaculture. The key defining characteristic is their potential for human economic use and contribution to food security as a vital source of protein.

227. (A) Castor
Eri silk is produced by the silkworm Samia cynthia ricini, which is unique because it feeds primarily on the leaves of the castor plant. Unlike the mulberry silkworm, the Eri silkworm is often reared in a more traditional and less intensive manner. The silk it produces is known for its wool-like texture and durability, making it a valuable product of the Northeast region of India.

228. (B) The specimen on which the original description of a species is based.
A type specimen is the specific physical individual used by a taxonomist to formally describe and name a new species. It serves as the definitive reference for the characteristics and identity of that species. If there is ever scientific disagreement or confusion about which organisms belong to a particular species name, the type specimen is examined to resolve the ambiguity and provide clarity.

229. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
In the colonial alga Volvox, individual cells show a clear division of labour, which is a key evolutionary step toward multicellularity. Most cells in the colony are somatic, specialized for photosynthesis and locomotion using flagella. A few larger cells, known as gonidia, are specialized for reproduction. This organized cooperation among different cell types allows the colony to function more efficiently than a simple aggregate of identical cells.

230. (D) Indo-Gangetic Plain
The Indo-Gangetic Plain is a massive, fertile region formed by the accumulation of alluvial silt deposited over millennia by the Indus, Ganga, and Brahmaputra river systems. This habitat is characterized by its flat terrain and deep, nutrient-rich soil, supporting intensive agriculture and a high density of human population. Historically, it has also been home to diverse deciduous forests and varied wildlife species across the subcontinent.

231. (A) Mite
Mites are tiny arthropods that act as common ectoparasites, living on the external surface of birds, mammals, and domestic livestock. They can cause significant irritation, skin lesions, and diseases like mange or scabies. In contrast, parasites like liver flukes, roundworms, and tapeworms are all endoparasites, as they reside within the internal organs and tissues of their host animals, causing internal physiological damage.

232. (D) Aquaculture
Aquaculture is the broad scientific and commercial discipline focused on the farming of aquatic organisms, including both fish (pisciculture) and crustaceans like prawns. It involves the controlled rearing of these species in freshwater, brackish water, or marine environments to maximize productivity. This practice is essential for providing a sustainable source of seafood and reducing the pressure on wild fish populations in oceans and rivers.

233. (B) Cocoon
The raw silk filament is obtained from the cocoon, which is a protective casing spun by the silkworm larva as it prepares for pupation. The larva secretes liquid silk from its salivary glands, which hardens upon contact with air to form a continuous thread. During processing, this thread is carefully unreeled from the cocoon to produce the high-quality silk yarn used in the textile industry.

234. (A) Family → Genus
In the taxonomic hierarchy, the rank of Family is broader and more inclusive than Genus. Therefore, moving from Family to Genus represents an increase in specificity. This hierarchy—Kingdom, Phylum, Class, Order, Family, Genus, and Species—is designed to group organisms into increasingly narrow and related categories based on their shared evolutionary history and physical characteristics. Other options listed represent decreasing specificity or the same rank.

NODIA

235. (A) Specialized tissue differentiation and interdependence.
The fundamental innovation that separates multicellular organisms from colonial forms is the development of specialized tissues and a high degree of cellular interdependence. In multicellular organisms, different groups of cells are committed to specific functions and cannot survive alone. This integration allows for a sophisticated division of labour and the development of complex body plans and organ systems that are not found in simpler colonial aggregates.

236. (D) The Nilgiri Hills in the Western Ghats
The Nilgiri Tahr is a unique mountain goat endemic to the high-altitude grasslands and rugged cliffs of the Nilgiri Hills and other parts of the Western Ghats in southern India. It is specially adapted to the cool, misty climate of these "shola-grassland" ecosystems. Because its habitat is so specialized and restricted, the species is considered endangered and is a major focus of regional conservation programs.

237. (A) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
Different parasites have specific life cycle stages associated with their hosts: the sporozoite is the infective stage of Plasmodium for humans, while the cysticercus is the larval form of Taenia found in pig muscle. The miracidium is the larval stage of the liver fluke that infects snails, and microfilariae are the tiny larvae of Wuchereria that circulate in human blood. These stages are critical for the transmission and development of each parasite.

238. (A) The natural method of colony reproduction, where the old queen leaves with a large group of worker bees.
Swarming is the natural biological process by which a honeybee colony reproduces at the population level. When a hive becomes overcrowded, the old queen and a large group of worker bees leave to establish a new colony elsewhere, while a new queen is reared to take over the original hive. This ensures the dispersal and survival of the species across different locations in their environment.

239. (A) Honey
Honey is the most significant and widely used product obtained from apiculture. It is produced by bees from the nectar of flowers through a process of regurgitation and evaporation. Beyond its value as a natural sweetener, honey has significant nutritional and medicinal properties. While other products like beeswax and royal jelly are also harvested, honey remains the primary economic driver of the beekeeping industry globally.

240. (A) Contains only a single species.
In taxonomy, a monotypic genus is one that contains only one known species. For example, the genus Homo is currently monotypic, with Homo sapiens as its only living member. This occurs when a species is so distinct that it does not share enough immediate characteristics with other known species to be grouped with them in the same genus, or when other species in that genus have gone extinct.

241. (C) Unicellular
A single-celled eukaryote like Paramecium exhibits a unicellular level of organization. In this state, the organism carries out all the essential functions of life—such as movement, feeding, and reproduction—within a single complex cell. It possesses specialized organelles to manage these tasks, but it lacks the multicellular structure of tissues or organs. This represents the simplest level of organization where the individual is a single, independent cell.

242. (B) Flora and fauna change with increasing altitude.
Altitudinal zonation refers to the change in ecological conditions, such as temperature and moisture, that occurs as elevation increases on a mountain. In the Himalayas, this results in distinct bands of vegetation and wildlife at different altitudes, ranging from tropical forests at the base to alpine meadows and snow-covered peaks at the top. This specialization allows different species to thrive in specific climatic conditions along the mountain slopes.

243. (C) Mosquito
Wuchereria bancrofti, the parasite that causes lymphatic filariasis, requires a mosquito as its intermediate host to complete its life cycle. When

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

a mosquito bites an infected human, it ingests microfilariae, which then develop into infective larvae within the insect's body. These larvae are subsequently transmitted to a new human host during a later blood meal, continuing the cycle of infection through the mosquito vector.

244. (A) Ponds, tanks, and paddy fields.
The rearing of freshwater prawns, such as species of the genus Macrobrachium, is commonly conducted in inland water bodies like ponds, tanks, and even seasonally flooded paddy fields. These environments provide the necessary freshwater conditions for the prawns to grow and thrive. Culturing prawns in paddy fields is a traditional form of integrated farming that provides farmers with both a staple crop and a valuable source of protein.

245. (D) 1, 2, and 3
The honeybee colony is a highly organized social structure with a clear division of labour among three castes. The queen is the sole fertile female responsible for egg-laying, while drones are fertile males whose only role is to fertilize her. Worker bees are sterile females that perform all the essential tasks of the hive, including foraging, nursing larvae, and defending the colony from intruders.

246. (B) A three-part name (trinomial).
In zoological nomenclature, a subspecies is denoted using a trinomial name, which consists of three parts: the generic name, the specific epithet, and the subspecific epithet. For example, the Indian lion is named Panthera leo persica. This third name distinguishes a geographically or morphologically distinct population within a species, providing a more detailed level of classification for biological diversity and regional variation.

247. (A) Aggregation of cells into a functional unit.
The primary difference between the cellular and tissue levels of organization is the integration of cells into coordinated groups. At the cellular level, cells function relatively independently within an aggregate. At the tissue level, similar cells are organized into a functional unit that works together to perform a specific physiological task. This development allows for more integrated and efficient biological responses than what is possible in simpler cell collections.

248. (A) Finding rich feeding grounds in winter mudflats.
Many shorebirds migrate to the coastal mudflats and wetlands of the Indian subcontinent during the winter months. These areas provide an abundance of food resources, such as small invertebrates and crustaceans, that are essential for the birds' survival during the non-breeding season. By traveling to these milder climates, the birds avoid the freezing temperatures and food scarcity of their northern breeding grounds.

NODIA

249. (A) Boophilus (Cattle tick)
Boophilus, commonly known as the cattle tick, is a significant ectoparasite that infests domestic cattle. It latches onto the animal's skin and feeds on its blood, which can lead to anaemia and physical irritation. More importantly, cattle ticks are vectors for serious pathogens that cause diseases like babesiosis and anaplasmosis. Effective management of these ticks is essential for maintaining the health and productivity of livestock in many regions.

250. (B) Riverine and reservoir fishery
The Narmada River basin in Madhya Pradesh is a vital resource for inland fisheries, including both riverine and reservoir fisheries. The river itself supports a diverse array of fish species, while large reservoirs built along its course, like Bargi and Indirasagar, have created extensive opportunities for managed fish production. These water bodies are essential for the regional economy, providing livelihoods and a significant source of high-quality protein for the population.

251. (C) Silk
Apiculture is the management of honeybees to obtain products such as honey, beeswax, and propolis. Silk, however, is a protein fibre produced by silkworms and is the primary product of sericulture, not bee culture. While bees produce many valuable substances used in food, medicine, and industry, they do not produce silk. Therefore, silk is correctly associated with a completely different branch of applied zoology and commercial production.

252. (B) The animal life of a particular region.
In the context of natural history, the term 'fauna' refers to the entire collection of animal life found in a specific geographical area or during a particular historical period. It is often used alongside 'flora,' which refers to the plant life of the same region. Together, the study of flora and fauna provides a comprehensive understanding of the biodiversity and ecological characteristics of a given habitat or ecosystem.

253. (A) Q, S, P, R
The standard taxonomic hierarchy organizes life from specific, narrow categories to general, broad ones. In ascending order of inclusiveness, the sequence is Species (Q), Genus (S), Family (P), Order, Class (R), Phylum, and Kingdom. This hierarchical arrangement helps scientists organize biological diversity by grouping organisms into increasingly broad categories based on their shared evolutionary history and common structural and functional characteristics across the entire tree of life.

254. (B) Differentiated and dependent on each other.
In a multicellular organism, individual cells are not independent but are differentiated to perform specific, specialized tasks. This differentiation leads to a high degree of interdependence, meaning that cells rely on each other to maintain the organism's overall homeostasis and survival. This integrated function allows multicellular organisms to achieve much greater complexity and size than unicellular organisms, where one cell must perform every necessary life process alone.

255. (A) The photoperiod.
The photoperiod, or the duration of daylight in a 24-hour cycle, serves as a primary environmental cue for many migratory birds. Seasonal changes in day length trigger physiological responses and the migratory instinct, signaling the optimal time for birds to travel between their breeding and wintering grounds. This reliable biological clock ensures that migrations occur at the correct time of year to maximize the birds' survival and reproductive success.

256. (B) Consuming raw aquatic plants like watercress carrying metacercariae.
Humans acquire an infection of the liver fluke, Fasciola hepatica, by ingesting raw aquatic plants, such as watercress, that have metacercariae encysted on their surfaces. These infective larvae are deposited on the plants after emerging from the intermediate snail host. Once swallowed, the larvae excyst in the human intestine and migrate to the liver and bile ducts, where they mature into adult flukes and cause disease.

257. (B) Tussar silk
Tussar silk is often called "wild silk" because the silkworms, belonging to the genus Antheraea, are reared in their natural forest habitats rather than indoors. These larvae feed on the leaves of wild trees such as Arjun and Asan. Because they are not fully domesticated, the silk produced has a unique texture and a natural deep gold or copper colour, distinguishing it from the more common and uniform mulberry silk.

258. (B) Applied Zoology
The culture of freshwater fishes and prawns is a key component of applied zoology, which involves using zoological principles for human economic benefit and welfare. This field encompasses various forms of aquaculture, providing a scientific basis for maximizing the production of aquatic protein. By managing breeding, feeding, and water quality, applied zoology helps ensure food security and sustainable resource management in the face of growing global demands.

259. (A) The oldest validly published name is the correct one.
The Principle of Priority is a fundamental rule in biological nomenclature stating that the first validly published name for a taxon is the one that must be used. This ensures stability and consistency in scientific naming by preventing the use of multiple names for the same species. If a species is discovered to have been named twice, the oldest name takes precedence, and the later name becomes a synonym.

260. (C) Platyhelminthes
Animals in the Phylum Platyhelminthes, such as flatworms, are the first group in the animal kingdom to exhibit an organ level of

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

190. (B) Different species utilize distinct, non-competing food niches.
The scientific basis for composite fish culture is niche specialization, where different fish species are chosen because they occupy different areas of the pond and have distinct feeding habits. By stocking surface, column, and bottom feeders together, competition for food is minimized, and all available resources in the pond are used. This leads to a much higher total yield than culturing a single species alone.

191. (C) A specific combination of generic and specific name can be used for only one species.
The principle of uniqueness in binomial nomenclature ensures that every species has a distinct scientific name. While a generic name may be used for many species within that genus, and a specific epithet can reappear in different genera, the unique combination of the two names can belong to only one species. This system prevents ambiguity and ensures clear communication among scientists globally.

192. (C) It is a random, directionless movement of an individual.
Migration is defined as a regular, predictable, and seasonal movement of a population between two distinct regions, typically involving a return journey. It is a highly directed behaviour triggered by environmental cues, not a random or directionless movement. This adaptive strategy allows animals to exploit different habitats at optimal times for feeding and breeding, ensuring their long-term survival and reproductive success in nature.

193. (C) The liver cells and red blood cells of humans.
Schizogony is the asexual multiplication phase of the Plasmodium life cycle that occurs within the human host. It first takes place in the liver cells (exo-erythrocytic schizogony) and then in the red blood cells (erythrocytic schizogony). This process results in the production of numerous merozoites, which are released into the bloodstream, leading to the characteristic clinical symptoms and periodic fevers of malaria.

194. (D) Aquaculture
Aquaculture is the broader discipline that encompasses the farming of all aquatic organisms, including fish, crustaceans, mollusks, and aquatic plants, in controlled environments. The rearing of freshwater prawns, such as species from the genus Macrobrachium, is a significant part of this industry. Aquaculture provides a sustainable and managed alternative to harvesting wild aquatic resources, helping to meet the growing global demand for seafood.

195. (A) Parthenogenesis
In a honeybee colony, drones develop from unfertilized eggs through a biological process called parthenogenesis. This means the drones are haploid and inherit genetic material only from the queen. In contrast, fertilized eggs develop into diploid females, which can become either queens or workers depending on their larval diet. This unique reproductive strategy allows the colony to control the production of its various castes.

196. (B) Insecta
In the taxonomic hierarchy, all insects belong to the Class Insecta within the Phylum Arthropoda. This class is characterized by organisms having a three-part body (head, thorax, and abdomen), three pairs of jointed legs, and usually one or two pairs of wings. With over a million described species, Insecta is the largest and most diverse group of animals on Earth, occupying nearly every habitat.

197. (B) Q, R, P, S
The life cycle of Fasciola hepatica begins when eggs are passed in the feces of the definitive host. In water, a miracidium hatches and infects a snail, where it undergoes asexual reproduction. Eventually, cercariae emerge and encyst as metacercariae on vegetation. When the definitive host ingests this contaminated vegetation, the cycle is completed as the parasites migrate to the liver to mature into adults.

198. (C) Tissue
A tissue is formed by the aggregation of similar cells that work together in a coordinated manner to perform a specific function. This level of organization is more complex than the cellular level but less complex than the organ level. Tissues, such as muscle tissue or nervous tissue, are the fundamental building blocks of organs in multicellular animals, allowing for greater physiological efficiency and specialization.

NODIA

269. (C) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
Applied zoology involves the commercial utilization of various animal groups. Apiculture is the management of bees for honey, while sericulture focuses on silkworms for silk production. Pisciculture is the farming of edible fish, and lac culture involves the cultivation of lac insects to produce shellac. These sectors are vital for providing livelihoods and producing essential raw materials for both domestic and international markets across various regions.

270. (B) Monocystis
Monocystis is a genus of protozoan parasites that typically infect the seminal vesicles of earthworms and is not known to be a human parasite. In contrast, Taenia solium (pork tapeworm), Ascaris lumbricoides (roundworm), and Wuchereria bancrofti (filarial worm) are all common and significant human parasites. These organisms cause various health issues in humans, ranging from intestinal discomfort to severe chronic conditions like elephantiasis.

271. (A) Taxonomy
Taxonomy is the formal scientific discipline dedicated to the description, naming, and classification of all living organisms. It uses a hierarchical system of ranks to organize biological diversity based on shared physical and genetic characteristics. By providing a standardized naming convention and categorization, taxonomy allows scientists worldwide to communicate clearly and consistently about species, helping us understand the vast complexity and relationships within the tree of life.

272. (A) Efficient performance of complex physiological functions.
The primary advantage of the organ system level of organization is the ability to perform complex physiological tasks with high efficiency. By coordinating multiple organs within a single system, such as the circulatory or digestive system, multicellular organisms can manage large-scale metabolic needs and maintain homeostasis more effectively than simpler life forms. This level of complexity is what enables higher animals to adapt to diverse and often challenging environmental conditions.

NODIA

273. (B) Central Asia, Siberia, and Europe
The Indian subcontinent serves as a critical wintering ground for millions of migratory birds that fly south from Central Asia, Siberia, and Europe. These birds travel along established flyways to escape the harsh northern winters and find abundant food in India's diverse wetlands, grasslands, and forests. This annual migration is a vital part of the global avian life cycle, highlighting India's importance in international wildlife conservation.

274. (A) Transmits a disease-causing organism from one host to another.
In the study of parasitic diseases, a vector is an organism, often an arthropod like a mosquito or fly, that transmits a pathogen from one host to another. The vector itself is usually not harmed by the parasite but acts as a critical link in the disease's transmission cycle. For example, the Anopheles mosquito serves as the vector for the malaria parasite, Plasmodium, moving it between humans during its blood meals.

275. (A) Penaeus and Macrobrachium
Prawn culture in India is a major industry that primarily focuses on species from the genera Penaeus and Macrobrachium. Penaeus species, like the tiger prawn, are commonly raised in brackish water and marine environments, while Macrobrachium species, such as the giant freshwater prawn, are the main focus of freshwater aquaculture. Both groups are highly valued for their large size and high commercial demand in domestic and international markets.

276. (A) Unfertilized eggs.
In a honeybee colony, drones are the fertile males that develop from unfertilized eggs through a process called parthenogenesis. This means drones are haploid and receive genetic material only from the queen. In contrast, fertilized eggs develop into diploid females, which become either workers or queens depending on their larval diet. This unique reproductive system allows the colony to control the production of its various castes efficiently.

277. (C) 1 and 3 only
According to the rules of binomial nomenclature, the first word is the genus and the second is the specific epithet. Additionally, the author's name

54. The concept of metapopulations is most relevant for studying species that are:
(A) Highly mobile and evenly distributed.
(B) Living in fragmented or patchy habitats.
(C) Engaged in tight mutualistic relationships.
(D) At the top of the food chain with no predators.

55. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: An age-structure pyramid shows the distribution of various age groups in a population.
Statement II: A population with a large proportion of pre-reproductive individuals has low potential for future growth.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

56. When two different species of barnacles compete for space on a rocky shore, with one species overgrowing the other, it is an example of:
(A) Interspecific competition
(B) Intraspecific competition
(C) Mutualism
(D) Herbivory

57. The relationship between a clownfish and a sea anemone, where the clownfish gets protection and the anemone is unaffected, is an example of:
(A) Mutualism
(B) Parasitism
(C) Commensalism
(D) Competition

58. Which of the following is NOT a form of symbiosis?
(A) Predation
(B) Mutualism
(C) Commensalism
(D) Parasitism

59. A food web is considered a more realistic representation of an ecosystem than a food chain because:
(A) It illustrates energy flow from producers to primary consumers.
(B) Most organisms feed on a single, specific type of resource.
(C) It excludes decomposers and detritivores from the energy model.
(D) It shows that most organisms belong to multiple food chains.

60. The main reservoir of phosphorus in the biosphere is:
(A) The atmosphere
(B) Rocks and soil minerals
(C) The oceans
(D) Living organisms

61. Consider the following statements about conservation:
1. Zoos and seed banks are examples of in-situ conservation.
2. Biosphere reserves aim to reconcile conservation with sustainable human development.
3. The primary goal of Project Tiger is captive breeding for export.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 2 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

62. The transition zone in a Biosphere Reserve is the area where:
(A) Human activity is strictly prohibited.
(B) Scientific research is conducted without any human interference.
(C) Only endangered species are allowed to live.
(D) Management and locals cooperate for sustainable resource use.

63. Panna National Park in Madhya Pradesh is particularly famous for its tiger population and also for:
(A) Its diamond mines located in the vicinity.
(B) Its large salt flats.
(C) Being a major habitat for the Gangetic dolphin.
(D) Its high-altitude alpine flora.

64. Which of the following represents an interaction between two abiotic components?
(A) A plant absorbing water from the soil.
(B) Sunlight warming the surface of a lake.
(C) A fungus decomposing a dead log.
(D) A bee pollinating a flower.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

286. (B) Gut and salivary glands of the mosquito
The sexual phase of the Plasmodium life cycle, known as sporogony, occurs within the female Anopheles mosquito. After the mosquito ingests male and female gametocytes during a blood meal from an infected human, the gametes fuse in the mosquito's gut to form a zygote. This zygote eventually develops into sporozoites that migrate to the mosquito's salivary glands, from where they can infect another human during a subsequent bite.

287. (C) Macrobrachium rosenbergii
Macrobrachium rosenbergii, the giant freshwater prawn, is one of the most commercially significant prawn species cultured in India. It is favored for aquaculture because of its large size, rapid growth, and high market value. While other species like carps are also important, Macrobrachium is the primary focus of intensive freshwater prawn farming, providing a premium seafood product for both domestic consumption and international export markets.

288. (A) Taeniasis
Consuming undercooked pork infected with the larval stage of Taenia solium puts a person at high risk of developing taeniasis. This is an intestinal infection where the larval cysts, once swallowed, hatch and attach to the wall of the small intestine, growing into mature adult tapeworms. While taeniasis itself is often mild, the presence of the adult worm can lead to serious complications if eggs are accidentally ingested by the host.

289. (B) Bombyx mori
Bombyx mori is the scientific name for the mulberry silkworm, which is an insect used in sericulture to produce silk, not a species of honeybee. In contrast, Apis dorsata (rock bee), Apis indica (Indian bee), and Apis mellifera (European bee) are all well-known species of honeybees used in apiculture. Distinguishing between these groups is fundamental to understanding the different branches of applied zoology and their commercial products.

290. (A) Phylogenetic systematics (Cladistics)
Phylogenetic systematics, also known as cladistics, is a modern approach to classification where organisms are grouped based on their evolutionary history and descent from common ancestors. This system uses shared derived characteristics to construct a cladogram, which visually represents the branching patterns of evolution. It aims to reflect the true biological relationships and historical lineage of species rather than just superficial morphological similarities between different life forms.

NODIA

291. (B) Cellular → Tissue → Organ → Organ system
The hierarchical levels of biological organization show increasing complexity starting from the basic unit of life. Individual cells are grouped into tissues, which are collections of similar cells performing a specific function. Different tissues then combine to form organs, such as the heart or stomach. Finally, multiple organs work together in a coordinated manner as organ systems to perform major physiological processes, representing the highest level of organization in higher animals.

292. (D) Parasitology
Parasitology is the scientific study of parasites, their hosts, and the complex relationships between them. This field investigates how parasites cause disease, how they are transmitted through different hosts and environments, and how their life cycles are maintained. By understanding these interactions, researchers can develop strategies to control and prevent parasitic infections, which remain a significant global health challenge for both humans and domestic animals.

293. (C) Fresh grazing and water
The massive annual migration of wildebeest across the African plains is primarily driven by the search for fresh grazing and water resources. As rainfall patterns change, these animals move in a predictable circuit to find nutrient-rich grass that is essential for their survival and successful breeding. This seasonal journey is one of the most spectacular examples of animal migration and is critical for the health of the entire ecosystem.

294. (B) Larva
In sericulture, it is the larval stage, or caterpillar, of the silkworm that is responsible for spinning the silk cocoon. After several weeks of feeding on mulberry leaves and growing rapidly, the mature larva secretes a continuous silk filament from its salivary glands to build a protective casing. Inside

known as the S-shaped curve.
Statement II: The J-shaped growth curve is characteristic of populations in environments with limited resources.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

33. Which phase of the S-shaped growth curve is characterized by the population size remaining relatively constant at the carrying capacity?
(A) Lag phase
(B) Stationary phase
(C) Log phase
(D) Decline phase

34. A sudden, catastrophic flood is an example of a population regulating factor that is:
(A) Density-independent
(B) Density-dependent
(C) Biotic in nature
(D) Related to carrying capacity

35. The persistence of a metapopulation depends on the balance between:
(A) Birth rate and death rate within a single patch.
(B) Interspecific and intraspecific competition.
(C) Extinction of local populations and colonization of empty patches.
(D) J-shaped and S-shaped growth phases.

36. An age-structure pyramid for a declining population would typically be:
(A) Broad at the base
(B) Uniform in width from top to bottom
(C) Pyramidal in shape
(D) Narrow at the base and broader at the top

37. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Term)
P. Mutualism
Q. Commensalism
R. Parasitism
S. Competition
List II: (Interaction Effect)
1. (+, 0)
2. (+, -)
3. (-, -)
4. (+, +)
Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-4, R-2, S-3
(C) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2

38. Resource partitioning is an evolutionary response that helps to reduce the intensity of:
(A) Predation
(B) Competition
(C) Parasitism
(D) Herbivory

39. Which of the following represents a symbiotic relationship?
(A) A wolf hunting a rabbit
(B) Two vultures feeding on the same carcass
(C) A plant releasing toxins to inhibit the growth of nearby plants
(D) Lichens, composed of a fungus and an alga

40. Carnivory and herbivory are both types of interactions where one organism consumes another. What is the key difference?
(A) Carnivores eat meat, while herbivores eat plants.
(B) Carnivory involves animals, while herbivory involves plants.
(C) Carnivores kill their prey, while herbivores consume plants.
(D) Carnivory is a biotic interaction, while herbivory is an abiotic interaction.

41. Consider the following statements regarding energy flow:
1. Energy transfer between trophic levels is highly efficient, close to 90%.
2. Most of the energy at one trophic level is lost as heat during metabolic processes.
3. The amount of usable energy decreases at successively higher trophic levels.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

42. The "10 percent law" of energy transfer in an ecosystem was proposed by:
(A) Raymond Lindeman

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

CHAPTER 09
Ecological Principles

1. Which of the following is considered an abiotic component of an ecosystem?
(A) Decomposers
(B) Temperature
(C) Producers
(D) Consumers

2. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Biotic interactions refer to the relationships among living organisms in an ecosystem.
Statement II: Abiotic interactions refer to the effects of non-living factors on living organisms.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

3. The interaction between sunlight and a plant's process of photosynthesis is best described as:
(A) A biotic-biotic interaction
(B) An abiotic-abiotic interaction
(C) An abiotic-biotic interaction
(D) A symbiotic interaction

4. Which of the following is NOT an example of a biotic interaction?
(A) A lion hunting a zebra
(B) A bee pollinating a flower
(C) A vine competing with a tree for light
(D) Soil pH affecting nutrient availability for plants

5. Identify the correct statement regarding environmental components.
(A) Soil composition is a biotic factor.
(B) Predation is an example of an abiotic interaction.
(C) Water availability is a key abiotic factor influencing life.
(D) All interactions within an ecosystem are biotic.

6. A population exhibiting a growth pattern that follows the equation $dN/dt = rN$, where resources are unlimited, will show a:
(A) S-shaped growth curve
(B) J-shaped growth curve
(C) Linear growth curve
(D) Declining growth curve

7. What does the term 'K' represent in the logistic model of population growth?
(A) Intrinsic rate of increase
(B) Population density
(C) Rate of mortality
(D) Carrying capacity of the environment

NODIA

8. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): In the logistic growth model, population growth slows down as it approaches the carrying capacity.
Reason (R): Environmental resistance increases as the population size gets larger.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

9. Which of the following is an example of a density-dependent factor regulating population size?
(A) A severe drought
(B) A volcanic eruption
(C) Competition for food
(D) An unusually cold winter

10. A "metapopulation" is best defined as:
(A) Spatially separated populations of one species that interact.
(B) A single, large, and continuous population in a stable habitat.

this cocoon, the insect will transform into a pupa, while the silk remains as a valuable raw material for humans.

295. (D) Mariculture
Mariculture is the specialized branch of aquaculture that involves the farming of marine organisms for food and other products in their natural or controlled ocean environments. This can include the cultivation of various species of fish, shellfish like oysters and mussels, and even seaweed. Mariculture provides a sustainable way to increase seafood production while reducing the pressure on wild marine stocks in coastal and deep-sea regions.

296. (A) Class
In the taxonomic hierarchy, the Class is the highest and most inclusive rank among the options provided. The sequence from most inclusive to most specific is: Class, Order, Family, and Genus. A class contains multiple orders, which in turn contain multiple families and genera. Therefore, organisms grouped together at the class level share more general, fundamental characteristics than those grouped at the lower, more specific levels of classification.

297. (C) It is composed of a single cell that performs all life functions.
The defining characteristic of a unicellular organism is that its entire biological identity consists of a single cell. This individual cell is capable of performing all essential life processes, including metabolism, growth, and reproduction, independently. While some unicellular organisms may live in colonies, they lack the specialized tissues and high degree of interdependence found in multicellular organisms, where many cells must work together to sustain life.

298. (A) Apiculture is the culture of lac insects.
Apiculture is the scientific management of honeybees for the production of honey and beeswax, not the culture of lac insects. The culture of lac insects is known as lac culture. Other statements in the list are correct: applied zoology deals with the practical use of animal knowledge, sericulture is the rearing of silkworms for silk, and pisciculture is the specialized farming of fish for human consumption and commercial economic benefit.

299. (D) Chronic inflammation and swelling of lymphatic organs (elephantiasis).
The most characteristic and debilitating symptom of an infection with Wuchereria bancrofti is the chronic inflammation and massive swelling of limbs or other body parts, a condition known as elephantiasis. This occurs because the adult nematode worms reside in and block the host's lymphatic vessels, preventing the normal drainage of fluid. Over time, this results in significant physical disfigurement and disability for those affected in endemic tropical and subtropical regions.

300. (B) Apiculture
Apiculture refers to the organized and scientific maintenance of honeybee colonies for commercial purposes. This practice involves managing hives to harvest valuable products such as honey, beeswax, and propolis. It plays a critical role in agriculture by enhancing crop pollination while providing a sustainable source of income. Successful apiculture requires understanding bee behaviour, seasonal cycles, and proper hive management for consistent and high-quality production of honey.

www.nodia.in

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

21. The process of converting atmospheric nitrogen gas into ammonia, which can be used by plants, is called:
(A) Denitrification
(B) Nitrification
(C) Nitrogen fixation
(D) Ammonification

22. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The phosphorus cycle is much slower than the carbon or nitrogen cycles.
Reason (R): The phosphorus cycle lacks a significant gaseous phase and its main reservoir is in sedimentary rock.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

23. Which of the following is a major reservoir for carbon?
(A) Sedimentary rocks only
(B) Living organisms only
(C) The Earth's mantle
(D) The atmosphere and oceans

24. Tropical rainforests are a major type of forest ecosystem in India. Which of the following is NOT a characteristic feature of these forests?
(A) Low annual rainfall
(B) High species diversity
(C) Dense canopy cover
(D) Evergreen nature of trees

25. The vast grasslands in India, which are crucial for pastoral communities, are often referred to as:
(A) Tundra
(B) Taiga
(C) Savannas or Steppes
(D) Mangroves

26. Which of the following is an example of an Indian aquatic ecosystem?
(A) The Sundarbans mangrove forest
(B) The Thar desert
(C) The Himalayan alpine meadows
(D) The Western Ghats montane forests

27. The primary principle of in-situ conservation is to:
(A) Conserve species in an artificial, human-made environment.
(B) Cryopreserve the genetic material of endangered species.
(C) Establish botanical gardens and zoos for species protection.
(D) Conserve species within their natural habitats.

28. Project Tiger, launched in India in 1973, is a prime example of:
(A) Ex-situ conservation
(B) A species-specific in-situ conservation program
(C) A captive breeding program only
(D) A global conservation initiative led by the UN

29. A Biosphere Reserve is a unique concept which includes:
(A) Only a core zone that is strictly protected.
(B) Only a buffer zone for research and education.
(C) A core zone, a buffer zone, and a transition zone.
(D) An area exclusively for tourism and recreation.

NODIA

30. Which of the following is a well-known National Park located in Madhya Pradesh, famous for its tiger population?
(A) Jim Corbett National Park
(B) Kaziranga National Park
(C) Gir National Park
(D) Bandhavgarh National Park

31. An interaction between soil microbes and plant roots that facilitates nutrient uptake is an example of:
(A) Biotic-biotic interaction
(B) Abiotic-abiotic interaction
(C) Biotic-abiotic interaction
(D) Predatory-prey interaction

32. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The logistic growth curve is also

is often cited in abbreviated form after the species name. However, the requirement for underlining is specific to handwriting; in print, scientific names are always italicized to set them apart. These standardized rules ensure that biological names are unique and universally recognized by scientists.

278. (B) Volvox
Volvox is a well-known example of a colonial alga that exhibits a basic level of cellular organization. It consists of many individual flagellated cells arranged in a hollow sphere, where they show a degree of coordination and division of labour between somatic and reproductive functions. Although more complex than simple aggregates, Volvox does not form true tissues, representing an evolutionary transition between single-celled and truly multicellular organisms.

279. (A) Ecology
Ecology is the scientific study of the interactions between organisms and their physical and biological environments. It examines how these interactions influence the distribution and abundance of species across different habitats. By understanding these complex relationships, ecologists can gain insights into how ecosystems function, how populations grow and change, and how environmental factors impact the survival and health of various life forms on Earth.

280. (A) A filarial worm
Elephantiasis, a chronic condition characterized by massive swelling of the limbs, is caused by an infection with filarial worms, most commonly Wuchereria bancrofti. These microscopic nematode worms are transmitted by mosquitoes and reside in the host's lymphatic system. Over time, the presence of the worms leads to the blockage of lymph vessels and severe inflammation, resulting in the disfiguring swelling that is hallmark of this parasitic disease.

281. (A) Inland
Madhya Pradesh is a landlocked state with no coastline, meaning its fisheries resources are exclusively inland. The state's fish production relies entirely on its extensive networks of rivers, such as the Narmada and Chambal, and its numerous large man-made reservoirs like Gandhisagar. These freshwater environments are utilized for both traditional capture fisheries and modern aquaculture, providing an essential source of food and income for the region's population.

282. (A) Reeling
Reeling is the industrial process in sericulture where the continuous silk filament is unwound from the cocoon. After the cocoons are softened in hot water to dissolve the sericin gum, the ends of the silk threads are found and joined together to form a single, stronger strand. This strand is then wound onto a reel to produce raw silk yarn, which is the primary material used in the textile industry.

283. (A) Genus → Family → Order
In the taxonomic hierarchy, ranks are organized from narrow and specific to broad and inclusive. The correct sequence of increasing inclusiveness is Genus, then Family, followed by Order. This means that a Genus is the most specific of the three, while an Order is the most broad, containing multiple families. This hierarchical arrangement helps scientists organize and understand the relationships among different organisms based on shared characteristics.

284. (B) Cellular level of organization
Sponges exhibit a cellular level of organization, where the body is composed of several types of specialized cells that perform various functions. However, these cells do not form true, coordinated tissues. Instead, they act somewhat independently within a loose aggregate. This represents the simplest form of organization among multicellular animals and is a key characteristic that distinguishes sponges (Phylum Porifera) from more advanced animal phyla like cnidarians and vertebrates.

285. (A) Lion-tailed Macaque
The Lion-tailed Macaque is a rare primate specifically adapted to an arboreal lifestyle in the tropical evergreen rainforests of the Western Ghats. It spends most of its life in the high forest canopy, feeding on fruits, seeds, and insects. Because it is highly dependent on undisturbed forest habitats, it is extremely vulnerable to deforestation and is a significant focus of conservation efforts in southern India's unique biodiversity hotspots.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Ernst Haeckel
(C) A. G. Tansley
(D) Eugene Odum

43. Which biogeochemical cycle is most directly affected by the burning of fossil fuels?
(A) The phosphorus cycle
(B) The nitrogen cycle
(C) The water cycle
(D) The carbon cycle

44. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Decomposers play a critical role in mineral cycling.
Reason (R): They break down dead organic matter, releasing inorganic nutrients back into the ecosystem for producers to use.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

45. The conversion of nitrates back into gaseous nitrogen (N2) is a process known as:
(A) Nitrogen fixation
(B) Nitrification
(C) Denitrification
(D) Ammonification

46. Identify the incorrect statement regarding ecosystems.
(A) Forest Ecosystem - Dominated by woody vegetation.
(B) Aquatic Ecosystem - Includes rivers, lakes, and wetlands.
(C) Mangrove Ecosystem - Found in coastal intertidal zones.
(D) Grassland Ecosystem - High density of large trees.

47. The establishment of National Parks and Wildlife Sanctuaries are forms of:
(A) In-situ conservation
(B) Ex-situ conservation
(C) Off-site preservation
(D) Genetic engineering

48. What is the main objective of Project Tiger?
(A) To increase the population of tigers in zoos worldwide.
(B) To ensure a viable population of Bengal tigers in their natural habitats.
(C) To study the behavior of tigers in controlled environments.
(D) To train tigers for circus performances.

49. Arrange the following zones of a Biosphere Reserve from the outermost to the innermost.
1. Core Area
2. Transition Area
3. Buffer Zone
Select the correct sequence:
(A) 1, 3, 2
(B) 2, 3, 1
(C) 3, 2, 1
(D) 2, 1, 3

50. Kanha National Park, located in Madhya Pradesh, is renowned for its successful conservation of the:
(A) Barasingha (Swamp Deer)
(B) Asiatic Lion
(C) One-horned Rhinoceros
(D) Snow Leopard

51. The sum total of all biotic and abiotic factors in a given area interacting with each other is called:
(A) A population
(B) A community
(C) An ecosystem
(D) A biome

52. Which of the following pairs correctly identifies an abiotic factor and its influence?
(A) Parasite - regulates host population
(B) Predator - controls prey population size
(C) Decomposer - cycles organic matter
(D) Soil pH - affects nutrient availability to plants

53. A population that has reached the carrying capacity (K) of its environment will likely exhibit:
(A) Exponential growth
(B) A rapid decline in numbers
(C) Zero population growth (births ≈ deaths)
(D) A J-shaped growth curve

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(C) A population with an unstable age structure and high mortality.
(D) The total number of individuals of all various species in an area.

11. An age-structure pyramid that is broad at the base and tapers rapidly to the top indicates:
(A) A stable population
(B) A declining population
(C) A population with high post-reproductive mortality
(D) A rapidly growing population

12. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Interaction Type)
P. Competition
Q. Herbivory
R. Carnivory
S. Symbiosis
List II: (Example)
1. A tiger preying on a deer.
2. An orchid growing on a tree, with the tree unaffected.
3. Two species of birds feeding on the same limited insect resource.
4. A goat grazing on grass.
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3

13. The interaction where one species benefits and the other is harmed is known as:
(A) Mutualism
(B) Commensalism
(C) Parasitism
(D) Amensalism

14. Gause's principle of competitive exclusion suggests that two species cannot coexist indefinitely if they:
(A) Are in a symbiotic relationship.
(B) Are part of the same food web.
(C) Have different reproductive strategies.
(D) Occupy the exact same ecological niche.

15. A deer feeding on the leaves of a shrub is an example of:
(A) Herbivory
(B) Carnivory
(C) Parasitism
(D) Competition

16. Consider the following statements about species interactions:
1. In commensalism, both interacting species benefit.
2. Intraspecific competition occurs between individuals of different species.
3. Predation is a form of carnivory where one animal hunts and kills another.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 3 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

NODIA

17. The development of thorns on a plant is an adaptation primarily against:
(A) Competition
(B) Herbivory
(C) Abiotic stress
(D) Parasitism

18. What is the ultimate source of energy for most ecosystems on Earth?
(A) Solar radiation
(B) Geothermal heat
(C) Chemical bonds in inorganic molecules
(D) Biomass from decomposers

19. Which of the following represents the correct direction of energy flow in an ecosystem?
(A) Decomposer → Producer → Consumer
(B) Consumer → Producer → Decomposer
(C) Producer → Consumer → Decomposer
(D) Decomposer → Consumer → Producer

20. Identify the incorrect statement regarding ecosystems.
(A) Energy flows through an ecosystem and is not recycled.
(B) Minerals and nutrients are cycled within an ecosystem.
(C) Producers form the base of the energy pyramid.
(D) The efficiency of energy transfer between trophic levels is typically 100%.

65. A population's intrinsic rate of natural increase (r) is a measure of its:
(A) Size relative to the carrying capacity.
(B) Maximum potential for growth under ideal conditions.
(C) Rate of decline due to environmental stress.
(D) Geographic distribution.

66. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The J-shaped growth curve is often called exponential growth.
Reason (R): It occurs in an environment where resources are limited and there is high competition.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

67. Density-dependent regulation of a population is evident when:
(A) The mortality rate is unaffected by population size.
(B) The birth rate increases as the population density increases.
(C) The mortality rate increases as population density increases.
(D) The population grows exponentially regardless of its size.

68. Which of the following correctly describes a characteristic of metapopulations?
(A) All subpopulations are of equal size and quality.
(B) There is no movement of individuals between subpopulations.
(C) It refers to a population of a single species living in a homogenous habitat.
(D) The system may persist even if local subpopulations go extinct.

69. An urn-shaped age pyramid (narrower at the base than in the middle) is characteristic of a population that is:
(A) Expanding
(B) Stable
(C) Declining
(D) Experiencing high birth rates

70. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Ecological Term)
P. Age structure
Q. Metapopulation
R. Carrying capacity (K)
S. Intrinsic rate of increase (r)
List II: (Description)
1. A network of semi-isolated populations with some level of migration.
2. The maximum population size an environment can sustain.
3. The distribution of individuals among different age classes.
4. The per capita rate of population increase in the absence of limiting factors.
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-4, S-1
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

71. The interaction between two species where both are negatively affected is:
(A) Predation
(B) Parasitism
(C) Amensalism
(D) Competition

72. A tapeworm living in the intestines of a mammal is an example of:
(A) Endoparasitism
(B) Ectoparasitism
(C) Commensalism
(D) Mutualism

73. Camouflage used by a predator to ambush its prey is an adaptation related to:
(A) Herbivory
(B) Competition
(C) Carnivory
(D) Symbiosis

74. The primary producers in most terrestrial ecosystems are:
(A) Photosynthetic plants
(B) Herbivores
(C) Carnivores

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

97. An Indian grassland ecosystem would most likely be characterized by:
(A) Domination by coniferous trees.
(B) A climate with low precipitation, insufficient to support a forest.
(C) High water salinity and mangrove vegetation.
(D) Permanently frozen subsoil.

98. Which of the following is NOT a National Park in Madhya Pradesh?
(A) Ranthambore
(B) Kanha
(C) Bandhavgarh
(D) Panna

99. The conservation of an endangered plant species by maintaining it in a botanical garden is an example of:
(A) In-situ conservation
(B) Habitat restoration
(C) Ex-situ conservation
(D) Natural selection

100. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Conservation Area)
P. Bandhavgarh NP
Q. Pachmarhi
R. Project Tiger
S. A zoo
List II: (Category/Concept)
1. Ex-situ conservation
2. Species-specific conservation program
3. National Park in M.P.
4. Biosphere Reserve in M.P.
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-4, S-1
(D) P-1, Q-4, R-2, S-3

101. The physical and chemical conditions of an environment, such as temperature, light, and soil chemistry, are referred to as:
(A) Biotic factors
(B) Symbiotic factors
(C) Abiotic factors
(D) Demographic factors

102. An interaction where one organism benefits and the other is completely unaffected is called:
(A) Mutualism (+/+)
(B) Commensalism (+/0)
(C) Amensalism (-/0)
(D) Parasitism (+/-)

103. The lag phase of a logistic growth curve is characterized by:
(A) Rapid population growth.
(B) The population reaching its carrying capacity.
(C) The death rate exceeding the birth rate.
(D) Slow growth as the population adapts to the new environment.

104. A disease that spreads more rapidly in a dense population than in a sparse one is a classic example of:
(A) Density-dependent regulation
(B) Density-independent regulation
(C) A Type I survivorship curve
(D) J-shaped population growth

NODIA

105. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The concept of metapopulations assumes that migration between patches is possible.
Statement II: If the rate of local extinction exceeds the rate of colonization, the metapopulation will persist.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

106. A Type I survivorship curve, typical of humans and other large mammals, shows:
(A) Low mortality for most of the lifespan, followed by a sharp increase in old age.
(B) High mortality early in life.
(C) A constant mortality rate throughout life.
(D) High mortality throughout the entire lifespan.

107. The fundamental niche of a species is:
(A) The actual range of conditions where it lives and reproduces.
(B) The role it plays in a symbiotic relationship.
(C) The specific habitat and location a species occupies in a reserve.

(D) 1, 2, and 3

86. A graph of population size (N) versus time (t) that results in an S-shaped curve is represented by which equation?
(A) $dN/dt = rN$
(B) $dN/dt = rN (1 - N/K)$
(C) $N(t) = N(0)ert$
(D) $dN/dt = K$

87. Environmental resistance is a key concept in the logistic growth model. It includes all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Predation
(B) Disease
(C) Accumulation of waste products
(D) Unlimited resources

88. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Source-sink dynamics are a key feature of metapopulation theory.
Statement II: A "source" subpopulation has a high death rate and relies on immigration, while a "sink" subpopulation has a high birth rate and produces emigrants.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

89. A survivorship curve that shows a high death rate among the young, followed by a lower death rate for those who survive to adulthood (e.g., oysters, many fish), is a:
(A) Type I curve
(B) Type II curve
(C) Type III curve
(D) Type IV curve

90. In the context of species interactions, the term 'symbiosis' most broadly refers to:
(A) Two species living in close and long-term physical association.
(B) Any interaction where one species benefits.
(C) The process of one species hunting another.
(D) Competition for a limited resource.

91. Which pair of interactions both result in harm to at least one of the interacting species?
(A) Mutualism and Commensalism
(B) Predation and Mutualism
(C) Commensalism and Competition
(D) Competition and Parasitism

92. The bright coloration of a poisonous frog, which warns predators to avoid it, is an example of:
(A) Mimicry
(B) Aposematism
(C) Camouflage
(D) Commensalism

93. In a typical terrestrial food chain, which trophic level would contain the largest amount of biomass?
(A) Primary consumers
(B) Secondary consumers
(C) Primary producers
(D) Tertiary consumers

94. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The flow of energy in an ecosystem is unidirectional.
Reason (R): Nutrients are continuously recycled in an ecosystem, but energy is lost at each trophic level and must be constantly replenished by the sun.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

95. The primary process that removes carbon dioxide from the atmosphere is:
(A) Photosynthesis
(B) Respiration
(C) Decomposition
(D) Combustion

96. Eutrophication in aquatic ecosystems is primarily caused by an overabundance of which two nutrients?
(A) Carbon and Sulfur
(B) Nitrogen and Phosphorus
(C) Sodium and Potassium
(D) Iron and Magnesium

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(C) Both energy and nutrients are cycled.
(D) Energy is cycled, while nutrients flow unidirectionally.

139. Consider the following statements regarding nutrient cycles:
1. The phosphorus cycle does not have a significant gaseous component.
2. Nitrogen fixation can be carried out by both free-living and symbiotic bacteria.
3. The primary reservoir for carbon is in sedimentary rocks.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

140. Lentic ecosystems, a type of aquatic ecosystem, refer to:
(A) Flowing water environments like rivers and streams.
(B) Still water environments like lakes and ponds.
(C) Coastal marine environments.
(D) Underground water systems.

141. The overarching philosophy of conservation is best described as:
(A) Preventing all human use of natural resources.
(B) Focusing solely on the preservation of charismatic megafauna.
(C) The wise and sustainable management and use of natural resources.
(D) Maximizing the economic exploitation of the environment.

142. The creation of a 'Tiger Protection Force' and the use of modern monitoring techniques like camera traps are integral parts of which initiative?
(A) The Biosphere Reserve Programme
(B) The National Forest Policy
(C) The Ramsar Convention on Wetlands
(D) Project Tiger

143. Which zone of a Biosphere Reserve is dedicated to research, monitoring, and education?
(A) The buffer zone
(B) The core area
(C) The transition zone
(D) The tourism zone

144. Pench National Park, which spans parts of Madhya Pradesh and Maharashtra, is famous for being the setting of:
(A) The Ramayana epic.
(B) Rudyard Kipling's "The Jungle Book".
(C) The Mahabharata epic.
(D) The film "Life of Pi".

145. In an ecological context, what is the primary difference between a community and a population?
(A) A community includes abiotic factors, while a population does not.
(B) A population consists of a single species, while a community consists of multiple interacting species.
(C) A population has a defined geographic boundary, while a community does not.
(D) A community refers to plants, while a population refers to animals.

NODIA

146. A population experiencing logistic growth will show the fastest rate of increase when:
(A) N is equal to K/2.
(B) N is very small, near zero.
(C) N is equal to K (the carrying capacity).
(D) N is greater than K.

147. All of the following are considered density-independent factors affecting population growth EXCEPT:
(A) A wildfire
(B) A harsh winter
(C) A viral disease
(D) A tsunami

148. A population with a large number of individuals in the post-reproductive age class is likely to:
(A) Grow rapidly in the near future.
(B) Remain stable for a long time.
(C) Have a high intrinsic rate of increase.
(D) Experience a decline in size.

149. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Indian Ecosystem)
P. Himalayan foothills
Q. Coastal Gujarat

(D) Potential range of conditions and resources usable without competition.

108. Which of the following is an example of herbivory?
(A) A spider catching a fly.
(B) A caterpillar eating a leaf.
(C) A fungus growing on a decaying tree.
(D) A sea otter eating a sea urchin.

109. Consider the following statements about symbiosis:
1. Symbiosis always benefits both of the interacting species.
2. Parasitism is a form of symbiosis where the host is harmed.
3. Commensalism describes an interaction where one species benefits and the other is unaffected.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

110. An ecological pyramid of numbers might be inverted in which of the following scenarios?
(A) A grassland ecosystem with many small grasses and fewer herbivores.
(B) An ocean ecosystem with phytoplankton and zooplankton.
(C) A pond ecosystem with fish and frogs.
(D) A single large tree supporting thousands of herbivorous insects.

111. The flow of carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus through the biotic and abiotic components of an ecosystem is collectively known as:
(A) Mineral cycling
(B) Energy flow
(C) Trophic structure
(D) Ecological succession

112. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The carbon cycle involves both atmospheric and oceanic reservoirs.
Reason (R): Carbon dioxide is soluble in water and is also a major component of the atmosphere.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

113. A key feature of an Indian forest ecosystem, such as the Western Ghats, is:
(A) Low biodiversity
(B) High levels of species endemism
(C) Very low annual rainfall
(D) Predominance of coniferous trees

114. The buffer zone of a Biosphere Reserve is an area designated for:
(A) Activities compatible with conservation, such as ecotourism, research, and education.
(B) Strict protection with no human activity.
(C) Intensive agriculture and industrial development.
(D) Urban settlement and infrastructure.

115. Project Tiger's success is primarily measured by:
(A) The number of tourists visiting tiger reserves.
(B) The amount of international funding received.
(C) The increase in the population of tigers and the health of their habitats.
(D) The number of research papers published on tigers.

116. Which of the following is a prominent wildlife sanctuary in Madhya Pradesh, known for its diverse fauna?
(A) Periyar Wildlife Sanctuary
(B) Manas Wildlife Sanctuary
(C) Dachigam Wildlife Sanctuary
(D) Bori Wildlife Sanctuary

117. What distinguishes biotic from abiotic factors?
(A) Biotic factors are chemical, while abiotic factors are physical.
(B) Biotic factors are static, while abiotic factors are dynamic.
(C) Biotic factors are living components, while abiotic factors are non-living.
(D) Biotic factors operate at a large scale, while abiotic factors operate at a small scale.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(D) Fungi and bacteria

75. In an ecosystem, which of the following is NOT recycled?
(A) Carbon
(B) Nitrogen
(C) Phosphorus
(D) Energy

76. The process by which bacteria in the soil convert ammonia into nitrites and then into nitrates is called:
(A) Nitrogen fixation
(B) Nitrification
(C) Denitrification
(D) Ammonification

77. Which statement about the phosphorus (P) cycle is incorrect?
(A) The weathering of rocks is a major source of phosphorus.
(B) Excess phosphorus in aquatic systems can lead to eutrophication.
(C) Phosphorus has a major atmospheric component.
(D) It is an essential component of DNA, RNA, and ATP.

78. The montane forests of the Himalayas are an example of an Indian ecosystem primarily defined by:
(A) High salinity
(B) Low rainfall
(C) Coastal proximity
(D) Altitude and temperature gradients

79. Which of the following is an example of ex-situ conservation?
(A) Seed bank
(B) National Park
(C) Biosphere Reserve
(D) Wildlife Sanctuary

80. Arrange the following events in chronological order of their initiation in India.
1. Project Tiger
2. Wildlife Protection Act
3. National Forest Policy (post-independence)

Select the correct sequence:
(A) 1, 2, 3
(B) 3, 2, 1
(C) 2, 1, 3
(D) 3, 1, 2

NODIA

81. What was the primary goal of Project Tiger at its launch in 1973?
(A) To create tiger reserves as tourist destinations.
(B) To reverse the decline in the tiger population through habitat protection and management.
(C) To conduct scientific research on tiger behavior.
(D) To capture tigers for display in international zoos.

82. The core area of a Biosphere Reserve is analogous to a:
(A) National Park
(B) Tourist resort
(C) Agricultural field
(D) Industrial zone

83. Satpura National Park, located in Madhya Pradesh, is unique because it is part of a larger, contiguous highland ecosystem that also includes:
(A) The Ranthambore Tiger Reserve.
(B) The Sundarbans mangrove forest.
(C) The Bori Wildlife Sanctuary and Pachmarhi Biosphere Reserve.
(D) The Gir National Park.

84. The distinction between biotic and abiotic factors in an environment is based on whether the factor is:
(A) Mobile or stationary
(B) Beneficial or harmful
(C) Microscopic or macroscopic
(D) Living or non-living

85. Consider the following statements:
1. Soil is a purely abiotic component of an ecosystem.
2. The interaction between a wolf pack and its prey is a biotic interaction.
3. Water temperature is a critical abiotic factor in aquatic ecosystems.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only

129. A key difference between a National Park and a Wildlife Sanctuary in India is that:
(A) National Parks are for ex-situ conservation, while Sanctuaries are for in-situ.
(B) National Parks generally have a higher degree of protection and certain human activities permissible in Sanctuaries are prohibited in National Parks.
(C) No human activity is allowed in Sanctuaries, but is permitted in National Parks.
(D) Sanctuaries are state-funded, while National Parks are centrally funded.

130. Bandhavgarh National Park in Madhya Pradesh is known for having one of the highest densities of which animal in India?
(A) Bengal Tiger
(B) One-horned Rhinoceros
(C) Asiatic Elephant
(D) Swamp Deer

131. Which option best describes the relationship between biotic and abiotic components in an ecosystem?
(A) They are completely independent of each other.
(B) Biotic components determine abiotic components, but not vice-versa.
(C) They are interdependent and interact with each other.
(D) Abiotic components determine biotic components, but not vice-versa.

132. The carrying capacity (K) of a population is not a fixed value and can be changed by all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) A prolonged drought reducing food availability.
(B) The introduction of a new, more efficient predator.
(C) An expansion of habitat area due to climate change.
(D) The intrinsic rate of increase (r) of the species.

133. The 'rescue effect' in metapopulation dynamics refers to:
(A) The extinction of a subpopulation due to environmental stress.
(B) The colonization of an empty patch by individuals from an occupied patch.
(C) Prevention of a subpopulation's extinction by immigration from others.
(D) The increase in carrying capacity of a patch.

134. If you were to plot the number of survivors in a population against age, what would you be creating?
(A) An age-structure pyramid
(B) A survivorship curve
(C) A population growth curve
(D) A metapopulation model

135. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Interspecific competition can lead to competitive exclusion or resource partitioning.
Reason (R): Species competing for the same limited resources may either drive one to local extinction or evolve to use the resources differently.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

136. The defensive strategy of a non-poisonous snake resembling a poisonous snake is known as:
(A) Batesian mimicry
(B) Aposematism
(C) Mullerian mimicry
(D) Camouflage

NODIA

137. Which of the following is NOT a form of symbiosis?
(A) Mycorrhizae on plant roots
(B) Lichens
(C) Two lions competing for the same prey
(D) Nitrogen-fixing bacteria in legume nodules

138. Which statement accurately describes the flow of energy and cycling of nutrients in an ecosystem?
(A) Energy flows unidirectionally, while nutrients are cycled.
(B) Both energy and nutrients flow unidirectionally.

118. The exponential phase (log phase) of population growth is when:
(A) The population size is constant.
(B) The growth rate is at its maximum.
(C) The death rate is higher than the birth rate.
(D) The population has exceeded the carrying capacity.

119. A 'metapopulation' refers to a population of:
(A) Multiple species living in the same habitat.
(B) A species that has a globally distributed, continuous population.
(C) A species with a declining age structure.
(D) A single species distributed in discrete patches connected by migration.

120. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Survivorship Curve Type)
P. Type I
Q. Type II
R. Type III
S. Example of Type I
List II: (Characteristic/Organism)
1. High juvenile mortality
2. Constant mortality rate
3. High late-age mortality
4. Large mammals
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-3, R-1, S-4
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4

121. Intraspecific competition occurs:
(A) Between individuals of two different species.
(B) Between a predator and its prey.
(C) Between individuals of the same species.
(D) Between a host and a parasite.

122. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Carnivory is an interaction where one animal eats another animal.
Statement II: Herbivory is an interaction where an animal eats a plant.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

123. Mycorrhiza is a symbiotic association between:
(A) An alga and a fungus (lichen).
(B) A bacterium and the roots of a legume.
(C) A flowering plant and its pollinator.
(D) A fungus and the roots of a plant.

124. The position an organism occupies in a food chain is known as its:
(A) Niche
(B) Trophic level
(C) Habitat
(D) Biome

125. Which of the following human activities contributes significantly to the release of nitrogen oxides into the atmosphere, leading to acid rain and disruption of the nitrogen cycle?
(A) Deforestation
(B) Use of CFCs in refrigerators
(C) Combustion of fossil fuels in vehicles and power plants
(D) Over-irrigation in agriculture

126. A characteristic feature of Indian grassland ecosystems is:
(A) A multi-layered canopy of tall trees.
(B) Extremely high levels of soil salinity.
(C) Year-round snow cover.
(D) Seasonal growth of grasses dependent on monsoonal rains.

127. Which principle of conservation focuses on protecting an entire ecosystem, thereby protecting all the species within it?
(A) In-situ conservation
(B) Ex-situ conservation
(C) Species-specific conservation
(D) Cryopreservation

128. Arrange the following conservation designations in India in the chronological order of their legislative or programmatic origin.
1. Biosphere Reserve Programme (launched by UNESCO, adopted in India)
2. Project Tiger
3. Wildlife Protection Act
Select the correct sequence:
(A) 3, 2, 1
(B) 1, 2, 3
(C) 2, 3, 1
(D) 3, 1, 2

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

R. Western Ghats
S. Central India
List II: (Dominant Forest Type)
1. Tropical evergreen forest
2. Tropical dry deciduous forest
3. Mangrove forest
4. Subtropical pine forest
Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
(D) P-2, Q-3, R-1, S-4

150. A predator-prey relationship is a form of:
(A) Symbiosis
(B) Carnivory or herbivory
(C) Competition
(D) Commensalism

151. Which of the following is a correct pair of a species interaction and its symbolic representation?
(A) Mutualism: (+, -)
(B) Commensalism: (+, +)
(C) Parasitism: (+, 0)
(D) Competition: (-, -)

152. In an ecosystem, the trophic level of primary consumers is occupied by:
(A) Herbivores
(B) Carnivores
(C) Producers
(D) Decomposers

153. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The pyramid of energy in an ecosystem is always upright.
Statement II: Energy is lost as heat at each successive trophic level, so the energy at a lower level is always greater than at a higher level.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

154. Rhizobium bacteria, living in the root nodules of leguminous plants, are crucial for the nitrogen cycle because they perform:
(A) Nitrogen fixation
(B) Denitrification
(C) Nitrification
(D) Ammonification

155. The main reason for the slow rate of the phosphorus cycle is that:
(A) Phosphorus is not an essential nutrient for most organisms.
(B) Its main reservoir is in atmospheric gas, which is inert.
(C) It is highly soluble and quickly leaches out of ecosystems.
(D) Its main reservoir is in rocks, and it is released only through slow processes of weathering.

156. In-situ conservation strategy includes all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Biosphere Reserves
(B) Botanical Gardens
(C) National Parks
(D) Wildlife Sanctuaries

157. The 'core-buffer-transition' zonation model is a characteristic feature of:
(A) National Parks
(B) Wildlife Sanctuaries
(C) Biosphere Reserves
(D) Tiger Reserves

158. Madhav National Park is located in which district of Madhya Pradesh?
(A) Mandla
(B) Umaria
(C) Panna
(D) Shivpuri

159. The study of the interactions between organisms and their environment is the definition of:
(A) Ecology
(B) Genetics
(C) Physiology
(D) Taxonomy

NODIA

160. Which of the following is a clear example of a biotic interaction?
(A) The effect of low temperature on plant growth.
(B) The pollination of a flower by an insect.
(C) The effect of soil salinity on seed germination.
(D) The erosion of soil by wind.

161. A population growing without any environmental limits is said to be experiencing:
(A) Logistic growth
(B) Exponential growth
(C) Carrying capacity
(D) Density-dependent regulation

162. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Metapopulations can persist longer than any single local population.
Reason (R): The process of colonization of empty patches can compensate for the extinction of established local populations.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

163. A constant per capita death rate across all age groups is characteristic of which type of survivorship curve?
(A) Type I
(B) Type III
(C) Type II
(D) A combination of Type I and III

164. The full range of environmental conditions and resources an organism can possibly occupy and use is its:
(A) Realized niche
(B) Habitat
(C) Trophic level
(D) Fundamental niche

165. When a harmless hoverfly has coloration similar to a stinging wasp, it is an example of:
(A) Mutualism
(B) Aposematism
(C) Batesian mimicry
(D) Commensalism

166. A relationship where a plant produces nectar for an ant, and the ant protects the plant from herbivores, is an example of:
(A) Parasitism
(B) Mutualism
(C) Commensalism
(D) Competition

167. In an energy pyramid, which trophic level would have the smallest number of individuals?
(A) Producers
(B) Primary consumers
(C) Secondary consumers
(D) Tertiary consumers

168. Consider the following statements:
1. Energy flows from lower to higher trophic levels in an ecosystem.
2. The amount of energy transferred from one trophic level to the next is about 50%.
3. Decomposers are not considered a trophic level in the energy pyramid.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

169. Lotic ecosystems, a subtype of Indian aquatic ecosystems, would include:
(A) Dal Lake
(B) Chilika Lagoon
(C) The River Ganga
(D) A village pond

170. Which of the following is NOT a primary principle of conservation?
(A) To prioritize economic development over ecological balance.
(B) To preserve species diversity.
(C) To ensure sustainable utilization of species and ecosystems.
(D) To maintain essential ecological processes and life-support systems.

171. The legal framework for the establishment of National Parks and Sanctuaries in India is provided by the:
(A) Environment (Protection) Act, 1986
(B) Forest (Conservation) Act, 1980
(C) Biological Diversity Act, 2002
(D) Wildlife (Protection) Act, 1972

172. Sanjay-Dubri National Park and Tiger Reserve is located in which state?
(A) Rajasthan

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Madhya Pradesh
(C) Uttarakhand
(D) West Bengal

173. The interaction between a plant's roots and the mineral composition of the soil is best classified as:
(A) Biotic-biotic
(B) Abiotic-abiotic
(C) Biotic-abiotic
(D) Symbiotic

174. A population crash often occurs when:
(A) A population is growing exponentially.
(B) A population is stable at its carrying capacity.
(C) A population enters the lag phase.
(D) A population far overshoots its carrying capacity.

175. The persistence of a species in a fragmented landscape is often explained by the dynamics of:
(A) Metapopulations
(B) Age-structured populations
(C) J-shaped growth
(D) Intraspecific competition

176. Which of these is an example of a density-dependent population regulation factor?
(A) A severe frost
(B) The spread of a contagious disease
(C) A volcanic eruption
(D) A fire started by lightning

177. A population with a relatively even distribution of individuals among pre-reproductive, reproductive, and post-reproductive age groups will likely exhibit:
(A) Rapid growth
(B) Near-zero or slow growth (stability)
(C) Rapid decline
(D) Exponential growth

178. Two species of warblers feeding on insects in different parts of the same tree is an example of:
(A) Resource partitioning
(B) Competitive exclusion
(C) Mutualism
(D) Predation

179. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Herbivory always results in the death of the plant.
Statement II: Carnivory, by definition, involves an animal consuming another animal.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

180. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Concept)
P. Carrying Capacity
Q. Competitive Exclusion
R. Commensalism
S. Metapopulation
List II: (Description)
1. One species benefits, the other is unaffected.
2. Spatially separated but interacting populations.
3. Maximum sustainable population size.
4. Two species with identical niches cannot coexist.
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-4, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(D) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3

181. Organisms that feed on dead organic matter are called:
(A) Producers
(B) Primary consumers
(C) Detritivores or Decomposers
(D) Tertiary consumers

182. A pyramid of biomass shows the total dry weight of organisms at each trophic level. In which ecosystem can this pyramid be inverted?
(A) A temperate forest
(B) An open ocean aquatic ecosystem
(C) A grassland
(D) A desert scrubland

183. The largest reservoir of nitrogen is found in:
(A) The oceans
(B) Rocks
(C) Living biomass
(D) The atmosphere

184. The establishment of gene banks and cryopreservation are methods of:

NODIA

(A) Younger individuals consume more resources.
(B) Older individuals are more resistant to disease.
(C) Different age groups have different birth and death rates.
(D) It determines the carrying capacity of the environment.

206. A cattle egret foraging in a field among cattle, feeding on insects stirred up by the grazing animals, is an example of commensalism because:
(A) Both the egret and the cattle benefit.
(B) The egret benefits, and the cattle are harmed.
(C) The cattle benefit, and the egret is unaffected.
(D) The egret benefits, and the cattle are largely unaffected.

207. Which of the following is NOT a defense mechanism of plants against herbivory?
(A) Production of nectar in flowers
(B) Production of chemical toxins
(C) Development of thorns and spines
(D) Having a tough, fibrous texture

208. The main difference between a food chain and a food web is:
(A) Food chains include decomposers, while food webs do not.
(B) Food chains are linear pathways of energy flow, while food webs show multiple interconnected pathways.
(C) Food webs are linear, while food chains are complex and interconnected.
(D) Food webs only show the top predators, while food chains show all trophic levels.

209. The term 'mineral cycling' refers to the movement of:
(A) Energy through the ecosystem's trophic levels.
(B) Inorganic nutrients between biotic and abiotic components.
(C) Water through the hydrological cycle.
(D) Animals during seasonal migration.

210. Which process in the nitrogen cycle returns nitrogen to the atmosphere?
(A) Denitrification
(B) Nitrogen fixation
(C) Nitrification
(D) Ammonification

211. Which Indian ecosystem is characterized by trees adapted to saline, water-logged conditions, such as pneumatophores?
(A) Tropical rainforests
(B) Alpine meadows
(C) Mangrove forests
(D) Dry deciduous forests

212. The concept of Biosphere Reserves was launched by which international organization?
(A) The World Wildlife Fund (WWF)
(B) The International Union for Conservation of Nature (IUCN)
(C) The United Nations Environment Programme (UNEP)
(D) The United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO)

213. A primary aim of establishing National Parks and Sanctuaries under the principle of in-situ conservation is to:
(A) Create breeding centres for endangered species.
(B) Provide facilities for tourism and recreation exclusively.
(C) Protect habitats and ecosystems in their natural state.
(D) Generate revenue through the sale of forest products.

214. Which sanctuary in Madhya Pradesh is famous for the Indian Bustard and was established for its conservation?
(A) Bori Wildlife Sanctuary
(B) Ghatigaon Wildlife Sanctuary
(C) Kuno Wildlife Sanctuary
(D) Nauradehi Wildlife Sanctuary

215. The interaction where two rams fight for access to a female is an example of:
(A) Interspecific competition
(B) Predation
(C) Symbiosis
(D) Intraspecific competition

216. The logistic growth model differs from the exponential model because it:

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

the other is killed.
(B) In mutualism, both organisms benefit from the interaction.
(C) In commensalism, one organism benefits, and the other is harmed.
(D) In competition, both organisms are negatively affected.

196. The second trophic level in a food chain consists of:
(A) Producers
(B) Carnivores
(C) Decomposers
(D) Herbivores

197. Consider the following statements about ecosystem dynamics:
1. Mineral cycling is a one-way process, similar to energy flow.
2. Ecosystems are self-sustaining units that can exist without an external energy source.
3. Both energy flow and mineral cycling are essential for ecosystem function.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 3 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

198. Which of the following is an example of an Indian aquatic ecosystem characterized by high salinity?
(A) A high-altitude Himalayan lake
(B) The backwaters of Kerala
(C) The river Yamuna in Delhi
(D) A freshwater pond in a village

199. The conservation of genetic resources for agriculture, such as in seed banks, is a form of:
(A) In-situ conservation
(B) Landscape conservation
(C) Ecosystem conservation
(D) Ex-situ conservation

200. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (National Park of M.P.)
P. Kanha
Q. Bandhavgarh
R. Panna
S. Satpura

List II: (Key Feature / Association)
1. High tiger density, former hunting preserve of Rewa's Maharajas.
2. Known for successful Barasingha conservation.
3. Part of Pachmarhi Biosphere Reserve.
4. Located in the Vindhyan range, known for its gorges and waterfalls.

Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(C) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3
(D) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2

201. Which of the following is an abiotic factor that could limit the growth of a plant population?
(A) The number of herbivores in the area.
(B) The presence of a pollinating insect.
(C) The level of soil nitrogen.
(D) The spread of a fungal disease.

202. The equation $dN/dt = rN (K-N)/K$ describes:
(A) Logistic population growth
(B) Exponential population growth
(C) A metapopulation dynamic
(D) A survivorship curve

203. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Population regulation can be achieved through density-dependent or density-independent factors.
Statement II: A hurricane is a density-dependent factor because its impact is proportional to population density.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

NODIA

204. The long-term persistence of a metapopulation requires that:
(A) All local populations are "source" populations.
(B) The rate of colonization of empty patches is greater than or equal to the rate of extinction of existing patches.
(C) There is no migration between patches.
(D) All patches have the same carrying capacity.

205. The age structure of a population influences its growth rate because:

270. All the individuals of a single species living in a particular area form a:
(A) Community
(B) Ecosystem
(C) Niche
(D) Population

271. A population limited only by its own reproductive potential would exhibit:
(A) A J-shaped growth curve
(B) An S-shaped growth curve
(C) A stable population size
(D) A population crash

272. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Small, isolated populations are more vulnerable to extinction than large, connected populations.
Reason (R): Metapopulation dynamics, including the rescue effect, can help a species persist in a fragmented landscape.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

273. An insect that has a constant probability of being eaten by a bird throughout its life would exhibit a:
(A) Type I survivorship curve
(B) Type II survivorship curve
(C) Type III survivorship curve
(D) Stepped survivorship curve

274. The physical place where an organism lives is its:
(A) Habitat
(B) Niche
(C) Trophic level
(D) Community

275. The interaction between a bee and a flower, where the bee gets nectar and the flower gets pollinated, is:
(A) Commensalism
(B) Parasitism
(C) Mutualism
(D) Competition

276. In a food web, a secondary consumer would eat:
(A) Producers
(B) Other carnivores
(C) Decomposers
(D) Herbivores

277. The burning of fossil fuels primarily adds which element to the atmosphere, disrupting its natural cycle?
(A) Phosphorus
(B) Nitrogen
(C) Carbon
(D) Potassium

278. Indian aquatic ecosystems are threatened by eutrophication, which is the:
(A) Drying up of water bodies.
(B) Nutrient enrichment of water bodies, leading to algal blooms.
(C) Introduction of invasive alien species.
(D) Increase in water salinity.

279. Which of the following is NOT an example of an in-situ conservation method?
(A) A National Park
(B) A Biosphere Reserve
(C) A Wildlife Sanctuary
(D) A Cryopreservation facility

280. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Term)
P. Biotic
Q. Abiotic
R. In-situ
S. Ex-situ
List II: (Example)
1. Soil pH
2. Predation
3. Seed Bank
4. National Park
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(C) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4
(D) P-1, Q-2, R-4, S-3

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(A) Incorporates environmental limits through carrying capacity.
(B) Assumes an unlimited environment.
(C) Only applies to microbial populations.
(D) Predicts that population growth never stops.

217. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): A population with a Type III survivorship curve has a high number of offspring.
Reason (R): To compensate for the extremely high mortality rate of the young, species with this strategy produce large numbers of progeny.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

218. Which statement about species interactions is incorrect?
(A) Interspecific competition involves members of the same species.
(B) Herbivory is the consumption of plant material by an animal.
(C) Symbiosis refers to any close and long-term interaction between two different species.
(D) Carnivory is a predator-prey interaction involving two animals.

219. Consider the following statements regarding ecosystems:
1. The pyramid of biomass can sometimes be inverted in aquatic ecosystems.
2. The pyramid of energy is always upright.
3. The pyramid of numbers is always upright.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

220. The massive use of phosphate-rich fertilizers can disrupt the phosphorus cycle by:
(A) Decreasing the amount of phosphorus in the soil.
(B) Causing an excess of phosphorus to run off into aquatic ecosystems.
(C) Increasing the atmospheric phosphorus reservoir.
(D) Blocking the weathering of phosphate rocks.

221. The principles of conservation aim to maintain:
(A) Only genetic diversity.
(B) Only the population of large mammals.
(C) Genetic diversity, species diversity, and ecosystem diversity.
(D) Only the pristine state of ecosystems, without any human use.

222. The Wildlife Protection Act of 1972 provided the first comprehensive legal framework for:
(A) Preventing air pollution.
(B) Regulating industrial waste.
(C) Promoting social forestry.
(D) Protecting wildlife and their habitats in India.

223. What is the fundamental unit of study in ecology that includes both biotic and abiotic components?
(A) Ecosystem
(B) Population
(C) Community
(D) Biome

224. Which of the following is NOT an abiotic factor?
(A) Sunlight
(B) Bacteria
(C) Soil pH
(D) Water

225. A population's growth rate will be negative when:
(A) Birth rate > Death rate
(B) Death rate > Birth rate
(C) Birth rate = Death rate
(D) The population is at K/2

226. In the study of metapopulations, a "sink" habitat is one where:
(A) The death rate exceeds the birth rate, and the local population would go extinct without immigration.
(B) The birth rate exceeds the death rate.
(C) The population is large and stable.
(D) Emigration is much higher than

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

immigration.

227. A species with a Type II survivorship curve experiences:
(A) High mortality early in life.
(B) High mortality late in life.
(C) A constant probability of death throughout its life.
(D) No mortality until old age.

228. Allelopathy, where one plant releases chemicals that inhibit the growth of another, is a form of:
(A) Mutualism
(B) Herbivory
(C) Predation
(D) Competition

229. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Interaction)
P. Predation
Q. Parasitism
R. Mutualism
S. Commensalism
List II: (Symbolic Representation)
1. (+, +)
2. (+, 0)
3. (+, -; prey is killed)
4. (+, -; host is usually not killed)
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4

230. The primary producers in a deep-sea hydrothermal vent ecosystem are typically:
(A) Photosynthetic algae
(B) Chemosynthetic bacteria
(C) Detritivores feeding on marine snow
(D) Photosynthetic plants

231. Which of the following is considered a primary consumer?
(A) Lion
(B) Eagle
(C) Mushroom
(D) Rabbit

232. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus cycles are examples of biogeochemical cycles.
Statement II: These cycles involve the movement of elements through both the living (bio) and non-living (geo) parts of the Earth.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

233. The semi-arid grasslands found in parts of India are ecologically important for:
(A) Supporting large populations of elephants and rhinos.
(B) The cultivation of rice.
(C) Serving as habitats for species like the blackbuck and the great Indian bustard.
(D) The growth of dense, tall timber trees.

NODIA

234. Which of the following is the best example of in-situ conservation?
(A) The designation of the Nanda Devi Biosphere Reserve.
(B) A seed bank for wild crop relatives.
(C) A captive breeding program for the snow leopard.
(D) A zoological park displaying animals from around the world.

235. Arrange the following events related to conservation in India in ascending order of their occurrence.
1. Establishment of the first National Park (Hailey, now Corbett)
2. Launch of Project Elephant
3. Enactment of the Biological Diversity Act
Select the correct sequence:
(A) 1, 2, 3
(B) 2, 1, 3
(C) 1, 3, 2
(D) 3, 1, 2

236. The Kuno National Park in Madhya Pradesh recently gained international attention for:
(A) The discovery of a new plant species.
(B) The reintroduction of Cheetahs from Africa.
(C) A successful swamp deer breeding program.
(D) Having the highest density of leopards in India.

237. The 'realized niche' of a species is always:

(A) Larger than its fundamental niche.
(B) Unrelated to its fundamental niche.
(C) Smaller than or equal to its fundamental niche.
(D) Determined solely by abiotic factors.

238. What is the role of decomposers, like fungi and bacteria, in the mineral cycle?
(A) They convert inorganic nutrients into organic compounds.
(B) They are primary producers in the ecosystem.
(C) They are the main predators in most ecosystems.
(D) They break down organic matter and return inorganic nutrients to the soil.

239. A herbivore is an example of a:
(A) Primary consumer
(B) Producer
(C) Secondary consumer
(D) Decomposer

240. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The amount of energy available decreases at each successive trophic level.
Reason (R): A significant portion of energy is lost as metabolic heat at each transfer, as dictated by the second law of thermodynamics.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

241. The establishment of the first tiger reserve under Project Tiger was at:
(A) Kanha National Park
(B) Jim Corbett National Park
(C) Bandhavgarh National Park
(D) Sundarbans National Park

242. In a biotic interaction, if one species is harmed and the other is unaffected, the interaction is called:
(A) Amensalism
(B) Commensalism
(C) Parasitism
(D) Competition

243. The carrying capacity of an environment is determined by:
(A) The reproductive rate of a single species.
(B) The number of predators in the environment only.
(C) The limiting resources available in the environment.
(D) The initial population size.

244. A survivorship curve that depicts a high survival rate in early and middle life, followed by a rapid decline in survival in later life, is:
(A) Type II
(B) Type III
(C) Type IV
(D) Type I

245. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Zone of Biosphere Reserve)
P. Core Area
Q. Buffer Zone
R. Transition Zone
S. Entire Biosphere Reserve
List II: (Primary Function/Characteristic)
1. Sustainable resource use and co-operation with local communities.
2. Strict legal protection, like a National Park.
3. Research, monitoring, and education.
4. Conservation, development, and logistical support.
Codes:
(A) P-2, Q-3, R-1, S-4
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

246. Which of the following is a density-independent factor that can regulate a population?
(A) Competition for mates
(B) An early and severe frost
(C) The accumulation of toxic waste
(D) Predation pressure

247. The collective term for all the populations of different species living and interacting in a particular area is a:
(A) Biome

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(A) Ex-situ conservation
(B) In-situ conservation
(C) Habitat restoration
(D) Ecological monitoring

185. Arrange the following biomes/ecosystems in India from North to South.
1. Tropical rainforests of Western Ghats
2. Alpine meadows of the Himalayas
3. Mangroves of the Sundarbans
4. Thorn forests of Rajasthan

Select the correct sequence:
(A) 2, 4, 3, 1
(B) 4, 2, 1, 3
(C) 2, 3, 4, 1
(D) 1, 3, 4, 2

186. The core principle of Project Tiger involves viewing the tiger not just as a single species, but as an 'umbrella species'. This means:
(A) Protecting the tiger and its habitat automatically protects many other species in the same ecosystem.
(B) The tiger is the only species that needs protection.
(C) The tiger is used as a logo for all conservation projects.
(D) The project focuses on providing umbrellas to tigers during monsoons.

187. Which of the following is a prominent wildlife sanctuary in Madhya Pradesh, known for its diverse fauna?
(A) Setting up heavy industries.
(B) Clear-felling of forests.
(C) Mining and quarrying.
(D) Sustainable agriculture and human settlements.

188. Pachmarhi Biosphere Reserve in Madhya Pradesh includes which of the following protected areas within it?
(A) Kanha National Park
(B) Satpura National Park
(C) Bandhavgarh National Park
(D) Panna National Park

189. All the living organisms in a particular area, considered as a whole, are referred to as:
(A) Abiotic components
(B) The environment
(C) Biotic components
(D) The ecosphere

190. What is the primary limiting factor for population growth in the logistic model?
(A) The intrinsic rate of increase (r)
(B) The initial population size (N0)
(C) The shape of the survivorship curve
(D) The carrying capacity (K)

191. A species that is highly dependent on a patchy and ephemeral resource is likely to exist as a:
(A) Metapopulation
(B) Stable, continuous population
(C) Population with a Type I survivorship curve
(D) Population at carrying capacity

192. A stable age distribution is characterized by:
(A) A large number of young individuals.
(B) A constant proportion of individuals in each age class over time.
(C) A large number of old individuals.
(D) The complete absence of one or more age classes.

NODIA

193. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Competition between two species is most intense when their niches overlap significantly.
Reason (R): Niche overlap leads to a shared requirement for one or more limited resources.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

194. The relationship between flowering plants and their pollinators is a classic example of:
(A) Mutualism
(B) Parasitism
(C) Commensalism
(D) Competition

195. Identify the incorrect statement about species interactions.
(A) In predation, one organism benefits, and

humans and the biosphere.
(B) Exclusively protect wildlife from all human contact.
(C) Create large safari parks for international tourism.
(D) Conduct large-scale agricultural experiments.

259. A wildlife sanctuary can be upgraded to a National Park, but a National Park cannot be downgraded to a sanctuary. This implies:
(A) Sanctuaries have more biodiversity than National Parks.
(B) National Parks are smaller in size than sanctuaries.
(C) National Parks have a higher conservation status.
(D) Sanctuaries are managed by NGOs, while National Parks are managed by the government.

260. A temperature-dependent effect on a population, such as increased mortality during a heatwave, is an example of:
(A) A biotic interaction
(B) A symbiotic relationship
(C) A competitive interaction
(D) An abiotic interaction

261. The "realized niche" is the portion of the fundamental niche that a species actually occupies, as a result of:
(A) Abiotic factors only
(B) Its high reproductive rate
(C) Interactions with other species, such as competition and predation
(D) Its age structure

262. In the logistic growth equation, when N = K, the population growth rate (dN/dt) is:
(A) At its maximum
(B) Zero
(C) Equal to r
(D) Negative

263. Which interaction is represented by (+/-)?
(A) Mutualism
(B) Commensalism
(C) Competition
(D) Parasitism

264. An organism that makes its own food using light or chemical energy is a(n):
(A) Autotroph or Producer
(B) Heterotroph or Consumer
(C) Saprotroph or Decomposer
(D) Detritivore

265. Arrange the following trophic levels in the correct order of energy flow in a terrestrial ecosystem.
1. Tertiary Consumer
2. Producer
3. Primary Consumer
4. Secondary Consumer

Select the correct sequence:
(A) 2, 3, 4, 1
(B) 1, 4, 3, 2
(C) 2, 4, 3, 1
(D) 3, 2, 4, 1

266. Which biogeochemical cycle is least dependent on the atmosphere as a reservoir?
(A) Phosphorus cycle
(B) Carbon cycle
(C) Nitrogen cycle
(D) Sulfur cycle

267. The strategy of conserving a species outside its natural habitat is known as:
(A) In-situ conservation
(B) Biome conservation
(C) Ecosystem conservation
(D) Ex-situ conservation

268. The primary legislative tool for the conservation of forests in India, aimed at preventing the diversion of forest land for non-forest purposes, is the:
(A) Wildlife Protection Act, 1972
(B) Forest (Conservation) Act, 1980
(C) Environment Protection Act, 1986
(D) Biological Diversity Act, 2002

269. The Panna Biosphere Reserve was designated in 2011 and is located in the state of:
(A) Rajasthan
(B) Gujarat
(C) Madhya Pradesh
(D) Uttarakhand

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(B) Metapopulation
(C) Guild
(D) Community

248. The process of converting organic nitrogen from dead organisms back into ammonia is called:
(A) Ammonification
(B) Nitrification
(C) Denitrification
(D) Nitrogen fixation

249. An Indian aquatic ecosystem that is a mix of freshwater from rivers and saltwater from the sea is known as an:
(A) Oligotrophic lake
(B) Lotic system
(C) Estuary
(D) Alpine lake

250. The ultimate goal of conservation is to:
(A) Preserve biodiversity for future generations.
(B) Stop evolution.
(C) Convert all natural areas into tourist parks.
(D) Eliminate all human impact on the environment.

251. Van Vihar National Park, known for being a zoological park and wildlife rescue centre, is located in which city of Madhya Pradesh?
(A) Indore
(B) Gwalior
(C) Jabalpur
(D) Bhopal

252. The exponential growth phase of the logistic curve is also known as the:
(A) Lag phase
(B) Log phase
(C) Stationary phase
(D) Asymptote phase

253. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: The concept of metapopulations is crucial for understanding the conservation of species in fragmented habitats.
Statement II: A metapopulation is a single, large, and continuous population.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

254. When a predator's population size fluctuates in response to the population size of its prey, this is an example of:
(A) Density-independent regulation
(B) Competitive exclusion
(C) Mutualism
(D) A predator-prey cycle

255. Consider the following statements about species interactions:
1. Competition can occur both within a species and between different species.
2. Symbiosis includes mutualism, commensalism, and parasitism.
3. Herbivory is a type of predation where the prey is a plant.

Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 only
(B) 1 and 2 only
(C) 2 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

NODIA

256. Which of these correctly describes the role of producers in an ecosystem's energy flow?
(A) They transfer energy from primary to secondary consumers.
(B) They convert light energy into chemical energy within organic molecules.
(C) They break down dead organic matter to release energy.
(D) They consume other organisms to obtain metabolic energy.

257. A major difference between the carbon cycle and the phosphorus cycle is:
(A) The phosphorus cycle has a significant atmospheric component, while the carbon cycle does not.
(B) The carbon cycle has a significant atmospheric component, while the phosphorus cycle does not.
(C) The carbon cycle does not involve living organisms, while the phosphorus cycle does.
(D) The phosphorus cycle is much faster than the carbon cycle.

258. The concept of "Biosphere Reserves" under UNESCO's Man and the Biosphere (MAB) Programme aims to:
(A) Promote a balanced relationship between

281. The initial, slow-growth phase of a population in a new environment is the:
(A) Log phase
(B) Stationary phase
(C) Lag phase
(D) Decline phase

282. The functional role of a species in its community, including its trophic position and relationships with other species, is its:
(A) Niche
(B) Habitat
(C) Population structure
(D) Biome

283. Given below are two statements.
Statement I: Carnivores are animals that feed on other animals.
Statement II: Herbivores are animals that feed on fungi.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.

284. The "pyramid of numbers" can be inverted in the case of:
(A) A grassland with many grasses and few deer.
(B) A forest with one large tree supporting many insects.
(C) A pond with phytoplankton and zooplankton.
(D) A savanna with lions and zebras.

285. Which of the following is an example of an Indian grassland ecosystem?
(A) The Sundarbans
(B) The tropical rainforests of the Andamans
(C) The Banni grasslands of Gujarat
(D) The alpine vegetation of the Himalayas

286. Conservation efforts focused on a single, often charismatic species like the tiger or panda are known as:
(A) Ecosystem-based conservation
(B) Biome-level conservation
(C) Ex-situ conservation
(D) Species-specific conservation

287. Which National Park in Madhya Pradesh is bisected by the Ken river?
(A) Panna National Park
(B) Kanha National Park
(C) Bandhavgarh National Park
(D) Satpura National Park

288. An S-shaped growth curve is also known as a:
(A) Exponential curve
(B) Logistic curve
(C) J-shaped curve
(D) Linear curve

289. Which of the following is NOT a type of symbiosis?
(A) Mutualism
(B) Competition
(C) Commensalism
(D) Parasitism

290. Consider the following statements about population ecology:
1. Carrying capacity (K) is a fixed, unchangeable property of the environment.
2. Density-independent factors, like weather, affect a population regardless of its density.
3. A population's age structure can be used to predict its future growth.
Which of the above statement(s) is/are correct?
(A) 1 and 2 only
(B) 2 and 3 only
(C) 1 and 3 only
(D) 1, 2, and 3

291. Which trophic level is occupied by organisms that feed on producers?
(A) First trophic level
(B) Third trophic level
(C) Second trophic level
(D) Fourth trophic level

292. The main source of phosphorus for the mineral cycle is:
(A) The atmosphere
(B) Volcanic eruptions
(C) The decomposition of atmospheric nitrogen
(D) The weathering of rocks

293. The philosophy of "conservation for sustainable development" is best embodied in the concept of:
(A) National Parks
(B) Strict Nature Reserves

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

9. (C) Competition for food
Density-dependent factors are those whose impact on a population varies according to the number of individuals in a specific area. As a population grows, competition for limited resources like food becomes more intense, leading to higher mortality or lower birth rates. Unlike natural disasters like droughts or eruptions, the effects of competition are directly linked to population density.

10. (A) Spatially separated populations of one species that interact.
A metapopulation consists of a group of spatially separated subpopulations of the same species which interact through migration and dispersal. This dynamic allows for the recolonization of patches where local extinctions may have occurred. Understanding these interactions is vital for conservation, especially in fragmented habitats where the movement of individuals maintains genetic diversity and the overall population's persistence.

11. (D) A rapidly growing population
An age-structure pyramid with a very broad base indicates a high proportion of young individuals who have not yet reached reproductive age. As these individuals mature, they contribute significantly to the birth rate, leading to rapid population expansion. The tapering top reflects the natural mortality of older generations, a common characteristic of populations currently experiencing high growth potential.

12. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Competition occurs when different species utilize the same limited resources, while herbivory involves animals consuming plant matter. Carnivory describes predators hunting and eating other animals, such as tigers preying on deer. Symbiosis encompasses close associations like commensalism, where one species benefits while the other remains unaffected, exemplified by orchids growing on trees without harming their biological hosts.

13. (C) Parasitism
Parasitism is a type of symbiotic relationship where one organism, the parasite, derives its nutrients from another organism, the host. While the parasite benefits from this interaction by obtaining food and shelter, the host is often weakened or harmed. Unlike predation, the parasite usually does not kill the host immediately, as it relies on the host for survival.

14. (D) Occupy the exact same ecological niche.
Gause's principle states that two species competing for the exact same resources cannot coexist permanently in the same habitat. If their ecological niches overlap completely, the more efficient competitor will eventually exclude the other. This leads to either the extinction of the weaker species or an evolutionary shift toward resource partitioning, where the species utilize different parts of the environment.

15. (A) Herbivory
Herbivory is a specific type of species interaction where an animal, known as a primary consumer, feeds on plants or algae. In this process, the animal obtains energy from the organic matter produced by the plant. While this benefits the herbivore, it often negatively impacts the plant's growth or reproductive potential, though the plant is not always killed.

16. (A) 3 only
Predation is a biological interaction where a predator hunts, kills, and consumes its prey, which is a fundamental form of carnivory. In contrast, commensalism benefits only one species while the other is unaffected, and intraspecific competition occurs within individuals of the same species. Therefore, only the statement regarding the nature of predation as a form of carnivory is accurate.

17. (B) Herbivory
Thorns and spines are structural adaptations evolved by plants to deter animals from eating their leaves, stems, or fruits. These physical defenses make consumption difficult or painful for herbivores, thereby increasing the plant's chances of survival. By reducing the loss of biomass to grazing, these adaptations allow plants to allocate more energy toward growth and reproduction in competitive environments.

18. (A) Solar radiation
Sunlight provides the fundamental energy required for life on Earth through the process of photosynthesis. Primary producers, such as

NODIA

ANSWERS

1. (B) Temperature
Abiotic components are non-living physical and chemical parts of the environment that influence living organisms. Temperature is a crucial physical factor affecting metabolic rates and species distribution. While producers, consumers, and decomposers represent the living or biotic parts of an ecosystem, temperature remains a purely physical, non-living variable that determines the overall environmental conditions for life.

2. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
Biotic interactions involve complex relationships between living organisms, such as predation, competition, and mutualism. Conversely, abiotic interactions describe how non-living environmental factors, including sunlight, water, and soil nutrients, influence the survival and growth of these organisms. Both statements accurately categorize the fundamental types of ecological relationships within a functional ecosystem, highlighting the interdependence of all components.

3. (C) An abiotic-biotic interaction
Photosynthesis is a biological process where plants, which are biotic components, utilize sunlight, an abiotic factor, to synthesize food. This relationship exemplifies how non-living energy sources drive biological productivity. Since it involves one living and one non-living element, it is classified as an abiotic-biotic interaction, reflecting the continuous exchange between organisms and their physical environment.

4. (D) Soil pH affecting nutrient availability for plants
Biotic interactions involve relationships directly between living organisms, such as predation, pollination, or competition for resources. In contrast, soil pH is a non-living chemical factor that determines how nutrients are absorbed by roots. Because this involves a chemical property affecting a living organism, it is considered an abiotic-biotic interaction rather than a purely biotic relationship.

5. (C) Water availability is a key abiotic factor influencing life.
Water is a fundamental non-living component that dictates the distribution and survival of all life forms. While soil composition is abiotic and predation is biotic, water availability represents a critical physical requirement for biological processes. In any ecosystem, the presence of water determines the types of plants and animals that can thrive, making it a primary abiotic influence.

6. (B) J-shaped growth curve
Exponential population growth occurs when resources like food and space are unlimited, allowing a population to increase at its maximum intrinsic rate. This results in a curve that starts slowly and then rises sharply, resembling the letter J. Such patterns are typically observed in pioneer species or in environments where limiting factors are temporarily absent for certain periods.

7. (D) Carrying capacity of the environment
In the logistic growth model, the constant K represents the carrying capacity, which is the maximum population size that a specific environment can sustainably support. Factors such as available resources, space, and environmental resistance determine this limit. Once a population reaches K, the growth rate levels off, ensuring that the population remains in balance with its habitat over time.

8. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Logistic growth demonstrates that as a population increases, it faces greater environmental resistance, such as limited food and increased competition. This resistance acts as a check on growth, causing the rate to slow down as the population size approaches the environment's carrying capacity. Therefore, the increase in limiting factors directly explains why population growth stabilizes at high densities.

NODIA

This proximity often highlights the complex relationship between industrial development and wildlife conservation in India.

64. (B) Sunlight warming the surface of a lake.
This interaction involves two non-living components: solar radiation (sunlight) and water (the lake). Sunlight transfers thermal energy to the water, increasing its temperature and influencing aquatic processes like evaporation and stratification. Since no living organisms are directly part of this specific physical energy transfer, it serves as a clear example of an interaction between two abiotic environmental factors.

65. (B) Maximum potential for growth under ideal conditions.
The intrinsic rate of natural increase, denoted as r, represents the per capita growth rate of a population when resources are unlimited and environmental resistance is absent. It is a theoretical measure of a species' maximum reproductive potential. High r-values indicate species that can colonize new areas rapidly, while lower values are typical of species that invest more in individual survival.

66. (C) A is true but R is false.
Exponential growth, represented by a J-shaped curve, occurs only when resources are abundant and environmental constraints are absent. This allows the population to grow at its maximum intrinsic rate without slowing down. Therefore, the claim that it occurs in environments with high competition and limited resources is incorrect, as those conditions would lead to a logistic or S-shaped growth pattern.

67. (C) The mortality rate increases as population density increases.
Density-dependent regulation occurs when the effects on a population's birth or death rates change based on how crowded the population is. As density increases, factors like disease spread more easily and competition for resources intensifies, leading to a higher mortality rate. This mechanism helps to stabilize the population size and prevent it from exceeding the environment's carrying capacity over time.

68. (D) The system may persist even if local subpopulations go extinct.
A key feature of a metapopulation is that local extinctions in individual habitat patches are common due to various environmental or demographic factors. However, because these patches are connected by dispersal, individuals from other patches can recolonize empty ones. This "rescue effect" and colonization process allow the overall metapopulation to remain stable even when specific local groups occasionally disappear.

69. (C) Declining
An urn-shaped age pyramid is characterized by a narrow base, which signifies a low birth rate and a smaller number of young individuals. Because there are fewer young people to replace the current reproductive and older generations, the population size is expected to decrease over time. This shape is typical of developed regions or species facing conditions that limit successful reproduction.

70. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Age structure describes how individuals are distributed across different age classes, while a metapopulation involves a network of interacting subpopulations. Carrying capacity defines the maximum size an environment can support, and the intrinsic rate of increase measures growth potential without limiting factors. These terms together provide a comprehensive framework for analyzing population dynamics and their relationship with environmental constraints.

71. (D) Competition
Competition is an ecological interaction where two or more organisms struggle for the same limited resource, such as food, space, or mates. Because the resource is limited, each individual's access is reduced, which negatively impacts their growth, survival, or reproduction. This results in a mutually harmful relationship, symbolically represented as (-/-), as both parties expend energy or lose essential resources.

72. (A) Endoparasitism
Endoparasitism occurs when a parasite lives inside the body of its host to obtain nutrients and shelter. Tapeworms are classic endoparasites that inhabit the digestive tracts of mammals,

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

plants and algae, capture solar radiation and convert it into chemical energy stored in organic compounds. This energy is then transferred through various trophic levels to consumers and decomposers, making solar radiation the primary driver of almost all ecosystems.

19. (C) Producer → Consumer → Decomposer
Energy flow in an ecosystem begins with producers capturing sunlight to create organic matter. This energy is then transferred to consumers that eat the plants or other animals. Finally, decomposers break down dead organic material from both producers and consumers, releasing nutrients back into the soil. This unidirectional path ensures energy moves from the source to successive trophic levels.

20. (D) The efficiency of energy transfer between trophic levels is typically 100%.
Energy transfer between trophic levels is highly inefficient, with approximately ninety percent of energy lost as heat during metabolic processes. Only about ten percent of the energy from one level is available to the next. This significant loss limits the number of trophic levels in a food chain, as there is insufficient energy to support many top-level predators.

21. (C) Nitrogen fixation
Nitrogen fixation is the process by which atmospheric nitrogen gas is converted into ammonia or other nitrogenous compounds. This conversion is primarily carried out by specialized bacteria, either living freely in the soil or in symbiotic relationships with plant roots. It is a vital step because most plants cannot utilize nitrogen directly from the air and require it in fixed forms.

22. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The phosphorus cycle is unique because it lacks a gaseous phase, meaning phosphorus does not circulate through the atmosphere. Instead, it is stored primarily in sedimentary rocks and released slowly through the natural process of weathering. This geological dependency makes the movement of phosphorus much slower compared to the carbon and nitrogen cycles, which involve faster atmospheric exchanges.

23. (D) The atmosphere and oceans
Carbon is stored in several major reservoirs, with the atmosphere and oceans playing critical roles in its global cycle. The atmosphere contains carbon dioxide used by plants, while the oceans act as a massive sink, dissolving carbon dioxide and storing it in various chemical forms. These reservoirs facilitate the continuous exchange of carbon between living organisms and the physical environment.

24. (A) Low annual rainfall
Tropical rainforests are defined by high annual rainfall, often exceeding two hundred centimeters, which supports their evergreen nature and high species diversity. These forests feature a dense, multi-layered canopy that limits light reaching the floor. Low rainfall is characteristic of deserts or dry deciduous forests, which is the opposite of the moist conditions required to sustain a rainforest ecosystem.

25. (C) Savannas or Steppes
Large grassland regions in India are typically classified as savannas or steppes, characterized by dominant grass species and scattered trees. These ecosystems are vital for pastoral communities and support a variety of grazing animals. They are adapted to seasonal rainfall patterns and provide essential ecological services, differing significantly from the frozen tundra, coniferous taiga, or coastal mangrove forest environments.

26. (A) The Sundarbans mangrove forest
The Sundarbans represent a unique aquatic and coastal ecosystem characterized by intertidal zones and brackish water. This mangrove forest is adapted to saline conditions and serves as a critical habitat for diverse marine and terrestrial species. Unlike the arid Thar desert or alpine meadows, the Sundarbans are defined by their hydrological connection to the sea and river delta systems.

27. (D) Conserve species within their natural habitats.
In-situ conservation focuses on protecting species and their genetic diversity within their natural surroundings. This approach involves the establishment of protected areas like national parks and biosphere reserves where ecological processes can continue undisturbed.

NODIA

(C) Biosphere Reserves
(D) Zoological Parks

294. The interaction between water and rocks leading to soil formation is an example of:
(A) Biotic-biotic interaction
(B) Abiotic-abiotic interaction
(C) Abiotic-biotic interaction
(D) Symbiotic interaction

295. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): A population with a large proportion of pre-reproductive individuals has a high potential for future growth.
Reason (R): These individuals will soon enter their reproductive years, increasing the number of births in the population.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

296. A community of organisms interacting with their physical environment constitutes:
(A) An ecosystem
(B) A population
(C) A metapopulation
(D) A species

297. Which of the following is a correct sequence in the nitrogen cycle?
(A) Denitrification → Nitrogen Fixation → Nitrification
(B) Nitrogen Fixation → Nitrification → Denitrification
(C) Nitrification → Nitrogen Fixation → Denitrification
(D) Denitrification → Nitrification → Nitrogen Fixation

298. Match List I with List II and select the correct answer using the codes given below.
List I: (Conservation Type)
P. In-situ
Q. Ex-situ
R. Species-specific Program
S. M.P. National Park
List II: (Example)
1. Project Tiger
2. Botanical Garden
3. Bandhavgarh
4. Biosphere Reserve
Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
(D) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4

299. In the context of species interactions, the relationship between a lion and a hyena fighting over a carcass is:
(A) Mutualism
(B) Predation
(C) Intraspecific Competition
(D) Interspecific Competition

300. The concept that protecting the habitat of a large, wide-ranging species like the tiger also protects other species within that habitat is called the:
(A) Keystone species concept
(B) Indicator species concept
(C) Umbrella species concept
(D) Flagship species concept

www.nodia.in

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

individuals. This distribution suggests that the population will shrink over time as the smaller young generations are unable to replace the aging portion of the population.

37. (A) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
Mutualism is a positive interaction for both species, while commensalism benefits one without affecting the other. Parasitism involves one species benefiting at the expense of another's health. Competition is mutually negative, as both species expend energy or lose resources in the struggle for survival. These symbols accurately represent the fitness outcomes for interacting organisms within various ecological relationships.

38. (B) Competition
Resource partitioning is an evolutionary process where competing species shift their niches to utilize different resources or different parts of the same resource. This reduces direct competition, allowing species with similar requirements to coexist within the same habitat. By specializing in specific food types or feeding times, organisms minimize the negative impacts of overlapping needs on their survival.

39. (D) Lichens, composed of a fungus and an alga
Symbiosis refers to a close and long-term biological interaction between two different species. Lichens are a classic example, where a fungus provides structure and protection while an alga or cyanobacterium produces food through photosynthesis. This mutualistic relationship allows both organisms to survive in harsh environments where neither could live alone, illustrating the fundamental nature of symbiotic living arrangements.

40. (A) Carnivores eat meat, while herbivores eat plants.
The fundamental distinction between carnivory and herbivory lies in the type of organic matter consumed. Carnivores obtain their energy by eating other animals, whereas herbivores derive nutrients from consuming plant tissues or algae. While both are forms of predation where one organism consumes another, the classification is based on whether the prey belongs to the animal or plant kingdom.

41. (B) 2 and 3 only
Energy transfer between trophic levels is inefficient, as most energy is dissipated as heat during respiration and metabolic activities. Consequently, the amount of usable energy significantly decreases at each higher level, limiting the total biomass that can be supported. Only about ten percent of energy is typically passed on, contradicting the idea that transfer efficiency is near ninety percent.

42. (A) Raymond Lindeman
Raymond Lindeman introduced the ten percent law, which explains the efficiency of energy transfer within an ecosystem. This principle states that during the transfer of organic food energy from one trophic level to the next higher level, only about ten percent is stored as biomass. The remaining ninety percent is lost through metabolic processes, primarily as heat, during respiration and movement.

43. (D) The carbon cycle
The burning of fossil fuels releases large amounts of stored carbon into the atmosphere in the form of carbon dioxide. This process significantly accelerates the natural carbon cycle, leading to increased atmospheric concentrations of greenhouse gases. While other cycles are also impacted by human activity, the direct release of carbon from ancient organic reservoirs most profoundly alters the global carbon balance.

44. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Decomposers are essential for the continuity of life because they break down complex organic matter from dead organisms into simple inorganic nutrients. This process, known as mineralization, returns essential elements like nitrogen and phosphorus to the soil or water. Without the activity of decomposers, these nutrients would remain trapped in dead biomass, making them unavailable for producers to restart the cycle.

45. (C) Denitrification
Denitrification is the biological process where specialized bacteria convert nitrates in the soil back into atmospheric nitrogen gas. This occurs typically in anaerobic conditions, such as waterlogged soils. It completes the nitrogen cycle by returning nitrogen to the atmosphere,

NODIA

preventing the excessive accumulation of nitrates in the soil and maintaining the global balance of nitrogen across different environmental reservoirs.

46. (D) Grassland Ecosystem - High density of large trees.
Grassland ecosystems are characterized by the dominance of grasses and a lack of large, high-density tree cover. These areas usually receive enough rainfall to prevent desertification but not enough to support a full forest. In contrast, forest ecosystems are defined by woody vegetation, and aquatic systems involve water-based environments, making the description of tree-heavy grasslands ecologically incorrect.

47. (A) In-situ conservation
National parks and wildlife sanctuaries are primary methods of in-situ conservation, which involves protecting species within their natural habitats. By legally designating these areas, governments ensure that the entire ecosystem and its natural processes are preserved. This allows species to continue evolving and interacting with their environment, which is more effective for long-term survival than artificial, off-site preservation methods.

48. (B) To ensure a viable population of Bengal tigers in their natural habitats.
Project Tiger aims to maintain a healthy and sustainable population of Bengal tigers by protecting their natural forest habitats across India. This initiative focuses on eliminating human interference and ensuring a sufficient prey base within designated tiger reserves. By conserving the tiger as an umbrella species, the project also protects the entire biodiversity of the ecosystems where these predators live.

49. (B) 2, 3, 1
The structural design of a biosphere reserve places the transition area at the outermost edge, where human cooperation and sustainable activities occur. The buffer zone lies between the outer and inner layers, used for managed research and education. The core area is the innermost part, strictly protected to ensure that ecological processes and biodiversity remain undisturbed by human presence.

50. (A) Barasingha (Swamp Deer)
Kanha National Park is renowned for its successful conservation of the hard-ground Barasingha, which was once on the brink of extinction. Through dedicated habitat management and protection, the park has become the primary stronghold for this unique swamp deer subspecies. This achievement highlights the effectiveness of focused conservation strategies in restoring populations of endangered species within their native Indian landscapes.

51. (C) An ecosystem
An ecosystem is the fundamental ecological unit consisting of all living organisms in a given area interacting with their non-living physical environment. This includes the exchange of energy and nutrients between biotic components like plants and animals, and abiotic factors like soil, water, and climate. Together, these elements form a self-sustaining system where all parts are interconnected and interdependent.

52. (D) Soil pH - affects nutrient availability to plants
Soil pH is an abiotic chemical factor that significantly influences the solubility and availability of essential minerals for plant uptake. While parasites, predators, and decomposers are biotic factors, pH represents a non-living condition of the soil. When soil becomes too acidic or alkaline, plants may suffer from nutrient deficiencies or toxicities, demonstrating how abiotic factors directly regulate biological productivity.

53. (C) Zero population growth (births ≈ deaths)
When a population reaches its carrying capacity, the environmental resistance balances its reproductive potential. At this point, the birth rate and death rate become roughly equal, leading to a stable population size that no longer increases or decreases significantly. This state of equilibrium ensures that the population does not exceed the resources available in its habitat, maintaining long-term stability.

54. (B) Living in fragmented or patchy habitats.
Metapopulation theory is particularly relevant for species that occupy discrete habitat patches separated by unsuitable areas. This model examines how movement between these patches allows for recolonization and the maintenance

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

of genetic diversity. In landscapes fragmented by human activity or natural barriers, understanding these dynamics is essential for predicting whether a species will persist or face local extinction.

55. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
An age-structure pyramid provides a visual representation of a population's age distribution, which is essential for predicting future growth. A population with a large proportion of individuals in the pre-reproductive stage actually has a very high potential for future growth as they reach maturity. Therefore, the second statement is incorrect, as a young population typically signals rapid expansion.

56. (A) Interspecific competition
Interspecific competition occurs when individuals of different species struggle for the same limited resources, such as space, food, or sunlight. In the case of barnacles on a rocky shore, one species may be more efficient at occupying space, leading to the physical exclusion of the other. This interaction demonstrates how competing species influence each other's distribution and abundance in a shared habitat.

57. (C) Commensalism
Commensalism is a type of species interaction where one organism benefits while the other is neither helped nor harmed. The clownfish gains protection from predators by living among the stinging tentacles of the sea anemone, which do not affect it. Since the sea anemone remains largely unaffected by the presence of the fish, the relationship perfectly illustrates this one-sided biological benefit.

58. (A) Predation
Symbiosis broadly refers to close and persistent biological interactions between different species, including mutualism, commensalism, and parasitism. In these relationships, the organisms live in direct contact for long periods. Predation, however, is a brief interaction where one organism kills and consumes another. While it is a biotic interaction, it is generally not categorized as a form of symbiotic living.

59. (D) It shows that most organisms belong to multiple food chains.
A food web provides a realistic view of an ecosystem because most organisms do not rely on a single food source. Instead, they interact with multiple species at various trophic levels, creating a complex network of energy transfer. This interconnectedness ensures ecosystem stability, as the loss of one species may be compensated by others within the diverse links of the web.

60. (B) Rocks and soil minerals
Phosphorus is a sedimentary nutrient, meaning its primary reservoir is found in the Earth's crust rather than the atmosphere. It is released into the environment through the slow weathering of rocks and remains in the soil or water as phosphate. Because there is no significant gaseous phase, the geological storage of phosphorus is the most important component of its global cycle.

61. (A) 2 only
Biosphere reserves are unique because they focus on both biodiversity conservation and the sustainable use of resources by local people. In contrast, zoos and seed banks are examples of ex-situ conservation, not in-situ. Additionally, Project Tiger is a habitat-based conservation effort, not a captive breeding program for export. Thus, only the description of biosphere reserves is factually accurate.

62. (D) Management and locals cooperate for sustainable resource use.
The transition zone is the outermost part of a biosphere reserve, designed to allow for sustainable human activities and regional development. In this area, local communities, scientists, and management authorities work together to use natural resources in a way that is ecologically sound. This cooperative approach ensures that conservation goals are integrated with the socio-economic needs of the people living nearby.

NODIA

63. (A) Its diamond mines located in the vicinity.
Panna National Park is situated in a region of Madhya Pradesh that is geologically famous for its diamond deposits. While the park is a vital tiger reserve and part of the Ken-Betwa river linking project, the presence of nearby diamond mining activities is a well-known regional characteristic.

By preserving the entire habitat, this method supports the survival of species in the context of their natural interactions and evolutionary pressures over time.

28. (B) A species-specific in-situ conservation program
Project Tiger was specifically designed to protect the Bengal tiger within its natural environment by establishing dedicated tiger reserves. This program emphasizes habitat management and the protection of the entire ecosystem to ensure a viable population of the target species. It represents a focused in-situ effort, prioritizing the conservation of a flagship species to benefit overall regional biodiversity.

29. (C) A core zone, a buffer zone, and a transition zone.
Biosphere reserves are organized into three distinct zones to integrate conservation with sustainable development. The core zone is strictly protected for biodiversity, the buffer zone allows for research and education, and the transition zone facilitates sustainable human activities. This structure ensures that ecological protection is balanced with the needs of local communities and scientific exploration in a managed landscape.

30. (D) Bandhavgarh National Park
Bandhavgarh National Park, located in the Umaria district of Madhya Pradesh, is famous for its high density of Royal Bengal tigers. The park's varied topography, including hills and grasslands, provides an ideal habitat for these predators and their prey. While other parks like Corbett or Kaziranga are also famous, Bandhavgarh is specifically noted for its significant tiger conservation success.

31. (A) Biotic-biotic interaction
The relationship between soil microbes and plant roots, such as mycorrhizal associations, involves two living organisms working together. Microbes help the plant absorb essential nutrients like phosphorus, while the plant provides the microbes with carbohydrates. Because both participants are living biological entities, this relationship is classified as a biotic-biotic interaction, illustrating the importance of symbiosis in nutrient cycling.

32. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
The S-shaped growth curve correctly describes logistic growth, where population expansion slows as it reaches the carrying capacity of an environment with limited resources. In contrast, the J-shaped curve represents exponential growth, which occurs when resources are unlimited and competition is absent. Therefore, the J-shaped curve is not characteristic of environments where resources act as a limiting factor.

33. (B) Stationary phase
The stationary phase occurs when a population reaches the carrying capacity of its environment. During this stage, the birth rate and death rate become approximately equal, resulting in a stable population size. This equilibrium reflects the balance between the population's reproductive potential and the environmental resistance created by limited resources, space, or other external pressures that prevent further growth.

34. (A) Density-independent
Density-independent factors are environmental events that affect a population's size regardless of how many individuals are present. Sudden catastrophes, such as floods, wildfires, or volcanic eruptions, kill individuals based on their proximity to the event rather than the density of the population. These factors can cause dramatic fluctuations in population numbers and are generally related to abiotic physical forces.

35. (C) Extinction of local populations and colonization of empty patches.
Metapopulation persistence depends on the dynamic balance between the loss of local subpopulations in specific habitat patches and the establishment of new ones through dispersal. If the rate of colonization from occupied patches exceeds the rate of local extinction, the overall metapopulation survives. This interaction between isolated groups ensures the long-term presence of a species across a fragmented landscape.

36. (D) Narrow at the base and broader at the top
An age-structure pyramid for a declining population shows a narrow base, indicating a low birth rate and fewer young individuals. The broader middle and top sections reflect a larger proportion of older, post-reproductive

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

absorbing predigested food directly through their body surface. This relationship benefits the tapeworm while depriving the host of nutrients and potentially causing health issues, fitting the definition of an internal parasitic interaction.

73. (C) Carnivory
Carnivory involves predators hunting and killing other animals for food. Camouflage is a vital adaptation in this context, allowing predators to blend into their surroundings to avoid detection by prey. By remaining hidden until they are close enough to strike, predators increase their hunting efficiency. This physical adaptation is a direct result of the evolutionary pressure to successfully capture and consume animal prey.

74. (A) Photosynthetic plants
Primary producers form the base of the terrestrial food chain by converting solar energy into chemical energy through photosynthesis. Plants use sunlight, water, and carbon dioxide to create glucose, which serves as the energy source for all other trophic levels. Without these producers, energy from the sun could not enter the biological system, making them the essential foundation of terrestrial ecosystems.

75. (D) Energy
While nutrients like carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus are recycled through biogeochemical cycles, energy follows a unidirectional path through an ecosystem. Energy enters as sunlight, is converted by producers, and is transferred to consumers. At each step, a significant portion of energy is lost as heat due to metabolic processes. This energy cannot be recaptured, requiring a constant external input from the sun.

76. (B) Nitrification
Nitrification is a two-step biological process where specialized soil bacteria convert ammonia first into nitrites and then into nitrates. Nitrates are the primary form of nitrogen that most plants can easily absorb and use for growth. This process is essential for making nitrogen available in the soil, bridging the gap between decomposed organic matter and the nutritional needs of primary producers.

77. (C) Phosphorus has a major atmospheric component.
Unlike the carbon and nitrogen cycles, the phosphorus cycle does not include a significant gaseous phase. Phosphorus remains primarily in the lithosphere and hydrosphere, moving through soil, water, and living organisms. It is an essential part of biological molecules like DNA and ATP, but its movement is driven by geological processes like weathering rather than atmospheric transport, making it a sedimentary cycle.

78. (D) Altitude and temperature gradients
Montane forests in the Himalayas are defined by the dramatic changes in elevation, which lead to distinct bands of vegetation. As altitude increases, temperatures drop and moisture levels vary, resulting in a transition from tropical and subtropical forests to temperate and alpine zones. These physical gradients create unique environmental conditions that dictate the types of species and ecosystems found at different heights.

79. (A) Seed bank
Ex-situ conservation involves protecting endangered species outside their natural habitats in controlled environments. Seed banks are a prime example, where seeds of various plants are stored under specific conditions to preserve their genetic diversity for the future. This method serves as a safety net against extinction in the wild, unlike in-situ methods like national parks which protect species within their original ecosystems.

80. (B) 3, 2, 1
In the history of Indian environmental legislation and programs, the National Forest Policy was established shortly after independence to manage forest resources. The Wildlife Protection Act followed in 1972 to provide a legal framework for protecting species. Project Tiger was then launched in 1973 as a specific initiative to save the tiger. This chronological sequence reflects India's evolving commitment to environmental and wildlife conservation.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

allows a species to persist across a fragmented landscape despite local instabilities in individual patches.

134. (B) A survivorship curve
A survivorship curve is a graph that plots the number of individuals in a cohort that are still alive at each age. This visual tool helps ecologists identify the specific stages of life when mortality is highest for a particular species. By analyzing these curves, researchers can distinguish between species that have high juvenile mortality and those that mostly die in old age, reflecting different life history strategies.

135. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
When different species compete for identical resources, they cannot both maintain the same ecological role indefinitely. This pressure leads to either competitive exclusion, where one species is driven out, or resource partitioning, where species evolve to use different resources or the same resource at different times. These evolutionary and ecological outcomes are direct results of the negative impact of intense interspecific competition on fitness.

136. (A) Batesian mimicry
Batesian mimicry occurs when a harmless species evolves to resemble a dangerous or toxic species to avoid predation. By mimicking the appearance of a well-defended model, the "mimic" gains protection because predators mistake it for the dangerous organism. This strategy is highly effective as long as the mimic remains relatively rare compared to the model, ensuring that predators continue to associate the pattern with danger.

137. (C) Two lions competing for the same prey
Symbiosis involves a close and prolonged physical association between two different species. Mutualism, commensalism, and parasitism are all forms of symbiotic living. However, competition between individuals of the same or different species is a brief or antagonistic interaction that does not involve the persistent, integrated lifestyle characteristic of symbiosis. Therefore, the struggle between lions for prey is a biotic interaction but not a symbiotic one.

138. (A) Energy flows unidirectionally, while nutrients are cycled.
In an ecosystem, energy enters as sunlight and is eventually lost to the environment as heat, following a one-way path. In contrast, essential chemical nutrients are absorbed by organisms, passed through the food web, and returned to the physical environment through decomposition. This recycling allows the same atoms to be used repeatedly by different generations of organisms, while energy must be constantly replaced.

139. (A) 1 and 2 only
The phosphorus cycle lacks a significant atmospheric phase, and nitrogen fixation can indeed be performed by various types of bacteria. However, while some carbon is stored in sedimentary rocks, the primary active reservoirs involved in the biological carbon cycle are the atmosphere and the oceans. Therefore, the statement claiming rocks are the primary reservoir for carbon in this context is less accurate than the first two.

NODIA

140. (B) Still water environments like lakes and ponds.
Aquatic ecosystems are categorized by water movement. Lentic ecosystems consist of standing or still water, such as lakes, ponds, and swamps. These environments have different ecological characteristics, such as thermal stratification and lower oxygen turnover, compared to flowing water systems. Understanding whether an aquatic environment is lentic or lotic is essential for studying the specific adaptations of the organisms that live there.

141. (C) The wise and sustainable management and use of natural resources.
Conservation is the practice of protecting and managing natural resources to ensure they remain available for future generations. This philosophy does not seek to stop all human use but rather to promote sustainable utilization that balances environmental protection with human needs. By maintaining biodiversity and essential ecological processes, conservation aims to support a healthy planet while allowing for responsible and thoughtful resource management.

142. (D) Project Tiger
Project Tiger has evolved to include sophisticated monitoring and protection strategies. The use of

90. (A) Two species living in close and long-term physical association.
Symbiosis is a broad ecological term describing any close, prolonged relationship between two different species. This definition encompasses several types of interactions, including mutualism, where both benefit; commensalism, where one benefits; and parasitism, where one benefits at the host's expense. The key feature is the persistent physical connection or dependency between the interacting organisms, rather than the specific outcome of the relationship.

91. (D) Competition and Parasitism
Competition is mutually harmful (-/-) because both species expend energy or lose access to limited resources while struggling against each other. In parasitism (+/-), the host is directly harmed as the parasite extracts nutrients or causes disease. Unlike mutualism or commensalism, which involve positive or neutral effects, both competition and parasitism result in a negative impact on the fitness of at least one involved party.

92. (B) Aposematism
Aposematism, or warning coloration, is a defense strategy where organisms use bright, conspicuous colors to signal their toxicity or distastefulness to potential predators. By being easily recognized, these organisms reduce the likelihood of being attacked, as predators learn to associate the color pattern with a negative experience. This adaptation benefits both the prey, which avoids injury, and the predator, which avoids harmful toxins.

93. (C) Primary producers
In most terrestrial ecosystems, primary producers like trees and grasses contain the largest amount of total biomass. As energy is transferred to higher trophic levels, a significant portion is lost, resulting in less biomass being supported at each successive step. This creates a pyramid structure where the massive base of producers supports smaller amounts of herbivores and even smaller amounts of carnivores.

94. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Energy flow is unidirectional because energy enters an ecosystem as sunlight and is dissipated as heat at each trophic level, meaning it cannot be reused. In contrast, chemical nutrients like carbon and nitrogen are continuously cycled between biotic and abiotic components. Because energy is lost and not recycled, ecosystems require a constant, ongoing supply of solar energy to maintain their biological processes.

95. (A) Photosynthesis
Photosynthesis is the primary biological process that removes carbon dioxide from the atmosphere. Plants, algae, and some bacteria use solar energy to convert carbon dioxide and water into glucose and oxygen. This process effectively sequesters carbon in organic molecules, forming the basis of the global carbon cycle. Other processes like respiration, decomposition, and combustion release carbon dioxide back into the air, opposing the removal by photosynthesis.

96. (B) Nitrogen and Phosphorus
Eutrophication is caused by an excess of limiting nutrients, specifically nitrogen and phosphorus, entering water bodies from sources like agricultural runoff or sewage. These nutrients stimulate the rapid growth of algae, leading to algal blooms. As the algae die and decompose, oxygen in the water is depleted, which can kill fish and other aquatic life, severely disrupting the balance of the aquatic ecosystem.

97. (B) A climate with low precipitation, insufficient to support a forest.
Grasslands in India occur in regions where rainfall is too low to support the growth of a dense forest but enough to prevent the formation of a desert. These ecosystems are dominated by seasonal grasses that thrive during the monsoon. Unlike snowy tundras or saline mangroves, Indian grasslands are primarily shaped by seasonal water availability and the absence of a multi-layered woody canopy.

98. (A) Ranthambore
Ranthambore National Park is located in the state of Rajasthan, while Kanha, Bandhavgarh, and Panna are all situated within Madhya Pradesh. Madhya Pradesh is often called the "Tiger State" due to its numerous national parks and large tiger population. While Ranthambore is also a famous tiger reserve, it belongs to a different geographic

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

151. (D) Competition: (-, -)
Competition is represented by the symbols (-/-) because it is an interaction that negatively affects both parties. Since both organisms are striving for the same limited resource, they each experience reduced access or increased energy expenditure, which can lower their growth, survival, or reproductive success. This mutually negative outcome distinguishes competition from other interactions where at least one party might benefit or remain unaffected.

152. (A) Herbivores
In an ecological food chain, primary consumers are the organisms that feed directly on primary producers, such as plants or algae. Because their diet consists of plant material, these organisms are known as herbivores. They occupy the second trophic level, acting as a crucial link that transfers the energy captured from sunlight by plants to the carnivores in higher trophic levels.

153. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
The pyramid of energy is always upright because it represents the total energy available at each trophic level. As energy is transferred from one level to the next, a large portion is lost as heat through respiration and metabolic activities, according to the laws of thermodynamics. Consequently, the energy at any higher level is always significantly less than the level below it.

154. (A) Nitrogen fixation
Rhizobium bacteria are essential for the nitrogen cycle because they can convert atmospheric nitrogen gas into a fixed form, like ammonia, that plants can use. They live in specialized nodules on the roots of leguminous plants, providing the host with nitrogen in exchange for carbohydrates. This symbiotic nitrogen fixation is a primary source of available nitrogen in many terrestrial ecosystems, supporting plant growth and productivity.

155. (D) Its main reservoir is in rocks, and it is released only through slow processes of weathering.
The phosphorus cycle is classified as a sedimentary cycle because phosphorus is primarily stored in geological formations. Unlike nitrogen or carbon, it does not have a gaseous phase in the atmosphere. The release of phosphorus from rocks into the soil or water depends on the very slow physical and chemical process of weathering. This geological dependency makes the global movement of phosphorus extremely slow.

156. (B) Botanical Gardens
In-situ conservation refers to the protection of species within their natural habitats, such as national parks, biosphere reserves, and wildlife sanctuaries. Botanical gardens, however, are examples of ex-situ conservation because they involve maintaining and breeding plants outside their original ecological surroundings. While botanical gardens are important for research and education, they do not preserve the species in the context of their natural ecosystems.

157. (C) Biosphere Reserves
The core-buffer-transition model is the defining structural characteristic of a biosphere reserve. The core area is strictly protected, the buffer zone is used for compatible activities like research, and the transition zone allows for sustainable human development. This integrated zonation ensures that biodiversity conservation is effectively balanced with scientific study and the socio-economic needs of the local communities living within the managed landscape.

158. (D) Shivpuri
Madhav National Park is situated in the Shivpuri district of Madhya Pradesh. The park features a mix of dry deciduous forests and grasslands, and it was once a popular hunting ground for the Gwalior Maharajas. It is also home to Sakhya Sagar Lake, which is a Ramsar site. The park provides an important habitat for various species, including deer, antelope, and many migratory birds.

159. (A) Ecology
Ecology is the scientific study of the complex relationships and interactions between living organisms and their non-living environment. It examines how these interactions determine the distribution and abundance of organisms across different scales, from individual populations to entire biomes. By understanding these ecological processes, scientists can better predict how ecosystems will respond to changes in climate, resource availability, or human-induced impacts.

NODIA

biological interactions. This includes the ideal ranges of temperature, moisture, and food availability. In reality, competition and predation usually restrict a species to a smaller "realized niche," which is the actual space it occupies in nature.

108. (B) A caterpillar eating a leaf.
Herbivory occurs when an animal consumes part or all of a plant or alga for nutrition. A caterpillar eating a leaf is a direct example of this interaction, where a primary consumer obtains energy from the biomass of a producer. This process transfers energy up the food chain and can significantly influence plant growth, survival, and the overall structure of the vegetation in an ecosystem.

109. (C) 2 and 3 only
Symbiosis is a general term for close biological interactions, but it does not always benefit both parties. Parasitism is a form of symbiosis where the host is harmed, and commensalism occurs when one species benefits while the other remains unaffected. Only mutualism involves a benefit for both interacting species. Therefore, the statement claiming that symbiosis always benefits both participants is incorrect.

110. (D) A single large tree supporting thousands of herbivorous insects.
A pyramid of numbers represents the total number of individuals at each trophic level. In a scenario where one massive tree serves as the primary producer for thousands of small insects, the base of the pyramid is very narrow while the next level is very broad. This results in an inverted pyramid shape, which differs from the traditional upright structure found in most grassland ecosystems.

111. (A) Mineral cycling
Mineral cycling, also known as biogeochemical cycling, describes the continuous movement of essential elements like carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus through the Earth's systems. These nutrients move from the abiotic environment into living organisms and are eventually returned through processes like decomposition and excretion. This recycling is vital because the Earth is a closed system with regard to matter, and these elements must be reused.

112. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The carbon cycle involves a complex exchange of carbon between the atmosphere, where it exists as carbon dioxide, and the oceans. Because carbon dioxide is highly soluble in water, it easily dissolves into the sea, where it can be stored for long periods or used by marine organisms. This solubility and the presence of carbon in the air create two major interconnected reservoirs.

113. (B) High levels of species endemism
The Western Ghats are a global biodiversity hotspot characterized by a vast number of species that are found nowhere else on Earth, a condition known as endemism. This unique diversity is supported by high rainfall and varied topography. Unlike coniferous forests or arid regions, these tropical evergreen forests harbor many specialized plants and animals that are unique to this specific Indian mountain range.

114. (A) Activities compatible with conservation, such as ecotourism, research, and education.
The buffer zone of a biosphere reserve is a managed area surrounding the core zone. It is designed to accommodate human activities that do not disrupt the primary conservation goals, such as scientific research, environmental education, and sustainable tourism. By allowing these controlled activities, the buffer zone provides a protective layer for the core while allowing people to benefit from the natural area.

115. (C) The increase in the population of tigers and the health of their habitats.
The primary metrics for measuring the success of Project Tiger are the numerical growth of the tiger population and the restoration of the forests they inhabit. A rising population indicates that protection measures and the prey base are sufficient. Additionally, the overall health and biodiversity of the tiger reserves demonstrate that the project is effectively fulfilling its role in ecosystem-level conservation.

116. (D) Bori Wildlife Sanctuary
Bori Wildlife Sanctuary is a significant protected area located in the Hoshangabad district of Madhya Pradesh. It is part of the larger Satpura Biosphere Reserve and is known for its diverse flora and fauna, including teak forests and large

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

mammals like tigers and leopards. While Periyar and Manas are famous sanctuaries in other states, Bori is a prominent example within Madhya Pradesh.

117. (C) Biotic factors are living components, while abiotic factors are non-living.
The fundamental distinction in ecology is between the biotic world, consisting of all living organisms like plants, animals, and microbes, and the abiotic world, consisting of non-living factors like sunlight, temperature, and water. Biotic factors interact with each other and with the abiotic environment to drive ecological processes. This living versus non-living split forms the basis for understanding ecosystem structure and function.

118. (B) The growth rate is at its maximum.
During the exponential phase, also known as the log phase, a population grows at its fastest possible rate. This occurs when resources are abundant and individuals are reproducing rapidly. In a logistic growth curve, this phase represents the period of accelerating growth before environmental resistance begins to slow the population down as it approaches the carrying capacity of its specific environment.

119. (D) A single species distributed in discrete patches connected by migration.
A metapopulation consists of a group of spatially separated subpopulations of the same species. These subpopulations inhabit distinct habitat patches but are linked by the movement of individuals between them. This migration is crucial for the survival of the entire metapopulation, as it allows for the recolonization of patches where local populations may have temporarily disappeared due to chance environmental events.

120. (B) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
A Type I survivorship curve shows high survival until old age, typical of large mammals. Type II reflects a constant mortality rate throughout life, as seen in many birds. Type III is characterized by very high mortality among the young, common in many fish and invertebrates. Matching these patterns to specific life history strategies helps ecologists understand the different ways species manage survival and reproduction.

121. (C) Between individuals of the same species.
Intraspecific competition occurs when members of the same species compete for the same limited resources, such as food, water, territory, or mates. Because these individuals have identical niche requirements, their competition is often very intense. This interaction plays a key role in regulating population size, as it can lead to reduced survival or lower birth rates when the population density becomes too high.

122. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
Carnivory and herbivory are two fundamental types of biotic interactions based on diet. Carnivory involves animals consuming other animals, acting as predators. Herbivory involves animals consuming plants or algae, acting as primary consumers. Both statements accurately define these consumption patterns, which are essential for the transfer of energy and matter through the various trophic levels of an ecosystem's food web.

123. (D) A fungus and the roots of a plant.
Mycorrhiza is a widespread mutualistic relationship where fungal hyphae associate with plant roots. The fungus increases the surface area for absorbing water and essential nutrients, particularly phosphorus, from the soil. In exchange, the plant provides the fungus with organic sugars produced through photosynthesis. This symbiotic association is critical for the health and growth of the majority of terrestrial plant species.

124. (B) Trophic level
A trophic level represents an organism's position in a food chain or energy pyramid. It is determined by the number of steps an organism is from the original energy source, which is usually the sun. Primary producers occupy the first level, herbivores the second, and various levels of carnivores follow. This hierarchy helps ecologists track the flow of energy and nutrients through an ecosystem.

125. (C) Combustion of fossil fuels in vehicles and power plants
Burning fossil fuels releases significant amounts of nitrogen oxides into the atmosphere. These gases can react with water vapor to form acid rain, which harms aquatic life and alters soil

NODIA

chemistry. This human activity bypasses the natural biological nitrogen cycle by directly injecting fixed nitrogen into the air, leading to environmental imbalances and pollution that affect both terrestrial and aquatic ecosystems globally.

126. (D) Seasonal growth of grasses dependent on monsoonal rains.
Indian grasslands are heavily influenced by the seasonal monsoon climate. During the wet season, grasses grow rapidly and provide abundant fodder for herbivores. In the dry season, many of these grasses go dormant or die back. This seasonal cycle of productivity is a defining feature of these ecosystems, distinguishing them from forests with permanent foliage or tundras with permanently frozen soil.

127. (A) In-situ conservation
In-situ conservation is based on the principle of protecting species within their natural environments. By conserving an entire ecosystem, such as a forest or a wetland, all the living organisms within it are protected simultaneously. This holistic approach ensures that the complex interactions, ecological processes, and natural evolutionary pressures are maintained, which is essential for the long-term survival of diverse biological communities.

128. (A) 3, 2, 1
The Wildlife Protection Act was passed in 1972 to safeguard India's fauna and flora. Project Tiger followed in 1973 as a specialized species conservation effort. The Biosphere Reserve Programme was adopted later, following UNESCO's international framework to combine conservation with sustainable development. This sequence reflects the progressive development of India's conservation strategies from legal protection to targeted species programs and finally to integrated landscape management.

129. (B) National Parks generally have a higher degree of protection and certain human activities permissible in Sanctuaries are prohibited in National Parks.
In the Indian legal context, national parks offer a stricter level of protection than wildlife sanctuaries. Activities like livestock grazing and the collection of minor forest products, which may be allowed in a sanctuary with permission, are strictly prohibited in national parks. This higher status ensures that the core ecological values of national parks are maintained with minimal human interference or resource extraction.

130. (A) Bengal Tiger
Bandhavgarh National Park is famous for having one of the highest densities of Bengal tigers in the world. Its small core area and abundance of prey make it an ideal habitat for these large predators. This high density provides researchers and tourists with frequent sightings and highlights the park's success as a critical stronghold for tiger conservation within the state of Madhya Pradesh.

131. (C) They are interdependent and interact with each other.
Ecosystems function through the constant interaction between living organisms and their non-living environment. Biotic components, like plants, depend on abiotic factors like sunlight and soil nutrients for growth. Conversely, biotic activities can change abiotic conditions, such as plants increasing soil organic matter or trees influencing local humidity. This mutual interdependence ensures that the ecosystem remains a dynamic and self-regulating system over time.

132. (D) The intrinsic rate of increase (r) of the species.
Carrying capacity is determined by external environmental factors such as resource availability, habitat size, and predation levels. Changes in these conditions will shift the number of individuals an environment can support. However, the intrinsic rate of increase is a biological property of the species itself, representing its reproductive potential. While r influences how fast a population grows, it does not determine the environment's limit.

133. (C) Prevention of a subpopulation's extinction by immigration from others.
In metapopulation dynamics, a local subpopulation that is declining or facing extinction may be "rescued" by individuals migrating from nearby, healthier patches. This influx of new individuals increases the local population size and introduces genetic diversity, preventing the subpopulation from disappearing. The rescue effect is a critical mechanism that

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

and administrative region than the other parks listed.

99. (C) Ex-situ conservation
Maintaining an endangered plant species in a botanical garden is a form of ex-situ conservation because it occurs outside the plant's natural habitat. This controlled environment allows for intensive care, research, and propagation of the species away from the threats it faces in the wild. This method complements in-situ conservation by providing a safe genetic reservoir for species that are critically threatened in nature.

100. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-2, S-1
Bandhavgarh is a prominent national park in Madhya Pradesh, while Pachmarhi is a designated biosphere reserve in the same state. Project Tiger represents a species-specific conservation initiative, and zoos are classic examples of ex-situ conservation where animals are kept in human-made environments. Matching these terms illustrates the various categories of conservation and the specific examples of protected areas within the Indian context.

101. (C) Abiotic factors
Abiotic factors encompass all the non-living chemical and physical parts of an environment that affect ecosystems. These include temperature, sunlight intensity, soil chemistry, water availability, and climate. These factors determine the types of organisms that can survive in a specific area and influence their growth, behavior, and reproductive success. Together with biotic factors, they form the complete structure of a biological community's habitat.

102. (B) Commensalism (+/0)
Commensalism is a biological interaction where one species benefits from the relationship while the other species is neither helped nor harmed. For instance, small plants like orchids may grow on the branches of large trees to reach sunlight; the orchid benefits, but the tree is largely unaffected. This distinguishes it from mutualism, where both benefit, or parasitism, where one is harmed.

103. (D) Slow growth as the population adapts to the new environment.
The lag phase is the initial period of the logistic growth curve during which the population size increases very slowly. This occurs because the individuals are adapting to their new surroundings, establishing territories, or finding mates. Although the intrinsic rate of increase may be high, the total number of individuals added is small because the starting population density is very low.

104. (A) Density-dependent regulation
A disease is a density-dependent factor because its transmission rate increases as individuals live closer together. In a crowded population, the likelihood of an infected individual coming into contact with a healthy one is much higher, allowing the pathogen to spread rapidly. This serves as a natural check on population growth, as the resulting mortality increases with density, eventually slowing the population's expansion.

105. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
Metapopulation dynamics rely on the ability of individuals to migrate between habitat patches, which allows for gene flow and recolonization. However, if the rate at which local subpopulations go extinct is higher than the rate at which empty patches are colonized, the entire metapopulation will eventually disappear. Persistence only occurs when colonization equals or exceeds extinction, ensuring the species survives across the landscape.

106. (A) Low mortality for most of the lifespan, followed by a sharp increase in old age.
A Type I survivorship curve is characteristic of species that invest heavily in the care of a small number of offspring. Humans and other large mammals typically show this pattern, where most individuals survive through their early and middle years. Mortality rates only increase significantly in the later stages of life as individuals reach the end of their natural biological lifespan.

107. (D) Potential range of conditions and resources usable without competition.
The fundamental niche represents the entire spectrum of environmental conditions and resources that a species could theoretically occupy and use in the absence of any limiting

NODIA

specialized tiger protection forces and remote camera traps allows for precise tracking of tiger numbers and the identification of individual animals. These modern tools are essential for preventing poaching and assessing the health of the tiger population, making them key components of India's flagship species conservation program.

143. (A) The buffer zone
Within a biosphere reserve, the buffer zone is specifically designated for activities that are compatible with conservation. This includes scientific research, environmental monitoring, and educational programs. By restricting these activities to the buffer area, the core zone remains undisturbed, while the information gained from research in the buffer can be used to improve the overall management and protection of the reserve's biodiversity.

144. (B) Rudyard Kipling's "The Jungle Book".
Pench National Park, with its teak forests and abundant wildlife, is widely recognized as the setting that inspired Rudyard Kipling's famous stories in "The Jungle Book." The landscape, which spans the border of Madhya Pradesh and Maharashtra, captures the natural beauty of the central Indian wilderness. This cultural connection has made the park a popular destination for those interested in both literature and wildlife.

145. (B) A population consists of a single species, while a community consists of multiple interacting species.
In ecological hierarchy, a population refers to all the individuals of one specific species living in a particular area. A community is a broader level of organization that includes all the different populations of various species inhabiting that same area and interacting with each other. This distinction is fundamental because community ecology focuses on relationships between species, such as predation and mutualism.

146. (A) N is equal to K/2.
In the logistic growth model, the rate of population increase is highest when the population size is exactly half of the carrying capacity. At this intermediate density, there are enough individuals to reproduce rapidly, and environmental resistance is not yet strong enough to significantly slow the growth. As the population grows beyond this point, the limiting factors become more influential, causing the growth rate to decline.

147. (C) A viral disease
Density-independent factors, such as wildfires, extreme winters, and tsunamis, kill individuals regardless of how many are present in an area. These are usually abiotic events. In contrast, a viral disease is a density-dependent factor because its spread and impact increase as the population becomes more crowded. In dense populations, pathogens are transmitted more easily, leading to a higher mortality rate directly linked to density.

148. (D) Experience a decline in size.
A population with a high proportion of individuals in the post-reproductive age group indicates a low birth rate and fewer young individuals to replace the aging ones. As the older members pass away, the smaller younger generations will not be sufficient to maintain the current population size. This demographic structure is a clear sign that the population is likely to shrink in the near future.

NODIA

149. (A) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
India's diverse geography supports various forest types: subtropical pine forests in the Himalayan foothills, mangroves in coastal regions like Gujarat, and tropical evergreen forests in the high-rainfall Western Ghats. Central India is predominantly covered by tropical dry deciduous forests. Matching these regions with their dominant vegetation types highlights how climate and geography dictate the ecological characteristics of different parts of the country.

150. (B) Carnivory or herbivory
A predator-prey relationship is a biotic interaction where one organism, the predator, consumes another, the prey. If the predator is an animal eating another animal, it is a form of carnivory. If an animal is eating a plant, it is classified as herbivory. These interactions are fundamental to the transfer of energy through the food chain and are key drivers of population dynamics.

81. (B) To reverse the decline in the tiger population through habitat protection and management.
Project Tiger was initiated in 1973 as a response to the rapidly dwindling number of tigers in India. Its primary goal was to secure dedicated forest areas, known as tiger reserves, where human interference is minimized and the natural ecosystem is restored. By protecting the tiger's habitat and prey, the project aimed to ensure a healthy and sustainable population of this flagship species.

82. (A) National Park
The core area of a biosphere reserve is strictly protected and dedicated to the preservation of biodiversity and ecological processes without human interference. This high level of protection is very similar to that of a national park, where human activities like grazing or settlement are generally prohibited. Both designations aim to maintain the most pristine parts of an ecosystem in their natural state for conservation.

83. (C) The Bori Wildlife Sanctuary and Pachmarhi Biosphere Reserve.
Satpura National Park is part of a large, integrated conservation landscape in the central Indian highlands. It is contiguous with the Bori Wildlife Sanctuary and forms a significant part of the Pachmarhi Biosphere Reserve. This connection allows for a large, undisturbed habitat that supports diverse wildlife populations, including tigers and leopards, across a continuous forest and highland ecosystem.

84. (D) Living or non-living
The classification of environmental factors into biotic and abiotic is based on their biological status. Biotic factors include all living organisms, such as plants, animals, fungi, and bacteria, as well as their interactions. Abiotic factors are the non-living physical and chemical components of the environment, such as sunlight, water, minerals, and climate. Together, these two categories define the structure and function of any ecosystem.

85. (B) 2 and 3 only
Interactions between predators and their prey, such as wolves and deer, are fundamentally biotic because they involve living organisms. Similarly, water temperature is a critical abiotic factor that influences the metabolism and survival of aquatic life. However, soil is not purely abiotic, as it contains living microbes, fungi, and organic matter. Therefore, only the statements regarding predatory interactions and aquatic temperature are correct.

86. (B) $dN/dt = rN (1 – N/K)$
The logistic growth equation mathematically represents the S-shaped growth curve. It describes how a population grows exponentially at first but then slows down as it approaches the carrying capacity, K. The term (1 - N/K) acts as a braking mechanism, reducing the growth rate as N gets larger, reflecting the increasing environmental resistance and the limit of available resources in the habitat.

87. (D) Unlimited resources
Environmental resistance refers to all the limiting factors that prevent a population from reaching its maximum biological potential. This includes density-dependent factors like predation, disease, and the accumulation of waste products, all of which increase as a population grows. Unlimited resources are the opposite of resistance; their presence would allow for unchecked exponential growth rather than the stabilization seen in the logistic model.

88. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
Source-sink dynamics describe how different habitat patches within a metapopulation function. A "source" patch is a high-quality habitat where the birth rate exceeds the death rate, leading to excess individuals who emigrate. A "sink" patch is lower quality, where deaths exceed births, and the population persists only through the arrival of immigrants. Therefore, the second statement incorrectly swaps the definitions of source and sink populations.

89. (C) Type III curve
A Type III survivorship curve represents species that produce large numbers of offspring but provide little to no parental care. This leads to extremely high mortality rates among the young. However, the few individuals that manage to survive this vulnerable early stage have a much higher chance of living to a relatively old age. This strategy is common among many fish, invertebrates, and plant species.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

160. (B) The pollination of a flower by an insect.
Pollination is a classic example of a biotic interaction because it involves two living organisms—a plant and an animal—interacting for mutual benefit. The insect obtains food in the form of nectar, while the plant achieves fertilization by the transfer of pollen. Unlike interactions involving temperature or soil salinity, which are abiotic-biotic, pollination is a purely biological relationship that drives reproduction and diversity in ecosystems.

161. (B) Exponential growth
Exponential growth occurs when a population increases at a constant rate without any environmental constraints, such as limited food or space. This results in a J-shaped curve where the population size accelerates rapidly over time. While this type of growth is rare in nature for long periods, it can occur when a species first enters a new, resource-rich habitat before limiting factors begin to operate.

162. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
A metapopulation is a network of semi-isolated subpopulations that can collectively persist longer than any single group. This is because when a local subpopulation goes extinct due to a chance event, the habitat patch can be recolonized by individuals dispersing from other patches. This continuous process of colonization balances out local extinctions, ensuring the survival of the entire species across the fragmented landscape.

163. (C) Type II
A Type II survivorship curve represents species where the probability of death remains constant throughout all age groups. In this pattern, an individual is just as likely to die when it is young as when it is old. This type of survivorship is often observed in certain bird species, lizards, and some small mammals, where predation or environmental hazards affect all ages relatively equally.

164. (D) Fundamental niche
The fundamental niche of a species is the theoretical range of environmental conditions, such as temperature and resource availability, in which it could survive and reproduce. It represents the species' potential without any interference from other living organisms. In practice, biological interactions like competition and predation often limit a species to a smaller "realized niche," which is the actual role and habitat it occupies.

165. (C) Batesian mimicry
Batesian mimicry is a defensive adaptation where a harmless organism, like a hoverfly, evolves to look like a dangerous or distasteful species, such as a stinging wasp. Predators that have had a bad experience with the wasp will avoid the harmless hoverfly because of the visual resemblance. This strategy effectively protects the hoverfly from being eaten, even though it possesses no actual defensive stings or toxins.

166. (B) Mutualism
The relationship between certain ants and plants, such as acacias, is a prime example of mutualism because both species benefit significantly. The plant provides the ants with specialized food and nesting sites, while the ants actively protect the plant by attacking herbivores and clearing away competing vegetation. This biological partnership increases the survival and fitness of both the ant colony and the host plant.

NODIA

167. (D) Tertiary consumers
In an ecological energy pyramid, tertiary consumers occupy the highest trophic level and typically have the smallest number of individuals. This is because a massive amount of energy is lost at each lower level, leaving very little energy to support large populations of top predators. Consequently, there is insufficient biomass and energy available at the top of the chain to maintain many individuals.

168. (A) 1 only
Energy flow in an ecosystem is always unidirectional, moving from primary producers at the base to higher consumer levels. However, the transfer of energy is very inefficient, with only about ten percent—not fifty percent—being passed to the next level. Additionally, decomposers are an essential part of the food web and the cycling of nutrients, even if they are not always placed in a linear pyramid.

220. (B) Causing an excess of phosphorus to run off into aquatic ecosystems.
Excessive use of phosphate-rich fertilizers can lead to nutrient runoff into nearby lakes and rivers. This surplus of phosphorus stimulates the rapid and excessive growth of algae, a process known as eutrophication. As the large amounts of algae eventually die and decompose, they deplete the oxygen in the water, which can kill fish and other aquatic life, severely disrupting the health of the entire water ecosystem.

221. (C) Genetic diversity, species diversity, and ecosystem diversity.
The principles of conservation are designed to maintain the full spectrum of biodiversity at all levels. This includes protecting the genetic variation within populations, the wide range of different species, and the various types of ecosystems and habitats that support life. By conserving all three levels, conservationists ensure that ecological processes continue and that the natural world remains resilient in the face of environmental changes.

222. (D) Protecting wildlife and their habitats in India.
The Wildlife Protection Act of 1972 was the first major piece of legislation in India to provide a strong legal foundation for the protection of wild animals and plants. It established the rules for creating national parks and sanctuaries and set out strict penalties for illegal hunting and trade. This act is the most important tool for wildlife conservation in India, ensuring that protected areas and endangered species are legally safeguarded.

223. (A) Ecosystem
An ecosystem is the fundamental unit of study in ecology because it includes all the living organisms in a given area along with their non-living environment. This level of organization allows scientists to study the complex interactions between biotic components like plants and animals and abiotic factors like soil and water. By examining how energy and nutrients flow through these interconnected parts, researchers can understand how nature functions.

224. (B) Bacteria
Abiotic factors are the non-living parts of an environment, such as sunlight, soil pH, and water. These factors determine the physical and chemical conditions that life must adapt to. Bacteria, however, are living microscopic organisms and are therefore considered a biotic factor. They interact with other organisms through processes like decomposition and nitrogen fixation, playing a biological role that distinguishes them from purely physical environmental variables.

225. (B) Death rate > Birth rate
A population's growth rate is determined by the balance between births and deaths. If the number of individuals dying in a certain period is greater than the number of individuals being born, the population size will decrease, resulting in a negative growth rate. This decline can be caused by various factors, such as limited resources, high predation, disease, or unfavorable environmental conditions that reduce survival and reproduction.

226. (A) The death rate exceeds the birth rate, and the local population would go extinct without immigration.
In the context of metapopulations, a "sink" habitat is a lower-quality area where environmental conditions are not ideal for reproduction or survival. In these patches, the death rate is higher than the birth rate, meaning the local population cannot sustain itself naturally. These populations only persist because new individuals constantly arrive from higher-quality "source" habitats, highlighting the importance of dispersal in maintaining a species across a landscape.

227. (C) A constant probability of death throughout its life.
A Type II survivorship curve represents species where the mortality rate is relatively constant regardless of age. Individuals are just as likely to die when they are young as when they are adults or old. This pattern is often seen in certain bird species, small mammals, and some reptiles. It reflects a life history where predation and environmental hazards affect all members of the population in a similar way throughout their entire lives.

228. (D) Competition
Allelopathy is a biological phenomenon where one plant releases chemical compounds into the soil to inhibit the growth or germination of neighboring plants. This is a form of interference

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

age structure leads to near-zero or very slow population growth.

178. (A) Resource partitioning
Resource partitioning is an evolutionary response where competing species divide up a shared resource to reduce the intensity of competition. By feeding in different parts of the same tree, the warblers are utilizing different micro-habitats, allowing them to coexist in the same area without directly competing for the exact same insects. This specialization minimizes niche overlap and promotes biodiversity within the biological community.

179. (D) Statement I is false, but Statement II is true.
Herbivory does not always result in the death of the plant; many herbivores consume only parts of the plant, such as leaves or seeds, allowing the plant to survive and continue growing. Carnivory, however, is accurately defined as an interaction where an animal consumes another animal. Therefore, while the definition of carnivory is correct, the claim that herbivory is always fatal to plants is factually inaccurate.

180. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Carrying capacity is the maximum population size an environment can support, while competitive exclusion states that two species with identical niches cannot coexist. Commensalism is a relationship where one benefits and the other is unaffected, and metapopulations are groups of interacting, spatially separated populations. Together, these concepts provide a fundamental understanding of how populations grow and interact within their specific environmental contexts.

181. (C) Detritivores or Decomposers
Organisms that consume dead organic matter, such as fallen leaves or animal carcasses, are known as detritivores or decomposers. These organisms, including fungi, bacteria, and earthworms, play a vital role in ecosystems by breaking down complex organic molecules into simpler inorganic forms. This process returns essential nutrients like nitrogen and phosphorus to the soil, where they can be reused by primary producers to sustain life.

182. (B) An open ocean aquatic ecosystem
In many open ocean ecosystems, the pyramid of biomass is inverted because the primary producers, like phytoplankton, have a very high rate of reproduction but a low total biomass at any single moment. They are consumed so rapidly by zooplankton that their standing biomass is smaller than the biomass of the consumers. This inverted structure is possible only because the producers have an extremely fast turnover rate.

183. (D) The atmosphere
The Earth's atmosphere is the largest reservoir of nitrogen, with nitrogen gas making up about seventy-eight percent of the air. However, most organisms cannot use this gaseous form directly. It must be converted into ammonia or nitrates through processes like nitrogen fixation by bacteria or lightning. This atmospheric reservoir is the starting point for the global nitrogen cycle, which is essential for building proteins and genetic material.

NODIA

184. (A) Ex-situ conservation
Ex-situ conservation involves protecting endangered species outside their natural habitats in controlled environments. Gene banks and cryopreservation are sophisticated methods for storing genetic material, such as seeds, embryos, or tissue samples, at extremely low temperatures. These techniques provide a long-term backup for biodiversity, ensuring that genetic information is preserved even if the species is lost in the wild due to habitat destruction or other threats.

185. (A) 2, 4, 3, 1
From North to South, India's ecosystems transition from the alpine meadows of the high Himalayas down to the arid thorn forests of Rajasthan. Moving further east and south, the mangroves of the Sundarbans occupy the coastal delta, while the tropical rainforests are found in the southernmost parts of the Western Ghats. This sequence reflects the significant changes in climate, altitude, and latitude across the Indian subcontinent.

186. (A) Protecting the tiger and its habitat automatically protects many other species in the same ecosystem.
The umbrella species concept uses a high-profile species with large habitat requirements

a top predator to the Indian ecosystem through international cooperation.

237. (C) Smaller than or equal to its fundamental niche.
A species' fundamental niche represents its entire potential range of survival without any biological interference. However, in nature, species must interact with competitors and predators, which often prevent them from occupying their entire potential niche. This results in the "realized niche," which is the actual set of conditions and resources the species uses. Because of these limiting interactions, the realized niche is typically more restricted than the fundamental niche.

238. (D) They break down organic matter and return inorganic nutrients to the soil.
Decomposers, such as fungi and bacteria, are essential for nutrient cycling because they break down the complex organic compounds found in dead organisms and waste products. This process, called decomposition, releases essential inorganic nutrients like nitrogen and phosphorus back into the environment. By returning these nutrients to the soil or water, decomposers ensure that they are once again available for primary producers to absorb and use for growth.

239. (A) Primary consumer
A herbivore is an organism that obtains its energy by consuming primary producers, such as plants, algae, or phytoplankton. In any ecological food web, these organisms occupy the second trophic level and are classified as primary consumers. They play a critical role in ecosystems by converting the chemical energy stored in plant tissues into animal biomass, which is then available for the carnivores in higher trophic levels to eat.

240. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
In an ecosystem, energy is transferred between trophic levels with very low efficiency, following the second law of thermodynamics. At each transfer, most of the energy is lost as heat during metabolic processes like respiration and movement. Consequently, only about ten percent of the energy from one level is available to the next, which is why higher trophic levels always have less available energy and smaller populations.

241. (B) Jim Corbett National Park
Jim Corbett National Park, located in the state of Uttarakhand, was the first tiger reserve established when Project Tiger was launched in 1973. This landmark event marked the beginning of India's focused efforts to save the Bengal tiger from extinction by protecting its habitat. Since then, the number of tiger reserves has expanded across the country, but Corbett remains iconic as the starting point for this successful species conservation initiative.

242. (A) Amensalism
Amensalism is a type of biotic interaction where one species is harmed, but the other species is completely unaffected. A common example is when a large tree shades out a smaller plant growing beneath it, harming the smaller plant's growth while the tree remains unchanged. This interaction is represented by the symbols (-/0), distinguishing it from competition, where both are harmed, or commensalism, where one benefits and the other is unaffected.

243. (C) The limiting resources available in the environment.
The carrying capacity of a habitat is the maximum number of individuals of a particular species that can be sustained over the long term. This limit is determined by the availability of essential resources like food, water, and space, as well as environmental factors like predation and disease. When these resources become scarce, the population growth slows and eventually stops, ensuring that the population remains in balance with its environment.

244. (D) Type I
A Type I survivorship curve is characteristic of species that have high survival rates throughout their early and middle years. Mortality only increases sharply in the later stages of life as individuals reach old age. This pattern is typical of humans and other large mammals that produce few offspring and provide extensive parental care, ensuring that most individuals survive the vulnerable juvenile period and reach their full reproductive potential.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

mutually beneficial relationship is a key driver of biodiversity and is essential for the health of most terrestrial ecosystems.

195. (C) In commensalism, one organism benefits, and the other is harmed.
Commensalism is defined as an interaction where one species benefits while the other is neither helped nor harmed. For example, a bird building a nest in a tree benefits from the structure, but the tree is largely unaffected. The statement claiming that one party is harmed in commensalism is incorrect, as that would describe parasitism or predation, rather than this neutral-positive biological relationship.

196. (D) Herbivores
In an ecological energy hierarchy, the second trophic level is occupied by primary consumers. These organisms obtain their energy by feeding directly on the primary producers, which are the plants and algae in the first trophic level. Because their diet consists of plant matter, these primary consumers are known as herbivores, and they serve as a critical link in transferring solar energy up the food chain.

197. (A) 3 only
Ecosystem function relies on both the unidirectional flow of energy and the continuous cycling of mineral nutrients. However, ecosystems are not self-sustaining without an external energy source, as they require constant solar input. Additionally, mineral cycling is a circular process, not a one-way path like energy. Therefore, only the statement regarding the essential nature of both processes for ecosystem function is accurate in its biological description.

198. (B) The backwaters of Kerala
The backwaters of Kerala are a network of brackish lagoons and lakes that are influenced by the tides from the Arabian Sea. This mixing of freshwater from rivers and saltwater from the ocean results in a high-salinity environment compared to inland freshwater ponds. These unique ecosystems support a diverse range of aquatic life adapted to varying salt concentrations, making them an important part of India's coastal biodiversity.

NODIA

199. (D) Ex-situ conservation
Conserving genetic resources in seed banks is a form of ex-situ conservation because it occurs outside the natural habitat of the plants. This method allows for the long-term storage of seeds from various crop varieties and their wild relatives, protecting them from environmental disasters or agricultural changes. By maintaining these genetic libraries, scientists ensure that important traits can be used for future crop improvement and food security.

200. (B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
Kanha is famous for Barasingha conservation, while Bandhavgarh is known for its high tiger density and royal history. Panna is located in the Vindhyan range and is noted for its spectacular landforms. Satpura is a key part of the Pachmarhi Biosphere Reserve. These associations highlight the unique conservation successes and geographical features that define the major national parks within the state of Madhya Pradesh.

201. (C) The level of soil nitrogen.
Abiotic factors are the non-living chemical and physical parts of an environment. Soil nitrogen is a chemical nutrient that is essential for plant growth and can often be a limiting factor in ecosystems. In contrast, herbivores, pollinators, and fungal diseases are all biotic factors because they involve living organisms and their biological interactions. Therefore, only soil nitrogen represents an abiotic influence on the plant population.

202. (A) Logistic population growth
The equation provided is the mathematical representation of logistic growth, which describes how a population grows when limited by finite resources. The term (K-N)/K represents the portion of the environment's carrying capacity that is still available for growth. As N approaches K, this term goes to zero, causing the growth rate to slow and eventually stop, resulting in the characteristic S-shaped population curve.

203. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
Population size can be regulated by both density-dependent factors, like competition, and density-independent factors, like natural disasters. However, a hurricane is a density-independent

to drive conservation efforts. By protecting the vast forests needed to support a healthy tiger population, many other plants and animals in that same ecosystem also receive protection. This strategy ensures that conservation funds and legal protections benefit the entire biological community, making it a highly effective approach for broad ecosystem-level preservation.

187. (D) Sustainable agriculture and human settlements.
The transition zone of a biosphere reserve is the area where people live and work in harmony with nature. It is designated for activities like sustainable agriculture, which supports the local economy while minimizing environmental damage. This zone encourages cooperation between researchers and local communities, showing that human development and conservation can be integrated through the responsible and wise management of natural resources and habitat areas.

188. (B) Satpura National Park
Pachmarhi Biosphere Reserve is a large protected area that includes Satpura National Park, along with the Bori and Pachmarhi Wildlife Sanctuaries. This integrated conservation area in the Satpura Range is known for its rugged terrain, deep gorges, and rich biodiversity. By combining these protected areas into a single biosphere reserve, management can more effectively protect the entire ecosystem and its wide-ranging species like tigers and leopards.

189. (C) Biotic components
Biotic components refer to all the living organisms within an ecosystem, including plants, animals, fungi, and microscopic organisms like bacteria. These living parts interact with each other through processes like predation and mutualism and with the abiotic environment to cycle nutrients and energy. Understanding the biotic community is essential for studying the overall health and function of the natural environment and how it responds to changes.

190. (D) The carrying capacity (K)
In the logistic growth model, carrying capacity is the primary factor that limits how large a population can become. It represents the maximum number of individuals that can be sustained by the available resources in the environment. As the population size approaches this limit, growth slows down due to increased environmental resistance, ensuring that the population remains in balance with its habitat and does not deplete its resource base.

191. (A) Metapopulation
Species that rely on resources that are found in isolated patches or are available only for short periods often exist as metapopulations. This survival strategy depends on the ability of individuals to move between these patches, allowing for the colonization of new areas as old ones become unsuitable. This dynamic allows the species to persist across a broad landscape even if individual local populations are unstable or frequently disappear.

192. (B) A constant proportion of individuals in each age class over time.
A stable age distribution is achieved when the percentage of individuals in the pre-reproductive, reproductive, and post-reproductive age groups remains the same from year to year. This occurs when the population is growing at a constant rate, and it means that the overall structure of the population is in equilibrium. This state is often used by ecologists to predict the long-term trends and stability of a population.

193. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Competition is most intense when two species have very similar environmental and nutritional needs, resulting in a large niche overlap. Because both species are trying to use the same limited resources, they directly impact each other's survival and growth. This intense pressure often drives evolutionary changes or ecological shifts that lead to resource partitioning, where the species reduce their overlap to minimize the negative effects.

194. (A) Mutualism
The interaction between plants and their pollinators is a classic example of mutualism because both species benefit. The plant achieves cross-pollination, which is essential for reproduction and genetic diversity, while the pollinator, such as a bee or bird, receives food in the form of nectar or pollen. This

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

for many marine species that thrive in brackish water.

212. (D) United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO)
The concept of biosphere reserves was introduced by UNESCO under its Man and the Biosphere (MAB) Programme. This international initiative aims to create a worldwide network of protected areas that demonstrate a balanced relationship between people and nature. By combining conservation with sustainable development and scientific research, biosphere reserves serve as living laboratories for finding ways to manage natural resources and biodiversity more effectively and equitably.

213. (C) Protect habitats and ecosystems in their natural state.
The primary goal of in-situ conservation through national parks and sanctuaries is to safeguard species within their original habitats. By protecting the entire environment, conservationists ensure that all the natural interactions, ecological processes, and evolutionary pressures are maintained. This approach is more effective than artificial methods because it allows species to continue living and evolving in the context of their complex biological and physical surroundings.

214. (B) Ghatigaon Wildlife Sanctuary
Ghatigaon Wildlife Sanctuary, also known as the Great Indian Bustard Sanctuary, is located in the Gwalior district of Madhya Pradesh. It was specifically established to protect and conserve the critically endangered Great Indian Bustard and its grassland habitat. Although the bustard is now extremely rare in the area, the sanctuary continues to serve as an important protected landscape for other grassland-dwelling species and regional biodiversity.

215. (D) Intraspecific competition
Intraspecific competition occurs when members of the same species struggle for the same limited resources, such as food, territory, or mates. Rams fighting for access to a female is a direct example of this behavior, where individuals of the same species compete for a reproductive advantage. This type of competition is a key factor in natural selection and helps to regulate the population size by influencing who reproduces.

216. (A) Incorporates environmental limits through carrying capacity.
The logistic growth model provides a more realistic view of population growth than the exponential model because it acknowledges that resources are finite. It introduces the concept of carrying capacity, which is the maximum population size that an environment can sustainably support. This factor acts as a limiting force that slows down growth as the population size increases, eventually leading to a stable and balanced population.

217. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Species with a Type III survivorship curve, such as many fish and invertebrates, produce an enormous number of offspring because most of them will not survive to maturity. By releasing a large number of eggs or young, the species increases the chance that at least a few individuals will overcome the extremely high early mortality and survive long enough to reproduce, thereby ensuring the population continues.

218. (A) Interspecific competition involves members of the same species.
Interspecific competition is the struggle for resources between individuals of different species. In contrast, competition between members of the same species is called intraspecific competition. Therefore, the statement incorrectly labels the type of competition that occurs within a single species. Understanding the difference between these two types of competition is essential for studying how biological communities are structured and how species coexist in nature.

219. (A) 1 and 2 only
In some aquatic ecosystems, the pyramid of biomass can be inverted because producers reproduce so rapidly that they support a larger biomass of consumers despite having a smaller standing biomass. The pyramid of energy is always upright due to heat loss at each level. However, the pyramid of numbers can also be inverted, such as in a forest where one tree supports many insects, making that statement incorrect.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

factor because its destructive impact is based on its physical path and intensity, not on how many individuals are in a population. It would kill a certain percentage of the population regardless of whether the area was crowded or sparsely populated.

204. (B) The rate of colonization of empty patches is greater than or equal to the rate of extinction of existing patches.
For a metapopulation to persist over the long term, the dynamic balance between local extinction and colonization must be maintained. If subpopulations are disappearing faster than new ones are being established through migration, the entire metapopulation will eventually collapse. Persistence requires that enough individuals disperse from occupied patches to successfully found new colonies in empty ones, ensuring the species continues to occupy the landscape.

205. (C) Different age groups have different birth and death rates.
The age structure of a population is a critical predictor of its growth because the potential for reproduction is not equal across all ages. Only individuals in the reproductive age class contribute to the birth rate, while mortality rates are often highest in the very young and very old. By understanding how many individuals are in each stage, ecologists can determine whether a population is expanding, stable, or declining.

206. (D) The egret benefits, and the cattle are largely unaffected.
This relationship is a perfect example of commensalism because the benefits are one-sided. The cattle egret gains a constant supply of food as the grazing cattle stir up insects from the grass. The cattle, however, do not receive any significant benefit from the egret's presence, nor are they harmed by it. This positive-neutral interaction is a common sight in pastoral lands and demonstrates how one species can exploit another's behavior.

207. (A) Production of nectar in flowers
Most plant defenses against herbivory are designed to deter or harm animals that try to eat them, such as physical thorns or chemical toxins. In contrast, nectar production is a strategy used to attract specific animals for pollination. While it is a biotic interaction, its purpose is mutual benefit rather than defense. Therefore, nectar is not a mechanism for preventing herbivory but rather for promoting successful plant reproduction.

208. (B) Food chains are linear pathways of energy flow, while food webs show multiple interconnected pathways.
A food chain is a simple, linear model that shows how energy moves from one organism to another. In contrast, a food web is a more complex and realistic representation of an ecosystem because it illustrates how most organisms feed on multiple species and participate in several interconnected chains. This network of interactions provides a complete picture of the trophic relationships and energy flow within a biological community.

209. (B) Inorganic nutrients between biotic and abiotic components.
Mineral cycling refers to the continuous exchange of essential elements like carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus between the non-living environment and living organisms. These nutrients are absorbed from the soil, air, or water by producers and then passed through the food web. Eventually, decomposers return them to their inorganic state in the physical environment, allowing them to be reused repeatedly by successive generations of life.

NODIA

210. (A) Denitrification
Denitrification is the specific process in the nitrogen cycle that converts nitrates in the soil back into nitrogen gas, which is then released into the atmosphere. This occurs through the activity of specialized anaerobic bacteria. This process is essential for completing the cycle and maintaining the balance of nitrogen between the Earth's surface and the atmosphere, preventing the over-accumulation of nitrogen in terrestrial and aquatic systems.

211. (C) Mangrove forests
Mangrove forests are unique coastal ecosystems where trees have evolved specialized adaptations to survive in saline and waterlogged soils. One of these adaptations is the development of pneumatophores, or aerial roots, which grow upward out of the mud to absorb oxygen from the air. These forests are essential for protecting coastlines from erosion and providing a nursery

competition, as the plant is actively reducing the ability of its competitors to access space and resources. By suppressing other species, the allelopathic plant gains a survival advantage and can dominate the area, demonstrating a chemical strategy for winning in nature.

229. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Predation is a (+/-) interaction where the prey is killed, while parasitism is a (+/-) interaction where the host is usually harmed but not immediately killed. Mutualism benefits both species (+/+), and commensalism benefits one while the other remains unaffected (+/0). These symbolic representations are essential for identifying the specific fitness outcomes of various biotic interactions that shape the structure and dynamics of ecological communities.

230. (B) Chemosynthetic bacteria
In deep-sea hydrothermal vent ecosystems, there is no sunlight for photosynthesis. Instead, primary production is carried out by specialized bacteria that use the chemical energy from inorganic molecules, like hydrogen sulfide, to create organic matter. This process, known as chemosynthesis, provides the essential energy foundation for a diverse community of deep-sea organisms, including giant tube worms and crabs, that thrive in these extreme and remote environments.

231. (D) Rabbit
In a typical terrestrial food chain, a primary consumer is an organism that feeds directly on plants or other producers. A rabbit is a classic primary consumer because its diet consists entirely of vegetation. By eating the producers, the rabbit transfers the energy stored in plant biomass to the next trophic level, where it may be consumed by secondary consumers like foxes or other carnivorous predators.

232. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
Biogeochemical cycles, such as the carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus cycles, describe how essential elements move through the Earth's biotic and abiotic systems. These cycles involve the transfer of nutrients from the air, water, or soil into living organisms and then back into the non-living environment through processes like decomposition and respiration. Both statements accurately describe these fundamental processes, which are vital for the continuous recycling of matter in nature.

233. (C) Serving as habitats for species like the blackbuck and the great Indian bustard.
Semi-arid grasslands in India provide a critical habitat for specialized wildlife that is adapted to open plains and limited rainfall. This includes endangered species like the Great Indian Bustard and the iconic blackbuck antelope. These ecosystems are ecologically important because they support a unique set of species that would not survive in forests or deserts, highlighting the need for their protection to maintain national biodiversity.

234. (A) The designation of the Nanda Devi Biosphere Reserve.
In-situ conservation refers to the protection of species within their natural surroundings. The Nanda Devi Biosphere Reserve is a prime example of this strategy, as it protects a vast and pristine mountain ecosystem along with all the species that naturally live there. By preserving the habitat, this approach ensures that natural ecological processes and interactions continue, which is essential for the long-term survival of the region's diverse flora and fauna.

235. (A) 1, 2, 3
India's conservation history began with the establishment of its first national park (now Corbett) in 1936. This was followed by the launch of Project Elephant in 1992 to protect elephants and their migration corridors. The Biological Diversity Act was enacted in 2002 to regulate the use of biological resources and ensure benefit sharing. This sequence shows the progression from early habitat protection to modern, integrated species and genetic conservation frameworks.

236. (B) The reintroduction of Cheetahs from Africa.
Kuno National Park recently gained global attention as the site for India's ambitious Cheetah reintroduction project. This initiative aimed to restore the cheetah, which was declared extinct in India in 1952, by bringing animals from Namibia and South Africa. The park was chosen for its suitable grassland and forest habitat, and the project represents a major attempt to restore

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

169. (C) The River Ganga
Lotic ecosystems are defined by flowing water, which creates unique physical and biological conditions compared to still water. The River Ganga is a major example of a lotic system in India, characterized by its continuous downstream movement and varying current speeds. Organisms in these environments must adapt to the constant flow, which influences oxygen levels, nutrient transport, and the overall community structure.

170. (A) To prioritize economic development over ecological balance.
The principles of conservation focus on maintaining biodiversity, ensuring the sustainable use of resources, and protecting essential ecological life-support systems. Prioritizing short-term economic gain over environmental health is the opposite of conservation, as it often leads to habitat destruction and the loss of species. True conservation seeks a balance where human development does not compromise the long-term stability and health of the natural world.

171. (D) Wildlife (Protection) Act, 1972
The Wildlife Protection Act of 1972 is the landmark legislation in India that provides the legal authority for the establishment and management of national parks and wildlife sanctuaries. It sets out the rules for the protection of animals and plants and regulates the hunting and trade of wildlife products. This act is the foundation of India's conservation efforts, ensuring that protected areas have a strong legal status.

172. (B) Madhya Pradesh
Sanjay-Dubri National Park and Tiger Reserve is located in the Sidhi and Singrauli districts of Madhya Pradesh. It is part of the larger Sanjay-Dubri Tiger Reserve and provides a vital habitat for tigers, leopards, and many species of birds. Madhya Pradesh is home to several such reserves, reinforcing its role as a key state for the conservation of large predators in the Indian subcontinent.

173. (C) Biotic-abiotic
This interaction involves plant roots, which are living biotic components, and the mineral content of the soil, which is an abiotic factor. The roots absorb essential nutrients and water from the soil to support growth, while the chemical composition of the soil determines which plants can thrive. Because it links a living organism with its physical and chemical surroundings, it is classified as a biotic-abiotic interaction.

174. (D) A population far overshoots its carrying capacity.
A population crash is a sudden and dramatic decrease in population size that often occurs after a period of rapid, exponential growth. If a population grows so quickly that it exceeds the environment's carrying capacity, it can deplete critical resources or lead to the rapid spread of disease. This overconsumption of the resource base makes the habitat unable to support the large numbers, resulting in high mortality.

NODIA

175. (A) Metapopulations
In fragmented landscapes, species often exist as metapopulations, which are networks of subpopulations living in isolated habitat patches. The survival of the entire species depends on the movement of individuals between these patches, which allows for the recolonization of areas where local populations have disappeared. This dynamic of local extinction and colonization explains how species can persist even when their habitat is not a single, continuous area.

176. (B) The spread of a contagious disease
Contagious diseases are classic density-dependent factors because their impact is directly related to how many individuals are in a given area. In more crowded populations, individuals come into contact with each other more frequently, facilitating the rapid spread of pathogens. This increased transmission leads to a higher mortality rate, acting as a natural mechanism that can regulate population size when it becomes too large.

177. (B) Near-zero or slow growth (stability)
A population with a relatively even distribution of individuals across all age classes is generally stable. This indicates that the number of births is roughly sufficient to replace the number of deaths in the older generations. Unlike populations with a very broad base, which grow rapidly, or those with a narrow base, which decline, a balanced

245. (A) P-2, Q-3, R-1, S-4
In a biosphere reserve, the core area is strictly protected like a national park, while the buffer zone is used for research and education. The transition zone involves sustainable resource use and cooperation with local communities. Together, these three zones fulfill the biosphere reserve's broader functions of conservation, development, and logistical support. This matching highlights how the structural zones work together to balance environmental protection with human needs.

246. (B) An early and severe frost
Density-independent factors are environmental events that affect a population regardless of its size or density. An early and severe frost is a physical weather event that can kill individuals in a population based on their lack of cold tolerance, not on how crowded they are. These abiotic factors can cause sudden and large-scale mortality, leading to significant fluctuations in population size that are not related to the population's own internal dynamics.

247. (D) Community
A biological community consists of all the different populations of various species that live and interact within a specific geographic area. This includes all the plants, animals, fungi, and microbes that share the same habitat. Community ecology focuses on the complex relationships between these different species, such as predation, competition, and mutualism, which together determine the structure and diversity of the entire biological system in that area.

248. (A) Ammonification
Ammonification is a key step in the nitrogen cycle where specialized bacteria and fungi break down the organic nitrogen found in dead organisms and waste products. This process converts the organic nitrogen back into inorganic ammonia or ammonium ions in the soil. By doing this, decomposers ensure that nitrogen is kept within the ecosystem, where it can later be converted into nitrates by nitrifying bacteria and reused by plants.

249. (C) Estuary
An estuary is a unique and highly productive aquatic ecosystem where freshwater from rivers meets and mixes with saltwater from the sea. This results in brackish water with varying salinity levels. Estuaries serve as vital nursery grounds for many marine species and are characterized by high nutrient levels and diverse biological communities. They are essential coastal environments that bridge the gap between terrestrial, freshwater, and marine systems.

250. (A) Preserve biodiversity for future generations.
The ultimate goal of conservation is to protect the Earth's diverse species, genetic resources, and ecosystems to ensure they continue to exist and function for the benefit of future generations. This involves balancing human needs with environmental protection through the sustainable management of natural resources. By preserving biodiversity, conservationists aim to maintain the ecological stability and resilience of the planet, supporting a healthy environment for all life.

251. (D) Bhopal
Van Vihar National Park is a unique protected area located in the heart of Bhopal, the capital city of Madhya Pradesh. It is managed as both a national park and a zoological park, where animals are kept in large enclosures that mimic their natural habitat. The park also serves as a rescue and rehabilitation center for orphaned or injured wildlife, making it a popular and important site for urban conservation and education.

252. (B) Log phase
In a logistic growth curve, the period of most rapid population increase is known as the log phase or exponential phase. During this time, the population size grows at its maximum rate because resources are still plentiful and environmental resistance is relatively low. This phase represents the middle section of the S-shaped curve, occurring after the initial slow lag phase and before the growth rate begins to level off as it reaches carrying capacity.

253. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
The concept of metapopulations is essential for conservation because it helps scientists understand how species survive in habitats that

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

wildlife and are essential for the traditional pastoral communities that rely on them for livestock grazing, representing a critical semi-arid habitat within the Indian subcontinent's diverse environmental tapestry.

286. (D) Species-specific conservation
Species-specific conservation is a strategy that focuses on protecting one particular species that is endangered or especially important. By targeting efforts on a charismatic species like the tiger, conservationists can often gain public support and funding that benefits the wider ecosystem. While this approach is different from protecting an entire biome or ecosystem at once, it is an effective way to address the immediate needs of a species that is at high risk of extinction.

287. (A) Panna National Park
Panna National Park is famous for the Ken River, which flows through it from south to north. The river is the lifeblood of the park, creating spectacular scenery and providing a vital water source for the diverse wildlife, including tigers and crocodiles. The Ken is also known for its clean water and is a key part of the regional ecosystem, although it is also the subject of major river-linking projects that could impact the park.

288. (B) Logistic curve
An S-shaped growth curve is the visual representation of logistic population growth. It shows a population that starts slowly (lag phase), then grows very rapidly (log phase), and finally levels off as it reaches the carrying capacity (stationary phase). This shape reflects the realistic limits of the environment, where resources like food and space eventually slow down growth, leading to a stable and sustainable population size in balance with the available habitat.

289. (B) Competition
Symbiosis is defined as a close and long-term biological interaction between two different species. This category includes mutualism, commensalism, and parasitism, where the organisms live in direct physical association. Competition, however, is an antagonistic interaction that does not involve the persistent, integrated relationship seen in symbiosis. While competition is a critical biotic factor, it is a different type of interaction where species may never even come into direct contact while struggling for the same resources.

290. (B) 2 and 3 only
Density-independent factors, like severe weather, affect populations regardless of their size, and age structure is a key tool for predicting whether a population will grow or shrink. However, carrying capacity is not a fixed or unchangeable property; it can change if the environment's resources increase or decrease due to climate change or other factors. Therefore, the first statement is incorrect, as carrying capacity is a dynamic limit that responds to environmental shifts.

291. (C) Second trophic level
Organisms that feed directly on primary producers, such as plants or algae, are classified as primary consumers. In any ecological energy pyramid or food chain, these organisms occupy the second trophic level. By consuming the producers at the first level, these herbivores transfer the solar energy captured by plants to the rest of the food web. They serve as the essential biological bridge between the primary energy source and all the carnivorous consumer levels.

292. (D) The weathering of rocks
The phosphorus cycle is unique because its primary source is the Earth's crust. Phosphorus is released into the soil and water through the slow physical and chemical process of rock weathering. Because phosphorus does not exist as a gas in the atmosphere, its entire biological movement depends on this geological release. Once in the soil, it can be absorbed by plants and moved through the food web, eventually returning through the decomposition of organic matter.

293. (C) Biosphere Reserves
The philosophy of "conservation for sustainable development" is the core principle behind biosphere reserves. Unlike strict national parks that may prohibit human use, biosphere reserves are designed to show that people can live and work in a way that also protects biodiversity. By using the core-buffer-transition model, they integrate scientific conservation with the economic and social needs of local communities,

NODIA

261. (C) Interactions with other species, such as competition and predation
While the fundamental niche represents a species' entire potential range, the realized niche is the actual portion it occupies in nature. This reduction is caused by biological constraints, such as competition from other species for the same resources or predation that makes certain areas uninhabitable. These interspecific interactions restrict a species to a narrower set of conditions than it could theoretically tolerate, shaping its actual distribution and role within the biological community.

262. (B) Zero
In the logistic growth equation, when the population size N reaches the carrying capacity K, the term (K-N)/K becomes zero. This mathematically represents the point where environmental resistance perfectly balances the population's reproductive potential. At this equilibrium, the birth rate equals the death rate, and the overall population growth rate (dN/dt) becomes zero, resulting in a stable population size that remains constant over time as long as environmental conditions do not change.

263. (D) Parasitism
Parasitism is represented by the (+/-) symbols because it is an interaction where one organism, the parasite, benefits by obtaining nutrients and shelter, while the other organism, the host, is harmed. The host may lose energy, suffer from disease, or have reduced reproductive success as a result of the parasite's presence. This distinguishes it from mutualism (+/+), where both benefit, or commensalism (+/0), where the second party is not affected.

264. (A) Autotroph or Producer
Organisms that can synthesize their own organic food from simple inorganic substances using energy from sunlight or chemical reactions are called autotrophs or producers. Most autotrophs use photosynthesis to capture solar energy, forming the essential foundation of almost all food chains. These primary producers provide the organic matter and stored energy that all heterotrophs, including consumers and decomposers, depend on for their survival and growth in the ecosystem.

265. (A) 2, 3, 4, 1
In a typical terrestrial food chain, energy flows from the primary producers (2) to the primary consumers or herbivores (3). The energy is then transferred to secondary consumers or small carnivores (4), and finally to the tertiary consumers or top predators (1). This sequence reflects the directional movement of energy through the various trophic levels, with a significant amount of energy being lost as heat at each successive step in the chain.

266. (A) Phosphorus cycle
The phosphorus cycle is unique among the major biogeochemical cycles because it lacks a significant atmospheric reservoir. Phosphorus exists primarily as phosphate minerals in rocks and soil and dissolved in water. It moves through ecosystems from the soil into plants and then through the food web, eventually returning through decomposition. Unlike the carbon or nitrogen cycles, which depend on the air for transport, the phosphorus cycle is almost entirely limited to the Earth's crust and water systems.

267. (D) Ex-situ conservation
Ex-situ conservation is a strategy that involves protecting and managing endangered species outside their natural habitats. This includes facilities like botanical gardens, zoological parks, seed banks, and aquariums. By keeping species in controlled environments, conservationists can protect them from immediate threats in the wild, conduct research, and run breeding programs. This method is often used as a critical backup for species that are on the verge of extinction in their native ecosystems.

268. (B) Forest (Conservation) Act, 1980
The Forest Conservation Act of 1980 is a key piece of Indian legislation aimed at slowing the rate of deforestation. Its primary purpose is to ensure that forest land is not diverted for non-forest uses, such as mining or industry, without careful review and approval by the central government. By requiring compensatory afforestation and strict oversight, this act helps to preserve India's forest cover and the biodiversity that depends on it.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

have been broken into small, isolated patches. However, the second statement is incorrect because a metapopulation is not a single continuous population; instead, it consists of several spatially separated subpopulations that only interact through occasional migration. Persistence across the landscape depends on these interactions between the distinct patches.

254. (D) A predator-prey cycle
A predator-prey cycle is a classic ecological pattern where the population sizes of both species fluctuate in a linked manner over time. As the prey population increases, it provides more food for the predators, causing their numbers to grow. Eventually, the increased predation reduces the prey population, which in turn leads to a decline in predators due to food scarcity. These oscillating populations demonstrate the direct and dynamic interaction between these two trophic levels.

255. (D) 1, 2, and 3
These statements provide a comprehensive overview of various species interactions. Competition can occur within a species (intraspecific) or between different species (interspecific). Symbiosis is a broad category that includes mutualism, commensalism, and parasitism. Herbivory is indeed a specific form of predation where the organism being consumed is a plant. All three statements accurately describe the different ways in which living organisms interact and influence each other in an ecosystem.

256. (B) They convert light energy into chemical energy within organic molecules.
Producers, such as plants and algae, are the essential first link in an ecosystem's energy flow. Through the process of photosynthesis, they capture solar energy and use it to transform carbon dioxide and water into organic sugars. This chemical energy is then stored in their tissues, providing the fundamental source of food and energy for all other trophic levels, including the herbivores and carnivores that follow them in the food chain.

257. (B) The carbon cycle has a significant atmospheric component, while the phosphorus cycle does not.
The carbon cycle involves a major exchange of carbon dioxide between the atmosphere, oceans, and living organisms. In contrast, the phosphorus cycle is a sedimentary cycle, meaning it lacks a significant gaseous phase in the air. Phosphorus remains primarily in the Earth's crust, soil, and water. This fundamental difference in their reservoirs means that carbon can move globally through the atmosphere, while phosphorus movement is largely driven by geological and hydrological processes.

258. (A) Promote a balanced relationship between humans and the biosphere.
The primary goal of UNESCO's Biosphere Reserves is to find ways to integrate the conservation of biodiversity with its sustainable use by local people. Unlike traditional protected areas that may exclude humans, biosphere reserves encourage regional development that is ecologically sound and culturally sensitive. They serve as demonstration sites where communities and scientists work together to manage natural resources and ecosystems in a way that benefits both the environment and human society.

259. (C) National Parks have a higher conservation status.
In the Indian hierarchy of protected areas, national parks are considered to have a more significant level of legal protection than wildlife sanctuaries. This is why a sanctuary can be upgraded to a park to increase its security, but a park cannot be downgraded. National parks generally prohibit many human activities that might be allowed in sanctuaries, ensuring that the most important and pristine ecosystems are managed with the highest priority for conservation.

NODIA

260. (D) An abiotic interaction
This interaction is classified as abiotic because it involves the direct effect of a non-living physical factor—temperature—on the survival of living organisms. A heatwave is a physical environmental event that can exceed an organism's biological tolerance, leading to heat stress or death. Because the primary driver of this mortality is a physical condition of the climate rather than another living organism, it serves as a clear example of an abiotic-biotic ecological interaction.

the atmosphere as carbon dioxide. This process significantly speeds up the natural carbon cycle by injecting carbon that was trapped underground for millions of years back into the air. This rapid increase in atmospheric carbon is the primary driver of the enhanced greenhouse effect and global climate change, disrupting the natural balance between carbon reservoirs and the atmosphere.

278. (B) Nutrient enrichment of water bodies, leading to algal blooms.
Eutrophication is an environmental problem where an oversupply of nutrients, like nitrogen and phosphorus, enters a water body. This nutrient pollution stimulates the rapid and excessive growth of algae, forming large blooms that can cover the water surface. As these algae die and are broken down by bacteria, they consume all the available oxygen in the water, creating "dead zones" where fish and other aquatic organisms cannot survive, severely harming the ecosystem.

279. (D) A Cryopreservation facility
In-situ conservation focuses on protecting species and their entire ecosystems within their natural surroundings, such as in national parks and biosphere reserves. Cryopreservation, however, is a high-tech method of ex-situ conservation where genetic material is stored at extremely low temperatures in a laboratory. While it is a vital tool for saving genetic diversity, it does not protect the species in its natural environment, unlike the other protected area categories listed.

280. (B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
Biotic factors include biological interactions like predation, while abiotic factors are non-living physical properties like soil pH. In-situ conservation occurs within natural areas like national parks, whereas ex-situ conservation involves artificial environments such as seed banks. Matching these terms with their correct examples provides a clear overview of the different components of an ecosystem and the various strategies used by humans to protect biodiversity and natural processes.

281. (C) Lag phase
The lag phase is the very beginning of a population's growth in a new environment, characterized by an extremely slow increase in numbers. During this time, the individuals are adapting to their new surroundings, finding food sources, and establishing territories. Although the growth rate will eventually accelerate into the log phase, the initial period remains slow as the starting population is small and the organisms must first adjust to the specific local conditions.

282. (A) Niche
An ecological niche is the specific role or "job" a species has within its community. It includes everything the species needs to survive, such as its food sources, its predators, its physical requirements like temperature, and its interactions with other species. While a "habitat" is the place where the species lives, the "niche" is the complex set of environmental and biological relationships that define how the species lives and functions in that environment.

NODIA

283. (C) Statement I is true, but Statement II is false.
Carnivores are correctly defined as animals that obtain their energy by consuming other animals. However, herbivores are defined as animals that feed on plants or algae, not fungi. Animals that feed primarily on fungi are known as fungivores. Therefore, while the first statement accurately describes a major dietary group, the second statement incorrectly defines the food source for herbivores, making only the first part of the pair factually correct.

284. (B) A forest with one large tree supporting many insects.
A pyramid of numbers shows the total count of individuals at each trophic level. In a forest, a single massive tree (the producer) can provide food and habitat for thousands of individual herbivorous insects. In this case, the base of the pyramid consists of just one individual, while the next level has thousands, resulting in an inverted shape. This demonstrates how biomass and energy can be concentrated in a few large individuals at the lower levels.

285. (C) The Banni grasslands of Gujarat
The Banni grasslands, located in the Kutch district of Gujarat, are one of the largest and most important grassland ecosystems in India. They are characterized by a unique landscape of grasses and halophytes adapted to seasonal flooding and salinity. These grasslands support diverse

4. Integration of Genetics and Selection

Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3

20. A small group of individuals colonizes a new island, and the subsequent population has a different gene frequency than the original population. This phenomenon is known as:
(A) The bottleneck effect
(B) Natural selection
(C) Gene flow
(D) The founder effect

21. Which of the following is an example of social communication in animals?
(A) A bird building a nest.
(B) A spider spinning a web.
(C) A bee performing a waggle dance.
(D) A chameleon changing its skin color to camouflage.

22. The Modern Synthetic Theory is also known as:
(A) Neo-Lamarckism
(B) Neo-Darwinism
(C) Catastrophism
(D) Pangenesis

23. Which concept explains that an individual might perform a selfless act because it benefits its genetic relatives, thereby increasing the inclusive fitness?
(A) Altruism
(B) Territoriality
(C) Parental care
(D) Kin selection

24. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Genetic drift has a more significant impact on small populations than on large ones.
Reason (R): Random fluctuations in allele frequencies are more likely to lead to the fixation or loss of an allele in a small gene pool.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

25. The defense of a physical space against encroachment by other individuals, usually of the same species, is known as:
(A) Altruism
(B) Social communication
(C) Territoriality
(D) Speciation

26. Which of the following is NOT an assumption of the Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium?
(A) Small population size
(B) No mutation
(C) Random mating
(D) No gene flow

27. The evolution of prokaryotes into eukaryotes is thought to have involved a process where smaller prokaryotic cells were engulfed by larger ones. This concept is known as:
(A) Abiogenesis
(B) Pangenesis
(C) Exogenesis
(D) Endosymbiosis

28. The Paleozoic, Mesozoic, and Cenozoic are all examples of which unit in the evolutionary time scale?
(A) Epochs
(B) Eras
(C) Periods
(D) Eons

29. Identify the correct statement about the evolution of Homo sapiens.
(A) Homo sapiens evolved directly from chimpanzees.
(B) The evolution of Homo sapiens followed a single, linear path without branching.
(C) Bipedalism was a her evolutionary adaptation in the human lineage.
(D) Large brain size evolved before upright posture in human ancestors.

30. The Ghughwa Fossil National Park, located in Madhya Pradesh, is particularly known for its collection of:

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

promoting a balanced and wise use of the Earth's natural resources and ecosystems.

294. (B) Abiotic-abiotic interaction
The formation of soil through the breakdown of rocks by water is an interaction between two non-living, abiotic components of the environment. Physical and chemical weathering by water gradually dissolves minerals and breaks rocks into smaller particles. Because this process occurs between two physical elements without any direct involvement from living organisms, it is a perfect example of an abiotic-abiotic interaction that shapes the physical landscape and provides the foundation for future biological growth.

295. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
An age-structure pyramid with a large base shows that a large part of the population is currently young and hasn't started reproducing yet. As these pre-reproductive individuals grow older and enter their reproductive years, they will naturally increase the total number of births in the population. This demographic shift is why a young population has such a high potential for rapid future growth, a key concept for understanding population trends and sustainability.

296. (A) An ecosystem
An ecosystem is the basic unit of nature where all the different populations of living organisms (the community) interact with their non-living physical and chemical environment. This includes the flow of energy from the sun and the cycling of essential nutrients through the soil, water, and air. By studying an ecosystem, scientists can understand how all the various biological and physical parts work together as a single, self-regulating, and self-sustaining functional system.

297. (B) Nitrogen Fixation → Nitrification → Denitrification
The nitrogen cycle follows a logical sequence to move nitrogen through the environment. First, nitrogen fixation converts atmospheric nitrogen gas into ammonia that plants can use. Next, nitrification turns that ammonia into nitrites and then nitrates, which are easily absorbed by roots. Finally, denitrification converts nitrates back into nitrogen gas, releasing it back into the atmosphere. This circular path ensures that nitrogen is continuously reused and balanced between the Earth's surface and the air.

298. (A) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
Biosphere reserves are a major form of in-situ conservation, while botanical gardens are a classic example of ex-situ conservation outside the natural habitat. Project Tiger is a focused, species-specific conservation program, and Bandhavgarh is a well-known national park located in Madhya Pradesh. Matching these examples with their correct categories helps to clarify the different strategies and protected areas used in India to protect its diverse natural heritage and endangered wildlife.

299. (D) Interspecific Competition
When individuals of two different species, such as a lion and a hyena, fight over a shared resource like food, it is an example of interspecific competition. Both species have overlapping niches and are struggling for the same limited nutrient source. This direct and often aggressive interaction is a mutually negative relationship because both animals expend significant energy and risk injury, which can reduce their overall fitness and survival in the shared ecosystem.

300. (C) Umbrella species concept
The umbrella species concept is a strategic approach to conservation where protecting one high-profile species with large habitat needs also safeguards many other species in the same area. By preserving the vast forests required for a top predator like the tiger, conservationists are automatically protecting the entire ecological community of plants, insects, birds, and smaller mammals. This method is an efficient way to achieve broad, ecosystem-level protection by focusing on a single, wide-ranging "umbrella" species.

NODIA
www.nodia.in

269. (C) Madhya Pradesh
The Panna Biosphere Reserve is located in the Panna and Chhatarpur districts of Madhya Pradesh. It encompasses the Panna National Park and is situated along the Ken River in the Vindhyan mountain range. The reserve is famous for its diverse wildlife, including tigers, and its unique physical landscape of deep gorges and waterfalls. Its designation as a biosphere reserve highlights its importance for both biodiversity conservation and regional environmental management.

270. (D) Population
A population is a group of individuals belonging to the same species that live in the same geographic area at the same time. These individuals are capable of interbreeding and interacting with each other. Population ecology studies how the size and composition of these groups change over time due to births, deaths, and migration. This level of biological organization is the basic unit that interacts with the environment to form communities and ecosystems.

271. (A) A J-shaped growth curve
A population that grows according to its maximum reproductive potential without any environmental resistance, such as limited food or space, will exhibit exponential growth. This results in a J-shaped curve, where the population size increases slowly at first and then accelerates rapidly over time. While this type of unchecked growth is usually temporary in nature, it shows what a species can achieve when all its nutritional and physical needs are perfectly met.

272. (B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
It is true that small, isolated populations are more vulnerable to extinction due to genetic drift and chance events. It is also true that metapopulation dynamics can help a species persist in fragmented areas. However, the presence of these dynamics does not explain why the isolated populations are vulnerable; rather, it describes a mechanism that can help the species survive despite that vulnerability. Both statements are factually correct but have different ecological focuses.

273. (B) Type II survivorship curve
A Type II survivorship curve is a straight line on a graph of survival versus age, indicating that the probability of dying is the same at any stage of life. If an insect is just as likely to be eaten by a bird when it is a larva as when it is a mature adult, it follows this pattern. This constant mortality rate is typical of species that face high predation or consistent environmental hazards throughout their entire life cycle.

274. (A) Habitat
A habitat is the specific physical place or environment where an organism naturally lives and grows. It provides all the necessary abiotic and biotic conditions, such as food, water, shelter, and suitable climate, that a species needs to survive and reproduce. While a "niche" describes the organism's role and interactions, the habitat is the actual location, like a forest, a pond, or a desert, where the organism can be found in nature.

275. (C) Mutualism
The interaction between bees and flowering plants is a quintessential example of mutualism because both species derive a significant benefit. The bee gains high-energy food in the form of nectar and protein-rich pollen, while the flower achieves successful pollination, which is essential for its reproduction. This relationship is a fundamental driver of terrestrial biodiversity and supports the productivity of many natural ecosystems and agricultural crops around the world.

276. (D) Herbivores
In an ecological food web, secondary consumers are carnivores that obtain their energy by eating primary consumers. Since primary consumers are herbivores that feed directly on plants, the secondary consumers are the third trophic level. By consuming the herbivores, these predators transfer energy up the chain. For example, a snake (secondary consumer) eating a grasshopper (primary consumer/herbivore) illustrates this trophic relationship and the flow of energy through the system.

277. (C) Carbon
Burning fossil fuels, such as coal, oil, and gas, releases large amounts of stored carbon into

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Simple prokaryotic cells could evolve into complex eukaryotic cells.
(C) Organic molecules could form under simulated early Earth conditions.
(D) The Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium is consistently maintained in nature.

10. Consider the following statements about evolutionary processes:
Statement I: Macroevolution deals with evolutionary changes above the species level.
Statement II: Mega evolution refers to the origin of major new designs for living, like the evolution of limbs.
Statement III: Microevolution cannot lead to macroevolution over long periods.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

11. Which term describes the evolutionary process that leads to the formation of new and distinct species?
(A) Genetic drift
(B) Gene flow
(C) Microevolution
(D) Speciation

12. The emergence of amphibians from fish, representing a major new adaptive form, is an example of:
(A) Microevolution
(B) Macroevolution
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Gene frequency fluctuation

13. Arrange the following geological time units in descending order of duration, from longest to shortest.
(A) I, II, III
(B) II, III, I
(C) III, II, I
(D) III, I, II

14. The behavior of a honeybee stinging an intruder to protect the hive and dying in the process is a classic example of:
(A) Territoriality
(B) Social communication
(C) Parental care
(D) Altruism

15. What was the primitive atmosphere hypothesized by Oparin and Haldane likely lacking?
(A) Free oxygen
(B) Methane
(C) Ammonia
(D) Water vapor

16. Which of the following is NOT a core component of Darwin's theory of natural selection?
(A) Variation
(B) Inheritance of acquired characteristics
(C) Inheritance
(D) Differential survival and reproduction

NODIA

17. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The Miller-Urey experiment used a mixture of methane, ammonia, hydrogen, and water vapor to simulate Earth's early atmosphere.
Statement II: The experiment successfully synthesized complex proteins and nucleic acids.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

18. What does the term "gene frequency" refer to in population genetics?
(A) The proportion of a specific allele within a population.
(B) The rate at which new genes are formed by mutation.
(C) The total number of genes in a population.
(D) The physical location of a gene on a chromosome.

19. Match the evolutionary concepts in List I with the associated ideas in List II.
List I: (Evolutionary Concept)
P. Lamarckism
Q. Darwinism
R. Modern Synthetic Theory
S. Miller's Experiment
List II: (Associated Idea)
1. Natural Selection
2. Abiogenesis Simulation
3. Inheritance of Acquired Traits

CHAPTER 10
Evolution and Behaviour

1. Which theory proposed that traits acquired during an organism's lifetime could be passed on to its offspring?
(A) Darwinism
(B) Lamarckism
(C) Modern Synthetic Theory
(D) Oparin-Haldane concept

2. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The Modern Synthetic Theory of evolution integrates Darwinian natural selection with Mendelian genetics.
Statement II: The Oparin-Haldane concept is primarily concerned with the mechanisms of speciation.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

3. Who is primarily credited with the theory of evolution by natural selection?
(A) Jean-Baptiste Lamarck
(B) Gregor Mendel
(C) Charles Darwin
(D) Stanley Miller

4. Which of the following best defines microevolution?
(A) The evolution of new species over geological time.
(B) The emergence of major new evolutionary groups, such as phyla.
(C) The complete extinction of a lineage without any descendants.
(D) Changes in allele frequencies within a population over generations.

5. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): According to Lamarck, the long neck of a giraffe evolved because its ancestors stretched their necks to reach higher leaves.
Reason (R): Lamarck's theory is based on the principle of inheritance of acquired characteristics.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

6. A population of moths changes from predominantly light-colored to dark-colored over several generations due to industrial pollution darkening the tree barks. This is a classic example of:
(A) Macroevolution
(B) Natural selection in action
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Lamarckian inheritance

7. The Oparin-Haldane concept is primarily concerned with which of the following?
(A) The mechanism of natural selection.
(B) The laws of population genetics.
(C) The evolution of Homo sapiens.
(D) The chemical origin of life.

8. Identify the incorrect statement regarding Darwin's theory of evolution.
(A) It posits that individuals can evolve during their own lifetime.
(B) It emphasizes the concept of "survival of the fittest".
(C) It includes the idea of variation among individuals in a population.
(D) It suggests that competition for resources is a key driver of evolution.

9. Stanley Miller's experiment was significant because it demonstrated that:
(A) Biological life can be created in a laboratory from non-living matter.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(A) Dinosaur skeletons
(B) Marine invertebrate fossils
(C) Early hominid remains
(D) Plant fossils dating back millions of years

31. Which of the following defines parental care in an ethological context?
(A) Parental investment that increases the survival probability of offspring.
(B) The act of defending a physical territory for complex mating purposes.
(C) The process of forming new species through geographic isolation.
(D) Communication between species using complex and specific chemical signals.

32. The Hardy-Weinberg equation is represented as $p^2 + 2pq + q^2 = 1$. What does the term '2pq' represent?
(A) The frequency of the homozygous dominant genotype.
(B) The frequency of the heterozygous genotype.
(C) The frequency of the homozygous recessive genotype.
(D) The frequency of the dominant allele.

33. Which of the following statements about evolutionary processes is incorrect?
(A) Genetic drift is a random process.
(B) Gene flow always increases the genetic differences between populations.
(C) Natural selection is a non-random process.
(D) Mutation is the ultimate source of new genetic variation.

34. A zookeeper notices that the alpha male wolf in a pack is the only one that mates with the females, while other males assist in hunting and protecting the territory. This behavior can be best explained by:
(A) A social hierarchy and reproductive strategy
(B) Lamarck's theory of use and disuse
(C) The process of allopatric speciation
(D) A direct example of Miller's experiment

35. Match the terms in List I with their definitions in List II.
List I: (Term)
P. Gene Frequency
Q. Genetic Drift
R. Speciation
S. Kin Selection
List II: (Definition)
1. Formation of new species
2. Random change in allele frequencies
3. Altruism directed towards relatives
4. Proportion of an allele in a population
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
(C) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-3, S-1

NODIA

36. The concept of "use and disuse" of organs is a central pillar of which evolutionary theory?
(A) Darwinism
(B) Modern Synthetic Theory
(C) Hardy-Weinberg Principle
(D) Lamarckism

37. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Mega evolution describes the origin and diversification of major new forms of life, such as the emergence of mammals.
Statement II: Microevolutionary changes, when accumulated over vast stretches of time, can result in macroevolution.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

38. The Jurassic and Cretaceous are examples of which unit in the evolutionary time scale?
(A) Eras
(B) Periods
(C) Epochs
(D) Eons

39. In the context of the origin of life, what was the primary significance of the evolution of prokaryotes?
(A) They were the first organisms to have a true nucleus.
(B) They were the first organisms to perform sexual reproduction.
(C) They were the first multicellular organisms.
(D) They were the first forms of life to appear on Earth.

(A) The rate of genetic mutations in a population.
(B) The formula for calculating gene frequency.
(C) The energy requirements for abiogenesis.
(D) The conditions under which altruistic behavior is favored by natural selection.

63. The evolution of flight in birds, bats, and insects is an example of a major evolutionary innovation, which can be categorized as:
(A) Mega evolution
(B) Microevolution
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Gene flow

64. Match the geological eras in List I with their characteristic features in List II.
List I: (Geological Era)
P. Paleozoic
Q. Mesozoic
R. Cenozoic
S. Precambrian
List II: (Characteristic Feature)
1. Age of Mammals
2. Age of Dinosaurs
3. Origin of most animal phyla (Cambrian Explosion)
4. Origin of life and prokaryotes
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

65. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The evolution of Homo sapiens is characterized by a consistent increase in brain size and complexity.
Statement II: The development of tool use and culture played a significant role in human evolution.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

66. A wolf pack's howling, which can serve to assemble the pack and warn other packs to stay away, is a form of:
(A) Territoriality and social communication
(B) Altruism
(C) Parental care exclusively
(D) Genetic drift

67. Which of the following conditions is most likely to disrupt the Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium and cause evolution?
(A) A very large population size.
(B) The absence of mutations.
(C) Mating that is non-random.
(D) Lack of migration into or out of the population.

68. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The Oparin-Haldane hypothesis is also known as the "primordial soup" theory.
Reason (R): It postulates that life arose from a complex mixture of organic compounds in the early oceans of Earth.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

69. The endosymbiotic theory provides the most plausible explanation for the origin of which two eukaryotic organelles?
(A) Nucleus and ribosomes
(B) Endoplasmic reticulum and Golgi apparatus
(C) Mitochondria and chloroplasts
(D) Lysosomes and vacuoles

70. Consider the following statements about the causes of evolution:
Statement I: Mutation creates new alleles, providing the raw material for evolution.
Statement II: Gene flow can introduce new alleles into a population from another population.
Statement III: Natural selection sorts existing variation, leading to adaptation.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

(D) Population genetics

51. Any parental behavior, from gamete production to feeding young, that increases the fitness of the offspring is broadly termed:
(A) Altruism
(B) Kin Selection
(C) Parental Care
(D) Territoriality

52. The Modern Synthetic Theory views evolution as:
(A) The drive towards perfection in organisms.
(B) The sudden creation of new species.
(C) The inheritance of characteristics acquired through use or disuse.
(D) The change in allele frequencies in a population over time.

53. According to Darwinism, what is the primary mechanism driving evolution?
(A) Random chance
(B) A pre-determined goal
(C) Natural selection
(D) Catastrophic events

54. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Genetic drift is a deterministic process that predictably alters gene frequencies.
Statement II: Natural selection is a random process where survival is based purely on chance.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

55. In the Miller-Urey experiment, what was the purpose of the electrical sparks?
(A) To provide heat to the mixture.
(B) To create a magnetic field, simulating the Earth's core.
(C) To sterilize the apparatus and prevent contamination.
(D) To simulate lightning, providing energy for chemical reactions.

56. The evolution of the horse, showing a gradual change in size and tooth structure over millions of years, is an example of which scale of evolution?
(A) Macroevolution
(B) Microevolution
(C) Mega evolution
(D) Genetic drift

57. Which of the following is a key feature of eukaryotic cells that is absent in prokaryotic cells?
(A) Cell membrane
(B) Ribosomes
(C) Membrane-bound nucleus
(D) Genetic material (DNA)

58. Identify the correct pair.
(A) Oparin-Haldane concept - Chemical evolution of life.
(B) Allopatric speciation - Speciation without geographic isolation.
(C) Hardy-Weinberg Law - Describes the conditions for evolution.
(D) Lamarckism - Survival of the fittest.

59. Which of the following is NOT an example of parental care?
(A) A bird feeding its chicks.
(B) A fish guarding its nest of eggs.
(C) A mammal lactating to feed its young.
(D) Two male deer fighting over a mate.

60. The existence of fossil parks in Madhya Pradesh provides direct evidence for:
(A) The rate of genetic drift in modern populations.
(B) Past life forms and ancient ecosystems in the region.
(C) The mechanisms of altruism in social insects.
(D) The atmospheric conditions of early Earth.

61. The concept that evolution proceeds through the accumulation of small, gradual changes is central to:
(A) Lamarckism
(B) Catastrophism
(C) Darwinism
(D) Punctuated equilibrium

62. What does Hamilton's rule ($rB > C$) attempt to explain?

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

84. In the context of ethology, territoriality is often associated with:
(A) Increasing the risk of predation for the entire group.
(B) Promoting random gene flow between different populations.
(C) A complete lack of social communication.
(D) Reducing competition for resources like food, mates, and nesting sites.

85. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Genetic drift leads to adaptation.
Statement II: Natural selection leads to adaptation.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

86. The concept of "struggle for existence" was a key part of whose evolutionary theory?
(A) Stanley Miller
(B) Charles Darwin
(C) Jean-Baptiste Lamarck
(D) Aleksandr Oparin

87. The evolution of a new phylum would be considered:
(A) Microevolution
(B) Both micro- and macroevolution
(C) Neither micro- nor macroevolution
(D) Macroevolution

88. Which fossil park in Madhya Pradesh is renowned for preserving a comprehensive record of plant life from the Mesozoic era?
(A) Mandla Plant Fossils National Park
(B) Bandhavgarh Fossil Park
(C) Ghughwa Fossil National Park
(D) Satpura Fossil Reserve

89. A ground squirrel gives a loud alarm call when it spots a hawk, alerting other squirrels but drawing the hawk's attention to itself. This behavior is a prime example of:
(A) Territoriality
(B) Speciation
(C) Altruism
(D) The founder effect

90. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): For a population to be in Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium, its size must be infinitely large.
Reason (R): In a small population, random sampling error, or genetic drift, can cause significant changes in allele frequencies from one generation to the next.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

91. The speciation of cichlid fishes in a single African lake into hundreds of different species is a classic example of:
(A) Allopatric speciation
(B) The bottleneck effect
(C) A violation of Darwin's theory
(D) Sympatric speciation and adaptive radiation

92. Match the evolutionary forces in List I with their effects on populations in List II.
List I: (Evolutionary Force)
P. Natural Selection
Q. Genetic Drift
R. Gene Flow
S. Mutation
List II: (Effect on Population)
1. Introduces new alleles from another population
2. Creates new alleles
3. Non-random change in allele frequencies leading to adaptation
4. Random change in allele frequencies, especially in small populations
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1

93. The "inheritance of acquired characteristics" is most closely associated with which scientist?
(A) Darwin
(B) Wallace

NODIA

71. The study of animal behavior in natural contexts, focusing on the evolutionary basis of behavior, is known as:
(A) Psychology
(B) Paleontology
(C) Population Genetics
(D) Ethology

72. If the frequency of a recessive allele 'a' in a population is 0.3, what is the frequency of the dominant allele 'A' according to the Hardy-Weinberg principle?
(A) 0.7
(B) 0.3
(C) 0.49
(D) 0.9

73. The primary difference between Lamarck's and Darwin's theories of evolution lies in their proposed:
(A) Timeline for evolution
(B) Location where evolution occurs
(C) Mechanism for evolutionary change
(D) Final goal of evolution

74. A scientist studying changes in the coloration of a single species of fish in one lake over 20 years is most likely studying:
(A) Microevolution
(B) Mega evolution
(C) Macroevolution
(D) The Oparin-Haldane concept

75. Which statement best describes the evolution of Homo sapiens?
(A) A simple, linear progression from ape to modern human.
(B) An event that occurred simultaneously in different parts of the world.
(C) A process driven solely by genetic drift.
(D) A complex, branching tree with several co-existing hominid species.

76. The major contribution of the Modern Synthetic Theory was to:
(A) Disprove Darwin's theory of natural selection.
(B) Synthesize Darwinian selection with the principles of genetics.
(C) Reintroduce Lamarck's ideas into modern biology.
(D) Prove that life originated from extraterrestrial sources.

77. Which of the following is an example of a post-mating form of parental care?
(A) Elaborate courtship displays.
(B) Building a nest before laying eggs.
(C) Lactation in mammals.
(D) Guarding a territory to attract a mate.

78. The fact that many organisms share a common genetic code is strong evidence for:
(A) The Oparin-Haldane hypothesis.
(B) The theory of kin selection.
(C) The process of genetic drift.
(D) A common ancestor for all life.

79. Which of the following is NOT a necessary component for natural selection to occur?
(A) An intention or goal for perfection
(B) Heritable variation
(C) Competition for limited resources
(D) Differential reproductive success

80. A female bird choosing a mate based on the brightness of his plumage is an example of:
(A) Kin selection
(B) Social communication and sexual selection
(C) Allopatric speciation
(D) Genetic drift

81. The earliest life forms on Earth were likely:
(A) Multicellular eukaryotes
(B) Simple prokaryotes
(C) Complex plants
(D) Vertebrate animals

82. The Cenozoic Era is often referred to as the:
(A) Age of Mammals
(B) Age of Reptiles
(C) Age of Fishes
(D) Age of Invertebrates

83. Arrange the following hominids in the generally accepted chronological order of their appearance.
(A) I, II, III, IV
(B) III, I, IV, II
(C) II, IV, I, III
(D) II, I, IV, III

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

40. Consider the following statements about speciation:
Statement I: Allopatric speciation involves a geographic barrier separating populations.
Statement II: Sympatric speciation occurs within the same geographic area.
Statement III: Speciation is always a very slow and gradual process.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

41. A fire ravages a forest, killing a large, random portion of a beetle population. The surviving population's gene pool is significantly different from the original. This is a classic example of:
(A) The founder effect
(B) Kin selection
(C) The bottleneck effect
(D) Sympatric speciation

42. The Oparin-Haldane concept proposed that the early Earth had a/an _____ atmosphere that facilitated the formation of organic molecules.
(A) reducing
(B) oxidizing
(C) neutral
(D) inert

43. Which of the following is NOT a form of social communication in animals?
(A) A bird's mating song
(B) The release of pheromones by an ant
(C) The waggle dance of a honeybee
(D) The automatic process of digestion in a mammal

44. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The Modern Synthetic Theory of evolution provides a more complete explanation of evolution than Darwin's original theory.
Reason (R): It incorporates knowledge from genetics, paleontology, and population biology that was unavailable to Darwin.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

45. The principle of kin selection helps to explain the evolution of altruism by considering an organism's _____, which includes the reproductive success of its relatives.
(A) inclusive fitness
(B) absolute fitness
(C) individual fitness
(D) relative fitness

46. Which of the following pairs is incorrectly matched?
(A) Lamarckism - Inheritance of acquired characters
(B) Darwinism - Natural selection
(C) Hardy-Weinberg - Constant allele frequencies
(D) Oparin-Haldane - Panspermia

47. The Pleistocene and Holocene are examples of which unit in the evolutionary time scale?
(A) Epochs
(B) Eras
(C) Periods
(D) Eons

48. The evolution of different beak shapes in Darwin's finches on the Galapagos Islands is a classic example of:
(A) Convergent evolution
(B) Adaptive radiation leading to speciation
(C) Genetic drift in a large population
(D) Lamarckian inheritance

NODIA

49. Arrange the following events in the proposed timeline for the origin of life in chronological order.
(A) I, II, III, IV
(B) II, IV, I, III
(C) IV, II, I, III
(D) II, I, IV, III

50. The fossil parks in Madhya Pradesh primarily help in the study of which field?
(A) Paleobotany and Paleontology
(B) Ethology
(C) Paleoethnobotany

(C) Lamarck
(D) Mendel

94. The Oparin-Haldane hypothesis suggested that the energy for the synthesis of organic molecules on the primitive Earth came from all of the following sources EXCEPT:
(A) Lightning
(B) Ultraviolet radiation
(C) Volcanic heat
(D) Photosynthesis

95. The endosymbiotic theory suggests that chloroplasts in plant cells are descended from:
(A) Engulfed photosynthetic bacteria
(B) Engulfed archaea
(C) Folds in the cell membrane
(D) The cell's original nucleus

96. Which of the following is the most appropriate definition of ethology?
(A) The study of the chemical basis of life.
(B) The scientific study of animal behavior.
(C) The study of the distribution of species.
(D) The study of fossils and ancient life.

97. Consider the following statements about evolutionary thought:
Statement I: Lamarck proposed that evolution was goal-directed.
Statement II: Darwin proposed that evolution is a branching process, not a linear one.
Statement III: The Modern Synthetic Theory rejects the concept of natural selection.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

98. A population of 1000 individuals has 490 with genotype AA, 420 with genotype Aa, and 90 with genotype aa. What is the frequency of the allele 'a'?
(A) 0.30
(B) 0.09
(C) 0.42
(D) 0.70

99. The Mesozoic Era is known as the Age of Reptiles. Which periods does it comprise?
(A) Cambrian, Ordovician, Silurian
(B) Paleogene, Neogene, Quaternary
(C) Triassic, Jurassic, Cretaceous
(D) Permian, Carboniferous, Devonian

100. Pheromones are chemicals used in which type of animal interaction?
(A) Genetic drift
(B) Speciation
(C) Parental care only
(D) Social communication

101. The transition from aquatic fin to terrestrial limb is a major evolutionary event. This scale of change is best described as:
(A) Microevolution
(B) Mega evolution
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Allele frequency shift

102. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Territoriality reduces direct competition for resources among individuals.
Statement II: Parental care behaviors decrease the survival probability of offspring.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

103. If a population is in Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium, what can be concluded?
(A) The population is evolving rapidly.
(B) The population size is very small.
(C) The population is not evolving.
(D) There is intense natural selection.

104. The discovery of fossils of organisms like Australopithecus is crucial for understanding:
(A) The origin of life itself.
(B) The principles of population genetics.
(C) The behavior of modern social insects.
(D) The evolution of Homo sapiens.

105. A male peacock displaying his elaborate tail feathers to a female is an act related to:
(A) Food acquisition
(B) Territorial defense against predators
(C) Sexual selection and social communication
(D) Altruistic behavior towards kin

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

106. The fossil parks of Madhya Pradesh offer a window into the paleoflora and geology of which ancient supercontinent?
(A) Laurasia
(B) Gondwana
(C) Pangaea
(D) Rodinia

107. Which concept is a cornerstone of the Modern Synthetic Theory but was absent in Darwin's original theory?
(A) The concept of natural selection.
(B) The idea of a common ancestor.
(C) The observation of variation in populations.
(D) The understanding of genes and inheritance.

108. Which of the following is NOT considered a cause of genetic drift?
(A) Natural selection
(B) Founder effect
(C) Bottleneck effect
(D) Random mortality in a small population

109. The Oparin-Haldane hypothesis was experimentally tested by:
(A) Charles Darwin and Alfred Wallace
(B) Gregor Mendel
(C) Stanley Miller and Harold Urey
(D) James Watson and Francis Crick

110. Arrange the taxonomic ranks of the geological time scale from largest to smallest.
(A) Period → Era → Epoch
(B) Era → Period → Epoch
(C) Epoch → Period → Era
(D) Era → Epoch → Period

111. The evolution from single-celled prokaryotes to single-celled eukaryotes was a major step because:
(A) Eukaryotes can reproduce much faster than prokaryotes.
(B) Eukaryotic cells are simpler and require less energy.
(C) It was the first instance of life on Earth.
(D) It allowed for greater structural complexity and compartmentalization.

112. "Survival of the fittest" is a phrase that summarizes the concept of:
(A) Lamarckian evolution
(B) Natural selection
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Speciation

113. An organism's fitness, in an evolutionary sense, is best measured by its:
(A) Physical strength and speed.
(B) Lifespan.
(C) Number of surviving offspring.
(D) Ability to acquire resources.

114. The waggle dance of a honeybee communicates which of the following information to its hive-mates?
(A) The presence of a predator.
(B) The queen bee's reproductive status.
(C) The need to defend the hive.
(D) The direction and distance to a food source.

NODIA

115. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Speciation is the evolutionary process by which new biological species arise.
Reason (R): For speciation to occur, gene flow between populations must be interrupted.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

116. The Cenozoic, Mesozoic, and Paleozoic are units of time known as:
(A) Periods
(B) Eras
(C) Epochs
(D) Eons

117. Identify the incorrect statement regarding the Hardy-Weinberg law.
(A) It provides a baseline to test for evolutionary change.
(B) It assumes that all individuals have equal chances of survival and reproduction.
(C) It is a mathematical model for a non-evolving population.
(D) It requires the population to be small and isolated.

118. Which of the following is the most direct form of parental care?
(A) A male bird singing to attract a female.
(B) A male lion defending a territory.
(C) A female kangaroo carrying a joey in her pouch.
(D) A bee collecting nectar for the hive.

119. Match the scientists in List I with their associated concepts in List II.
List I: (Scientist)
P. J.B.S. Haldane
Q. Charles Darwin
R. Jean-Baptiste Lamarck
S. Stanley Miller
List II: (Associated Concept)
1. Natural Selection
2. Use and Disuse
3. Primordial Soup Hypothesis
4. Experimental test of abiogenesis
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
(B) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(D) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3

120. The appearance of drug-resistant bacteria is a contemporary example of:
(A) Lamarckian evolution
(B) Natural selection
(C) The founder effect
(D) Macroevolution

121. The study of fossils is called:
(A) Ethology
(B) Genetics
(C) Paleontology
(D) Ecology

122. Which of the following is a characteristic of prokaryotic cells?
(A) Presence of a nucleus
(B) A single, circular chromosome
(C) Presence of mitochondria
(D) Multiple, linear chromosomes

123. The Modern Synthetic Theory incorporates all of the following EXCEPT:
(A) Darwinian natural selection
(B) Mendelian principles of heredity
(C) Data from population genetics
(D) The inheritance of acquired traits

124. Which of the following is the best example of a pre-mating isolating mechanism that leads to speciation?
(A) Hybrid offspring are sterile.
(B) Two species have different courtship rituals.
(C) Sperm of one species cannot fertilize the egg of another.
(D) Hybrid embryos do not develop properly.

125. Which statement accurately describes kin selection?
(A) It describes the random fluctuation of gene frequencies.
(B) It is the selection of a mate based on physical characteristics.
(C) It is a form of natural selection where individuals help their close relatives, even at a cost to themselves.
(D) It is the process by which new species arise.

126. A species of plant on an island is unable to reproduce with a closely related species on the mainland due to differences in flowering time. This is an example of what kind of speciation?
(A) Sympatric speciation driven by habitat isolation.
(B) Allopatric speciation driven by temporal isolation.
(C) Allopatric speciation driven by mechanical isolation.
(D) Sympatric speciation driven by gametic isolation.

127. Which of the following geological periods is part of the Paleozoic Era?
(A) Jurassic
(B) Quaternary
(C) Cambrian
(D) Triassic

128. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The fossils found in the Ghughwa National Park in Madhya Pradesh are primarily of large dinosaurs.
Statement II: The park is famous for its well-preserved fossils of ancient plants and trees, providing insights into the Gondwana supercontinent's flora.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

129. What is the ultimate source of all genetic variation?
(A) Natural selection
(B) Genetic drift
(C) Mutation
(D) Gene flow

130. The concept of a "primeval soup" of organic molecules in the early oceans was proposed by:
(A) Darwin and Wallace
(B) Miller and Urey
(C) Oparin and Haldane
(D) Watson and Crick

131. The evolution of bipedalism in the hominid lineage is a significant event studied in the context of:
(A) The evolution of Homo sapiens
(B) The origin of prokaryotes
(C) The Hardy-Weinberg law
(D) Ethology of social insects

132. Which of the following situations describes the bottleneck effect?
(A) A few individuals from a large population colonize a new area.
(B) A population undergoes a drastic reduction in size due to a catastrophic event.
(C) Individuals migrate from one population to another, introducing new alleles.
(D) Females choose mates based on specific traits, altering allele frequencies.

133. Consider the following statements about altruism and kin selection:
Statement I: Kin selection provides an evolutionary explanation for altruistic behavior among relatives.
Statement II: Hamilton's rule ($rB > C$) quantifies the conditions under which an altruistic gene can spread.
Statement III: Altruism can only evolve between parents and their direct offspring.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

134. Darwin's observation of finches on the Galápagos Islands was significant because it showed:
(A) The principles of Lamarckian inheritance.
(B) That species are fixed and unchanging.
(C) The process of genetic drift in action.
(D) Variation and adaptation to different environments.

135. The evolutionary time scale is primarily constructed using evidence from:
(A) Radiometric dating of rocks and the fossil record.
(B) Population genetics and mathematical models.
(C) Comparative ethology and animal behavior.
(D) Miller-Urey type experiments.

136. Which of the following represents microevolution?
(A) The emergence of mammals after the extinction of dinosaurs.
(B) An increase in the frequency of a gene for pesticide resistance in an insect population.
(C) The origin of flight in birds.
(D) The diversification of all animal phyla during the Cambrian explosion.

137. The marking of a territory with urine or scent glands by a mammal is an example of:
(A) Altruism
(B) Parental care
(C) Social communication for territoriality
(D) Genetic drift

138. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The theory of Modern Synthesis is considered the current paradigm of evolutionary biology.
Reason (R): It successfully reconciled Darwin's theory of natural selection with the principles of genetic inheritance.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.

NODIA

(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

139. The evolution of the first eukaryotic cells from prokaryotic ancestors is a key event in the history of life. This represents a transition from:
(A) Unicellular to multicellular life
(B) Simple cell structure to complex, compartmentalized structure
(C) Autotrophic to heterotrophic nutrition
(D) Asexual to purely sexual reproduction

140. In Hardy-Weinberg terms ($p^2 + 2pq + q^2 = 1$), if the frequency of the homozygous recessive genotype (q^2) is 0.04, what is the frequency of the recessive allele (q)?
(A) 0.02
(B) 0.2
(C) 0.04
(D) 0.4

141. The protection of eggs in a nest by a bird is a clear example of:
(A) Kin selection
(B) Parental care
(C) Social communication
(D) Territoriality

142. The difference between microevolution, macroevolution, and mega evolution is primarily one of:
(A) Mechanism
(B) Time and scale
(C) Geographic location
(D) Type of organism

143. Which of the following is a primary focus of study at the fossil parks in Madhya Pradesh?
(A) The behavior of early hominids
(B) The genetics of ancient populations
(C) The anatomy of Mesozoic dinosaurs
(D) The fossil record of ancient plant life

144. According to Darwin, the variations that are important for evolution are those that:
(A) Are acquired during an individual's lifetime.
(B) Make the organism more complex.
(C) Occur only in small populations.
(D) Are heritable and affect survival and reproduction.

145. Arrange the following major evolutionary events in chronological order, from earliest to most recent.
(A) II, IV, III, I
(B) IV, II, I, III
(C) II, III, IV, I
(D) I, III, II, IV

146. A cricket population is split into two by the formation of a new river. Over time, the two populations evolve into distinct species that can no longer interbreed. This is an example of:
(A) Sympatric speciation
(B) Allopatric speciation
(C) The founder effect
(D) Parapatric speciation

147. The statement "Ontogeny recapitulates phylogeny," though now largely discredited in its simple form, reflects an early idea linking:
(A) Genetics and evolution
(B) Behavior and environment
(C) Individual development and evolutionary history
(D) Fossils and geology

NODIA

148. Which of these is an example of chemical social communication?
(A) A dog barking
(B) An ant leaving a pheromone trail
(C) A bird singing a complex song
(D) A firefly flashing its light

149. Match the ethological concepts in List I with the examples in List II.
List I: (Ethological Concept)
P. Altruism
Q. Territoriality
R. Social Communication
S. Parental Care
List II: (Example)
1. A robin chasing other robins from its nesting area
2. A worker bee foraging for the hive
3. A cat nursing its kittens
4. A dog baring its teeth as a warning
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
(C) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1

212. The discovery of Tiktaalik, a fossil with features of both fish and amphibians, is significant because it represents:
(A) A transitional fossil
(B) A living fossil
(C) The first mammal
(D) A case of convergent evolution

213. A male stickleback fish attacking another male that enters its territory, but not a female, is an example of:
(A) Altruism and parental care
(B) Territoriality and social communication (stimulus recognition)
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Speciation in progress

214. Which of the following is a key component of the Modern Synthetic Theory of evolution?
(A) The idea that acquired characteristics are inherited.
(B) The role of population as the unit of evolution.
(C) The concept of a life force driving organisms towards perfection.
(D) The denial of natural selection as an evolutionary force.

215. Which of the following is required for sympatric speciation to occur?
(A) A geographic barrier
(B) The emergence of a reproductive barrier within a population
(C) A catastrophic event that reduces population size
(D) Complete cessation of mutation

216. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The bones of a bat's wing and a human's arm are homologous structures.
Statement II: Homologous structures suggest a shared ancestry.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

217. The geological era we are currently in is the:
(A) Paleozoic
(B) Mesozoic
(C) Cenozoic
(D) Precambrian

218. The Ghughwa Fossil Park in Madhya Pradesh is significant for paleontological studies because it contains:
(A) Fossilized remains of some of the earliest hominids found in the region.
(B) A complete and articulated skeleton of a Tyrannosaurus rex predator.
(C) Rich collections of fossilized plants and fruits from the late Cretaceous.
(D) Marine invertebrate fossils dating back to the Cambrian explosion event.

219. Which of the following describes an act of altruism?
(A) A lion killing the cubs of a rival male.
(B) A worker bee dying after stinging a predator to defend the hive.
(C) A male peacock displaying its tail to a female.
(D) A cheetah hunting a gazelle.

220. Which of the following evolutionary scenarios is correctly matched with the concept?
(A) A hurricane reduces a large, diverse population of birds to a few individuals - Founder Effect
(B) A few seeds from a mainland plant are carried to an island and start a new population - Bottleneck Effect
(C) In a polluted environment, dark-colored moths become more common than light-colored moths - Natural Selection
(D) The exchange of genes between two adjacent populations of squirrels - Genetic Drift

221. The "struggle for existence" in Darwin's theory refers to:
(A) Physical fights between all individuals.
(B) The competition among organisms for limited resources.
(C) The effort an organism makes to change its own traits.
(D) A metaphysical battle against nature.

222. The evolution of new body plans, such as the development of a segmented body, would be classified as:
(A) Microevolution

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

161. Darwin's theory of evolution by natural selection was independently and simultaneously conceived by:
(A) Jean-Baptiste Lamarck
(B) Alfred Russel Wallace
(C) Gregor Mendel
(D) Thomas Malthus

162. The diversification of mammals into many different forms (e.g., bats, whales, primates) after the extinction of the dinosaurs is a classic example of:
(A) Microevolution
(B) Adaptive radiation on a macroevolutionary scale
(C) Genetic drift
(D) The founder effect

163. The primary value of the fossils found in the Ghughwa National Park, Madhya Pradesh, is for the field of:
(A) Paleoanthropology
(B) Marine paleontology
(C) Paleobotany
(D) Vertebrate paleontology

164. Consider the following statements about evolutionary mechanisms:
Statement I: Natural selection is the only mechanism that consistently leads to adaptive evolution.
Statement II: Genetic drift can cause harmful alleles to become fixed in a population.
Statement III: Gene flow can either increase or decrease the fitness of a population.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

165. In Hamilton's rule, $rB > C$, what does the 'r' represent?
(A) The reproductive rate of the individual.
(B) The risk to the altruist.
(C) The coefficient of relatedness between the actor and the recipient.
(D) The random chance of the behavior occurring.

166. A zookeeper wants to establish a new population of a rare antelope in a different zoo. To maximize genetic diversity and avoid the founder effect, she should select:
(A) A small number of individuals, all closely related.
(B) A large number of genetically diverse individuals from the original population.
(C) Only the two strongest males and two strongest females.
(D) Individuals from a completely different species to encourage hybridization.

NODIA

167. Identify the incorrect pair regarding the evolutionary time scale.
(A) Era - Cenozoic
(B) Period - Jurassic
(C) Epoch - Cambrian
(D) Period - Cretaceous

168. The evolution of different species of honeycreepers on the Hawaiian islands, each with a specialized beak for a different food source, is an example of:
(A) The bottleneck effect
(B) Adaptive radiation
(C) Convergent evolution
(D) Punctuated equilibrium

169. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Lamarck believed that evolutionary change happened within an individual's lifetime.
Statement II: Darwin believed that evolutionary change happened in populations across generations.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

170. A fight between two male lions over access to a pride of females is a direct expression of:
(A) Kin selection
(B) Intraspecific competition for mating rights

150. Genetic drift is considered a non-adaptive mechanism of evolution because:
(A) It always leads to beneficial traits.
(B) It results from differential reproductive success based on traits.
(C) The allele frequency changes it causes are random and not necessarily advantageous.
(D) It only occurs in the complete absence of mutation.

151. Which theory placed a strong emphasis on an organism's "inner want" or "need" as a driving force for change?
(A) Darwinism
(B) Modern Synthetic Theory
(C) Hardy-Weinberg Principle
(D) Lamarckism

152. The appearance of the first land plants would be considered an event within the scope of:
(A) Microevolution
(B) Macroevolution
(C) Population genetics only
(D) Ethology

153. What was the critical product formed in the Miller-Urey experiment that supported the Oparin-Haldane hypothesis?
(A) Living prokaryotic cells
(B) Amino acids
(C) Complex DNA molecules
(D) Photosynthetic pigments

154. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The endosymbiotic theory proposes that eukaryotic cells evolved from symbiotic relationships between different prokaryotic cells.
Statement II: Evidence for this theory includes the fact that mitochondria and chloroplasts have their own DNA and ribosomes, similar to those of prokaryotes.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

155. The fossil record showing a succession from Australopithecus to Homo habilis, Homo erectus, and finally Homo sapiens provides strong evidence for:
(A) The fixity of species
(B) Human evolution
(C) The Oparin-Haldane concept
(D) The mechanism of kin selection

156. The Holocene is the current geological:
(A) Era
(B) Period
(C) Epoch
(D) Eon

157. Which of the following is NOT a condition required for Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium?
(A) Random mating
(B) No mutation
(C) No natural selection
(D) Gene flow between populations

158. If a parent bird fakes a broken wing to lure a predator away from its nest, this behavior is a form of:
(A) Altruism
(B) Territoriality
(C) Parental care
(D) Speciation

159. Which of the following scenarios best illustrates the concept of gene flow?
(A) A forest fire kills most of the pine trees in a specific area.
(B) Pollen from one population of flowers is carried by wind to another population.
(C) A mutation for red eye color appears in a population of fruit flies.
(D) Female peahens prefer to mate with peacocks that have larger tails.

160. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Vampire bats will share blood meals with other bats in their roost that have failed to feed, even if they are not related.
Reason (R): This is an example of reciprocal altruism, where an act is performed with the expectation that the favor will be returned in the future.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Lamarck
(C) Oparin and Haldane
(D) Mendel

182. A key piece of evidence for the evolution of prokaryotes into eukaryotes is the presence of a double membrane in:
(A) Lysosomes
(B) The nucleus
(C) Mitochondria and chloroplasts
(D) Ribosomes

183. Which of the following is NOT a type of animal communication?
(A) Visual (e.g., body posture)
(B) Auditory (e.g., calls)
(C) Chemical (e.g., pheromones)
(D) Nutritional (e.g., digestion)

184. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Small, isolated island populations are often sites of rapid speciation.
Reason (R): They are susceptible to the founder effect, genetic drift, and unique selective pressures, leading to divergence from mainland populations.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

185. The Paleozoic era ended with the largest mass extinction event in Earth's history, known as the:
(A) Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction
(B) Permian-Triassic extinction
(C) Ordovician-Silurian extinction
(D) Late Devonian extinction

186. Which of the following would provide the strongest selective pressure for the evolution of parental care?
(A) An environment with abundant food and no predators.
(B) Producing a very large number of offspring with low individual investment.
(C) A harsh environment with high predation rates and few resources.
(D) A species with a very short lifespan.

187. The term "gene pool" refers to:
(A) All the genes in a single individual.
(B) The total of all alleles for all genes in a population.
(C) The location of a specific gene on a chromosome.
(D) The genes that are actively being expressed in a cell.

188. Which statement provides the best contrast between Darwinism and Lamarckism?
(A) Darwinism proposes gradual change, while Lamarckism proposes sudden change.
(B) In Darwinism, variation arises randomly; in Lamarckism, variation is directed by need.
(C) Darwinism applies to animals, while Lamarckism applies to plants.
(D) Darwinism is a theory of evolution, while Lamarckism is a theory of genetics.

NODIA

189. The Cambrian Explosion, a period of rapid diversification of animal life, occurred at the beginning of which era?
(A) Cenozoic
(B) Mesozoic
(C) Paleozoic
(D) Precambrian

190. Consider the following statements about human evolution:
Statement I: Bipedalism (walking on two legs) preceded the evolution of a very large brain.
Statement II: Several different hominid species coexisted at various times in the past.
Statement III: The genus Homo originated in Asia.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

191. If a beaver builds a dam that creates a pond, providing a habitat for itself and other species, this action is an example of:
(A) Niche construction
(B) Altruism
(C) Genetic drift

235. The study of the fossilized remains of ancient plants, like those found in Madhya Pradesh, is called:
(A) Paleontology
(B) Paleobotany
(C) Paleozoology
(D) Paleoecology

236. The geological time scale divides Earth's history into units based on:
(A) Major geological and biological events.
(B) Astronomical cycles.
(C) Human historical records.
(D) The half-life of carbon-14 only.

237. The scientific name for modern humans is:
(A) Homo erectus
(B) Homo habilis
(C) Homo sapiens
(D) Homo neanderthalensis

238. What is the sum of all allele frequencies for a particular gene in a population?
(A) 0
(B) 1
(C) 100
(D) It varies depending on the population size.

239. A random, non-directional change in allele frequencies from one generation to the next is known as:
(A) Natural selection
(B) Gene flow
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Mutation

240. The process by which reproductive isolation evolves between populations is a key component of:
(A) Altruism
(B) Speciation
(C) Parental care
(D) Kin selection

241. An action that benefits another individual at a cost to the actor is defined as:
(A) Territoriality
(B) Altruism
(C) Social communication
(D) Parental care

242. The theory that altruism evolves because it benefits relatives is called:
(A) Group selection
(B) Kin selection
(C) Sexual selection
(D) Individual selection

243. The transmission of information between individuals of the same species that results in a change in the recipient's behavior is:
(A) Kin selection
(B) Social communication
(C) Territoriality
(D) Speciation

244. The defense of an area against other individuals is:
(A) Altruism
(B) Parental care
(C) Territoriality
(D) Social hierarchy

245. Behaviors performed by parents to increase the viability of their offspring are known as:
(A) Kin selection
(B) Parental care
(C) Altruism
(D) Territoriality

246. Lamarck's theory is often associated with the phrase "inheritance of ____ characteristics".
(A) genetic
(B) random
(C) acquired
(D) selected

247. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Darwin's theory emphasized variation as a key ingredient for natural selection.
Statement II: The Modern Synthetic Theory discards the role of variation.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

248. The emergence of the first feathered dinosaurs is an event on the scale of:
(A) Microevolution

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

203. Which of the following is NOT a primate characteristic that was important for human evolution?
(A) Grasping hands and feet
(B) Large, forward-facing eyes providing binocular vision
(C) Relatively large brain
(D) Specialized diet on a single food source

204. Match the evolutionary terms in List I with the examples in List II.
List I: (Evolutionary term)
P. Bottleneck Effect
Q. Founder Effect
R. Natural Selection
S. Gene Flow
List II: (Example)
1. A few birds from the mainland colonize a remote island.
2. Pollen from a neighboring field is blown into a population of corn.
3. A population of insects develops resistance to a pesticide.
4. A disease wipes out 90% of a seal population randomly.
Codes:
(A) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-4, R-3, S-2
(C) P-4, Q-3, R-1, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-3, S-4

205. The primary role of altruistic behavior, from an evolutionary standpoint, is often to enhance:
(A) Individual survival
(B) Inclusive fitness
(C) The speed of speciation
(D) The rate of genetic drift

206. Which of the following is an example of a postzygotic isolating mechanism?
(A) Two species of flowers bloom at different times of the year.
(B) The mating calls of two frog species are not recognized by each other.
(C) A lion and a tiger can produce a sterile offspring (liger).
(D) The genitalia of two insect species are physically incompatible.

207. The field of ethology was largely founded by which group of scientists?
(A) Watson, Crick, and Franklin
(B) Oparin, Haldane, and Miller
(C) Darwin, Wallace, and Lamarck
(D) Lorenz, Tinbergen, and von Frisch

NODIA

208. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The Hardy-Weinberg principle is a null hypothesis for evolution.
Reason (R): It describes a hypothetical situation where no evolution would occur, thereby providing a baseline against which to measure evolutionary change in real populations.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

209. The first organisms to oxygenate the atmosphere were likely:
(A) Early land plants
(B) Anaerobic bacteria
(C) Cyanobacteria (photosynthetic prokaryotes)
(D) Eukaryotic algae

210. Which statement best describes the relationship between microevolution and macroevolution?
(A) They are two separate and unrelated processes.
(B) Macroevolution is the accumulation of microevolutionary changes over long periods.
(C) Microevolution drives speciation, but macroevolution does not.
(D) Microevolution happens to individuals, while macroevolution happens to populations.

211. In the Hardy-Weinberg equation $p + q = 1$, what does 'p' represent?
(A) The frequency of the homozygous dominant genotype.
(B) The frequency of the heterozygous genotype.
(C) The frequency of the dominant allele in the population.
(D) The frequency of the recessive allele in the population.

(C) Altruism
(D) Speciation

171. The hypothesis that life originated from non-living matter is called:
(A) Panspermia
(B) Creationism
(C) Abiogenesis
(D) Exogenesis

172. The presence of vestigial structures, like the pelvic bones in whales, is evidence for evolution because:
(A) They show that organisms were perfectly designed.
(B) They are remnants of structures that were functional in an organism's ancestors.
(C) They are acquired during an organism's lifetime.
(D) They are necessary for survival in the current environment.

173. Which term describes the splitting of one species into two or more, or the transformation of one species into a new species over time?
(A) Gene flow
(B) Genetic drift
(C) Speciation
(D) Allele frequency

174. The songs of different bird species are often distinct and prevent interbreeding. This is a form of:
(A) Habitat isolation
(B) Temporal isolation
(C) Behavioral isolation
(D) Mechanical isolation

175. Match the concepts in List I with their descriptions in List II.
List I: (Concept)
P. Hardy-Weinberg Law
Q. Genetic Drift
R. Natural Selection
S. Gene Flow
List II: (Description)
1. Transfer of alleles between populations
2. Differential survival and reproduction
3. Random fluctuation of allele frequencies
4. A model for a non-evolving population
Codes:
(A) P-1, Q-2, R-3, S-4
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(C) P-4, Q-1, R-2, S-3
(D) P-2, Q-3, R-4, S-1

176. Which was the first hominid to use fire, a significant cultural and technological advancement?
(A) Australopithecus afarensis
(B) Homo habilis
(C) Homo erectus
(D) Neanderthals (Homo neanderthalensis)

177. The Modern Synthetic Theory is essentially a combination of:
(A) Lamarckism and Mendelian genetics
(B) Darwinian selection and population genetics
(C) Oparin-Haldane concept and paleontology
(D) Ethology and molecular biology

178. What does it mean for an allele to become "fixed" in a population?
(A) It is the most common allele but not the only one.
(B) It is the only allele present for that particular gene in the population.
(C) It is a harmful allele that will soon be eliminated.
(D) The allele's frequency is exactly 50%.

179. The evolution of antibiotic resistance in a population of bacteria is a form of which scale of evolution?
(A) Mega evolution
(B) Macroevolution
(C) Microevolution
(D) All of the above

180. The primary purpose of a courtship display in animals is:
(A) To signal alarm to the group.
(B) To demonstrate fitness and persuade a member of the opposite sex to mate.
(C) To defend a territory from rivals.
(D) To provide care for existing offspring.

181. The formation of organic monomers from inorganic molecules in a reducing atmosphere was the first step in the process proposed by:
(A) Darwin

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

(B) Mega evolution
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Gene frequency change

223. What was a primary conclusion from the Miller-Urey experiment?
(A) Life was created in the laboratory.
(B) Organic molecules can be formed from inorganic molecules under certain conditions.
(C) DNA is the universal molecule of heredity.
(D) Prokaryotes evolved from eukaryotes.

224. Arrange the following events in the evolution of life in the correct chronological sequence.
(A) I, II, III
(B) II, I, III
(C) II, III, I
(D) III, I, II

225. A key bipedal adaptation in the hominid skeleton is the:
(A) Opposable big toe
(B) Long, curved finger bones
(C) Bowl-shaped pelvis
(D) A C-shaped spine

226. Which of the following is NOT an era in the geological time scale?
(A) Paleozoic
(B) Mesozoic
(C) Cenozoic
(D) Jurassic

227. Consider the following statements about population genetics:
Statement I: Genetic drift is more pronounced in large populations.
Statement II: Gene flow tends to homogenize allele frequencies between populations.
Statement III: Natural selection is the only evolutionary force that leads to adaptation.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

228. The Hardy-Weinberg law predicts that allele frequencies will remain constant from generation to generation if:
(A) Natural selection is acting strongly.
(B) The population size is small.
(C) Certain evolutionary influences are not acting.
(D) Mutation rates are very high.

229. A mother bear defending her cubs from a predator is a classic example of:
(A) Territoriality
(B) Kin selection
(C) Social communication
(D) Parental care

230. A waggle dance in honeybees is a form of _____ communication.
(A) chemical
(B) tactile and visual
(C) auditory
(D) electrical

231. The main weakness of Darwin's original theory of evolution was its inability to explain:
(A) The source of variation and the mechanism of inheritance.
(B) The concept of adaptation.
(C) The evidence from the fossil record.
(D) The struggle for existence.

232. The emergence of a new Class of animals (e.g., Mammalia) is an example of:
(A) Microevolution
(B) Macroevolution
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Speciation

233. The Oparin-Haldane concept proposed that the early Earth's atmosphere was:
(A) Oxidizing, rich in free oxygen.
(B) Reducing, lacking free oxygen.
(C) Identical to the current atmosphere.
(D) Composed mainly of nitrogen and oxygen.

234. The endosymbiotic theory is the leading explanation for the origin of:
(A) The nucleus
(B) Mitochondria
(C) Ribosomes
(D) The cell wall

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

(D) A social contract

192. What is speciation?
(A) The change in the frequency of alleles in a population over time.
(B) The process by which new species are formed.
(C) The movement of genes from one population to another.
(D) The study of animal behavior.

193. The coefficient of relatedness (r) between two full siblings is:
(A) 1.0
(B) 0.75
(C) 0.5
(D) 0.25

194. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: The Miller-Urey experiment proved that life could be spontaneously generated.
Statement II: The experiment demonstrated that abiotic synthesis of organic molecules is possible under conditions thought to resemble early Earth.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

195. Which one of these is a density-dependent factor that could influence evolution by natural selection?
(A) A volcanic eruption
(B) A flood
(C) Competition for food
(D) A meteor impact

196. The study of the distribution of species and ecosystems in geographic space and through geological time is:
(A) Ethology
(B) Biogeography
(C) Paleontology
(D) Genetics

197. A key insight of the Modern Synthetic Theory is that _____ is the unit of evolution.
(A) the individual
(B) the species
(C) the gene
(D) the population

198. The main difference between the founder effect and a population bottleneck is:
(A) The founder effect involves a new colony, while a bottleneck involves a reduction of an existing population.
(B) The founder effect is random, while a bottleneck is caused by selection.
(C) The founder effect increases genetic variation, while a bottleneck decreases it.
(D) The founder effect applies to plants, while a bottleneck applies to animals.

NODIA

199. A 'fossil park' like those in Madhya Pradesh is a site of what kind of conservation?
(A) In-situ conservation
(B) Ex-situ conservation
(C) Geo-conservation
(D) Cryo-conservation

200. The elaborate nest-building behavior of a bowerbird, which is used to attract a mate, is an example of:
(A) An extended phenotype and form of social communication.
(B) A purely random behavior with no evolutionary significance.
(C) A form of parental care for future offspring.
(D) A mechanism to cause allopatric speciation.

201. The concept that the Earth's geology is the result of slow, continuous processes is known as uniformitarianism. This idea strongly influenced which evolutionary thinker?
(A) Jean-Baptiste Lamarck
(B) Charles Darwin
(C) Gregor Mendel
(D) Stanley Miller

202. The evolution of eyes in vertebrates and cephalopods (like squid) is an example of convergent evolution. This would be studied as a phenomenon of:
(A) Microevolution
(B) Macroevolution
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Gene flow

(B) Macroevolution
(C) Artificial selection
(D) Genetic drift

249. Miller's experiment produced evidence supporting which concept?
(A) The endosymbiotic theory
(B) The theory of natural selection
(C) The Oparin-Haldane hypothesis of chemical evolution
(D) The principles of population genetics

250. Which event is considered a crucial step in the evolution from prokaryotes to eukaryotes?
(A) The development of a cell wall.
(B) The engulfment of smaller prokaryotes by a larger cell.
(C) The switch from DNA to RNA as genetic material.
(D) The loss of all ribosomes.

251. The fossil parks in Madhya Pradesh are primarily important for understanding the flora of the ancient _____ landmass.
(A) Laurasia
(B) Pangaea
(C) Gondwana
(D) Rodinia

252. The current geological period is the:
(A) Paleogene
(B) Neogene
(C) Quaternary
(D) Jurassic

253. Which of these is a significant trend in the evolution of Homo sapiens from earlier hominids?
(A) Decrease in brain size
(B) Increase in bipedal locomotion efficiency
(C) Return to a quadrupedal stance
(D) Loss of tool-making ability

254. The Hardy-Weinberg law describes a population that is:
(A) Rapidly evolving
(B) Not evolving
(C) Undergoing strong selection
(D) Very small

255. In a small, isolated population of alpine flowers, a landslide kills most of the red-flowered plants by chance, leaving mostly white-flowered plants. This is an example of:
(A) Natural selection
(B) Gene flow
(C) Genetic drift (bottleneck effect)
(D) Speciation

256. The formation of the Isthmus of Panama separated marine populations, leading to the evolution of distinct species on either side. This is a classic example of:
(A) Sympatric speciation
(B) Allopatric speciation
(C) Parapatric speciation
(D) Peripatric speciation

257. A scrub jay helping its parents raise a new brood of siblings instead of reproducing itself is exhibiting:
(A) Territoriality
(B) Altruism likely driven by kin selection
(C) Social communication
(D) Parental care for its own offspring

258. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): The waggle dance of the honeybee is a complex form of social communication.
Reason (R): It conveys information about the direction, distance, and quality of a food source to other members of the hive.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

259. Scent marking by a wolf on the boundary of its pack's area serves what primary purpose?
(A) Altruism
(B) Parental care
(C) Territoriality
(D) Kin selection

260. A female crocodile guarding her nest of eggs from predators is demonstrating:

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

raised fur).
(D) The song of a humpback whale.

285. The following question consists of two statements — Assertion (A) and Reason (R). Answer the question by selecting the appropriate option.
Assertion (A): Parental care is energetically costly for the parents.
Reason (R): Parents invest time and energy in behaviors like feeding, guarding, and teaching young, which could otherwise be used for their own survival or further reproduction.
(A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
(B) Both A and R are true but R is not the correct explanation of A.
(C) A is true but R is false.
(D) A is false but R is true.

286. Which theory proposed that simple organic compounds could form from inorganic substances in the primitive Earth's oceans?
(A) Darwin's Theory of Natural Selection
(B) The Modern Synthetic Theory
(C) The Oparin-Haldane Concept
(D) Lamarck's Theory of Inheritance

287. Which of the following is a key feature of the evolution of Homo sapiens?
(A) A decrease in cranial capacity over time.
(B) The development of complex language and culture.
(C) A return to an arboreal lifestyle.
(D) The loss of bipedal locomotion.

288. Match the geological time units in List I with the examples in List II.
List I: (Time Unit)
P. Era
Q. Period
R. Epoch
S. Eon
List II: (Example)
1. Jurassic
2. Phanerozoic
3. Cenozoic
4. Pleistocene
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(B) P-1, Q-3, R-2, S-4
(C) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
(D) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3

289. Which statement best defines gene frequency?
(A) The number of genes in an organism's genome.
(B) The rate at which new genes appear.
(C) The relative proportion of an allele in a population.
(D) The physical location of a gene.

290. Which of the following scenarios describes kin selection?
(A) A male bird helps raise its younger siblings instead of starting its own nest.
(B) A bird migrates to a warmer climate for the winter.
(C) A chameleon changes color to blend in with its surroundings.
(D) A spider spins a web to catch prey.

NODIA

291. What is the central idea of the Modern Synthetic Theory of evolution?
(A) Evolution is driven by an organism's inner needs.
(B) Evolution results from changes in allele frequencies driven by natural selection, mutation, and drift.
(C) Acquired traits are passed on to the next generation.
(D) Evolution occurs in large, sudden jumps.

292. The evolution of antibiotic resistance in a population of bacteria is an example of:
(A) Mega evolution
(B) Microevolution
(C) Macroevolution
(D) The Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium

293. The first life on Earth is believed to have been:
(A) Eukaryotic and multicellular
(B) Prokaryotic and unicellular
(C) A complex virus
(D) A photosynthetic plant

294. A paleontologist studying the evolution of horses by examining a series of fossils from different geological layers is studying:
(A) Ethology
(B) Macroevolution through the fossil record
(C) Population genetics

272. A firefly's light-flashing pattern is a form of:
(A) Territorial defense
(B) Parental care
(C) Visual social communication for mating
(D) A random byproduct of its metabolism

273. The primary benefit of territoriality for an animal is:
(A) To increase social interaction with strangers
(B) To secure exclusive access to resources
(C) To attract predators away from the group
(D) To increase the rate of genetic mutation

274. Which of the following is NOT an example of parental care?
(A) A mammal feeding milk to its young.
(B) A bird building a nest.
(C) A fish releasing millions of eggs into the ocean and providing no further investment.
(D) An emperor penguin incubating an egg.

275. Which evolutionary theory serves as the foundation for all modern biological sciences?
(A) Lamarckism
(B) Modern Synthetic Theory
(C) Oparin-Haldane Concept
(D) Creationism

276. The evolution of multicellularity is considered an event of:
(A) Microevolution
(B) Macroevolution
(C) Genetic drift
(D) Gene flow

277. The energy source in the Miller-Urey experiment simulated what natural phenomenon on early Earth?
(A) Sunlight
(B) Volcanic eruptions
(C) Lightning
(D) Radioactive decay

278. Which of the following is NOT evidence for the endosymbiotic theory?
(A) Mitochondria and chloroplasts have their own DNA.
(B) The ribosomes of mitochondria are similar to prokaryotic ribosomes.
(C) Mitochondria and chloroplasts are enclosed by a single membrane.
(D) Mitochondria and chloroplasts replicate by a process similar to binary fission.

279. The fossils in Madhya Pradesh's parks are crucial for reconstructing the ancient environment of the Indian subcontinent during the age of:
(A) Early humans
(B) The dinosaurs
(C) The first life
(D) The ice ages

280. The Phanerozoic is the current geological:
(A) Epoch
(B) Period
(C) Era
(D) Eon

281. Bipedalism is a defining characteristic of which group?
(A) Primates
(B) Mammals
(C) Hominins
(D) Apes

282. Read the following statements and select the correct option.
Statement I: Genetic drift can lead to the loss of genetic variation within a population.
Statement II: Genetic drift's effects are most pronounced in small populations.
(A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
(B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
(C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
(D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.

283. Which of the following statements about speciation is incorrect?
(A) Speciation requires the interruption of gene flow.
(B) Allopatric speciation involves geographic separation.
(C) Sympatric speciation occurs in the same geographic location.
(D) Speciation is always a slow, gradual process taking millions of years.

284. Which of these is an example of a visual signal in social communication?
(A) The alarm call of a verved monkey.
(B) The release of pheromones by a moth.
(C) The threat posture of a dog (baring teeth,

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

ANSWERS

1. (B) Lamarckism
Lamarckism suggests that organisms undergo physical modifications based on the use or disuse of certain organs during their lifespan. These modifications, or acquired traits, were believed to be transmissible to the next generation. This concept emphasizes a directed evolutionary process where an organism's environmental needs actively shape its biological heritage through the inheritance of acquired characteristics over time.

2. (C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
The integration of Mendelian inheritance with Darwinian natural selection forms the basis of the modern understanding of evolution. While this synthesis correctly explains how genetic variation drives species change, the Oparin-Haldane concept addresses the chemical origins of life rather than speciation. It focuses on how primordial conditions led to the emergence of organic molecules in the early oceans.

3. (C) Charles Darwin
The mechanism of natural selection posits that individuals with advantageous heritable traits are more likely to survive and reproduce. This foundational theory emphasizes that the environment acts as a selective filter, favoring characteristics that enhance fitness. Over many generations, this process leads to the gradual adaptation of populations to their specific ecological niches and results in the divergence of species.

4. (D) Changes in allele frequencies within a population over generations.
Evolutionary changes occurring at the smallest scale involve fluctuations in the genetic composition of a single population. This process is driven by mechanisms such as mutation, natural selection, gene flow, and genetic drift. While these changes are subtle and occur over relatively short timeframes, they provide the necessary genetic variation that can eventually lead to larger-scale evolutionary transitions.

5. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The classical explanation for the elongation of the giraffe's neck involves the continuous stretching to reach higher vegetation. This behavior was thought to physically alter the individual, with the resulting longer neck being passed to offspring. This reasoning directly illustrates the broader principle that traits developed through environmental interaction and effort are inherited, forming the core of Lamarckian thought.

6. (B) Natural selection in action
Industrial melanism demonstrates how environmental shifts can rapidly alter the survival value of specific traits. As pollution darkened tree trunks, dark-colored moths gained a camouflage advantage over light-colored ones, leading to higher survival and reproduction rates. This observable change in phenotype frequencies within a population perfectly illustrates the process where nature selects the most well-adapted individuals for survival.

7. (D) The chemical origin of life.
Scientific hypotheses regarding the beginning of life suggest that it emerged from a series of chemical reactions in the primitive environment. This concept proposes that inorganic molecules reacted to form simple organic compounds, which eventually organized into complex systems capable of self-replication. This theory provides a framework for understanding how biological life could arise spontaneously from non-living matter.

8. (A) It posits that individuals can evolve during their own lifetime.
Traditional evolutionary theory emphasizes that biological change occurs across generations within populations rather than within a single individual's lifespan. While individuals may adapt behaviorally or physiologically to their environment, their fundamental genetic makeup remains constant. Evolution is defined by the shifting frequencies of heritable traits over time

NODIA

(D) The Oparin-Haldane concept

295. Consider the following statements about evolutionary topics:
Statement I: Hardy-Weinberg law describes a condition of no evolution.
Statement II: Genetic drift is a random process.
Statement III: Speciation is the process of forming new species.
Which of the above statements are correct?
(A) I and II only
(B) II and III only
(C) I and III only
(D) I, II, and III

296. A population is reproductively isolated from other populations and has its own unique set of allele frequencies. This defines a:
(A) Species
(B) Gene pool
(C) Genotype
(D) Phenotype

297. Communication, by definition, must involve:
(A) Sound
(B) A sender and a receiver
(C) Pheromones
(D) Visual cues

298. Which of the following is an example of territorial marking?
(A) A bird singing a song to attract a mate.
(B) A deer rubbing its antlers on a tree.
(C) A mother bear nursing her cubs.
(D) A worker ant following a food trail.

299. In evolutionary terms, the most significant cost of parental care is the:
(A) Increased risk of predation on the parent.
(B) Reduction in the parent's future reproductive opportunities.
(C) Energy spent building a nest.
(D) Time spent teaching the young.

300. The primary difference between Lamarckian and Darwinian evolution is that in Lamarck's theory, change is directed by _____, while in Darwin's theory, variation is _____.
(A) chance; directed
(B) need; random
(C) genes; acquired
(D) environment; unchanging

www.nodia.in

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

prevalence, while random fluctuations in those proportions define drift. The creation of new biological entities represents the culmination of divergent processes. Additionally, behaviors that benefit relatives highlight the selective pressure to preserve shared genetic lineages within a social structure.

36. (D) Lamarckism
The idea that physical changes occurring during an organism's life are passed to its offspring is a hallmark of early evolutionary thought. This theory proposed that frequently used organs would strengthen and grow, while neglected ones would wither. These modifications were believed to be inherited, allowing species to adapt to their environments through the accumulated physical efforts of their ancestors over time.

37. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
Large-scale evolutionary innovations represent the emergence of fundamentally new biological designs that define major groups of organisms. These significant transitions are the result of smaller genetic changes accumulating over vast stretches of geological time. By understanding how microevolutionary shifts lead to macroevolutionary patterns, scientists can reconstruct the complex history of life and the origin of major taxonomic classes.

38. (B) Periods
The geological time scale is subdivided into units that mark significant biological and geological events. Specific segments within the Mesozoic Era are well-known for the dominance of dinosaurs and the appearance of the first flowering plants. These time units provide a structured framework for dating fossils and understanding the chronological sequence of environmental changes and evolutionary milestones throughout history.

39. (D) They were the first forms of life to appear on Earth.
Simple, single-celled organisms lacking a nucleus were the earliest biological entities to emerge on our planet. These ancestors thrived in the harsh conditions of the early environment and laid the groundwork for all subsequent biological complexity. Their appearance marked the transition from chemical evolution to biological evolution, beginning the long process of diversification that led to the modern biosphere.

40. (A) I and II only
The formation of new species can occur through different geographical and reproductive mechanisms. Separation by physical barriers often leads to divergence, while other processes can happen within the same area through behavioral or genetic shifts. However, these changes are not always slow; in some cases, such as chromosomal duplication, new species can emerge relatively quickly in just a few generations.

41. (C) The bottleneck effect
When a random catastrophic event sharply reduces a population's size, the surviving individuals carry only a small and random sample of the original genetic diversity. This significant loss of alleles can lead to a population that is genetically distinct from the ancestral one. This process illustrates how chance events can dramatically alter the evolutionary trajectory of a species by reducing variation.

42. (A) reducing
Early scientific models proposed that the primitive environment of our planet was rich in hydrogen and lacking free oxygen. This specific chemical state was conducive to the formation of complex organic molecules from simpler inorganic substances. Such an environment provided the necessary energy and conditions for the spontaneous synthesis of the chemical building blocks that eventually led to the origin of life.

43. (D) The automatic process of digestion in a mammal
Meaningful social interaction involves the exchange of signals that influence the behavior of other individuals. This can occur through vocalizations, chemical trails, or specialized physical movements designed to attract mates or warn of danger. In contrast, internal physiological processes serve only to maintain an individual's own biological functions and do not function as a means of information transfer between organisms.

NODIA

as advantageous characteristics are passed from parents to their numerous offspring.

9. (C) Organic molecules could form under simulated early Earth conditions.
Laboratory simulations of the primordial environment provided empirical support for the idea that life's building blocks could arise abiotically. By subjecting a mixture of simple gases to electrical discharges, researchers successfully synthesized amino acids and other organic compounds. This demonstrated that the chemical precursors necessary for biological systems could be produced through natural processes under early planetary conditions.

10. (A) I and II only
Evolutionary biology distinguishes between different scales of change based on the level of taxonomic impact. Changes that result in the formation of new species or higher groups are classified as large-scale events. Furthermore, the development of fundamentally new biological designs, such as limbs or wings, represents the highest level of innovation, whereas microevolution describes smaller genetic shifts within populations.

11. (D) Speciation
The process by which populations diverge to the point that they can no longer interbreed is fundamental to biological diversity. This typically occurs when gene flow is interrupted by geographic or reproductive barriers, allowing distinct lineages to evolve independently. Over time, accumulated genetic differences result in the emergence of entirely new and distinct biological entities known as separate species.

12. (B) Macroevolution
Transitions that involve the emergence of major new groups of organisms over geological timescales represent large-scale evolutionary patterns. The movement of vertebrates from aquatic to terrestrial environments is a significant example of such a shift. These events go beyond minor genetic changes within a population and result in fundamental structural and functional innovations that define entirely new classes or phyla.

13. (C) III, II, I
Earth's history is organized into a hierarchical framework of time based on significant geological and biological milestones. The largest divisions represent vast stretches of time characterized by major shifts in life forms. These are further subdivided into smaller units that mark more specific changes in the fossil record. Understanding this hierarchy is essential for mapping the chronological progression of life.

14. (D) Altruism
Certain social behaviors involve individuals performing actions that benefit the group or specific relatives at a personal cost. When a honeybee defends the hive, it sacrifices its own life to ensure the survival of the colony and the queen. This self-sacrificing behavior is an evolutionary strategy that increases the chances of shared genetic material being passed on to future generations.

15. (A) Free oxygen
The initial atmosphere of our planet was primarily reducing in nature, characterized by the presence of gases like methane, ammonia, and water vapor. Crucially, it lacked the free molecular oxygen found today. This anaerobic environment was essential for the spontaneous chemical synthesis of organic molecules, as oxygen would have quickly oxidized and destroyed these emerging biological building blocks.

16. (B) Inheritance of acquired characteristics
Core principles of natural selection include the presence of heritable variation and differential reproductive success among individuals. However, the idea that traits gained through use or disuse during an individual's life are passed to offspring is not part of this framework. Instead, selection acts on existing genetic differences that are present at birth and passed on through standard biological inheritance.

NODIA

17. (C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
Experiments simulating early Earth used specific gas mixtures and energy sources to successfully create simple organic molecules like amino acids. These results provided critical evidence for the chemical origin of life. However, these simulations did not produce complex polymers like functional proteins or nucleic acids, which

(A) A learned behavior only
(B) Parental care
(C) Social communication with the eggs
(D) An altruistic act towards other crocodiles

261. Match the evolutionary concepts in List I with their key ideas in List II.
List I: (Evolutionary Concept)
P. Lamarckism
Q. Darwinism
R. Modern Synthesis
S. Genetic Drift
List II: (Key Idea)
1. Population as the unit of evolution
2. Random change in allele frequencies
3. Inheritance of acquired characteristics
4. Natural selection on heritable variation
Codes:
(A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
(B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
(C) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
(D) P-2, Q-4, R-1, S-3

262. Which of the following is the best example of macroevolution?
(A) The change in frequency of the peppered moth's color.
(B) The evolution of feathers in dinosaurs.
(C) The development of antibiotic resistance in a bacterial strain.
(D) A slight increase in average beak depth in a finch population.

263. The Oparin-Haldane concept is also referred to as the theory of:
(A) Biogenesis
(B) Abiogenesis
(C) Panspermia
(D) Catastrophism

264. The presence of their own circular DNA is strong evidence for the endosymbiotic origin of:
(A) The Golgi apparatus
(B) The endoplasmic reticulum
(C) The nucleus
(D) Chloroplasts

265. What is the significance of the evolutionary time scale?
(A) It provides a calendar of past social events.
(B) It organizes Earth's history based on major life-form changes.
(C) It predicts future evolutionary trends with certainty.
(D) It focuses solely on human evolution.

266. Arrange the following geological units from largest to smallest.
(A) Eon, Era, Period, Epoch
(B) Era, Eon, Epoch, Period
(C) Period, Epoch, Era, Eon
(D) Epoch, Period, Era, Eon

267. The fossil 'Lucy' (Australopithecus afarensis) is significant because it provided strong evidence for early:
(A) Tool use
(B) Bipedalism
(C) Large brain size
(D) Control of fire

268. If the five conditions of Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium are met, what will happen to the allele and genotype frequencies in the next generation?
(A) They will increase.
(B) They will decrease.
(C) They will remain constant.
(D) They will fluctuate randomly.

269. The Amish population in the U.S., which started from a small number of colonizers and has a high frequency of a rare genetic disorder, is a classic example of:
(A) The bottleneck effect
(B) Natural selection
(C) The founder effect
(D) Gene flow

270. Sympatric speciation is more common in _____ than in _____.
(A) animals; plants
(B) plants; animals
(C) prokaryotes; eukaryotes
(D) vertebrates; invertebrates

271. According to the principle of kin selection, you are most likely to behave altruistically towards:
(A) A stranger
(B) A distant cousin
(C) A sibling
(D) A friend

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

proportions of alleles will remain constant over time.

27. (D) Endosymbiosis
The transition from simple cells to complex ones is thought to have occurred through a symbiotic relationship where one organism lived inside another. Over time, the internal organisms became permanent parts of the host, evolving into specialized organelles like mitochondria and chloroplasts. This process allowed for the development of compartmentalized cells with much greater structural and functional complexity.

28. (B) Eras
The geological time scale is categorized into large segments that represent major phases in the history of life. These broad divisions are characterized by significant changes in the fossil record and global climate patterns. For example, specific segments mark the dominance of reptiles or the subsequent rise of mammals, helping scientists organize the chronological progression of biological evolution over millions of years.

29. (C) Bipedalism was a her evolutionary adaptation in the human lineage.
The evolution of modern humans involved several significant anatomical and behavioral changes. One of the earliest and most critical adaptations was the transition to walking on two legs, which preceded the dramatic increase in brain size. This shift allowed for more efficient travel and freed the hands for tool use, fundamentally altering the trajectory of hominid development and social organization.

30. (D) Plant fossils dating back millions of years
Certain protected areas are dedicated to the preservation of ancient biological remains that offer a window into past ecosystems. These sites often contain well-preserved specimens of prehistoric flora, including petrified wood and fossilized seeds. Studying these remains helps scientists reconstruct the vegetation patterns and climatic conditions of the region as they existed during distant geological epochs, such as the Cretaceous.

31. (A) Parental investment that increases the survival probability of offspring.
Any behavior performed by an adult that enhances the viability and reproductive potential of its young is considered a significant evolutionary strategy. This can range from providing nourishment and protection to teaching essential survival skills. While these actions require a considerable expenditure of energy and time, they ensure that the parent's genetic material successfully reaches the next generation.

32. (B) The frequency of the heterozygous genotype.
In a population following specific equilibrium conditions, the frequency of alleles and genotypes remains constant. Within the mathematical representation of this state, the term for the product of the two allele frequencies multiplied by two represents individuals carrying one dominant and one recessive allele. This value specifically quantifies the proportion of the population that is heterozygous for the given gene.

33. (B) Gene flow always increases the genetic differences between populations.
The movement of individuals or gametes between different groups generally leads to the sharing of genetic material. This process tends to reduce the differences between the gene pools of those populations, making them more similar over time. While other forces like selection and drift drive divergence, the exchange of genes acts as a homogenizing force that prevents complete genetic isolation.

NODIA

34. (A) A social hierarchy and reproductive strategy
Many social animals establish structured groups where specific individuals hold dominant positions. In these systems, the dominant members often monopolize breeding opportunities while others contribute to the collective survival of the group through hunting or defense. This organization maximizes the fitness of the group and ensures that the most successful individuals pass on their genes to the next generation.

35. (B) P-4, Q-2, R-1, S-3
Core evolutionary terms describe different aspects of genetic change and social behavior. The proportion of an allele indicates its

require much more intricate levels of organization and specialized conditions to form.

18. (A) The proportion of a specific allele within a population.
Population genetics focuses on the distribution and change of genetic variants over time. The relative frequency of a particular version of a gene within the total gene pool indicates how common that trait is at a given moment. Monitoring these proportions across generations allows scientists to measure the rate and direction of evolutionary change occurring within a specific group.

19. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
Matching historical evolutionary concepts involves identifying the primary mechanism or experiment associated with each theory. Lamarckism is tied to acquired traits, while Darwinism focuses on natural selection. The Modern Synthetic Theory incorporates genetics into selection models, and Miller's experiment provided an empirical simulation for the spontaneous formation of the chemical building blocks required for life from inorganic precursors.

20. (D) The founder effect
When a small number of individuals establish a new population in an isolated area, they carry only a fraction of the genetic diversity of the parent group. The resulting gene pool is often significantly different due to this random sampling. This phenomenon can lead to rapid evolutionary divergence as the new population grows and adapts to its unique environment.

21. (C) A bee performing a waggle dance.
Animals utilize complex signals to share information with members of their own species. For example, honeybees use specific physical movements to communicate the exact direction and distance of food sources to their hive-mates. This social interaction is essential for the efficiency and survival of the colony, representing a sophisticated form of non-verbal communication evolved for group coordination and resource management.

22. (B) Neo-Darwinism
The refinement of original evolutionary theories involved the incorporation of modern genetic principles. This updated framework explains how natural selection acts on the variation generated by mutations and genetic recombination. By combining Darwin's observations with Mendelian inheritance, this comprehensive theory provides a robust scientific explanation for the mechanisms that drive biological change and the diversification of life on Earth.

23. (D) Kin selection
Certain behaviors are favored by selection because they increase the reproductive success of relatives who share common genes. By assisting family members, an individual ensures the survival of its own genetic lineage, even if its personal reproduction is reduced. This concept explains the evolution of cooperative societies and altruistic actions that appear to provide no direct benefit to the actor.

24. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Random changes in the genetic makeup of a population have a much more significant impact when the total number of individuals is low. In these cases, chance events can easily cause specific alleles to disappear or become dominant. This lack of genetic buffering makes small groups highly susceptible to rapid shifts in their gene pool, leading to significant evolutionary consequences.

25. (C) Territoriality
Many animals actively defend specific geographic areas to ensure exclusive access to vital resources like food, nesting sites, and potential mates. This behavior often involves displays, vocalizations, or scent marking to warn off competitors. By maintaining a territory, an individual reduces direct conflict and increases its own fitness by monopolizing the requirements necessary for survival and successful reproduction.

26. (A) Small population size
Mathematical models of non-evolving populations rely on several specific assumptions to ensure genetic stability. These include the absence of mutations, random mating patterns, and the lack of gene flow between groups. Furthermore, the population must be sufficiently large to minimize the influence of random chance. If these conditions are met, the

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

44. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Modern evolutionary theory expanded upon original concepts by integrating discoveries from diverse scientific fields. By incorporating the laws of inheritance and population dynamics, it provided a clearer understanding of how variation is generated and maintained. This comprehensive approach reconciled Darwin's observations with Mendelian genetics, creating a much more detailed and scientifically robust explanation for the diversity of life observed today.

45. (A) inclusive fitness
An individual's total evolutionary success is measured not just by its own offspring, but also by its contribution to the reproductive success of its relatives. By aiding kin, an individual ensures that shared genes are passed to the next generation. This expanded view of fitness explains why self-sacrificing behaviors can evolve if they sufficiently benefit those who are genetically similar.

46. (D) Oparin-Haldane - Panspermia
Scientific theories regarding the start of life are categorized by their proposed mechanisms. While some ideas suggest life arrived from space, the dominant chemical model focuses on the spontaneous synthesis of organic molecules on early Earth. This model proposes that inorganic matter transitioned to biological systems through gradual chemical complexity, which is distinct from the idea of extraterrestrial seeding of the planet.

47. (A) Epochs
The most recent segments of geological time are categorized into small units that track the latest biological and climatic shifts. These divisions include the time marked by significant glaciations and the subsequent period of human civilization and environmental impact. These relatively short durations provide a detailed record of recent evolutionary history and the development of modern ecosystems following the last major ice age.

48. (B) Adaptive radiation leading to speciation
When a single ancestral species spreads into various new environments, it may undergo rapid diversification to exploit different ecological niches. This process is visible in the varied structures adapted for different food sources among related birds on isolated islands. Such divergence demonstrates how environmental pressures drive the formation of multiple new species from a common ancestor in a relatively short timeframe.

49. (B) II, IV, I, III
The proposed sequence for the origin of life begins with the abiotic synthesis of simple organic monomers from inorganic gases. These monomers then polymerized into more complex molecules. Eventually, these chemicals became organized into primitive structures capable of maintaining an internal environment, leading to the development of the first simple cells capable of basic biological functions and self-replication.

50. (A) Paleobotany and Paleontology
Locations containing petrified wood and ancient biological remains provide essential data for reconstructing prehistoric environments. By examining fossilized plant structures and animal traces, researchers can determine the types of flora and fauna that once existed in a region. This interdisciplinary study is crucial for understanding the history of life, ancient climates, and the geological processes that preserved these biological records.

51. (C) Parental Care
Adult behaviors that contribute to the survival and eventual reproductive success of their offspring are essential evolutionary adaptations. This encompasses a wide range of activities, including the production of nutrient-rich gametes, nest construction, protection from predators, and the provision of food. While demanding in terms of energy, these investments are vital for ensuring the successful transmission of genes to future generations.

52. (D) The change in allele frequencies in a population over time.
The synthesis of genetic and evolutionary principles defines biological change as a shifting proportion of genetic variants within a group. This modern perspective moves beyond individuals to focus on how populations evolve through mechanisms like selection, drift, and mutation.

NODIA

106. (B) Gondwana
Fossil-rich areas provide essential evidence regarding the prehistoric arrangement of Earth's continents. The types of ancient flora found in certain regions match those found in distant locations, confirming they were once part of the same massive southern landmass. Studying these biological remains helps researchers reconstruct the movement of tectonic plates and the resulting distribution of life across the globe.

107. (D) The understanding of genes and inheritance.
The original framework for evolution lacked a clear explanation for how traits are passed from parents to offspring. It was only after the principles of genetic inheritance were discovered and integrated that the theory became complete. This modern understanding explains the source of variation and provides the mathematical basis for tracking how characteristics are inherited and modified over many biological generations.

108. (A) Natural selection
Genetic drift is a process driven entirely by random events and chance occurrences in small groups. It is fundamentally different from the non-random process where survival is determined by the fitness of traits. While both lead to changes in allele frequencies, one occurs because of accidental sampling error, while the other occurs because certain individuals are biologically better suited to their environmental conditions.

109. (C) Stanley Miller and Harold Urey
Theoretical models concerning the start of life were first subjected to rigorous scientific testing in a laboratory setting. By creating an apparatus that mimicked the conditions of the early planet, researchers were able to demonstrate the abiotic formation of essential organic molecules. This landmark experiment provided the first concrete evidence that the chemical precursors for life could arise naturally from inorganic matter.

110. (B) Era → Period → Epoch
The chronological framework of Earth's history is structured into nested divisions of time. The largest segments represent broad biological themes and are subdivided into more specific units that mark significant geological and fossil shifts. These are then further divided into the smallest units for detailed tracking of recent changes. This hierarchical system allows scientists to precisely date events and life forms.

111. (D) It allowed for greater structural complexity and compartmentalization.
The development of cells with a nucleus and specialized internal structures marked a major milestone in biological evolution. This organization allowed different chemical processes to occur simultaneously in separate areas, significantly increasing efficiency. This complexity laid the groundwork for the evolution of multicellular organisms and the vast diversity of life forms found in modern ecosystems, from plants to complex animals.

112. (B) Natural selection
The concept that environmental pressures determine which individuals are most likely to survive and reproduce is central to evolutionary thought. Only those with characteristics that provide a competitive advantage pass their genes to the next generation. This ongoing process results in the gradual refinement of traits and the adaptation of species to their surroundings, ensuring that subsequent generations are better equipped for survival.

113. (C) Number of surviving offspring.
In an evolutionary context, an individual's success is not determined by its strength or longevity alone, but by its contribution to the next generation's gene pool. The more offspring an organism produces that survive to reproduce, the greater its impact on the population's future genetic makeup. This measure of reproductive output is the standard for determining which traits are being favored by selection.

114. (D) The direction and distance to a food source.
Social insects utilize sophisticated methods to coordinate group activities and maximize resource collection. By performing specific movements, an individual can share the exact location of a distant resource with its peers. This information transfer allows the colony to efficiently target the best foraging spots, illustrating how complex behaviors have evolved to enhance the collective survival and fitness of social groups.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

that major changes are the result of countless minor adaptations favored by natural selection over long periods. This gradualist approach emphasizes the continuity of life and the importance of incremental improvements in fitness for the survival of species.

62. (D) The conditions under which altruistic behavior is favored by natural selection.
Mathematical models help explain why individuals might perform self-sacrificing acts. If the benefit to a relative, adjusted for the degree of genetic relatedness, exceeds the personal cost to the actor, the trait can persist in the population. This formula provides a quantitative basis for understanding how cooperative behaviors and social structures can evolve through the process of kin selection.

63. (A) Mega evolution
The development of entirely new biological systems and functions, such as the ability to fly, represents a major milestone in the history of life. These significant innovations allow organisms to inhabit completely different environments and often lead to massive bursts of diversification. Such large-scale transitions are categorized as the highest level of evolutionary change, surpassing typical speciation and minor genetic shifts.

64. (A) P-3, Q-2, R-1, S-4
Major segments of Earth's history are defined by the dominance of specific groups of organisms. The earliest divisions mark the origin of life and simple microbes, followed by an era of rapid diversification of animal phyla. Later segments are famously associated with the reign of dinosaurs and the subsequent expansion of mammals, providing a structured timeline of the planet's biological progression.

65. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
The trajectory of human development is marked by significant biological and behavioral milestones. A notable trend is the expansion of the brain, which facilitated more complex thinking and problem-solving. Alongside these physical changes, the ability to create tools and develop cultural practices became a driving force in adaptation, allowing early humans to survive in diverse environments and eventually dominate the biosphere.

66. (A) Territoriality and social communication
Social animals use various signals to coordinate their group and manage interactions with rivals. Specific vocalizations can serve multiple purposes, such as gathering members together or signaling to other groups that an area is occupied. These behaviors combine the defense of vital resources with the transfer of information, ensuring that members of the same species can successfully navigate their social and physical environments.

67. (C) Mating that is non-random.
For genetic proportions to remain stable across generations, individuals must choose mates without regard to their genotype. If certain traits are preferred during the mating process, it leads to a shift in how alleles are combined in the next generation. This preference disrupts the mathematical equilibrium and serves as a significant factor in driving the evolutionary change within a population.

NODIA

68. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Early scientific models proposed that the origin of life occurred in a nutrient-rich aquatic environment. This hypothesis argued that simple inorganic molecules reacted under energy sources like lightning to form a complex mixture of organic building blocks in the oceans. This "soup" provided the necessary materials for the eventual emergence of self-replicating systems, forming the basis of chemical evolution theories.

69. (C) Mitochondria and chloroplasts
The transition from simple to complex cells is explained by the internal housing of formerly independent microbes. Specific organelles responsible for energy production and photosynthesis share many characteristics with bacteria, including their own DNA and double membranes. This evidence suggests they were once free-living prokaryotes that entered into a permanent symbiotic relationship with a larger host cell, significantly increasing biological complexity.

70. (D) I, II, and III
Biological change is driven by several interacting factors that influence the genetic makeup of populations. New variants are introduced

can be passed to offspring, as this contradicts the known laws of genetic inheritance and DNA stability.

124. (B) Two species have different courtship rituals.
Reproductive isolation can occur through mechanisms that prevent the formation of a zygote in the first place. If two groups have developed different signals or behaviors for attracting mates, they will not recognize each other as potential partners. This behavioral barrier ensures that they remain separate lineages even if they live in the same area, representing a key step in the speciation process.

125. (C) It is a form of natural selection where individuals help their close relatives, even at a cost to themselves.
Evolutionary success is often achieved by increasing the reproductive potential of family members who share common genes. By aiding kin, an individual helps ensure that its own genetic lineage persists in the population. This concept provides a biological explanation for self-sacrificing behaviors and the development of social structures within animal groups where relatives work together for their mutual genetic benefit.

126. (B) Allopatric speciation driven by temporal isolation.
When populations are physically separated by a geographic barrier, they can diverge due to different environmental pressures. This divergence may include changes in the timing of reproductive events, such as when flowers bloom. If these timing differences become significant enough to prevent interbreeding even if the physical barrier is removed, it marks the completion of the process of forming two distinct species.

127. (C) Cambrian
The earliest segment of the Paleozoic Era is marked by an unprecedented and rapid increase in the diversity of animal life. During this period, most major phyla of animals appeared in the fossil record for the first time. This major biological milestone represents a critical turning point in history, setting the stage for the complex ecosystems and evolutionary lineages that followed.

128. (D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.
Certain protected sites are specifically significant for their exceptionally preserved fossilized flora. While many people associate fossils with large animals, sites like those in Madhya Pradesh are crucial for their collections of petrified wood and ancient plant remains. These specimens provide a detailed look at the vegetation of the ancient southern supercontinent, helping scientists reconstruct prehistoric climates and ecosystems.

129. (C) Mutation
The diversity of traits seen in living organisms ultimately begins with spontaneous changes in the genetic code. These random alterations create new versions of genes, providing the raw material upon which other evolutionary forces can act. Without these initial changes, populations would lack the variation necessary to adapt to new environments or evolve over time, making this the fundamental driver of biological diversity.

130. (C) Oparin and Haldane
Early scientific hypotheses proposed that life began in a nutrient-rich environment within the ancient oceans. This concept suggested that simple molecules reacted under intense energy sources to form a complex mixture of organic compounds. This theoretical framework provided the basis for understanding how biological systems could emerge from a chemical foundation, eventually leading to the development of the first self-replicating organisms.

131. (A) The evolution of Homo sapiens
The transition to walking on two legs is a defining anatomical shift in the lineage leading to modern humans. This adaptation occurred early in the history of the group and provided several advantages, such as improved efficiency for long-distance travel and freeing the hands for other tasks. Studying this skeletal change is essential for understanding the unique biological path of our ancestors.

132. (B) A population undergoes a drastic reduction in size due to a catastrophic event.
When a population is suddenly and randomly reduced by a significant amount, the remaining individuals carry only a small portion of the original genetic variation. This accidental loss of traits can lead to a gene pool that is very

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

79. (A) An intention or goal for perfection
Natural selection is a blind and automatic process driven by environmental interaction and genetic variation. It does not require a conscious effort or a predetermined plan for improvement. Instead, it simply results in the survival and reproduction of those individuals whose existing traits happen to be better suited for their current circumstances, leading to adaptation without any inherent drive toward biological perfection.

80. (B) Social communication and sexual selection
Reproductive success often depends on an individual's ability to attract a mate through specific signals. In many species, females choose partners based on physical traits or behaviors that indicate health and genetic quality. This process involves the exchange of information through visual or auditory cues and leads to the evolution of elaborate characteristics that enhance an individual's chances of successful breeding.

81. (B) Simple prokaryotes
The most ancient biological remains found on Earth belong to single-celled organisms that lacked a nucleus and complex internal structures. These early life forms thrived in the extreme conditions of the primitive planet and remained the only inhabitants for billions of years. Their simple yet resilient design provided the essential biological framework from which all subsequent complex life eventually evolved through various mechanisms.

82. (A) Age of Mammals
Following the mass extinction of large reptiles, a specific segment of geological time saw the rapid diversification and dominance of warm-blooded vertebrates. During this era, these animals evolved to fill numerous ecological niches across the globe, leading to the variety of forms seen today. This period represents the most recent major phase in the history of life and includes the rise of human civilization.

83. (C) II, IV, I, III
The progression of the human lineage is marked by a sequence of increasingly advanced hominid forms found in the fossil record. Early ancestors were followed by species that demonstrated more significant brain expansion and sophisticated tool use. Eventually, these lineages led to modern humans. This chronological order highlights the gradual accumulation of traits like bipedalism and complex culture that define our current species.

84. (D) Reducing competition for resources like food, mates, and nesting sites.
Defending a specific area provides an individual with a predictable environment and exclusive access to the necessities of survival. By warning off others of the same species, the occupant avoids the constant energy cost and risk of direct conflict over every meal or mate. This behavioral strategy maximizes efficiency and increases the likelihood of successful reproduction within a controlled and stable territory.

85. (D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.
Different mechanisms drive changes in the genetic makeup of populations, but they have different outcomes. Random fluctuations in allele proportions can lead to the loss of variation without regard to the usefulness of a trait. In contrast, natural selection specifically favors those heritable characteristics that improve an individual's fit with its environment, making it the only process that consistently results in adaptation.

86. (B) Charles Darwin
The observation that populations produce more offspring than can survive with limited resources leads to a constant competition for life. This struggle ensures that only those individuals with the most advantageous traits will survive to reproduce. This concept is a central pillar of evolutionary theory, explaining how environmental pressure drives the selection process and results in the gradual adaptation of species over time.

87. (D) Macroevolution
Large-scale biological changes that result in the emergence of fundamentally new groups, such as entirely different body plans, represent the highest levels of evolutionary diversification. These events occur over vast geological timescales and involve more than just minor shifts in a single population. The formation of major taxonomic categories illustrates the long-term impact of accumulated genetic changes and diversification throughout Earth's history.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

By tracking these shifts across generations, scientists can quantify evolutionary processes and understand the genetic basis of adaptation and diversification.

53. (C) Natural selection
The primary force driving evolutionary change is the differential survival and reproduction of individuals based on their heritable traits. Those individuals with characteristics that provide a better fit for their environment are more likely to pass those traits to the next generation. Over time, this non-random process leads to the accumulation of beneficial adaptations and the gradual transformation of species.

54. (B) Both Statement I and Statement II are false.
Biological evolution involves both random and non-random processes. Genetic drift consists of chance fluctuations that lack a predictable direction, making it far from deterministic. Conversely, natural selection is a non-random process where survival is determined by the interaction between heritable traits and environmental pressures. Selection favors specific adaptations that enhance fitness, while drift is driven entirely by the uncertainty of random events.

55. (D) To simulate lightning, providing energy for chemical reactions.
Laboratory experiments designed to test theories of the origin of life required a significant energy source to drive the synthesis of organic molecules. By using high-voltage discharges to mimic prehistoric storms, researchers were able to break simple chemical bonds in atmospheric gases. This provided the necessary power for those atoms to recombine into more complex structures like amino acids and urea.

56. (A) Macroevolution
Long-term changes observed in the fossil record, such as the gradual transformation of limb structures and dental patterns over millions of years, represent large-scale evolutionary trends. These patterns go beyond minor genetic shifts in a single population and track the divergence of major lineages. Studying these changes allows scientists to understand how fundamentally new biological forms and species emerge over vast geological timescales.

57. (C) Membrane-bound nucleus
The primary distinction between the two main types of cellular life is the presence of specialized internal compartments. While all cells possess a protective outer layer and genetic material, more advanced cells contain a dedicated structure that houses their DNA. This compartmentalization allows for more complex regulation of genetic information and is a defining characteristic that separates higher life forms from simpler microbes.

58. (A) Oparin-Haldane concept - Chemical evolution of life.
Scientific milestones are often linked to specific theories that explain biological phenomena. The proposal that life arose through a sequence of chemical reactions in a primordial soup is a central pillar of origin-of-life studies. Other concepts, like the stability of allele frequencies or speciation through geographic isolation, represent different areas of study within the broader field of evolutionary biology.

59. (D) Two male deer fighting over a mate.
Significant reproductive behaviors can be divided into those focused on securing a mate and those focused on the welfare of offspring. While fighting for dominance and breeding rights is essential for individual fitness, it does not involve the direct nurturing or protection of young. Parental care specifically refers to actions taken after mating to ensure that the resulting offspring survive to adulthood.

60. (B) Past life forms and ancient ecosystems in the region.
Sites dedicated to preserving petrified remains serve as physical evidence of the biological history of a specific geographic area. These locations allow scientists to study the types of trees, plants, and associated organisms that existed millions of years ago. By analyzing these fossils, researchers can reconstruct the ancient environment, climate, and biological diversity that once characterized the region during prehistoric times.

61. (C) Darwinism
The concept that species transform through the slow and continuous accumulation of small variations is a fundamental aspect of classical evolutionary thought. This perspective argues

NODIA

97. (A) I and II only
Historical and modern evolutionary perspectives provide different views on the nature of biological change. Some early ideas suggested that species were driven toward a specific end goal, while more recent models view evolution as a branching process without a predetermined direction. Importantly, contemporary science does not reject natural selection; instead, it incorporates it as a central mechanism alongside genetic principles.

98. (A) 0.30
In a population, the frequency of an allele is calculated by counting its total occurrences across all individuals and dividing by the total number of alleles. In this case, adding the alleles from individuals with the recessive phenotype to half of the alleles from the heterozygous individuals yields the proportion. This mathematical approach allows scientists to track the prevalence of traits within populations.

99. (C) Triassic, Jurassic, Cretaceous
The era famously known for the dominance of reptiles is divided into three distinct segments. These periods mark the initial emergence, the grand diversification, and the eventual extinction of large dinosaurs. They also witnessed significant events like the appearance of the first mammals and flowering plants, providing a structured timeline for one of the most dynamic phases in Earth's biological history.

100. (D) Social communication
Many animals release specific chemical signals to convey information to others of the same species. These substances can signal alarm, indicate territory, or attract potential mates over long distances. This form of information transfer is essential for group coordination and reproductive success, allowing individuals to interact effectively with their social environment through a specialized and evolved system of chemical messaging.

101. (B) Mega evolution
Large-scale biological innovations, such as the fundamental structural shift from fins to limbs, represent major turning points in evolutionary history. These significant changes allow entire groups of organisms to occupy new environments and develop completely different ways of living. Such transitions are categorized as the most profound level of evolutionary change, leading to the origin of major new classes of life.

102. (C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
Behavioral adaptations play a vital role in an individual's survival and reproductive success. Maintaining an exclusive area can reduce the energy spent on constant competition with others. Furthermore, providing care for offspring is an essential strategy that significantly increases the likelihood of their survival. Such behaviors, though demanding, are favored by selection because they ensure that the parent's genetic material persists.

103. (C) The population is not evolving.
A population is said to be in a state of genetic stability when its allele frequencies remain constant across generations. This condition occurs only when all evolutionary forces, such as selection, mutation, and drift, are absent or perfectly balanced. Reaching this mathematical baseline indicates that no biological change is occurring, allowing scientists to use it as a comparison to measure evolution in real-world populations.

104. (D) The evolution of Homo sapiens.
The discovery of ancient hominid remains is essential for mapping the chronological development of modern humans. These fossils provide physical evidence of transitional traits, such as changes in skull shape and skeletal adaptations for bipedalism. By studying these specimens, researchers can reconstruct the sequence of biological and behavioral milestones that led from early ancestors to the current human species.

105. (C) Sexual selection and social communication
Elaborate physical displays are often used by individuals to signal their genetic quality to potential mates. These signals are a specialized form of social interaction where one gender assesses the fitness of the other based on specific traits. This process drives the evolution of striking features that enhance an individual's reproductive success, even if those features do not provide direct survival advantages.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

through spontaneous changes in DNA, while the movement of individuals allows for the exchange of traits between different groups. Natural selection then determines which of these variants are most beneficial for survival, leading to the gradual adaptation of species to their specific ecological environments.

71. (D) Ethology
Scientific inquiry into animal behavior focuses on understanding how actions are influenced by both genetics and the environment. By observing animals in their natural settings, researchers can determine the evolutionary purpose of specific behaviors, such as mating rituals or social cooperation. This field seeks to explain how behavior contributes to an individual's fitness and how it has been shaped by the forces of natural selection.

72. (A) 0.7
In a non-evolving population, the sum of the frequencies of all alleles for a specific gene must equal one. If the proportion of a recessive allele is known, the frequency of the corresponding dominant allele is found by subtracting that value from the total. This fundamental mathematical relationship allows scientists to calculate the genetic structure of a population and monitor for evolutionary changes.

73. (C) Mechanism for evolutionary change
While early thinkers agreed that species change over time, they proposed fundamentally different reasons for how this occurs. One argued that traits gained through physical effort during an individual's life are passed to offspring. In contrast, the other proposed that natural variation exists within a population and that the environment selects for the most advantageous traits, which are then inherited through normal biological processes.

74. (A) Microevolution
Observations of minor phenotypic shifts within a single species over a relatively short period illustrate the basic level of evolutionary change. These subtle fluctuations in traits, like color or size, reflect changes in allele frequencies within a population's gene pool. Such studies provide direct evidence of how populations respond to environmental pressures through natural selection without the formation of entirely new taxonomic groups.

75. (D) A complex, branching tree with several co-existing hominid species.
The history of human development is not a straight line from simpler ancestors to modern forms. Instead, it resembles a diverse bush with many different lineages branching off over time. Fossil evidence shows that multiple hominid species often lived during the same periods, with some lineages eventually going extinct while others continued to adapt and evolve toward the modern human form.

76. (B) Synthesize Darwinian selection with the principles of genetics.
The major advancement in evolutionary thought occurred when the mechanism of natural selection was unified with the laws of inheritance. This combination explains how variation is generated through mutations and how these traits are passed to offspring. By providing a genetic basis for Darwin's observations, this theory offers a complete and scientifically rigorous explanation for the processes that drive biological diversity and adaptation.

77. (C) Lactation in mammals.
Parental care can be categorized by when it occurs in the reproductive cycle. Some actions involve preparing for young before they arrive, such as nest construction. Others involve the direct provision of nutrients and protection after birth. The production of milk to feed newborns is a highly specialized and energetically demanding form of care that directly supports the survival and growth of the next generation.

78. (D) A common ancestor for all life.
The fact that virtually all living organisms utilize the same molecular instructions for building proteins is a profound indicator of biological unity. This universal system suggests that every species, from bacteria to humans, is part of a single lineage. This shared biochemical foundation provides some of the strongest evidence that all life originated from a single primordial source in the distant past.

NODIA

115. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The formation of new biological species requires that groups within a population stop exchanging genetic information. When populations are separated by physical or reproductive barriers, they begin to evolve independently. Over time, the accumulated genetic differences prevent them from interbreeding even if they meet again. This interruption of gene flow is the essential requirement for the diversification of life on Earth.

116. (B) Eras
The geological history of our planet is organized into vast segments that represent major phases of life and environmental change. These broad divisions are used by scientists to categorize the dominance of different groups, such as the rise of marine invertebrates, the reign of reptiles, and the modern dominance of mammals. Understanding these large units is fundamental for mapping the timeline of biological evolution.

117. (D) It requires the population to be small and isolated.
Mathematical models for genetic stability rely on specific criteria to ensure that allele proportions do not change by accident. A key requirement is that the population must be sufficiently large so that random events do not have a disproportionate impact. In small groups, the influence of chance is too great, making it impossible to maintain the equilibrium required for a non-evolving state.

118. (C) A female kangaroo carrying a joey in her pouch.
Parental care involves a wide range of behaviors that directly support the survival of offspring. This can include providing protection and nourishment after birth or hatching. Carrying and nursing young within a specialized anatomical structure is an intense and direct form of care that ensures the developing individual is safe and well-fed, representing a significant investment in the success of the next generation.

119. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-2, S-4
Different scientific figures and theories have contributed unique insights into the origin and development of life. Some proposed mechanisms like natural selection or the inheritance of acquired traits, while others developed hypotheses regarding the chemical environment of the early Earth. Subsequent laboratory tests provided empirical evidence for these ideas, together forming the comprehensive scientific understanding of biological history and mechanisms.

120. (B) Natural selection
The rapid development of resistance in populations of microbes illustrates how environmental pressures drive evolutionary change. When exposed to drugs, individuals with rare mutations that provide protection are the only ones to survive and reproduce. This process quickly shifts the genetic makeup of the population, demonstrating how nature selects for traits that enhance survival in a changing and often hostile environment.

121. (C) Paleontology
The scientific study of ancient life involves examining the remains and traces left behind by organisms from distant geological periods. By analyzing these specimens, researchers can reconstruct the history of biological diversity, the patterns of extinction, and the evolutionary relationships between extinct and modern species. This field provides the physical evidence necessary to understand how life has changed over millions of years.

122. (B) A single, circular chromosome
Simple cellular organisms are characterized by a streamlined genetic structure that is not enclosed within a separate compartment. Their DNA typically forms a continuous loop that contains all the necessary instructions for survival and reproduction. This lack of complex chromosomal organization is a primary feature that distinguishes these ancient and resilient life forms from the more advanced cells of eukaryotes.

123. (D) The inheritance of acquired traits
The modern understanding of biological change integrates several scientific disciplines, including genetics and population biology. It identifies the mechanisms that generate variation and how selection acts on that variation over time. However, it specifically excludes the idea that modifications gained during an individual's life

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

88. (A) Mandla Plant Fossils National Park
Specific geological sites are renowned for their exceptional preservation of ancient vegetation, offering a detailed record of prehistoric flora. These locations contain fossilized wood, leaves, and fruits that date back to the time when dinosaurs roamed. Studying these remains provides invaluable insights into the types of plants that existed on the ancient landmass and helps researchers reconstruct past climates and ecosystems.

89. (C) Altruism
Certain behaviors involve an individual taking a risk to help others, even when there is no immediate personal benefit. By signaling the presence of a predator, an individual alerts its group but may draw dangerous attention to itself. This self-sacrificing action is an evolutionary puzzle that is often explained by the shared genetic interests between the actor and those who are being protected.

90. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Mathematical models for genetic stability require that random chance does not influence the proportion of traits across generations. This condition can only be met if the population is extremely large, as small groups are highly sensitive to accidental changes. In limited populations, any random death or birth can cause a significant shift in allele frequencies, thereby disrupting the equilibrium and driving evolution.

91. (D) Sympatric speciation and adaptive radiation
The rapid diversification of related organisms within the same geographic area occurs when individuals exploit various specialized ecological niches. This process can lead to the formation of many new species without physical barriers as populations adapt to different food sources or habitats. Such events demonstrate how intense environmental pressure and niche availability can drive incredible biological variety from a single common ancestral lineage.

92. (B) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Biological evolution is driven by several distinct forces, each with a unique impact on population genetics. Some processes introduce new traits through DNA changes or the migration of individuals between groups. Others act as filters, favoring beneficial adaptations, or cause random shifts in trait proportions due to chance. Together, these mechanisms determine the direction and speed of evolutionary change within a species.

93. (C) Lamarck
Early evolutionary theories proposed that traits gained through physical effort or environmental adaptation during an individual's life are passed to its offspring. This idea suggests that the accumulated modifications of ancestors drive the gradual change of species over generations. While this specific mechanism was later replaced by genetic models, it represents an important historical attempt to explain how organisms adapt to their surroundings.

94. (D) Photosynthesis
Theories regarding the start of life propose that energy from intense environmental sources was required to synthesize organic molecules. These sources included electrical discharges, high-energy radiation from the sun, and heat from within the planet. However, the process of converting light into chemical energy through biological means was an advanced development that appeared only after life had already established itself on Earth.

95. (A) Engulfed photosynthetic bacteria
The origin of specialized structures in complex cells is thought to be the result of one organism living inside another. Evidence suggests that organelles capable of capturing light energy were once free-living microbes that entered into a permanent partnership with a larger host. This relationship allowed the host to gain new metabolic abilities and represents a major leap in biological complexity and evolution.

96. (B) The scientific study of animal behavior.
Inquiry into the actions of animals focuses on both the immediate causes and the long-term evolutionary reasons for their behavior. By examining how animals interact with each other and their environment, researchers can determine how specific traits contribute to survival and reproduction. This field integrates genetics, physiology, and ecology to provide a comprehensive understanding of why animals act the way they do.

NODIA

different from the starting one. Such events can permanently alter the evolutionary future of a species by reducing the variation available for adaptation.

133. (A) I and II only
Cooperative behaviors are often explained by the genetic relationship between the individuals involved. Mathematical models quantify the conditions where aiding a relative provides an evolutionary advantage that outweighs the personal cost. However, these behaviors are not limited strictly to parents and their direct offspring; they can occur between any relatives, such as siblings or cousins, who share a common genetic ancestry.

134. (D) Variation and adaptation to different environments.
Observations of related species on isolated islands revealed how ancestral traits can be modified to suit specific ecological needs. By developing different structures to exploit various food sources, these organisms demonstrated the power of natural selection to drive diversification. This evidence was crucial for the development of theories explaining how species are shaped by their surroundings and can change over time.

135. (A) Radiometric dating of rocks and the fossil record.
Scientists construct the timeline of life by combining physical evidence from ancient remains with measurements of radioactive decay in surrounding rock layers. This approach allows for the determination of both the relative and absolute ages of significant biological events. By mapping these findings across the globe, researchers can piece together the complex history of Earth's biological and geological progression over billions of years.

136. (B) An increase in the frequency of a gene for pesticide resistance in an insect population.
Small-scale evolutionary changes involve the shifting proportions of specific traits within a single population over a few generations. For example, when a population rapidly adapts to human-made environmental challenges, it demonstrates how natural selection acts on existing genetic variation. These observable shifts provide a clear and direct example of the fundamental mechanisms that drive biological change at the population level.

137. (C) Social communication for territoriality
Many mammals use chemical markers to define the boundaries of their living space and warn off potential competitors. This behavior conveys a specific message to others of the same species without the need for direct physical confrontation. By using these signals, an individual can maintain exclusive access to resources while reducing the risk of injury and the energy cost of defense.

138. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
The most comprehensive scientific model for evolution was achieved by merging Darwin's theory of selection with the modern understanding of genetics. This combination explained how variation is generated at the molecular level and how these traits are inherited across generations. By providing a mathematical and physical basis for evolution, this synthesis established a robust framework that remains the foundation of biological science.

139. (B) Simple cell structure to complex, compartmentalized structure
A major transition in the history of life involved the development of cells with internal membranes and specialized organelles. This organizational shift allowed for much greater efficiency in managing energy and genetic information. It represents a significant increase in biological complexity, moving beyond the simple design of early microbes to the advanced cellular architecture found in all plants, animals, and fungi.

140. (B) 0.2
In a population genetics model, the frequency of a specific version of a gene can be calculated if the proportion of individuals carrying two copies of that version is known. By taking the square root of the homozygous recessive frequency, researchers can determine the prevalence of the allele itself. This fundamental step is necessary for analyzing the genetic structure and stability of any population.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

fact that they each inherit half of their genetic material from those parents. Understanding these relationships is essential for explaining social behaviors, such as altruism, that are more common among closely related individuals.

194. (D) Statement I is false but Statement II is true.
Laboratory experiments designed to investigate the origin of life did not create living organisms but provided critical evidence for a specific hypothesis. They demonstrated that simple organic molecules could form spontaneously from inorganic precursors under simulated early Earth conditions. This successfully showed that the chemical building blocks of life could arise abiotically, supporting the model that biological systems have a chemical foundation rather than a supernatural origin.

195. (C) Competition for food
Natural selection is often influenced by factors that become more intense as a population grows larger and more crowded. When essential resources like nutrients are limited, individuals must compete more fiercely to survive and reproduce. This competition acts as a powerful selective pressure, favoring those with traits that allow them to acquire resources more efficiently, thereby driving the gradual adaptation of the entire population to its surroundings.

196. (B) Biogeography
Scientific inquiry into where different organisms live and how they are distributed across the globe provides essential evidence for evolution. By studying these patterns through time and space, researchers can determine how geological events like plate tectonics have influenced the diversification of species. This field explains why related organisms are often found in separate regions and how environmental barriers have shaped the history of life.

197. (D) the population
The modern understanding of biological change emphasizes that evolution occurs within entire groups of interbreeding individuals rather than within single organisms. While selection acts on the traits of individuals, the measurable outcome is a shift in the genetic proportions of the entire group over time. Therefore, the group serves as the fundamental unit where genetic variation is maintained and evolutionary processes are tracked across generations.

198. (A) The founder effect involves a new colony, while a bottleneck involves a reduction of an existing population.
Random changes in population genetics can occur through different scenarios that involve a sharp reduction in numbers. One involves a small group splitting off to start a new population in an isolated area, carrying only a fraction of the original traits. The other involves a sudden catastrophic event that randomly kills a large portion of an established group, resulting in a similar loss of diversity.

199. (C) Geo-conservation
Protected areas that are dedicated to the preservation of significant geological and paleontological features play a vital role in scientific research. These sites safeguard ancient fossil remains and rock formations in their original locations, ensuring they remain available for study. By protecting these biological records of the past, such conservation efforts help us understand Earth's history, prehistoric life forms, and the environmental changes that occurred over millions of years.

200. (A) An extended phenotype and form of social communication.
Certain complex behaviors result in the creation of physical structures that serve as signals of an individual's quality to potential mates. These structures are an external manifestation of an individual's genes and are used to attract partners through visual appeal. This sophisticated social interaction demonstrates how evolution can produce elaborate traits that enhance reproductive success by effectively communicating information about an individual's fitness within a social context.

201. (B) Charles Darwin
Early geological concepts proposed that the Earth's surface is shaped by slow, constant processes rather than sudden catastrophes. This idea of gradual change over vast stretches of time strongly influenced thinkers who were developing theories about biological evolution. If the planet itself changed slowly, it stood to reason that life could also undergo a similarly

NODIA

150. (C) The allele frequency changes it causes are random and not necessarily advantageous.
Some evolutionary mechanisms do not work toward the better adaptation of a species. Instead, they cause random fluctuations in the proportions of genetic traits due to chance events, especially in small populations. Because these changes are accidental and not based on the fitness of the individuals, they can lead to the loss of beneficial variations or the spread of harmful ones.

151. (D) Lamarckism
Early evolutionary thought proposed that species change over time because of an inherent drive to become more complex and better suited to their surroundings. This theory argued that an organism's internal desires or needs would cause physical modifications during its life, which would then be inherited. While later disproved, this idea was an important early attempt to explain the observed adaptation of life.

152. (B) Macroevolution
Significant milestones in the history of life, such as the transition from water-dwelling to land-dwelling organisms, represent major biological innovations. These events involve more than just minor shifts in genetic proportions; they result in the diversification of entirely new lineages and the occupancy of previously empty ecological niches. Such large-scale changes are studied to understand the broad patterns and trends of life across geological time.

153. (B) Amino acids
The landmark experiment simulating early planetary conditions demonstrated that the basic building blocks of life could form spontaneously. By subjecting inorganic gases to energy, researchers produced several essential organic molecules that serve as the foundation for proteins. This discovery provided critical support for the hypothesis that biological systems could emerge from a chemical precursor through natural and predictable environmental processes.

154. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
The origin of complex cells is explained by the internal housing of once-independent microbes that became specialized organelles. These structures possess several unique features that reflect their bacterial ancestry, including their own genetic material and reproductive methods. This evidence strongly supports the idea that major leaps in biological organization occur through the cooperation and eventual fusion of different types of simpler organisms.

155. (B) Human evolution
The fossil record provides a detailed chronological record of the physical changes that occurred in the human lineage over millions of years. This sequence shows the gradual expansion of the brain, modifications to the skull, and changes in limb structure. These findings confirm that modern humans arose through a continuous process of modification and diversification from earlier, more ancestral hominid species.

156. (C) Epoch
The current segment of Earth's history represents the time since the end of the last major ice age. This relatively short duration is characterized by the rapid expansion of human populations and their significant influence on the global environment. Organized as the smallest unit of geological time, it provides a high-resolution record of recent environmental shifts and the development of modern ecosystems.

157. (D) Gene flow between populations
Mathematical models of genetic stability require that a population be completely isolated from other groups. Any movement of individuals into or out of the population introduces or removes genetic material, thereby changing the allele proportions in the next generation. For a population to remain in a non-evolving state, it must maintain a closed gene pool without any exchange with external groups.

158. (C) Parental care
Certain sophisticated behaviors have evolved to protect offspring from immediate danger. By drawing a predator's attention away from a nest, an adult significantly increases the survival chances of its young, even at personal risk. This active and strategic defense is a clear example of the intense investment that many species make to ensure that their reproductive efforts are successful and their genes persist.

NODIA

enhanced survival and adaptation. One major advancement was the controlled use of fire, which provided warmth, protection from predators, and a means to cook food. This development occurred in an early hominid species known for its wide geographic range and more advanced tool use, representing a critical step toward modern human life.

177. (B) Darwinian selection and population genetics
The grand unification of biological theories occurred when the principles of natural selection were combined with the laws of inheritance and the mathematical study of populations. This comprehensive framework explains how variation is generated, maintained, and modified over time. By providing a genetic mechanism for Darwin's observations, this theory offers a complete scientific explanation for the evolution and diversification of all living organisms.

178. (B) It is the only allele present for that particular gene in the population.
In population genetics, a variant of a gene is said to reach a specific state when it completely replaces all other versions within a group. Once this occurs, every individual in the population carries the same allele, and genetic variation for that trait is lost. This can happen through natural selection if the trait is highly beneficial or through random genetic drift in small groups.

179. (C) Microevolution
The development of antibiotic resistance in bacteria is an example of microevolution. Microevolution refers to small-scale evolutionary changes within a population, usually involving changes in allele frequencies over a short period. When bacteria are exposed to antibiotics, susceptible individuals die while resistant ones survive and reproduce. Over generations, the resistant genes become more common in the population, leading to antibiotic-resistant bacterial strains.

180. (B) To demonstrate fitness and persuade a member of the opposite sex to mate.
Social animals often utilize elaborate behaviors to communicate their health and genetic quality to potential partners. These displays serve as an honest signal of an individual's ability to survive and thrive, allowing the other gender to choose the most fit mate. This specialized form of social interaction is essential for maximizing reproductive success and driving the evolution of complex mating strategies.

181. (C) Oparin and Haldane
Early scientific proposals suggested that the atmosphere of the primitive planet was conducive to the formation of life's building blocks. This theory argued that simple inorganic gases could react to form organic molecules in an environment lacking free oxygen. This foundational hypothesis regarding chemical evolution provided the framework for all subsequent experimental research into how biological systems first emerged from a non-living precursor.

182. (C) Mitochondria and chloroplasts
Specific structures within advanced cells provide strong evidence for the theory that complex organisms evolved through the fusion of simpler ones. These organelles possess two layers of protective covering, which is consistent with the process of one cell being engulfed by another. This physical characteristic, along with their unique genetic material, confirms their bacterial ancestry and the cooperative origin of complex life forms.

183. (D) Nutritional (e.g., digestion)
Meaningful social interactions rely on the transfer of information through specialized signals like sounds, colors, or chemicals. These signals are designed to influence the behavior of other individuals, such as attracting mates or warning of danger. In contrast, internal biological processes that break down food and provide energy serve only the individual and do not function as a means of communication between organisms.

184. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Small populations in isolated environments often undergo rapid evolutionary change because they are highly sensitive to random events and unique ecological pressures. These groups often start with limited genetic diversity, and any subsequent changes have a large impact on their gene pool. This isolation prevents gene flow from

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

labeling these fundamental divisions can lead to confusion in dating the progression of biological and geological history.

168. (B) Adaptive radiation
The evolution of many specialized forms from a single ancestral group often occurs when organisms reach isolated environments with numerous vacant roles. By developing different structures to exploit distinct resources, these populations diverge into separate species. This process illustrates how environmental diversity drives biological variety, resulting in a complex of related species that are each uniquely adapted to their specific ecological niche.

169. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
Historical and modern views on evolution differ primarily on the scale and mechanism of change. One early theory proposed that individuals transform themselves during their life and pass those changes to their offspring. In contrast, the current scientific understanding emphasizes that change occurs across many generations as natural selection acts on the existing genetic variation within an entire population of individuals.

170. (B) Intraspecific competition for mating rights
Many social animals engage in direct conflict to establish dominance and secure access to reproductive opportunities. These interactions ensure that the individuals with the greatest strength or health are the ones most likely to pass their genes to the next generation. This process is a specialized form of selection that leads to the evolution of impressive physical traits and behaviors designed for social competition.

171. (C) Abiogenesis
The scientific hypothesis that life emerged from non-living matter through a sequence of chemical reactions is a central topic in biological studies. This theory suggests that the primitive environment provided the necessary conditions for inorganic substances to organize into simple organic molecules, which eventually formed self-replicating systems. This transition from chemistry to biology is the focus of research into the ultimate origin of all life.

172. (B) They are remnants of structures that were functional in an organism's ancestors.
The presence of reduced or non-functional anatomical features provides significant evidence for biological change over time. These structures were once essential for the survival of ancestral species but have lost their original purpose as the organisms adapted to new environments or lifestyles. They serve as biological "leftovers" that link modern species to their evolutionary past, confirming that change has occurred through modification.

173. (C) Speciation
The diversification of life is driven by the process where a single lineage divides into two or more distinct groups that no longer interbreed. This often occurs when populations become isolated and evolve independently in response to their unique environmental pressures. Over many generations, the accumulated differences become so great that they represent entirely new biological entities, increasing the total variety of life on Earth.

NODIA

174. (C) Behavioral isolation
Reproductive barriers can arise from differences in the signals used for social interaction and mate recognition. If two groups develop distinct songs or courtship rituals, they will not recognize each other as potential mates, even if they live in the same area. This behavioral divergence prevents gene flow between the groups and is a major mechanism in the formation of new biological species.

175. (B) P-4, Q-3, R-2, S-1
Key evolutionary concepts describe the different forces that shape the genetic composition of populations. Some models represent a baseline where no change occurs, while others explain how traits fluctuate randomly or are filtered by environmental pressures. Additionally, the movement of individuals between groups facilitates the exchange of genes. Understanding these mechanisms is essential for interpreting the patterns of adaptation and diversification seen in nature.

176. (C) Homo erectus
The human lineage is marked by significant cultural and technological milestones that

141. (B) Parental care
Any behavior that an adult performs to protect or nourish its developing offspring represents a significant expenditure of time and energy. Guarding a nest ensures that eggs are safe from predators and environmental hazards, directly increasing the likelihood that the young will survive to hatch. This investment is an essential evolutionary strategy for ensuring the successful passage of genes to the next generation.

142. (B) Time and scale
Biological change is categorized based on the magnitude of the impact and the duration over which it occurs. Minor shifts in genetic proportions within a population happen quickly, while the formation of new species takes longer. The most significant transitions, involving major new body designs or higher taxonomic groups, occur over vast geological periods. All these levels are driven by the same fundamental mechanisms.

143. (D) The fossil record of ancient plant life
Specific geological parks are especially valued for their extensive collections of petrified vegetation and fossilized remains of ancient flora. These sites provide a detailed record of the types of trees and plants that characterized the environment millions of years ago. By studying these specimens, researchers can reconstruct the prehistoric landscape and understand the botanical history of the region during distant geological epochs.

144. (D) Are heritable and affect survival and reproduction.
Natural selection acts only on those differences between individuals that can be passed down to their offspring. Furthermore, these traits must have a measurable impact on an individual's ability to stay alive and successfully breed in its current environment. Only by meeting both these criteria can a variation drive the gradual adaptation and evolutionary change of a species over many generations.

145. (A) II, IV, III, I
The chronological progression of early life begins with a reducing atmosphere that allowed for the synthesis of organic monomers. These chemicals then organized into polymers and primitive self-replicating structures. Eventually, these developments led to the emergence of simple prokaryotic cells. This sequence tracks the fundamental transition from a purely chemical environment to the first biological systems that define the origin of life.

146. (B) Allopatric speciation
When a population is divided by a physical barrier, the two resulting groups can no longer exchange genetic information. Each group then evolves independently in response to its own environmental pressures and through random genetic shifts. Over time, the accumulated differences become so great that the two groups can no longer interbreed, leading to the formation of two distinct biological species.

147. (C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
Early biological theories suggested a parallel between the development of an individual embryo and the evolutionary history of its species. While modern science has refined this view, the observation that many organisms share similar early developmental stages remains important. This connection highlights the deep evolutionary ties between different species and provides insights into how developmental processes have been modified over vast stretches of time.

148. (B) An ant leaving a pheromone trail
Many social insects use chemical substances to communicate with members of their colony. By depositing these markers on the ground, individuals can guide others to food sources or signal alarm. This form of information transfer is highly effective and specific, allowing for the complex coordination of group activities without the need for visual contact or auditory signals within the social environment.

149. (B) P-2, Q-1, R-4, S-3
Animal behaviors are categorized based on their social function and evolutionary purpose. Some actions involve the defense of vital space, while others facilitate group coordination through signaling. Additionally, behaviors that benefit relatives or provide care for offspring are essential for maximizing inclusive fitness. Together, these different ethological strategies ensure that individuals and their social groups can successfully survive and reproduce in nature.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

larger populations, allowing the island group to diverge quickly into a distinct biological species.

185. (B) Permian-Triassic extinction
Earth's history has been punctuated by several massive events that caused the rapid loss of a significant portion of all living species. The most severe of these occurred at the end of a major geological era, resulting in the disappearance of nearly all marine and terrestrial lineages. This catastrophic turning point cleared the way for the subsequent rise of new groups that dominate the planet today.

186. (C) A harsh environment with high predation rates and few resources.
The evolution of behaviors that protect and nourish young is often driven by environmental challenges that make survival difficult without adult assistance. In areas where resources are scarce or predators are common, those individuals that invest in their offspring are more likely to have them survive to maturity. This intense investment is favored by selection because it ensures the successful continuation of the lineage.

187. (B) The total of all alleles for all genes in a population.
The study of evolution at the population level focuses on the collective genetic information shared by all individuals in a group. This sum of all genetic variants represents the raw material available for adaptation and change. By monitoring how the composition of this genetic reservoir shifts over generations, scientists can measure the direction and rate of evolutionary processes within a biological community.

188. (B) In Darwinism, variation arises randomly; in Lamarckism, variation is directed by need.
Historical evolutionary theories differed fundamentally on the source and nature of biological changes. One proposed that organisms purposefully adapt themselves through physical effort in response to environmental needs. In contrast, the other argued that variations exist by chance, and the environment simply acts as a filter that determines which individuals survive. This distinction between directed and random variation is a core difference in these scientific models.

189. (C) Paleozoic
A massive increase in biological diversity and the appearance of most major animal body plans occurred at the start of a specific geological era. This event represents one of the most significant milestones in Earth's history, as it established the foundations of modern animal life. The fossil record from this time provides a detailed look at the rapid diversification that characterized the early marine ecosystems of our planet.

190. (A) I and II only
The history of human development is characterized by several key biological and behavioral trends. Evidence shows that skeletal adaptations for walking upright appeared long before the dramatic expansion of the brain. Furthermore, the fossil record reveals that several different species of human ancestors often lived at the same time. However, research confirms that the human lineage first appeared and diversified on the African continent.

191. (A) Niche construction
Some organisms actively modify their physical surroundings, creating new environmental conditions for themselves and other species. This behavior can lead to long-term ecological changes that influence the selective pressures acting on the population. By altering their environment, these individuals play a direct role in shaping their own evolutionary future and the biological communities they live in, representing a sophisticated level of environmental interaction.

NODIA

192. (B) The process by which new species are formed.
The diversification of life is driven by mechanisms that cause populations to split into distinct groups that can no longer interbreed. This typically occurs when gene flow is interrupted, allowing separate lineages to evolve independently. Over time, the accumulated differences in genetics and behavior lead to the emergence of entirely new biological entities, increasing the total variety of life found on the planet.

193. (C) 0.5
Mathematical representations of genetic similarity are used to indicate the probability that two individuals share a specific allele from a common ancestor. For individuals born to the same pair of parents, this value reflects the

210. (B) Macroevolution is the accumulation of microevolutionary changes over long periods.
Biological change occurs at different scales that are fundamentally connected. Minor shifts in genetic proportions within a population are the building blocks that lead to larger transitions, such as the formation of new species and major body designs. When these small changes are sustained over vast geological timescales, they result in the grand patterns of diversification and innovation observed in the global history of life.

211. (C) The frequency of the dominant allele in the population.
In population genetics, the total proportion of all versions of a gene must equal one. One specific term in the mathematical equation represents the prevalence of the more common version of the trait that masks other variants. Understanding this value is essential for calculating the expected genotype frequencies in the next generation and monitoring whether a population is undergoing evolutionary change due to environmental pressures.

212. (A) A transitional fossil
Specimens that possess a combination of traits from two different groups are essential for understanding the history of life. These fossils represent intermediate stages in the transformation of one major group into another, such as the move from water to land. By providing physical evidence of these biological shifts, such finds confirm the predictions of evolutionary theory and help map the sequence of major anatomical innovations.

213. (B) Territoriality and social communication (stimulus recognition)
Many animals respond to specific signals that identify rivals of the same species. This can involve an instinctive aggressive reaction to certain colors or behaviors that indicate a competitor has entered a defended area. This specialized form of social interaction ensures that resources are protected while avoiding unnecessary conflict with non-competitors, demonstrating how evolved signals can efficiently regulate social and environmental interactions within a population.

214. (B) The role of population as the unit of evolution.
The grand synthesis of biological theories identifies that while natural selection acts on individuals, the actual process of evolution is measured by changes within an entire group of interbreeding organisms. This perspective highlights that the population is where genetic variation is stored and where shifting trait proportions are tracked across generations. This foundational concept explains how broad biological patterns emerge from many individual interactions.

215. (B) The emergence of a reproductive barrier within a population
The formation of new species can occur within a single geographic area if a group develops traits that prevent them from interbreeding with the rest of the population. This could involve changes in mating behavior, reproductive timing, or genetic compatibility. Because there is no physical separation, the emergence of a strong reproductive barrier is the only way for the groups to diverge and evolve independently.

216. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
Physical similarities between different species that arise from a common ancestor provide significant evidence for evolution. These structures may serve different functions, such as flying, swimming, or grasping, but they share a fundamental anatomical plan that was present in their shared ancestor. This shared heritage explains why diverse organisms often possess the same underlying skeletal or organ systems, reflecting their deep evolutionary connections and history.

217. (C) Cenozoic
The current geological segment began after a massive extinction event and is characterized by the diversification of mammals and the rise of flowering plants. This era includes the time during which modern humans evolved and spread across the globe. Understanding this broad division of time is essential for mapping the most recent and significant biological changes that have shaped the current biosphere and planetary environment.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

slow and continuous transformation through the accumulation of small adaptations.

202. (B) Macroevolution
When unrelated organisms develop similar complex traits independently due to similar environmental pressures, it represents a significant pattern in biological history. These major structural innovations allow diverse groups to solve similar ecological challenges in comparable ways. Studying these large-scale trends across different lineages provides insights into how natural selection consistently favors specific adaptations, resulting in the convergence of form and function over geological time.

203. (D) Specialized diet on a single food source
The lineage leading to humans was shaped by several traits shared with other advanced primates. These include adaptations for tree-dwelling like grasping appendages and front-facing eyes that provide depth perception. Furthermore, the development of relatively larger brains was essential for social complexity. However, maintaining a flexible and varied diet was more important for the eventual transition to diverse environments than specializing in a single food source.

204. (A) P-4, Q-1, R-3, S-2
Different evolutionary forces shape the genetic makeup of populations in distinct ways. Some involve random losses of variation due to accidental deaths or the movement of small groups to new areas. Others involve non-random processes where environmental pressures favor specific beneficial traits. Additionally, the migration of individuals between populations allows for the exchange of genetic material, helping to maintain diversity and influence the overall evolutionary trajectory.

205. (B) Inclusive fitness
Cooperative behaviors that involve a cost to the actor can still be favored by selection if they sufficiently benefit relatives. This is because family members share common genes, and aiding them ensures those genes are passed to the next generation. By focusing on the total reproductive success of both the individual and its kin, this concept explains why social animals often perform selfless acts.

206. (C) A lion and a tiger can produce a sterile offspring (liger).
Reproductive isolation can occur even if two different species successfully mate and produce offspring. If the resulting individuals are unable to reproduce themselves, gene flow between the parent species remains blocked. This post-mating barrier ensures that the two groups stay as separate biological entities, illustrating how reproductive failures at any stage of development contribute to the maintenance of species boundaries and biological diversity.

207. (D) Lorenz, Tinbergen, and von Frisch
The scientific study of animal behavior was established by a group of researchers who focused on the evolutionary basis of actions. By observing animals in natural settings, they identified how complex behaviors like mating dances, social signals, and navigation were shaped by natural selection. Their work provided a framework for understanding how behavior contributes to an individual's survival and has a clear genetic and evolutionary foundation.

208. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
A mathematical model for a population that is not changing provides a vital comparison for scientists studying evolution. By establishing the conditions under which genetic proportions would remain perfectly stable, this model allows researchers to identify when and why those proportions are shifting in real-world groups. This serves as a starting point for measuring the impact of various evolutionary forces like selection and genetic drift.

NODIA

209. (C) Cyanobacteria (photosynthetic prokaryotes)
The transformation of Earth's atmosphere from an anaerobic to an oxygen-rich environment was driven by the activity of early single-celled organisms. These photosynthetic microbes were the first to release molecular oxygen as a byproduct of their metabolic processes. Over millions of years, this accumulation of oxygen fundamentally changed the planet's chemistry and allowed for the subsequent evolution of more complex, oxygen-breathing life forms.

159. (B) Pollen from one population of flowers is carried by wind to another population.
The transfer of genetic material between different groups of the same species occurs when individuals or their reproductive cells migrate. This process introduces new variations into a population and helps maintain genetic similarity between separate groups. By providing a continuous exchange of alleles, this mechanism acts as an important force that influences the genetic diversity and evolutionary potential of various populations.

160. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Cooperative behaviors can evolve even between unrelated individuals if there is a system of mutual benefit. By providing food to others today, an individual increases the likelihood that it will receive help when it faces a future shortage. this system of delayed repayment, known as reciprocal altruism, ensures that all members of the social group have a better chance of survival.

161. (B) Alfred Russel Wallace
The concept of evolutionary change through natural selection was independently developed by two different scientists at the same time. Both reached similar conclusions about how environmental pressure and heritable variation drive biological adaptation and the origin of new species. Their joint presentation to the scientific community marked the beginning of modern biology and provided a unified theory for the incredible diversity of life on Earth.

162. (B) Adaptive radiation on a macroevolutionary scale
When a significant event creates many new ecological opportunities, a surviving lineage may undergo rapid and massive diversification. This process allows a single group to evolve into many different forms to fill diverse roles in the environment. This grand expansion of life is a major feature of Earth's history, leading to the emergence of entire classes of organisms that define modern biological diversity.

163. (C) Paleobotany
Specific areas containing exceptionally preserved petrified remains of trees and ancient vegetation are invaluable for studying the history of plants. These fossils provide direct evidence of the types of flora that existed in the past, allowing researchers to reconstruct ancient landscapes and climates. This specialized study is essential for understanding how plant communities have evolved and responded to global environmental changes over millions of years.

164. (D) I, II, and III
Evolution is driven by a combination of predictable and random mechanisms that influence the genetic makeup of populations. While selection acts as a non-random filter to improve adaptation, other processes like drift can cause accidental changes that may not be beneficial. Additionally, the exchange of traits between groups can either help or hinder a population's fitness, depending on the nature of the incoming genes.

165. (C) The coefficient of relatedness between the actor and the recipient.
In mathematical models of social behavior, a specific value is used to represent the degree of genetic similarity between individuals. This value indicates the probability that two organisms share the same version of a gene due to their common ancestry. Understanding this relationship is crucial for explaining why altruistic behaviors are more likely to occur among close family members who share a significant genetic interest.

166. (B) A large number of genetically diverse individuals from the original population.
To ensure the long-term health and evolutionary potential of a new population, it is essential to start with a broad sample of genetic variation. This minimizes the risk of random trait loss and harmful shifts in allele proportions that often occur in small groups. By selecting many diverse individuals, researchers can create a robust and representative gene pool that can better adapt to environmental challenges.

167. (C) Epoch - Cambrian
The geological time scale uses a hierarchy of units to organize Earth's history. The largest divisions are broken down into more specific segments that mark biological milestones. Some of the most famous segments, such as the one characterized by a rapid explosion of animal life, are correctly categorized as periods. Incorrectly

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

218. (C) Rich collections of fossilized plants and fruits from the late Cretaceous.
Specific geological parks in Madhya Pradesh are renowned for their exceptional preservation of ancient vegetation, including petrified wood and fossilized seeds. These remains provide a detailed record of the botanical life that characterized the region millions of years ago, when it was part of a larger southern landmass. Studying these plant fossils helps researchers reconstruct prehistoric climates and the ecosystems that existed during the age of dinosaurs.

219. (B) A worker bee dying after stinging a predator to defend the hive.
Certain social behaviors involve individuals performing actions that benefit their group at a direct personal cost. This extreme self-sacrifice is often explained by the shared genetic interests within the group, particularly in colonies where members are closely related. Such behaviors have evolved because they significantly increase the survival chances of the group and the queen, ensuring that the shared genes are successfully passed on.

220. (C) In a polluted environment, dark-colored moths become more common than light-colored moths - Natural Selection
Environmental shifts can rapidly alter which traits provide a survival advantage. When a population's surroundings change, individuals with previously rare characteristics may become more successful at avoiding predators or acquiring resources. This process leads to a shift in the overall appearance of the population as those advantageous traits are passed to the next generation, providing a clear and direct illustration of the mechanism of natural selection.

221. (B) The competition among organisms for limited resources.
Because populations often grow faster than the available supply of food, water, and nesting sites, individuals must constantly compete to survive. This social and environmental pressure ensures that only those with the most beneficial traits are able to stay alive and successfully reproduce. This concept is a fundamental driver of evolutionary change, as it determines which characteristics will be preserved and refined over generations.

222. (B) Mega evolution
Profound biological shifts that result in the emergence of fundamentally new organizational plans represent the highest level of evolutionary innovation. These transitions, such as the development of segmented bodies or the nervous system, allow organisms to interact with their environment in entirely new ways. Such large-scale changes occur over vast geological timescales and lead to the diversification of entirely new phyla and classes of living things.

223. (B) Organic molecules can be formed from inorganic molecules under certain conditions.
Laboratory simulations designed to test theories of the origin of life provided critical evidence that the building blocks of biological systems could arise abiotically. By subjecting a mixture of simple gases to energy sources, researchers produced several essential amino acids. This landmark result demonstrated that complex chemistry can naturally progress toward biological systems in a primitive environment, providing a scientific foundation for understanding the beginning of life.

224. (B) II, I, III
The sequence of early life begins with a primitive environment rich in hydrogen and lacking oxygen. Under intense energy from lightning and radiation, inorganic gases reacted to form simple organic monomers. Eventually, these chemical processes became more organized, leading to the development of the first simple, single-celled organisms. This chronological progression tracks the fundamental transition from chemical evolution to the start of biological history on our planet.

225. (C) Bowl-shaped pelvis
The transition to walking on two legs involved several significant anatomical changes to support the body's weight and maintain balance. One of the most critical skeletal adaptations was the modification of the hip structure to be shorter and broader. This change provided a stable base for upright movement and is a defining characteristic used by scientists to identify early human ancestors in the hominid fossil record.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

systems emerged from a chemical foundation under the intense energy of early Earth.

278. (C) Mitochondria and chloroplasts are enclosed by a single membrane.
The origin of complex cells is explained by a theory where one organism was housed inside another, eventually becoming a permanent organelle. Evidence for this includes the fact that these structures possess their own DNA and double membranes, consistent with the process of being engulfed. These characteristics, along with their reproductive methods, provide strong support for the cooperative origin and bacterial ancestry of complex biological systems.

279. (B) The dinosaurs
Fossil-rich areas that contain exceptionally preserved petrified remains of trees and ancient plants are invaluable for reconstructing prehistoric ecosystems. These biological records date back millions of years, providing a detailed look at the vegetation that existed during a time when large reptiles dominated the landscape. Studying these fossils helps researchers understand the climate and environmental conditions that characterized the region during distant geological periods and epochs.

280. (D) Eon
The chronological framework for Earth's history uses very large divisions to categorize the major phases of life. The current division represents the vast stretch of time since the appearance of abundant animal life and is characterized by the diversification of complex organisms. Understanding these broadest segments is essential for organizing the long-term progression of biological and geological history into a manageable and scientific structured timeline of events.

281. (C) Hominins
The transition to walking on two legs is a fundamental anatomical shift that distinguishes the human lineage from its closest primate relatives. This adaptation involved significant modifications to the skeleton, including the pelvis, spine, and feet, to support upright movement. Evidence from the fossil record shows that this change occurred early in history and was essential for the subsequent biological and behavioral development of our ancestral species.

282. (A) Both Statement I and Statement II are true.
Random fluctuations in the genetic makeup of a population can lead to the accidental loss of variation, especially when the total number of individuals is small. In limited groups, any random birth or death has a disproportionately large impact on the overall proportions of traits. This chance-driven process can significantly alter the evolutionary trajectory of a species regardless of the survival value of the traits involved.

283. (D) Speciation is always a slow, gradual process taking millions of years.
The formation of new species can occur through various mechanisms that operate on different timescales. While many events involve slow divergence over vast stretches of time, others can happen quite rapidly. For example, sudden genetic changes or significant shifts in reproductive timing can create immediate barriers to interbreeding. Therefore, the diversification of life is a dynamic process that does not always follow a slow and predictable pace.

284. (C) The threat posture of a dog (baring teeth, raised fur).
Meaningful social interaction often relies on signals that can be seen by others to convey information about intent or state. For instance, specific physical changes and body positions serve to warn off rivals or alert group members without the need for sound or chemicals. This form of information transfer is essential for social organization and managing interactions within a social group through clear and evolved visual signals.

NODIA

285. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Adults often invest a massive amount of time and physical resources in behaviors that ensure the survival of their young. This encompasses a wide range of activities, from providing food to protecting against predators. Because these efforts require energy that could otherwise be used for the adult's own maintenance or further breeding, they represent a significant cost. However, this investment is favored because it maximizes overall reproductive success.

STUDYING FROM PDFs?

THINK AGAIN.

If you are studying only from PDFs,
you are wasting valuable time.

Research shows that learning from

PRINTED BOOKS has up to

4× HIGHER RETENTION

than studying from screens.

PRINT BOOK = BETTER MEMORY

PDF = LOWER RETENTION

Those who study from **PRINTED BOOKS**
move **AHEAD.**

Others are left **BEHIND**
in competition.

In competitive exams,
being average is not enough.

STAY ONE STEP AHEAD.

methods. This evidence strongly supports the idea that major leaps in cellular complexity occur through the permanent and cooperative fusion of different types of simpler organisms over vast evolutionary timescales.

235. (B) Paleobotany
Scientific inquiry into the ancient remains of trees, leaves, and other vegetation provides essential information about prehistoric ecosystems. By analyzing petrified plant matter and fossilized traces, researchers can determine the types of flora that existed in the past and how they responded to environmental changes. This specialized study is crucial for reconstructing ancient landscapes and understanding the long-term history of the planet's botanical diversity.

236. (A) Major geological and biological events.
The chronological framework for Earth's history is divided into units that represent significant milestones, such as massive extinctions, the movement of tectonic plates, or the first appearance of major groups of life. By organizing time around these physical and biological markers, scientists can precisely date fossils and understand the sequence of environmental changes that have shaped the planet and its inhabitants over billions of years.

237. (C) Homo sapiens
The human lineage is marked by several ancestral species found in the fossil record, but only one represents the current form that exists globally today. This species is characterized by advanced cognitive abilities, complex language, and the development of sophisticated culture. Understanding our own biological identity and history involves mapping the transition from earlier hominid forms to this final and most successful branch of the human family tree.

238. (B) 1
In population genetics, the frequencies of all possible versions of a specific gene must account for the entire population. Therefore, when these individual proportions are added together, the total must always equal one hundred percent. This fundamental mathematical rule allows researchers to calculate the proportion of one variant if others are known and to monitor whether the genetic composition is changing across generations.

239. (C) Genetic drift
Some evolutionary changes are not driven by the survival value of specific traits. Instead, the genetic makeup of a population can shift due to chance events and random fluctuations, particularly when the number of individuals is small. This process can lead to the loss of variation or the accidental spread of certain alleles regardless of whether they provide a biological advantage, illustrating the role of chance in evolution.

240. (B) Speciation
The diversification of life is achieved when populations develop barriers that prevent them from interbreeding. This reproductive isolation allows separate lineages to evolve independently and accumulate unique genetic and behavioral differences. Over many generations, this process leads to the formation of entirely new biological entities. Understanding how these barriers arise is essential for explaining the vast variety of distinct species found throughout nature.

241. (B) Altruism
Certain social behaviors involve an individual performing an action that provides a benefit to another while resulting in a direct cost to itself. This could involve sharing food, signaling alarm, or providing defense at personal risk. Such self-sacrificing behaviors are an evolutionary puzzle that is often explained by the benefits they provide to close relatives or the group, ensuring that shared genes successfully persist.

242. (B) Kin selection
Self-sacrificing behaviors can be favored by natural selection if they increase the reproductive success of close relatives who share common genes. By aiding kin, an individual helps ensure that its own genetic lineage is passed to the next generation, even if its personal reproduction is reduced. This concept provides a biological basis for understanding cooperation and altruistic actions within families and social animal groups.

243. (B) Social communication
Meaningful interaction between individuals of the same species relies on the exchange of signals that influence the recipient's actions.

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

complex life eventually evolved through various sophisticated mechanisms and transitions.

294. (B) Macroevolution through the fossil record
Long-term changes observed in the fossil record, such as the gradual transformation of limb structures and dental patterns across different lineages over millions of years, represent large-scale evolutionary trends. These patterns go beyond minor genetic shifts in a single population and track the divergence of major groups. Studying these broad changes allows scientists to understand how fundamentally new biological forms and species emerge over vast stretches of geological time.

295. (D) I, II, and III
Biological evolution is influenced by a combination of predictable and random mechanisms that shape the diversity of life. Mathematical models can represent a state of no change, while real-world processes involve accidental genetic shifts and the formation of new species through isolation. Understanding these various topics is essential for interpreting the complex patterns of adaptation, genetic stability, and diversification that characterize the entire history of life on Earth.

296. (A) Species
The fundamental unit of biological diversity consists of a group of organisms that is reproductively isolated and has a unique genetic composition. This isolation allows the group to evolve independently, accumulating its own distinct set of traits over time. These separate lineages do not exchange genetic material with other groups, ensuring they remain distinct biological entities. Understanding how these groups are formed and maintained is central to the study of evolution.

297. (B) A sender and a receiver
Meaningful social interaction requires the presence of an individual that produces a signal and another that perceives and responds to it. This process of information transfer is essential for coordinating group activities, managing social conflicts, and ensuring successful reproduction. Whether the signal is visual, auditory, or chemical, it must be part of an interaction between at least two individuals to function as a form of social communication in nature.

298. (B) A deer rubbing its antlers on a tree.
Many animals utilize physical marks and chemical signals to define the boundaries of their living space and communicate their presence to potential competitors. This behavior warns off others of the same species without the need for immediate and dangerous physical confrontation. By maintaining an exclusive area, an individual ensures it has monopoly over vital resources, thereby increasing its chances of survival and its overall potential for successful reproduction.

299. (B) Reduction in the parent's future reproductive opportunities.
Adults often invest massive amounts of time and energy in behaviors that ensure the survival of their current offspring. This intense investment represents an evolutionary trade-off, as the resources used today are no longer available for the parent's own health or for producing additional young in the future. This reduction in subsequent breeding potential is the most significant cost associated with providing care, yet it is favored if it maximizes survival.

300. (B) need; random
Historical evolutionary theories differed fundamentally on the source and nature of biological changes. One proposed that organisms purposefully adapt themselves through physical effort in response to environmental needs, with these modifications being inherited. In contrast, the current scientific perspective suggests that variations arise by chance, and the environment simply acts as a filter that determines which individuals survive to reproduce. This distinction is central to the modern scientific understanding of life.

NODIA

distribution of life across the globe during distant geological periods.

252. (C) Quaternary
The current geological segment of Earth's history is characterized by a series of ice ages and the subsequent rise of human civilization. This period tracks the most recent shifts in global climate and the development of modern ecosystems. Understanding this time unit is essential for mapping the biological and environmental changes that have occurred since the last major mass extinction and for studying human history.

253. (B) Increase in bipedal locomotion efficiency
The evolution of modern humans involved several significant anatomical trends that enhanced survival. One of the most notable was the gradual refinement of the skeletal structure to make walking on two legs more energy-efficient and stable. This adaptation allowed our ancestors to travel long distances and freed their hands for tool use, fundamentally altering the social and environmental interactions that shaped the human lineage throughout history.

254. (B) Not evolving
A population is said to be in a state of genetic stability when its allele frequencies remain perfectly constant across generations. This condition only exists when all evolutionary forces, such as selection, mutation, and random drift, are absent. Reaching this mathematical baseline indicates that no biological change is occurring, providing a vital comparison for scientists to measure and identify evolutionary change in real-world populations.

255. (C) Genetic drift (bottleneck effect)
When a random event suddenly and drastically reduces the size of a population, the surviving individuals represent only a small and accidental fraction of the original genetic diversity. This significant loss of traits occurs by chance and can lead to a new gene pool that is very different from the starting one. Such events illustrate how accidental factors can permanently alter the evolutionary future of a species.

256. (B) Allopatric speciation
The formation of new species can occur when a population is divided by a physical barrier that prevents individuals from interbreeding. Once separated, each group evolves independently in response to its own unique environmental pressures and random genetic changes. Over many generations, these differences become so great that the groups can no longer interbreed even if they meet again, resulting in two distinct biological species.

257. (B) Altruism likely driven by kin selection
Cooperative behaviors that provide no direct benefit to the individual can still be favored by natural selection if they help relatives. By assisting family members in raising their young, an individual ensures that shared genetic material is successfully passed to the next generation. This strategy increases the individual's inclusive fitness and explains why complex social structures and self-sacrificing behaviors have evolved in many animal groups.

258. (A) Both A and R are true and R is the correct explanation of A.
Social insects utilize sophisticated physical signals to coordinate their foraging activities and maximize the collection of resources. By performing specific movements, an individual can communicate the exact spatial coordinates of a distant food source to its hive-mates. This advanced form of social interaction allows the entire colony to exploit environmental resources more efficiently, illustrating the complex behaviors that have evolved for collective survival.

259. (C) Territoriality
Many social animals use chemical markers to define the boundaries of their living space and warn off potential competitors of the same species. This behavior serves to protect vital resources such as food and nesting sites while reducing the need for direct physical confrontation. By maintaining a stable and exclusive territory, an individual or group increases its own survival chances and its overall reproductive potential.

260. (B) Parental care
Adults often engage in dedicated behaviors to protect their developing young from environmental hazards and potential predators. Guarding a nest is a significant investment of time and energy that directly increases the likelihood that offspring will survive to maturity.

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

These signals can be visual, auditory, or chemical and are designed to coordinate group activities, attract mates, or warn of potential danger. This process of information transfer is essential for social organization and reproductive success, allowing individuals to successfully navigate their complex social and physical environments.

244. (C) Territoriality
Many animals actively defend a specific geographic area to ensure they have exclusive access to vital necessities such as food and nesting sites. By warning off other individuals of the same species, the occupant avoids the energy cost of constant competition for every resource. This behavioral strategy provides a stable and predictable environment, increasing the occupant's chances of survival and successful reproduction over the long term.

245. (B) Parental care
Adults often engage in specific behaviors that are dedicated to increasing the survival and health of their young. This encompasses a wide range of activities, from providing nourishment and protection to building safe environments for development. Although these actions require a significant investment of time and energy, they are essential for ensuring that the parent's offspring reach maturity and successfully pass on their genes.

246. (C) acquired
Early evolutionary thought proposed that organisms modify themselves physically during their lives in response to their environment. These modifications were believed to be transmissible to the next generation, allowing species to adapt through the accumulated efforts of their ancestors. This idea of the inheritance of physical traits gained through use or disuse was a major early attempt to explain the observed adaptation of living things.

247. (C) Statement I is true but Statement II is false.
The importance of variation within a population is a central pillar of all major evolutionary theories. Original concepts emphasized that these differences are the target of natural selection, and the modern synthesis continues this by explaining how such variation is generated through genetic mechanisms. Far from discarding its role, modern science considers variation to be the essential raw material for all biological change and adaptation.

248. (B) Macroevolution
Significant biological innovations, such as the first appearance of feathers in extinct lineages, represent major milestones in the history of life. These large-scale changes involve more than just minor shifts in genetic proportions; they mark the emergence of fundamentally new structures that can eventually lead to entirely new ways of living, such as flight. Such transitions are studied to understand the broad patterns of diversification across geological time.

249. (C) The Oparin-Haldane hypothesis of chemical evolution
Laboratory simulations designed to test theories of the beginning of life demonstrated that organic molecules could form abiotically. By mimicking the conditions of the primitive planet, researchers successfully synthesized the chemical building blocks of biological systems from simple inorganic gases. This landmark result provided empirical support for the idea that life had a chemical origin and could arise naturally through a sequence of predictable environmental reactions.

250. (B) The engulfment of smaller prokaryotes by a larger cell.
The transition from simple to complex cells is thought to have occurred through a symbiotic relationship where one organism lived inside another. This event was a major turning point in biological history, as it led to the development of specialized organelles like mitochondria and chloroplasts. This process allowed cells to become much more complex and organized, laying the foundation for all multicellular life forms observed today.

251. (C) Gondwana
Fossil-rich areas provide physical evidence of the prehistoric arrangement of Earth's landmasses. The types of ancient flora found in certain regions match those found in distant locations, confirming they were once part of the same massive southern supercontinent. Studying these biological remains helps researchers reconstruct the movement of tectonic plates and the resulting

NODIA

can become very common in the resulting population as it grows. This phenomenon illustrates how random sampling in small starting groups can lead to unique genetic profiles that differ significantly from those of the ancestral population.

270. (B) plants; animals
The formation of new species within the same geographic area is often achieved through sudden genetic changes, such as chromosomal duplication. This mechanism is far more common in certain groups of organisms where polyploidy and self-fertilization are possible. These processes allow for the immediate establishment of reproductive barriers, leading to a much higher frequency of this type of speciation in the botanical world compared to social animals.

271. (C) A sibling
Cooperative and selfless behaviors are more likely to evolve between individuals who share a high degree of genetic similarity. By assisting close family members, an individual ensures that shared versions of genes are passed to the next generation, even if its own personal reproduction is reduced. This biological interest is greatest among those who share the most recent common ancestors, such as children of the same parents.

272. (C) Visual social communication for mating
Many animals utilize elaborate physical signals to attract potential partners and demonstrate their fitness. These displays involve the exchange of specific information through sight, allowing individuals to recognize and choose the most suitable mate within their social environment. This specialized form of social interaction is essential for maximizing reproductive success and driving the evolution of complex mating strategies and impressive physical traits across various species.

273. (B) To secure exclusive access to resources
Defending a specific area provides an individual with a predictable environment and monopoly over vital necessities such as food and nesting sites. By warning off other members of the same species, the occupant avoids the energy cost of constant competition for every meal. This behavioral strategy maximizes efficiency and stability, increasing the likelihood of survival and successful reproduction for the occupant over the long term.

274. (C) A fish releasing millions of eggs into the ocean and providing no further investment.
Reproductive strategies are often divided into those that involve high numbers of offspring with little adult involvement and those that involve few young with intense adult care. Significant investment in the survival of young, such as feeding or protection, represents a major evolutionary trade-off. However, simply producing many offspring and leaving them to survive on their own does not involve the direct behaviors associated with care.

275. (B) Modern Synthetic Theory
The most comprehensive scientific framework for evolution was achieved by merging the principle of natural selection with modern genetics and population biology. This combination explains how variation is generated and how traits are inherited across generations. By providing a mathematical and molecular basis for evolutionary change, this theory established a robust foundation that continues to unify and drive all areas of modern biological research and discovery.

276. (B) Macroevolution
Significant biological transitions, such as the emergence of organisms composed of many specialized cells, represent major milestones in the history of life. These innovations involve fundamental shifts in organization and complexity that allow for the diversification of entirely new lineages and ecosystems. Such large-scale changes occur over vast geological periods and are studied to understand the broad patterns and trends that have shaped biological diversity throughout history.

277. (C) Lightning
Laboratory simulations designed to test theories of the origin of life required a significant energy source to break chemical bonds and drive the synthesis of organic molecules. By using high-voltage discharges to mimic prehistoric storms, researchers demonstrated that the building blocks of life could form abiotically. This provided critical evidence for the hypothesis that biological

Click Here to Buy book on Amazon

226. (D) Jurassic
The geological time scale is organized into large segments called eras, which are characterized by broad themes in the history of life. These large units are then subdivided into smaller segments that mark more specific biological and geological milestones. While some names are famously associated with the time of dinosaurs, they represent these smaller divisions of time rather than the broadest categorical eras themselves.

227. (B) II and III only
Biological evolution is influenced by both random and non-random mechanisms. While natural selection acts to improve adaptation by favoring beneficial traits, other processes like the exchange of genes between populations tend to make groups more similar over time. However, random chance events have a much greater impact on the genetic makeup of small groups rather than large ones, as larger populations are better buffered against accidental changes.

228. (C) Certain evolutionary influences are not acting.
Mathematical models for a stable population rely on the assumption that no factors are causing the genetic proportions to shift. This means there is no selection for specific traits, no mutations introducing new variants, and no migration between different groups. If these conditions are met, the frequency of alleles will remain constant from one generation to the next, serving as a baseline for measuring evolutionary change.

229. (D) Parental care
Many animals invest considerable time and energy in behaviors that ensure the survival of their offspring after they are born or hatched. Providing active protection against predators is a critical strategy that directly increases the likelihood that the young will reach maturity. Although these actions are demanding and potentially dangerous for the adult, they are essential for the successful transmission of genetic material to the next generation.

230. (B) Tactile and visual
Social insects utilize a sophisticated system of movements to communicate with their peers within the hive. By performing specific physical signals that involve both the sight of the dance and the physical contact between individuals, bees can share information about the location of distant resources. This complex interaction allows the colony to coordinate its foraging efforts efficiently and is a prime example of advanced social behavior.

231. (A) The source of variation and the mechanism of inheritance.
While early evolutionary theory correctly identified that species change through the selection of advantageous traits, it could not explain where those differences came from or how they were reliably passed to the next generation. It was only after the laws of genetic inheritance and the nature of mutations were discovered that these fundamental gaps were filled, creating the comprehensive modern scientific understanding of life.

232. (B) Macroevolution
Large-scale biological transitions that involve the origin of major new groups, such as the first warm-blooded vertebrates, are defined by their magnitude and geological duration. These events go beyond minor shifts in genetic proportions within a single species and mark the emergence of fundamentally different body plans and lifestyles. Studying these broad patterns helps researchers understand the diversification of life and the history of major taxonomic categories.

NODIA

233. (B) Reducing, lacking free oxygen.
Early scientific models proposed that the atmosphere of the primitive planet was characterized by the absence of molecular oxygen. This chemical state was essential for the spontaneous formation of organic compounds, as oxygen would have quickly destroyed any newly formed biological building blocks. This unique environment provided the necessary conditions for chemical evolution to proceed, eventually leading to the emergence of the first self-replicating biological systems.

234. (B) Mitochondria
The origin of advanced energy-producing structures in complex cells is explained by the internal housing of once-independent microbes. These organelles share several unique physical and genetic characteristics with bacteria, including their own DNA and reproductive

286. (C) The Oparin-Haldane Concept
Early scientific proposals argued that life emerged from a chemical foundation in the ancient oceans. This concept suggested that simple inorganic gases reacted under intense energy sources to form the building blocks of biological systems. This theory of chemical evolution provided the fundamental framework for all subsequent experimental research into the spontaneous origin of life and remains a cornerstone of modern scientific inquiry into our planet's earliest biological history.

287. (B) The development of complex language and culture.
The evolution of modern humans is characterized by several major biological and behavioral milestones. Alongside physical shifts like increased brain size, the ability to communicate using symbolic language and the development of shared cultural practices were essential. These unique traits allowed our ancestors to coordinate social activities, share knowledge across generations, and adapt to diverse environments across the globe, defining our current species as unique among primates.

288. (A) P-3, Q-1, R-4, S-2
The chronological framework of Earth's history is organized into nested divisions of time based on significant milestones. The largest divisions represent broad biological themes, while the smaller segments mark more specific geological and fossil changes. Understanding these units is essential for precisely dating significant events, such as the diversification of mammals or the dominance of dinosaurs, providing a structured timeline for mapping the history of life on our planet.

289. (C) The relative proportion of an allele in a population.
Scientific inquiry into the genetic structure of groups focuses on the prevalence of different versions of a gene. By measuring the frequency of each variant within the total gene pool, researchers can quantify the genetic makeup of the population at a given time. Monitoring how these proportions shift across generations allows scientists to identify the direction and rate of evolutionary changes driven by selection, drift, and migration.

290. (A) A male bird helps raise its younger siblings instead of starting its own nest.
Cooperative behaviors that provide no immediate reproductive benefit to an individual can still be favored by natural selection if they help close family members. By assisting relatives, an individual ensures that shared versions of genes are passed to the next generation. This strategy increases inclusive fitness and provides a biological explanation for self-sacrificing actions and social organization within groups where individuals are closely related by common ancestry.

NODIA

291. (B) Evolution results from changes in allele frequencies driven by natural selection, mutation, and drift.
The current scientific model for evolution focuses on how various forces influence the genetic makeup of populations over generations. This comprehensive theory integrates the mechanisms of natural selection with the laws of inheritance and random genetic shifts. By providing a mathematical and molecular basis for change, it explains how variation is generated and how populations gradually adapt or diverge over time to form the modern diversity of life.

292. (B) Microevolution
Small-scale evolutionary changes involve the shifting proportions of specific traits within a single population over a few generations. For instance, when a population rapidly adapts to new environmental pressures like human-made chemicals, it demonstrates natural selection in action. These observable shifts in trait frequencies provide a direct and clear example of the fundamental mechanisms that drive biological change at the level of the population without creating new species.

293. (B) Prokaryotic and unicellular
The most ancient biological remains found on our planet belong to simple, single-celled organisms that lacked a membrane-bound nucleus and specialized organelles. These early life forms thrived in the harsh conditions of the primitive environment and were the only inhabitants for billions of years. Their resilient yet simple cellular design provided the essential biological foundation from which all subsequent

This essential evolutionary strategy ensures that the parent's reproductive efforts are successful and that its genetic lineage continues in future generations of the species.

261. (A) P-3, Q-4, R-1, S-2
Matching historical evolutionary concepts involves identifying the primary mechanism or focus associated with each theory. Some early ideas centered on the physical modifications of individuals, while later theories focused on the non-random process of selection within groups. The modern synthesis unified these with genetics, identifying the entire population as the fundamental unit of change, alongside the influence of random shifts in traits.

262. (B) The evolution of feathers in dinosaurs.
Significant biological innovations that involve the origin of fundamentally new structures represent major transitions in the history of life. These large-scale events, such as the transition from scales to feathers, define entire new groups of organisms and often lead to new ecological roles. Studying these grand patterns helps researchers understand the long-term trends of diversification and the history of major taxonomic categories and innovations.

263. (B) Abiogenesis
The scientific hypothesis that biological systems emerged from non-living matter through a sequence of chemical reactions is a fundamental topic in the study of the origin of life. This theory suggests that the primitive planet provided the necessary environment for simple inorganic molecules to organize into complex organic compounds. This transition from chemistry to biology is the focus of ongoing research into the beginning of life.

264. (D) Chloroplasts
Specific structures within advanced cells provide strong physical and genetic evidence for their bacterial ancestry. These organelles possess their own circular DNA, which is distinct from the cell's nuclear DNA and similar to that found in free-living microbes. This characteristic confirms the theory that complex life forms evolved through the permanent and cooperative fusion of different types of simpler organisms over vast timescales.

265. (B) It organizes Earth's history based on major life-form changes.
The chronological framework for our planet's history is structured around significant milestones, such as the appearance of new groups, massive extinctions, and shifts in dominant species. By organizing time according to these biological markers, scientists can precisely date fossils and understand the sequence of events that have shaped the biosphere. This structured timeline is essential for studying the long-term progression of life and environments.

266. (A) Eon, Era, Period, Epoch
Earth's history is organized into nested divisions of time based on significant biological and geological shifts. The largest divisions represent broad themes and are subdivided into increasingly more specific units that mark detailed changes in the fossil record. This hierarchical system allows scientists to precisely categorize and date the major transitions and milestones in the history of our planet and its various life forms.

267. (B) Bipedalism
The discovery of exceptionally preserved hominid remains provides physical evidence of the anatomical changes that occurred early in the human lineage. Specific skeletal features, such as the shape of the pelvis and legs, confirm that our ancestors were walking upright long before they developed large brains or advanced tools. This adaptation represents a critical turning point in human evolution and fundamentally altered the social trajectory of the group.

268. (C) They will remain constant.
A population is in a state of genetic stability when its allele proportions do not change between generations. This condition is only met when no evolutionary forces, such as natural selection, mutation, or accidental genetic shifts, are acting on the group. Maintaining this mathematical equilibrium means that the genetic makeup of the population is stable, serving as a baseline for measuring evolutionary change in nature.

269. (C) The founder effect
When a small number of individuals establish a new, isolated population, they carry only a random fraction of the original group's genetic variation. Any rare traits present in the founders

Downloaded from www.pdf.tube

Visit :
www.pdf.tube

Download PDFs For :

- ✓ MPPSC Chapterwise Question Bank
- ✓ KVS/NVS Chapterwise Question Bank
- ✓ KVS/NVS 30 Sample Papers for Tier-II
- ✓ DSSSB TGT Chapterwise Question Bank
- ✓ DSSSB Sample Papers
- ✓ Chapterwise Question Bank
- ✓ JEE NEET Foundation
- ✓ Primary Classes Worksheets
- ✓ Olympiad Guide
- ✓ Sample Papers
- ✓ Previous Year CBSE Papers
- ✓ Previous JEE, NEET and CUET Papers

Nodia Editions LLP
125, Sector 6, Vidhyadhar Nagar, Jaipur 302039

MRP ₹ 670.00